



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

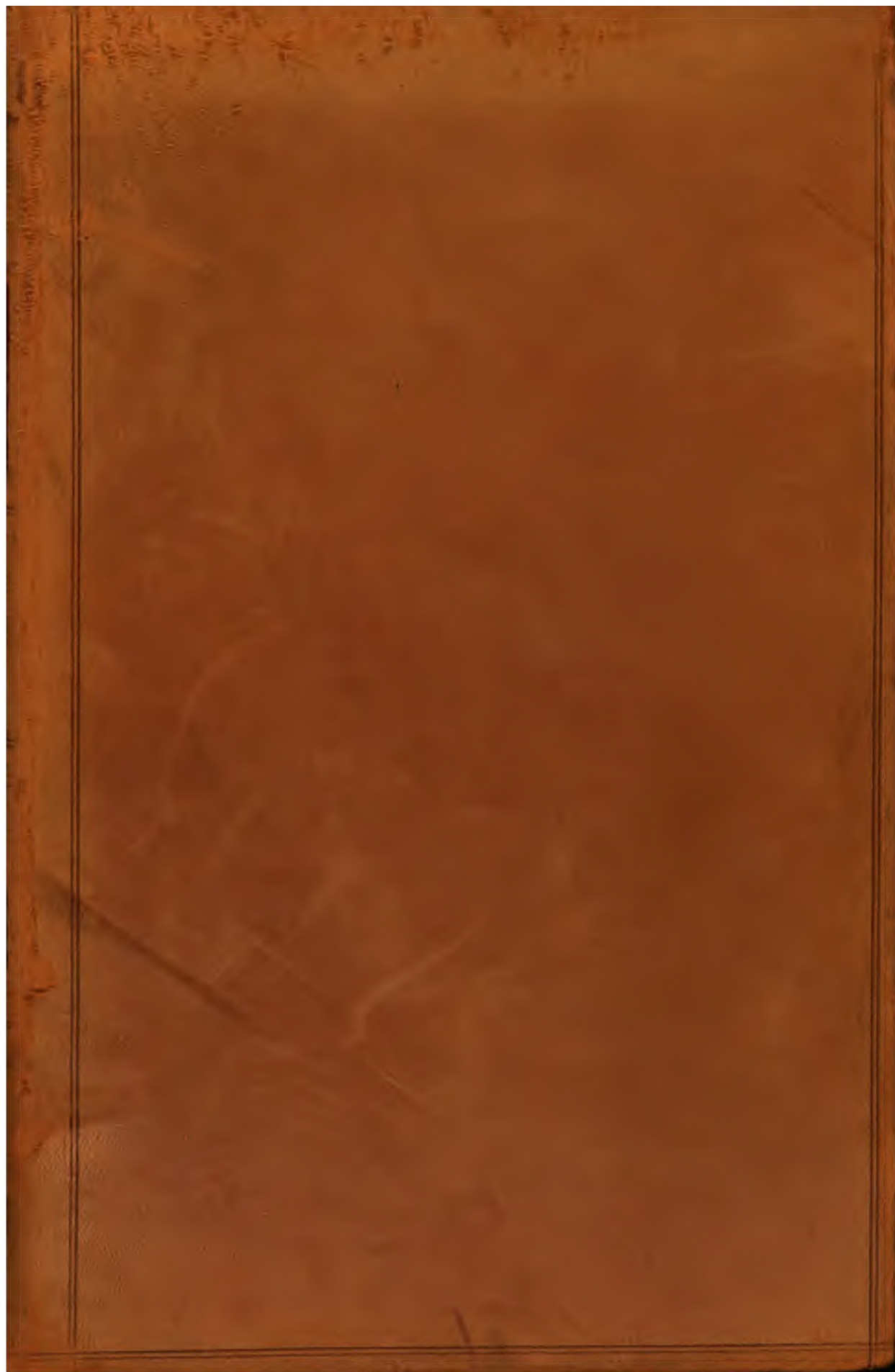
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

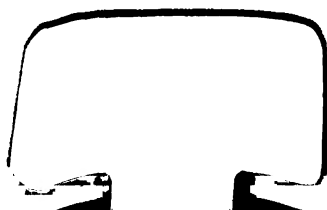
Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>







S  
CX  
APE  
TX





1000



THE  
LAW OF CONTRACTS.

BY

THEOPHILUS PARSONS, LL.D.,

AUTHOR OF TREATISES ON THE ELEMENTS OF MERCANTILE LAW, ON THE LAW OF  
SHIPPING AND ADMIRALTY, ON MARINE INSURANCE, ON PARTNERSHIP,  
ON NOTES AND BILLS, AND ON THE LAWS OF  
BUSINESS AND BUSINESS MEN.

VOLUME III.

NINTH EDITION,

EDITED BY

JOHN M. GOULD.

BOSTON:  
LITTLE, BROWN, AND COMPANY.  
1904.



Entered according to Act of Congress, in the years 1853, 1855, 1857, 1860, 1864, by  
THEOPHILUS PARSONS,  
In the Clerk's Office of the District Court of the District of Massachusetts

---

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1873, by  
THEOPHILUS PARSONS,  
In the Office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington.

---

Copyright, 1881,  
BY THEOPHILUS PARSONS.

---

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the years 1883, 1893, by  
DAVID L. WEBSTER, FRANCIS A. DEWSON, and CHARLES M. REED, Trustees,  
In the Office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington.

---

Copyright, 1883,  
BY CATHARINE A. PARSONS.

---

Copyright, 1904,  
BY ARTHUR REED AND CHARLES M. REED, Trustees.

---

*LIBRARY OF THE  
LELAND STANFORD, JR., UNIVERSITY  
LAW DEPARTMENT.*

---

UNIVERSITY PRESS • JOHN WILSON  
AND SON • CAMBRIDGE, U.S.A.

# CONTENTS.

---

## PART II.

### THE LAW OF CONTRACTS CONSIDERED IN REFERENCE TO THE OPERATION OF LAW UPON THEM. — *Continued.*

---

#### CHAPTER V.

	Page
Statute of frauds . . . . .	3

#### CHAPTER VI.

##### THE STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS.

###### SECTION I.

The general purpose of the statute . . . . .	68
--	----

###### SECTION II.

Of the new promise . . . . .	73
------------------------------	----

###### SECTION III.

Of part payment . . . . .	81
---------------------------	----

###### SECTION IV.

Of new promises and part payments by one of several joint debtors	87
---	----

###### SECTION V.

Of accounts between merchants . . . . .	94
---	----

76614

SECTION VI.		PAGE
When the period of limitation begins to run . . . . .		97
SECTION VII.		
Of the statute exceptions and disabilities . . . . .		103
SECTION VIII.		
That the statute affects the remedy only, and not the debt . . .		109
CHAPTER VII.		
OF INTEREST AND USURY.		
SECTION I.		
Of interest, and when it is recoverable . . . . .		112
SECTION II.		
What constitutes usury . . . . .		117
SECTION III.		
Immateriality of the form of the contract . . . . .		119
SECTION IV.		
The contract itself must be tainted with the usury . . . . .		128
SECTION V.		
Substituted securities are void . . . . .		130
SECTION VI.		
Distinction between invalidity of the contract and the penalty imposed . . . . .		136
SECTION VII.		
Of contracts accidentally usurious . . . . .		141



CONTENTS,

v

SECTION VIII.	PAGE
Of discount of notes and bills . . . . .	144
SECTION IX.	
Of a charge for compensation for service . . . . .	146
SECTION X.	
Of a charge for compensation for risk incurred . . . . .	152
SECTION XI.	
Contracts in which a lender becomes partner . . . . .	154
SECTION XII.	
Of sales of notes and other <i>choses in action</i> . . . . .	156
SECTION XIII.	
Of compound interest . . . . .	162
<i>And heretofore,</i>	
Abstract of the usury laws of the States . . . . .	165

CHAPTER VIII.

DAMAGES.

SECTION I.	
Of the general ground and measure of damages . . . . .	169
SECTION II.	
Of liquidated damages . . . . .	170
SECTION III.	
Of circumstances which increase or lessen damages , . . . .	179
SECTION IV.	
Of exemplary and vindictive damages . . . . .	185

SECTION V.		Page
Of direct or remote consequences . . . . .		195

SECTION VI.		
Of the breach of a contract that is severable into parts . . . .		208

SECTION VII.		
Of the legal limit to damages . . . . .		211

*And herein,*

1. In an action against an attorney or agent . . . . .	211
2. In an action against a common carrier . . . . .	214
3. In an action of trover . . . . .	217
4. In an action of replevin . . . . .	224
5. Where a vendee sues a vendor . . . . .	227
6. Where a vendor sues a vendee . . . . .	232
7. Whether expenses may be included in damages . . . . .	237
8. When interest is included . . . . .	239
9. Remission of damages . . . . .	239

SECTION VIII.		
Of the breach of a contract to pay money or goods, in the alternative . . . . .		240

SECTION IX.		
Of nominal damages . . . . .		242

SECTION X.		
Of damages in real actions . . . . .		245

## CHAPTER IX.

### ON LIENS.

SECTION I.		
On lien in general . . . . .		260

SECTION II.		
Of the incidents of lien . . . . .		269

CONTENTS.

vii

	Page
SECTION III.	
Of the several kinds of lien . . . . .	275
SECTION IV.	
Of liens by contract . . . . .	299
SECTION V.	
Of liens by statute . . . . .	302
SECTION VI.	
Of equitable liens . . . . .	304
Stamps . . . . .	314

CHAPTER XI.

ON REMEDY IN EQUITY ON SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.

SECTION I.	
Of the origin and purpose of this remedy . . . . .	315
SECTION II.	
Of consideration . . . . .	325
SECTION III.	
Of contracts relating to personalty . . . . .	330
SECTION IV.	
Of contracts relating to the conveyance of land . . . . .	344
SECTION V.	
Of the Statute of Frauds . . . . .	356
SECTION VI.	
Of compensation . . . . .	369
SECTION VII.	
Of impossibility and other defences . . . . .	373
SECTION VIII.	
Of trust mortgages, so called . . . . .	391



## CHAPTER XII.

## ON BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.

SECTION I.	PAGE
The general purpose of bankrupt laws . . . . .	394
SECTION II.	
The history of American bankrupt law . . . . .	401
SECTION III.	
Of bankruptcy or insolvency under foreign laws . . . . .	419
SECTION IV.	
Of the tribunal and jurisdiction . . . . .	427
And herein,	
Of composition with creditors . . . . .	428
SECTION V.	
Of voluntary bankruptcy . . . . .	429
SECTION VI.	
Of involuntary bankruptcy . . . . .	433
SECTION VII.	
Of the assignees . . . . .	435
SECTION VIII.	
What real property bankruptcy transfers to the assignee . . . .	447
SECTION IX.	
What personal property bankruptcy transfers to the assignee . .	452
SECTION X.	
What interests or property of the bankrupt do not pass to the assignee . . . . .	472
SECTION XI.	
Of the question of time . . . . .	477

**CONTENTS.**

**ix**

<b>SECTION XII.</b>	<b>PAGE</b>
<b>What debts are provable against the estate . . . . .</b>	<b>480</b>

<b>SECTION XIII.</b>	
<b>Of the proofs of debts, and of dividends . . . . .</b>	<b>492</b>

<b>SECTION XIV.</b>	
<b>Of the discharge . . . . .</b>	<b>497</b>

**CHAPTER XIII.**

**THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES.**

<b>SECTION I.</b>	
<b>What are contracts, within the clause respecting the obligation of them . . . . .</b>	<b>501</b>

<b>SECTION II.</b>	
<b>What rights are implied by a grant . . . . .</b>	<b>510</b>

<b>SECTION III.</b>	
<b>Of an express grant of exclusive privileges . . . . .</b>	<b>512</b>

<b>SECTION IV.</b>	
<b>Of the relation of this clause to marriage and divorce . . . . .</b>	<b>521</b>

<b>SECTION V.</b>	
<b>Of the relation of this clause to bankruptcy and insolvency . . . . .</b>	<b>524</b>

<b>SECTION VI.</b>	
<b>Of the meaning of the word "obligation" in this clause . . . . .</b>	<b>530</b>

---

<b>INDEX . . . . .</b>	<b>537</b>
------------------------	------------



## PART II.

---

### THE LAW OF CONTRACTS

CONSIDERED IN REFERENCE TO THE

OPERATION OF LAW UPON THEM.

(CONTINUED.)



# THE LAW OF CONTRACTS.

---

## \* CHAPTER V.

\* 3

### STATUTE OF FRAUDS.

THE Statute of Frauds and Perjuries, passed in the twenty-ninth year of Charles the Second, was intended as an effectual prevention of all the more common frauds practised in society. But a great diversity of opinion, as to its effect, has existed both in England and in this country. (a) Provisions substantially similar, however, have been made by the States of this country, although in no one State is the English statute exactly copied. The questions which have arisen under the statute are almost innumerable; and the great variety of cases leave some of them as yet unsettled. But the statute has had a most important operation upon a great variety of contracts, especially upon those of sale and guaranty; and we must endeavor to present the results of the widely extended adjudications on the subject.

The two sections which peculiarly affect the law of contracts, are the fourth and the seventeenth. By the fourth section it is enacted, that "no action shall be brought whereby to charge any executor or administrator upon any special promise, to answer damages out of his own estate; or whereby to charge the defendant upon any special promise to answer for the debt, default, or miscarriages of another person: or to charge any person upon any agreement made upon consideration of marriage; or upon any contract for the sale of lands, tenements, \* or here- \* 4 ditaments, or any interest in or concerning them; or upon any agreement that is not to be performed within the space of one year from the making thereof; unless the agreement upon which such action shall be brought, or some memorandum or

(a) Some courts and jurists have supposed that this statute has caused or permitted as many frauds as it has prevented. It is, however, asserted that a court of

equity will never permit it to be used as a means of committing a fraud. *Ryan v. Dorr*, 34 N. Y. 307.

note thereof, shall be in writing and signed by the party to be charged therewith, or some other person thereunto by him lawfully authorized." By the seventeenth section it is enacted, that "no contract for the sale of any goods, wares or merchandises, for the price of ten pounds sterling or upwards, shall be allowed to be good, except the buyer shall accept part of the goods so sold, and actually receive the same, or give something in earnest to bind the bargain, or in part payment, or that some note or memorandum in writing of the said bargain be made and signed by the parties to be charged by such contract, or their agents thereunto lawfully authorized."

It is obvious, that the most general purpose of these sections is, to permit no party to bind himself except by a written promise, signed by him; because this will secure an exact statement and the best evidence of the terms and conditions of the promise. (a) Let us then first consider what signing is held to be sufficient; then what the agreement must contain and express; and then how it must be framed.

It was decided in the time of Lord *Hardwicke* that a substantial signing of the agreement was sufficient, although it was not literal and formal. (b)<sup>1</sup> Hence, if the agreement be not itself signed, but a letter alluding to and acknowledging the agreement is signed, this is sufficient. (c) It is not, however,

(a) *Browne, St. Frauds*, § 346.

(b) See *Welford v. Beazely*, 3 Atk. 503.

(c) *Tawney v. Crowther*, 3 Bro. Ch. 161, 318; *Saunderson v. Jackson*, 2 B. & P. 238; *Shippey v. Derrison*, 5 Esp. 190; *Phillimore v. Barry*, 1 Camp. 513; *Allen v. Bennet*, 3 Taunt. 169; *De Beil v. Thomson*, 3 Beav. 469; *Macrory v. Scott*, 5 Exch. 907; *Gale v. Nixon*, 6 Cowen, 445; *Parker v. Parker*, 1 Gray, 409; *Toomer v. Dawson*, Cheves, 68. And the letter may be sent to the plaintiff himself, or the acknowledgment may be contained in a letter sent to a third person. *Welford v. Beazely*, 3 Atk. 503. And the indorsement of an unsigned contract of sale by the vendee for the purpose of transfer will operate as a signature. *Norman v. Molett*, 8 Ala. 546. In *Jackson v. Lowe*, 1 Bing. 9, the purchaser of 100 sacks of good English seconds flour, at 45s. a sack, wrote to the vendors as

follows: "I hereby give you notice, that the flour you delivered to me, in part performance of my contract with you for 100 sacks of good English seconds flour, at 45s per sack, is of so bad a quality that I cannot sell it, or make it into salable bread. The sacks of flour are at my shop, and you will send for them, otherwise I shall commence an action." To which the vendors answered by their attorney: "Messrs. L. & L. consider they have performed their contract with you so far as it has gone, and are ready to complete the remainder; and, unless the flour is paid for at the expiration of one month, proceedings will be taken for the amount." *Held*, that the jury were warranted in concluding that the contract mentioned in the vendors' answer was the same as that particularized in the purchaser's letter, and that, therefore, the two writings constituted a sufficient memorandum of the contract under the 17th section of the statute of frauds.

<sup>1</sup> One signature may apply not only to the paper on which it is, but to another so attached thereto at the signing as to indicate the signer's intention to make it one paper. *Ridgway v. Ingram*, 50 Ind. 145; *Commings v. Scott*, L. R. 20 Eq. 11; *Kronheim v. Johnson*, 7 Ch. D. 60. — K.

\* enough that the agreement be written by the party him- \* 5

And see *Fyson v. Kitton*, Q. B. 1855, 30 Eng. L. & Eq. 374. So in *Dobell v. Hutchinson*, 3 A. & E. 355, the purchaser of lands by auction signed a memorandum of the contract, indorsed on the particulars and conditions of the sale, and referring to them. Afterwards he wrote to the vendor, complaining of a defect in the title, referring to the contract expressly, and renouncing it. The vendor wrote and signed several letters, mentioning the property sold, the names of the parties, and some of the conditions of sale, insisting on one of them as curing the defect, and demanding the execution of the contract. *Held*, that these letters might be connected with the particulars and conditions of sale, so as to constitute a memorandum in writing, binding the vendor under the statute of frauds, although neither the original conditions and particulars, nor the memorandum signed by the purchaser, mentioned, or were signed by, the vendor. In *Boydell v. Drummmond*, 2 Camp. 157, 11 East, 142, the paper containing the signature was held not to refer with sufficient certainty to the paper containing the terms of the contract. — Where there is a prior insufficient or unsigned written contract, the plaintiff cannot avail himself of a subsequent letter from the defendant, in which, though the order for goods be recognized, the terms of the contract are renounced and disaffirmed. Thus, in *Cooper v. Smith*, 15 East, 103, there was a defective memorandum of a bargain for the sale of goods; but the defendant wrote a letter, in which, though he admitted the order, he insisted that the goods had not been delivered in time; and it was *held*, that the latter did not supply the defects of the memorandum, and that it was not competent for the plaintiff to prove, by parol testimony, that it was not stipulated that the goods should be delivered within a given time. And this case was recognized in *Richards v. Porter*, 6 B. & C. 437. There A sent to B, on the 25th of January, an invoice of five pockets of hops, and delivered the hops to a carrier to be conveyed to B. In the invoice, A was described as the seller, and B as the purchaser of the hops. B afterwards wrote to A as follows: "The hops I bought of A on the 23rd January are not yet arrived. I received the invoice; the last were longer on the road than they ought to have been; however, if they do not arrive in a few days, I must get some elsewhere." *Held*, that the invoice and this letter, taken together, did not constitute

a note in writing of the contract to satisfy the statute of frauds. To the same effect is *Archer v. Baynes*, 5 Exch. 625. There the defendant verbally agreed to purchase of the plaintiff certain barrels of flour. The defendant afterwards wrote to the plaintiff, stating that he had received some barrels, which were not so fine as the sample, and were not the barrels he had bought, and that he would not have them. In answer the plaintiff wrote as follows: "Annexed you have invoice of the flour sold you last Friday. I am very much astonished at your finding fault with the flour. It was sold to you subject to your examining the bulk; and it was not until after you had examined it, and satisfied yourself both of the quality and condition, that you confirmed the purchase. What was forwarded you was the same you saw. Under these circumstances, you cannot, therefore, object to fulfil your agreement." The defendant replied as follows: "I beg to say, the barrels I have received is not the same I saw. I took a sample with me from the sample I have, and the barrels I saw was quite as fine as I compared them with, nor was they lumpy. Now the barrels I have received is all very lumpy, and none of them so fine as the same. If you will take them back and pay charges, I will with pleasure send them. There must be some mistake about them." *Held*, that the letters did not constitute a sufficient note or memorandum, in writing, of the contract, within the 17th section of the statute of frauds. *Alderson, B.*, said: "No doubt if the letter of the plaintiff of the third of October, and of the defendant in answer, taken together, contained a sufficient contract, namely, one that would express all its terms, they would constitute a memorandum in writing within the statute. We have no difficulty, therefore, in coming to the conclusion, that these letters may be looked at for the purpose of seeing whether or not they contain a sufficient contract, to take the case out of the statute; but looking at them, we do not think they do. They do not express all the terms of the contract; and the case is in truth governed by *Richards v. Porter*, which was cited in the course of the argument, and in which Lord *Tenterden* gave a similar decision as to a document of a similar nature which was then before him. There is a distinct refusal on the part of the defendant to accept the flour which he had bought of the plaintiff. It is clear from the letters that he had bought the flour from the



- self, unless he also signs it. (d) If, however, he writes  
 \* 6 his name in \* any part of the agreement, it may be taken as his signature, provided it was there written for the purpose of giving authenticity to the instrument, and thus operating as a signature; (e) \* but not otherwise. (f) But an entry

plaintiff upon some contract or other; but whether he bought it on a contract to take the particular barrels of flour which he had seen at the warehouse, or whether he had bought them on a particular sample which had been delivered to him, on the condition that they should agree with that sample, does not appear: and that which is in truth the dispute between the parties is not settled by the contract in writing." See also *Kent v. Huskinson*, 3 B. & P. 233; *Smith v. Surman*, 9 B. & C. 561; *Blair v. Snodgrass*, 1 Sneed, 1. The letter, it seems, must be sent, and the memorandum completed before the action is brought. *Bill v. Bament*, 9 M. & W. 36. In that case, *Martin*, *arguendo*, contended, that a memorandum written after the commencement of the action was sufficient. But *Parke, B.*, said: "With regard to the point which has been made by *Mr. Martin*, that a memorandum in writing after action brought is sufficient, it is certainly quite a new point, but I am clearly of opinion that it is untenable. There must, in order to sustain the action, be a good contract in existence at the time of action brought; and to make it a good contract under the statute, there must be one of the three requisites therein mentioned." But see *Fricker v. Thomlinson*, 1 Man. & G. 772.

(d) *Hawkins v. Holmes*, 1 P. Wms. 770; *Selby v. Selby*, 3 Meriv. 2; *Hubert v. Moreau*, 12 J. B. Moore, 216; *Anderson v. Harold*, 10 Ohio, 399; *Hubert v. Turner*, 4 Scott, N. R. 486; *Bailey v. Ogden*, 3 Johns. 399; *Wade v. Newbern*, 77 N. C. 460; *Guthrie v. Anderson*, 47 Kan. 383; 30 Pac. Rep. 459. And *a fortiori* a mere alteration of the instrument in the handwriting of the party sought to be charged, will not be sufficient. It has been held, that indorsements of payments are independent writings, and must be proved to be signed by the party sought to be charged, or by his consent. *Turrell v. Morgan*, 7 Minn. 368; *Hawkins v. Holmes*, 1 P. Wms. 770.

(e) Thus, in *Proper v. Parker*, 1 Russ.

& M. 625, it was held, that if the defendant himself wrote the agreement for the purchase of a leasehold house, and states his own name in the third person, as "Mr. A. B. has agreed;" this is a good contract within the statute of frauds, though he does not otherwise sign the agreement; the Master of the Rolls observing that "what the statute of frauds requires is, that the party who is sought to be charged shall, by writing his own name, have attested that he has entered into the contract." So in *Johnson v. Dodgson*, 2 M. & W. 653, where the defendant wrote in his own book a memorandum of the contract, and requested the other's signature, this was held to be a sufficient acknowledgment of the contract, and his name was considered as signed though not appearing at the end, but in the body of the memorandum. And Lord Abinger said: "The statute of frauds requires that there should be a note or memorandum of the contract in writing, signed by the party to be charged. And the cases have decided that, although the signature be in the beginning or middle of the instrument, it is as binding as if at the foot of it; the question being always open to the jury, whether the party, not having signed it regularly at the foot, meant to be bound by it as it stood, or whether it was left so unsigned because he refused to complete it. But when it is ascertained that he meant to be bound by it as a complete contract, the statute is satisfied, there being a note in writing showing the terms of the contract, and recognized by him. I think in this case the requisitions of the statute are fully complied with." Again, in *Merritt v. Clason*, 12 Johns. 102; s. c. *nom. Clason v. Bailey*, 14 id. 484, it was held, that a memorandum of a contract for the purchase of goods, written by a broker employed to make the purchase, in his book, in the presence of the vendor, the names of the vendor and vendee, and the terms of the purchase being in the body of the memorandum, but not subscribed by the

(f) Thus, in *Stokes v. Moore*, 1 Cox, 219, where an agreement was made for the renewal of a lease by the defendant to

the plaintiff, and the defendant wrote instructions to an attorney, from whence the same was to be prepared, in the words

by the seller in his order-book, on the fly-leaf of which, at the beginning, his name was \* written, and a signature by \* 8 the buyer at the foot of the entry was held to be a signature

parties, is a sufficient memorandum within the statute of frauds. See also *Ogilvie v. Foljambe*, 3 Meriv. 53; *Penniman v. Hartshorn*, 13 Mass. 87; *Knight v. Crookford*, 1 Esp. 190; *Saunderson v. Jackson*, 2 B. & P. 238. And it is not necessary that the name should be written after the writing of the agreement. One may write the contract on a piece of paper on which his name has been previously placed. The delivery of the memorandum shows the intention that the name should operate as a signature. And therefore, where the defendant had written, signed, and delivered a complete memorandum, and afterwards at the plaintiff's

request made an alteration on the paper, for the purpose of correcting a mistake, and redelivered the paper to the plaintiff, it was *held*, that a signature to this alteration was unnecessary, because authenticated by the signature already on the paper. *Bluck v. Gompertz*, 7 Exch. 862. And *Pollock, C. B.*, said: "We think that words introduced into a paper signed by a party, or an alteration in it, may be considered as *authenticated*, by a signature already on the paper, if it is plain that they were meant to be so authenticated. The act of signing after the introduction of the words is not absolutely necessary." See also *Kronheim v. Johnson*, 7 Ch. D. 60.

following: "The lease renewed, Mrs. Stokes to pay the king's tax, also to pay Moore £24 a year, half yearly;" it was *held*, that this was not a memorandum signed within the statute. And *Skyner, C. B.*, said: "The question in this case is, whether the written note stated in the pleadings is such an agreement as is within the meaning of the statute of frauds. These are instructions to the attorney for the preparation of the lease. This is no formal signature of the defendant's name, but one term of the instructions is, that the rent is to be paid to Moore; and the question is, whether the name so inserted and written by the defendant is a sufficient signing. The purport of the statute is manifest, to avoid all parol agreements, and that none should have effect but those signed in the manner therein specified. It is argued, that the name being inserted in any part of the writing is a sufficient signature. The meaning of the statute is, that it should amount to an *acknowledgment by the party* that it is his agreement, and if the name does not give such authenticity to the instrument, it does not amount to what the statute requires. Here the insertion of the name has not this effect. This memorandum might be drawn subject to additions or alterations, and does not appear to be the final agreement of the parties, and indeed, as far as we can admit parol evidence, it is proved not to be so, for the subject of repairs is not mentioned in the instructions; which shows that the ends of the statute are not to be obtained, if so informal a paper

is to be admitted as a written agreement. No case has been adduced in point, but it has been compared to the case of wills, where a name written in the introduction has been considered as a signature; but that seems to me a very different case. The cases on wills have been where the instrument, importing to be the final instrument of the party, has been formally attested, and it is in its nature complete, and the only question has been, whether the form of the statute has been complied with. In the present case I think it is by no means so, and it would be of very dangerous tendency to admit the memorandum to be an agreement within the statute." *Eyre, B.*: "I think this cannot be considered such a signature as the statute requires. The signature is to have the effect of giving authenticity to the whole instrument, and if the name is inserted *so as to have that effect*, I do not think it signifies much in what part of the instrument it is to be found: it is perhaps difficult, except in the case of a letter with a postscript, to find an instance where a name inserted in the middle of a writing can well have that effect; and there the name, being generally found in a particular place by the common usage of mankind, it may very probably have the effect of a legal signature, and extend to the whole; but I do not understand how a name inserted in the body of an instrument, and *applicable to particular purposes*, can amount to such an authentication as is required by the statute." See also *Cabot v. Haskins*, 3 Pick. 83; *Cowie v. Remfry*, 10 Jur. 789.

by both parties. (*g*) And a recorded vote of a corporation, founded on a written proposition to them, and in accordance with it, is sufficient. (*gg*) (*x*)

The fact of the delivery of the instrument, as a promise, would have much weight in determining this question. If one wrote, "In consideration of, &c., I, A. B., promise to C. D., &c.," and kept the paper in his own hands without signature, it might be supposed that he delayed signing it because he was not ready to make his promise and bind himself. So, if he gave it to the other party to examine and see if it was acceptable to him, or for any similar purpose, it would not be held to be signed by him. But if he gave the instrument written as above distinctly as his promise, then the signature would be held sufficient. Generally, this question could be determined by a construction of the instrument itself, aided however by the *res gestæ* which were admissible as evidence. In some of our States, the word of the statute is not "signed," but "subscribed;" and where this word is used, it is said that the signature must be at the end. (*h*) One may sign in the place where a witness usually signs, and under that name, and yet intend to sign as principal, and would of course be so regarded; but it has been also held, that if one signs actually as a witness, and with no other intention, yet with a full knowledge of the contents of the paper, and an approbation of them, it would be a sufficient signature to bind the party to the performance of any acts contained in the instrument which were necessarily to be performed by him in order to carry the instrument into effect. (*i*) And where one is in the habit of using

instruments with his name printed in them, this will be \* 9 his signature. (*j*) And so if \* he writes it in pencil; (*k*) or

(*g*) *Sarl v. Bourdillon*, 1 C. B. N. s. 188.

(*gg*) *Johnson v. Trinity Church*, 11 Allen, 123.

(*h*) *Davis v. Shields*, 24 Wend. 322, 26 id. 341; *Vielie v. Osgood*, 8 Barb. 130; *James v. Patten*, 6 N. Y. 9.

(*i*) *Welford v. Beazely*, 3 Atk. 503, 1 Ves. 6; *Coles v. Trecothick*, 9 Ves. 234. But see *Gosbell v. Archer*, 2 A. & E. 500.

(*j*) *Saunderson v. Jackson*, 3 Esp. 180, 2 B. & P. 238. In *Schneider v. Norris*, 2 M. & S. 286, it was held, that a bill of

parcels in which the name of the vendor was printed, and that of the vendee written by the vendor, was a sufficient memorandum of the contract within the statute of frauds to charge the vendor. And Lord *Ellenborough* said: "I cannot but think that a construction, which went the length of holding, that in no case a printing or any other form of signature could be substituted in lieu of writing, would be going a great way, considering how many instances may occur in which the parties contracting are unable to sign. If indeed this case had rested merely on the printed

(*k*) *Merritt v. Clason*, 12 Johns. 102; *Dowell v. Chambers*, 1 Strobh. Eq. 347; *s. c. nom. Clason v. Bailey*, 14 Johns. 484; *Geary v. Physic*, 5 B. & C. 234. *Draper v. Pattina*, 2 Speers, 292; *Mc-*

(*x*) *McManus v. Boston*, 171 Mass. 152, 50 N. E. 607.

by initials, where they are confirmed by evidence. (*kk*) And it is now quite settled, that the agreement need not be signed by both parties, but only by him who is to be charged by it. (*l*)<sup>1</sup> And he is estopped from denying \*the execution \*10

name, unrecognized by, and not brought home to, the party, as having been printed by him, or by his authority, so that the printed name had been unappropriated to the particular contract, it might have afforded some doubt whether it would not be intrenching upon the statute to have admitted it. But here there is a signing by the party to be charged, by words recognizing the printed name as much as if he had subscribed his mark to it, which is strictly the meaning of signing, and by that the party has incorporated and avowed the thing printed to be his; and it is the same in substance as if he had written *Norris & Co.* with his own hand. He had by his handwriting in effect said, 'I acknowledge what I have written to be for the purpose of exhibiting my recognition of the within contract.' I entertained the same opinion at the trial, and cannot say that it has been changed by the argument. It appears to me, therefore, that the printed name thus recognized as a signature is sufficient to take this case out of the statute." *Le Blanc, J.*: "Suppose the defendant had stamped the bill of parcels with his own name, would not that have been sufficient? Such a stamping, as it seems to me, if required to be done by the party himself or by his authority, would afford the same protection as signing."

(*kk*) *Sanborn v. Flagher*, 9 Allen, 474.

(*l*) It has been questioned whether the correct interpretation of the statute does not require the signature of both parties. In *Lawrenson v. Butler*, 1 Sch. & L. 13, Lord *Redesdale* thought, that specific performance of a contract should not be enforced against one party unless the other was bound also. "I confess," said he, "I have no conception that a court of equity ought to decree a specific performance in a case where nothing has been done in pursuance of the agreement, except where both parties had by the agreement a right to compel a specific performance, according to the advantage

which it might be supposed that they were to derive from it; because otherwise it would follow, that the court would decree a specific performance where the party called upon to perform might be in this situation, that if the agreement was disadvantageous to him he would be liable to the performance, and yet if advantageous to him he could not compel a performance. This is not equity, as it seems to me. If indeed there was a concealment, or an ignorance of the facts, on the one part, and that thereby the other party was led into a situation from whence he could not be extricated, then he would have a right to have the agreement executed *cy pres*; that is, a new agreement is to be made between the parties." And see note to *Sweet v. Lee*, 3 Man. & G. 462. But it is now well settled, that the signature of the party charged in the action satisfies the requirement of the statute. *Hatton v. Gray*, 2 Ch. Cas. 164; *Colman v. Upcott*, Vin. Abr. tit. Contract and Agreement (1), pl. 17; *Seton v. Slade*, 7 Ves. 265; *Fowle v. Freeman*, 9 id. 351; *Martin v. Mitchell*, 2 Jac. & W. 426; *Laythorp v. Bryant*, 2 Bing. N. C. 735; *Egerton v. Mathews*, 6 East, 307; *Allen v. Bennet*, 3 Taunt. 169; *Schneider v. Norris*, 2 M. & S. 286; *Ballard v. Walker*, 3 Johns. Cas. 60; *Clason v. Bailey*, 14 Johns. 484; *McCrea v. Purmort*, 16 Wend. 460; *Shirley v. Shirley*, 7 Blackf. 452; *Penniman v. Hartshorn*, 13 Mass. 87; *Douglass v. Spears*, 2 Nott & M'C. 207; *Barstow v. Gray*, 3 Greenl. 409; *Cavanaugh v. Casselman*, 88 Cal. 543; *Cunningham v. Williams*, 48 Mo. App. 629. But see *contra*, *Wilkinson v. Heavenrich*, 58 Mich. 574. In *Flight v. Bolland*, 4 Russ. 298, where a bill was filled by an infant for the specific performance of a contract, Sir John *Leach* said: "No case of a bill filled by an infant for the specific performance of a contract made by him has been found in the books. It is not disputed, that it is a general principle of courts of equity to interpose only

<sup>1</sup> In a few States it is required that the memorandum of a sale of land shall be signed by the vendor to give it validity against either party. *Rutenberg v. Main*, 47 Cal. 213; *Gartrell v. Stafford*, 12 Neb. 545; *Champlin v. Parish*, 11 Paige, 405; *Frazer v. Ford*, 2 Head, 464; *Lowber v. Connit*, 36 Wis. 176. And if such a memorandum is expressly assented to by the vendee, he is bound as well as the vendor. *Gartrell v. Stafford*, *supra*; *Worrall v. Munn*, 5 N. Y. 229; *Lee v. Cherry*, 85 Tenn. 707; *Willes v. Smith*, 77 Wis. 81, 86. But not otherwise. *Bamber v. Savage*, 52 Wis. 100. — W.

of the instrument on the ground that it wants the signature of the other party. (m) The note in writing need not be made at the time of making the agreement, it being sufficient if made before the contract was to be carried into effect. (mm)<sup>1</sup>

The signature may be made by an agent; (n) and the agent

where the remedy is mutual. The plaintiff's counsel principally rely upon a supposed analogy afforded by cases under the statute of frauds, where the plaintiff may obtain a decree for specific performance of a contract signed by the defendant, although not signed by the plaintiff. It must be admitted that such now is the settled rule of the court, although seriously questioned by Lord *Rodesdale*, upon the ground of want of mutuality. But these cases are supported, first, because the statute of frauds only requires the agreement to be signed by the party to be charged; and next, it is said that the plaintiff, by the act of filing the bill, has made the remedy mutual. Neither of these reasons apply to the case of an infant." In *Fenly v. Stewart*, 5 Sandf. 101, the principle of the decisions upon this point was thus stated by *Mason, J.*; "This construction," said he, "has proceeded, not on the ground that contracts need not be mutual, but that the statute, in certain enumerated cases, has taken away the power of enforcing contracts, which would otherwise be mutually binding, unless the parties against whom they are sought to be enforced have subscribed some note or memorandum thereof in writing. If a mutual contract is made, and one of the parties to it gives the other a memorandum in pursuance of the statute, but neglects to take from that other a corresponding memorandum, he has but himself to blame if he is unable to compel its performance, while he is bound to the other party. The difficulty is not, that the contract as originally entered into, is not mutual, but that one of the parties has not the evidence which the statute has made indispensable to its enforcement. It necessarily follows, however, from the provision of the statute, that all inquiry as to whether or not a contract was originally mutual, is immaterial. It may be enforced against the party who has subscribed a note or memorandum of it, though the other party, by not having signed, is, by the express words of the statute, freed from its obli-

gation." By the New York Revised Statutes, part 2, c. 7, tit. 1, § 8, it is enacted, that "every contract for the leasing for a longer period than one year, or for the sale of any lands or any interest in lands, shall be void, unless the contract, or some note or memorandum thereof, expressing the consideration, be in writing, and be subscribed by the party by whom the lease or sale is to be made." For the construction of this section, see *Miller v. Pelletier*, 4 Edw. Ch. 102; *Coles v. Bowne*, 10 Paige, 526; *Champlin v. Parish*, 11 Paige, 405; *National Fire Insurance Co. v. Loomis*, 11 Paige, 431; *Worrall v. Munn*, 1 Seld. 229.

(m) See cases cited in preceding note.

(mm) *Webster v. Zielly*, 52 Barb. 482. See also *Gibson v. Holland*, L. R. 1 C. P. 1.

(n) *Hawkins v. Chace*, 19 Pick. 502; *Hanson v. Rowe*, 6 Foster, 327. And where a testator from illness was unable to write, and his signature was made by having his hand guided, this was held a signature. *Wilson v. Beddard*, 12 Simons, 28. The law, however, will not presume the authority to sign, but the agent must have an authority directly deducible from his employment, or a special authority to do that particular thing. *Hawkins v. Chace*, 19 Pick. 502; *Dixon v. Broomfield*, 2 Chitt. 205; *Hodgkins v. Bond*, 1 N. H. 284; *Pitts v. Beckett*, 13 M. & W. 743. In *Graham v. Musson*, 5 Bing. N. C. 603, the defendant, the purchaser of goods, requested one *Dyson*, the agent of the seller, to write a note of the contract in the defendant's book. *Dyson* did so, and signed the note with his own name. *Held*, that such note was not sufficient, under the statute of frauds, to bind the defendant. And per *Vaughan, J.*: "The plaintiffs' case fails in their not showing that *Dyson* was the defendant's agent; it is unnecessary, therefore, to enter into the authorities which have been cited. *Dyson*, as agent for the plaintiffs, and the defendant, in requesting him to make the entry in his book, probably sought to fix the plaintiffs, but not to appoint *Dyson* as agent for him-

<sup>1</sup> In *Birl v. Munroe*, 66 Me. 337, it was held that a memorandum made even after breach of the contract was sufficient. — W.

may write his own name instead of his principal's; (o) and a \* ratification of the signature would have the same effect \* 11 as an original authority. (p) But the agency must be an agency for this purpose; for it would not be deemed the signature of a principal by an agent, although the party actually writing the name was for some purposes the agent of the other, if it was apparent from the paper itself that it was intended to complete the paper by the actual signature of the principal himself. (q) Nor can one of the contracting parties be the agent of the other for this purpose. (r) Though an auctioneer (s) (x)

self." And the agent cannot delegate his authority to sign. *Blore v. Sutton*, 3 Meriv. 237; *Henderson v. Barnewall*, 1 Young & J. 387.

(o) And in such case parol evidence is admissible, to show the authority and bind the principal. *Truman v. Loder*, 11 A. & E. 589. In this case Lord *Denman* said: "Parol evidence is always necessary to show that the party sued is the person making the contract, and bound by it. Whether he does so in his own name or in that of another, or in a feigned name, and whether the contract be signed by his own hand or by that of an agent, are inquiries not different in their nature from the question who is the person who has just ordered goods in a shop. If he is sued for the price, and his identity made out, the contract is not varied by appearing to have been made by him in a name not his own." And see *Williams v. Bacon*, 2 Gray, 387.

(p) *Maclean v. Dunn*, 4 Bing. 722.

(q) Thus in *Hubert v. Turner*, 4 Scott, N. R. 486, an agreement was drawn by the defendants' agent which recited in the usual way the names of the contracting parties, and at the end were these words, "as witness our hands;" but it was never in fact signed. *Held*, that it was not sufficient to bind the defendants. And see *supra*, n. (j). *Taylor v. Merrill*, 55 Ill. 52; *Entenberg v. Main*, 47 Cal. 218.

(r) *Wright v. Dannah*, 2 Camp. 203; *Raynor v. Linthorne*, 2 C. & P. 124; *Sharman v. Brandt*, L. R. 6 Q. B. 720; *Adams v. Scales*, 1 Baxter, 337. See *Murphy v. Boese*, L. R. 10 Ex. 126; *Johnson v. Buck*, 6 Vroom, 338. In *Farebrother v. Simmons*, 5 B. & Ald. 333, where an auctioneer wrote down the defendant's

name, by his authority opposite to the lot purchased, it was *held*, that in an action brought in the name of the auctioneer, the entry in such book was not sufficient to take the case out of the statute. And *Abbott, C. J.*, said: "The question is, whether the writing down the defendant's name by the plaintiff, with the authority of the defendant, be in law a signing by the defendant's agent. In general, an auctioneer may be considered as the agent and witness of both parties. But the difficulty arises, in this case, from the auctioneer suing as one of the contracting parties. The case of *Wright v. Dannah*, seems to me to be in point, and fortifies the conclusion at which I have arrived, namely, that the agent contemplated by the legislature, who is to bind a defendant by his signature, must be some third person, and not the other contracting party upon the record." And in *Coleman v. Garrigues*, 18 Barb. 60, it was *held*, that a brother employed to make or close a bargain, for the sale of real estate, is not authorized to sign the name of his principal to a contract for the sale of real estate, so as to take it out of the statute of frauds. The court say, "An agent within the meaning of the statute of frauds, who can sign the name of the owner of land to a contract for its sale, is not one who has a mere authority to make a bargain for the sale; but one who is made the owner's agent to *sign* his name to the contract. That agency may be by parol, but it is not included in a mere authority to sell." But see *Bird v. Boulter*, 4 B. & Ad. 443, in which *Farebrother v. Simmons* is somewhat questioned.

(s) It was formerly questioned whether auction sales were within the provisions

(x) *Shapira v. D'Arcy*, 180 Mass. 377, 62 N. E. 412. The filling out and signing by an auctioneer's clerk under the purchaser's direction of a memorandum of the sale of land is binding. *Sims v. Landray*, [1894] 2 Ch. 318. See *In re Consort Deep*

*Level Gold Mines*, [1897] 1 Ch. 575; *Bell v. Balla*, id. 663; *Marsh v. Joseph*, id. 558; *Filby v. Hounsell*, [1896] 2 Ch. 737; *Mutual L. Ins. Co. v. Brown*, 30 N. J. Eq. 193 and note; *supra*, vol. i. p. \* 112, n., \* 551.

\* 12 or broker's (t)<sup>1</sup> \* may be for either. And for the purposes of the fourth and seventeenth sections, the agent may be

of the statute of frauds. See *Simon v. Motivos*, 1 W. Bl. 599; 3 Burr. 1921. But it is now well settled that they are. *Hinde v. Whitehouse*, 7 East, 558; *Blagden v. Bradbear*, 12 Ves. 466; *Kenworthy v. Schofield*, 2 B. & C. 945; *Brent v. Green*, 6 Leigh, 16; *Davis v. Rowell*, 2 Pick. 64; *Burke v. Haley*, 2 Gilman, 614; *White v. Crew*, 16 Ga. 146. It was the doctrine of the early cases that the auctioneer's authority to sign for both vendor and purchaser was confined to sales of personal property. *Stansfield v. Johnson*, 1 Esp. 101; *Buckmaster v. Harrop*, 7 Ves. 341; *Walker v. Constable*, 1 B. & P. 306. But it is now well settled that he is to be regarded as the agent of both parties equally in sales of real and of personal property. *Coles v. Trecothick*, 9 Ves. 234, 249; *Emmerson v. Heelis*, 2 Taunt. 38; *White v. Proctor*, 4 Taunt. 209; *Kenworthy v. Schofield*, 2 B. & C. 945; *McComb v. Wright*, 4 Johns. Ch. 659; *Morton v. Dean*, 13 Met. 385; *Adams v. McMillan*, 7 Port. 73; *Meadows v. Meadows*, 3 McCord, 458; *Doty v. Wilder*, 15 Ill. 407; *Cleaves v. Foss*, 4 Greenl. 1; *Alna v. Plummer*, id. 248; *Anderson v. Chick*, Bailey, Eq. 118. The doctrine formerly prevailed, that sales of land by sheriffs, and by masters in chancery under decrees of the court, were not within the statute. *Attorney-General v. Day*, 1 Ves. 218; *Blagden v. Bradbear*, 12 Ves. 466; *Tate v. Greenlee*, 4 Dev. 149. But this also has been since overruled, and sales of this description are now put upon the same footing with other auction sales. *Simonds v. Catlin*, 2 Caines, 61; *Jackson v. Catlin*, 2 Johns. 248; *Ennis v. Walker*, 3 Blackf. 472; *Robinson v. Garth*, 6 Ala. 204; *Barney v. Patterson*, 6 Harris & J. 182; *Christie v. Simpson*, 1 Rich. 407; *Elfe v. Gadsden*, 2 id. 373; *Evans v. Ashley*, 8 Mo. 177; *Alexander v. Merry*, 9 id. 514. — It is to be borne in mind, that the rule stated in the text, that an auctioneer is to be considered the agent for both parties, rests upon a mere presumption of fact, which may be rebutted by the particular circumstances of the case. Thus, where a party, to whom money was due from the owner of goods sold by auction, agreed with the owner, before the auction, that the goods which he might purchase should be set against the debt, and he became the purchaser of

goods, and was entered as such by the auctioneer, it was *held*, that he was not bound by the printed conditions of sale, which specified that purchasers should pay a part of the price at the time of the sale, and the rest on delivery. And Lord *Denman* said: "No doubt an auctioneer may be agent for both parties; but here the bargain was, that what the defendant should buy was to be set off against the legacy. We do not overrule the former cases; but we consider them inapplicable. The auctioneer is not *ex vi termini* agent for both parties; that depends upon the facts of the particular case." — The auctioneer's clerk is also regarded as the agent of both parties. *Bird v. Boulter*, 1 Nev. & M. 313; *Frost v. Hill*, 3 Weind. 386; *Smith v. Jones*, 7 Leigh, 165; *Hart v. Woods*, 7 Blackf. 568. But see *contra*, *Meadows v. Meadows*, 3 McCord, 458; *Entz v. Milla*, McMullan, 453; *Doty v. Wilder*, 15 Ill. 407. As to what the memorandum of the auctioneer should be to satisfy the statute, see *Knox v. King*, 38 Ala. 367; *Peirce v. Corf*, L. R. 9 Q. B. 210; *McBrayer v. Cohen*, (Ky.) 18 S. W. Rep. 123; *Riley v. Farnsworth*, 115 Mass. 223; *Mentz v. Newwitter*, 122 N. Y. 491.

(t) *Rucker v. Cammeyer*, 1 Esp. 105; *Hicks v. Hankin*, 4 Esp. 114; *Chapman v. Partridge*, 5 Esp. 256; *Hinde v. Whitehouse*, 7 East, 558; *Hinckley v. Arey*, 27 Me. 362. But the broker must be known by the party dealing with him to be a broker, acting in the capacity of broker, and not as principal. *Shaw v. Finney*, 13 Met. 453. In that case, one Hathaway, a broker, whose business was to buy and sell fish, as well for himself as for others, was authorized by the plaintiffs to buy fish for them, and bargained with the defendant for a quantity of fish, intending to buy for the plaintiffs, but not intimating to the defendant that he was not buying for himself, and made the following written memorandum of the bargain: "October 21, 1846. F. agrees to sell H. his fare of fish, at \$2.50 per quintal, as they lay, or to go on flakes one good day, at \$2.62½; and to have the refusal of them until Friday evening, 23d instant." Hathaway gave notice to the defendant, before Friday evening, that he would take the fish at \$2.62½, they to be put on flakes one good day; the defendant refused to

<sup>1</sup> A broker acting for the plaintiff made a contract for the sale of goods to the defendant, sending a note to each party, but signing only that sent to the seller; he, how-

authorized by parol, \*although, for the first and third, which \*13 relate to real property, his authority must be in writing. (u)<sup>1</sup>(x)

deliver the fish to Hathaway, and the plaintiffs brought this action against him for a breach of the contract. *Held* that the case was within the statute of frauds, and that the action could not be maintained. And *Wilde, J.*, said: "It is contended for the plaintiffs, that this was a contract between them and the defendant, and that, although Hathaway was employed by the plaintiffs only as their agent, yet, when the defendant dealt with him, he became his agent also, and that his memorandum of the agreement took the case out of the statute of frauds. . . . Cases were cited from the English authorities, as to similar contracts made by brokers; but these authorities are not applicable to the present case. A broker in England is a known legal public officer, governed by statute; and those who deal with him are to find out who his principals are. He cannot act as principal without violating his oath; and he is also liable to a penalty if he does. 1 *Tomlin's Law Dictionary*, 274. Hathaway was engaged in buying and selling fish, as well for himself as for others; and it does not distinctly appear whether this purchase was made wholly for the plaintiffs or not. But however this may have been, the defendant did not deal with Hathaway as a broker or agent, but as the contracting party; and if the defendant had himself signed the memorandum, he would not have been liable in this action by the plaintiffs; for the contract was in terms a contract with Hathaway." With respect to the entry of the broker in his private book, and the bought and sold notes delivered by him to the parties, the law is not altogether settled. It seems to be settled that the bought and sold notes constitute a sufficient memorandum, with-

out any entry in the broker's book. *Dickinson v. Lilwal*, 1 Stark. 128; *Rucker v. Cammeyer*, 1 Esp. 105; *Chapman v. Partridge*, 5 id. 256; *Hawes v. Forster*, 1 Moody & R. 368; *Goom v. Aflalo*, 6 B. & C. 117; *Sivewright v. Archibald*, 17 Q. B. 103, 6 Eng. L. & Eq. 286. But for this purpose the bought and sold notes must correspond. *Cumming v. Roebuck*, Holt, N. P. 172; *Grant v. Fletcher*, 5 B. & C. 436; *Gregson v. Ruck*, 4 Q. B. 737; *Thornton v. Kempster*, 5 Taunt. 786; *Peltier v. Collins*, 3 Wend. 459. Where the broker has made an entry of the contract in his book, and has also delivered bought and sold notes to the parties, there has been a conflict of opinion as to whether the entry in the broker's book or the bought and sold notes constitute the contract. But the Court of Queen's Bench, in the recent case of *Sivewright v. Archibald*, 17 Q. B. 103, 6 Eng. L. & Eq. 286, *held*, that the entry is in such case the binding contract. See further upon this point, *Townend v. Drakeford*, 1 Car. & K. 20; per *Parke, B.*, in *Pitts v. Beckett*, 13 M. & W. 746; *Heyman v. Neal*, 2 Camp. 337; *Thornton v. Charles*, 9 M. & W. 802; *Thornton v. Meux*, Moody & R. 368; *Hawes v. Forster*, 1 Moody & R. 368; *Mews v. Carr*, 1 H. & N. 484.

(u) *Clinan v. Cooke*, 1 Sch. & L. 22; *Coles v. Trecothick*, 9 Ves. 250; *Mortlock v. Buller*, 10 Ves. 292; *Graham v. Musson*, 7 Scott, 769; *Waller v. Hendon*, 2 Eq. Cas. Abr. 50, pl. 26; *Vin. Abr. tit. Contract and Agreement (H)*, pl. 45; *McWhorter v. McMahan*, 10 Paige, 386; *Lawrence v. Taylor*, 5 Hill, 107; *Worrall v. Munn*, 1 Seld. 229; *Alna v. Plummer*, 4 Greenl. 258; *Johnson v. Somers*, 1 Humph. 268.

ever, entered the contract in his book, in which he signed both notes. The defendant kept the note sent to him without objection until called upon to accept the goods, when he repudiated the contract, assigning for reason that the note sent to him was not signed. It was *held*, that the defendant's conduct amounted to an admission that the broker had authority to make the contract for him, and consequently his signature bound the defendant; and that the signed entry in the broker's book was a sufficient memorandum of the bargain to satisfy the statute of frauds. *Thompson v. Gardiner*, 1 C. P. D. 777. — K.

<sup>1</sup> In many States it is expressly provided by statute that agents' authority to make contracts relating to real estate must be in writing. This is the case in Arkansas, California, Dakota, Idaho, Illinois, Minnesota, New Hampshire, New Jersey, Oregon, Vermont, and other States. See *Stimson's Am. Stat. Law*, Sec. 4140, clause (5), and Sec.

(x) *Heard v. Pilley* (L. R. 4 Ch. 548), though disapproving *Bartlett v. Pickers-*

*gill*, 1 Eden, 515, 1 Cox, 15, does not overrule that decision, which holds that



We have seen that a broker may be an agent of either party, or of both, as to the statute of frauds; but if there be any material diversity between the entry in the broker's book and the contract,—as the omission by the broker of a stipulation in the contract,—the entry is not sufficient to take the case from the statute. (uu) A factor is only an agent of his principal. This distinction is more fully stated in the section on bought and sold notes.

Telegrams signed by a defendant may, it seems, when sufficiently definite, take a case from the statute. (uv)<sup>1</sup> (x)

As to the question what the written agreement must contain, the general answer is, all that belongs essentially to the agreement, (v)<sup>2</sup> (y) and more than this is not needed; nor can parol

(uu) Boardman v. Spooner, 13 Allen, 353.

(uv) Hazard v. Day, 14 Allen, 487; Trevor v. Wood, 36 N. Y. 307.

(v) Seagood v. Meale, Prec. in Ch. 560; Rose v. Cunynghame, 11 Ves. 550; Clark v. Wright, 1 Atk. 12; Montacute v. Maxwell, 1 P. Wms. 618; Roberts v. Tucker, 3 Exch. 632; Archer v. Baynes, 5 Exch. 625; Parkhurst v. Van Cortlandt, 1 Johns. Ch. 273; Bailey v. Ogden, 3 Johns. 399; Waterman v. Meigs, 4 Cush. 497; Morton v. Dean, 13 Met. 385; Burke v. Haley, 2 Gilman, 614; Adams v. M'Millan, 7 Port. 73; Abeel v. Radcliff, 13 Johns. 297; Barickman v. Kuykendall, 6 Blackf. 21. — It must contain the names of the parties. Champion v. Plummer, 5 Esp. 240, 4 B. & P. 253. In this case the plaintiff had purchased of the defendant

certain merchandise, which the defendant refused to deliver. The only memorandum of the bargain was a short note written by the plaintiff's clerk in a common memorandum-book, which was signed by the defendant, but made no mention of the name of the plaintiff. And Mansfield, C. J., said: "How can that be said to be a contract, or memorandum of a contract, which does not state who are the contracting parties? By this note it does not at all appear to whom the goods were sold. It would prove a sale to any other person as well as to the plaintiff; there cannot be a contract without two parties, and it is customary in the course of business to state the name of the purchaser as well as of the seller in every bill of parcels. This note does not appear to me to amount to any memorandum in writing of a bar-

4143. Where the statute does not so provide, however, parol authority is sufficient. Heard v. Pilley, L. R. 4 Ch. 548; Rutenberg v. Main, 47 Cal. 213; Watson v. Brightwell, 60 Ga. 212; Rose v. Hayden, 35 Kan. 106, 112; Riley v. Minor, 29 Mo. 439; Moody v. Smith, 70 N. Y. 598; Dodge v. Hopkins, 14 Wis. 630. But see *contra*, Hackenburg v. Gartskamp, 30 La. An. 898; Telle v. Taylor, 42 La. An. 1165. — W.

<sup>1</sup> Godwin v. Francis, L. R. 5 C. P. 295. A telegram to "come on at once, at salary of two thousand, conditional only upon satisfactory discharge of business," constitutes an insufficient memorandum within the statute, as neither fixes the time nor names employment. Palmer v. Marquette, &c. Mill Co., 32 Mich. 274. — W.

<sup>2</sup> It must contain the final terms of the contract as agreed. Oakman v. Rogers, 120

when an agent, employed by parol to purchase realty, buys it in his own name and with his own money, and, taking a conveyance to himself, denies the agency, § 7 of the statute of frauds is a good defence for him against an action by the principal. *Kekenich, J.*, in *James v. Smith*, [1891] 1 Ch. 384, affirmed on other grounds in 65 L. T. 544.

(x) An agent's memorandum is sufficient, though it does not name his principal. *Evans v. Hoare*, [1892] 1 Q. B.

593; *Tewksbury v. Howard*, 138 Ind. 103, 37 N. E. 355; see *Tynan v. Dullnig* (Texas), 25 S. W. 465, 818; *Mantz v. Magnire*, 52 Mo. App. 136; *Heffron v. Armsby*, 61 Mich. 505, 28 N. W. 672; *Griffiths Cycle Corp. v. Humber*, [1899] 2 Q. B. 414. And parol evidence is admissible to explain and support the seller's fictitious name. *Bibb v. Allen*, 149 U. S. 481, 13 S. Ct. 950, 37 L. Ed. 819.

(y) Under the statute, a contract of sale must be complete in itself, showing who

evidence \* be received to supply anything which is wanting \* 14  
in the writing, to make it the written agreement on which

gain." And see, to the same effect, *Wheeler v. Collier*, Moody & M. 123; *Jacob v. Kirk*, 2 Moody & R. 221; *Sherburne v. Shaw*, 1 N.H. 157; *Webster v. Ela*, 5 N. H. 540; *Nichols v. Johnson*, 10 Conn. 192. — It must contain a full and complete description of the subject-matter of the contract. *Kay v. Curd*, 6 B. Mon. 100. In *Nichols v. Johnson*, 10 Conn. 192, "B's right in C's estate" was held a sufficient description. And see the cases cited in the beginning of this note. — If a price has been agreed upon, that must be stated in the memorandum. *Elmore v.*

*Kingscote*, 5 B. & C. 583; *Acebal v. Levy*, 10 Bing. 376; *Blagden v. Bradbear*, 12 Ves. 486; *Smith v. Arnold*, 5 Mason, 414; *Ide v. Stanton*, 15 Vt. 685; *Adams v. M'Millan*, 7 Port. 73; *Waul v. Kirkman*, 27 Miss. 823. But where a contract is entered into without any agreement as to price, the memorandum is sufficient, without any specification of price. *Hoadly v. M'Laine*, 10 Bing. 482. So an order for goods "on moderate terms," is a sufficient memorandum within the statute of frauds. *Ashcroft v. Morrin*, 4 Man. & G. 450.

*Mass.* 214; *Winn v. Bull*, 7 Ch. D. 29; *Rossiter v. Miller*, L. R. 3 H. L. 1124. The memorandum must also contain all the material terms of the contract. *Garliner v. Hazelton*, 121 Mass. 494; *Gwathney v. Cason*, 74 N. C. 5; *Linn Boyd Co. v. Terrill*, 13 Bush, 463; *Bacon v. Eccles*, 43 Wis. 227; *Jervis v. Berridge*, L. R. 8 Ch. App. 351; see *Riley v. Farnsworth*, 116 Mass. 223; as the agreed price, *Williams v. Morris*, 95 U. S. 444; *McElroy v. Buck*, 35 Mich. 434; *Norris v. Blair*, 39 Ind. 90; a warranty of quality, if a condition of contract, *Newbery v. Wall*, 65 N. Y. 484; *Smith v. Dallas*, 35 Ind. 255; a description of the subject-matter, *Scanlan v. Geddes*, 112 Mass. 15; *Williams v. Morris*, 95 U. S. 444; *Fisher v. Kuhn*, 54 Miss. 480. Thus, in a memorandum of a lease the term should appear. *Parker v. Tainter*, 123 Mass. 185; *Riley v. Williams*, id. 506. An offer in writing, signed by the maker thereof, is a sufficient memorandum. *Stewart v. Eddowes*, L. R. 9 C. P. 311; *Himrod Furnace Co. v. Cleveland, &c. R. Co.*, 22 Ohio St. 451; *Argus Co. v. Mayor, &c. of Albany*, 55 N. Y. 495; *Lowber v. Connit*, 36 Wis. 176; *West Un. Tel. Co. v. Chicago, &c. R. Co.*, 86 Ill. 246. A receipt for money, *Williams v. Morris*, 95 U. S. 444, and a recorded vote of a corporation, signed by its clerk, *Grimes v. Hamilton Co.*, 37 Iowa, 290, [a sheriff's return on an execution showing a sale, *Stearns v. Edson*, 63 Vt. 259,] are each a good memorandum. A letter to a third person stating the contract may be used as a memorandum against the writer. *Gibson v. Holland*, L. R. 1 C. P. 1; *Moss v. Atkinson*, 44 Cal. 3; *Wood v. Davis*, 82 Ill. 311; *Moore v. Mountcastle*, 61 Mo. 424; *Kleeman v. Collins*, 9 Bush, 460. So an escrow. *Campbell v. Thomas*, 42 Wis. 437. The plaintiff and defendant had a "deal" for wool, on January 11th, and a memorandum containing all the terms was drawn up, signed by the plaintiff and handed to the defendant. On February 8th the defendant wrote to the plaintiff, "I shall consider the 'deal' off, as you have not completed your part of the contract," as in fact the plaintiff had; and on February 9th, in response to a request of the plaintiff to see a copy of the contract contained in the memorandum, the defendant wrote, enclosing a copy, "I beg to enclose a copy of your letter of the 11th of January." Held, that there was a sufficient memorandum in writing signed by the defendant to satisfy the statute of frauds. *Buxton v. Rust*, L. R. 7 Ex. 279. — K.

are the parties, the subject-matter described with reasonable certainty, the price and terms of payment. *Oxford v. Crow*, [1893] 3 Ch. 535; *Coombs v. Wilkes*, [1891] 3 Ch. 77; *Nugent v. Smith*, 85 Maine, 433, 27 Atl. 342; *Lewis v. Wood*, 153 Mass. 321, 26 N. E. 862; *Hayes v. Jackson*, 159 Mass. 451, 34 N. E. 683; *Hale v. Hale*, 90 Va. 728; *Hodges v. Kowing*, 58 Conn. 12, 18 Atl. 979; *Gardels v. Klobe*, 36 Neb. 493, 54 N. W. 834; *Nelson v. Shelby Manuf. Co.*, 96 Ala. 515, 11 So. 695; *Ringer v. Holtzclaw*, 112 Mo. 519, 20 S. W. 800. A

complete contract binding under the statute may be gathered from the parties' letters, writings, or telegrams, if so connected with each other that they fairly constitute one paper. *Bibb v. Allen*, 149 U. S. 481, 496, 13 S. Ct. 950, 37 L. Ed. 819; *Taylor v. Smith*, [1892] 2 Q. B. 65; *Potter v. Peters*, [1895] W. N. 37; *Jones v. Joynes*, 82 L. T. 768; *Brewer v. Horst & Lachmund Co.*, 127 Cal. 643, 60 Pac. 418; *Freeland v. Ritz*, 154 Mass. 257, 23 N. E. 226; *Ross v. Allen*, 45 Kansas, 231, 25 Pac. 570. But a written contract, if amended in a material part by telephone,

the parties rely. (w) But much question has been made whether the consideration is, in this respect, an essential part of the agreement. (x) By the early decisions of the English courts, since abundantly confirmed, it was settled in that country that the consideration must be expressed. (y) Or, in other words,

(w) *Salmon Falls M. Co. v. Goddard*, 14 How. 446; *Farwell v. Mather*, 10 Allen, 322; *Clark v. Chamberlin*, 112 Mass. 19; *Johnson v. Buck*, 6 Vroom, 838; *Ridgway v. Ingram*, 50 Ind. 145. See *ante*, p. \*4, n.

(x) *Ex parte Minet*, 14 Ves. 189; *Ex parte Gardom*, 15 id. 286; *Morris v. Stacey*, Holt, N. P. 153.

(y) *Wain v. Warlters*, 5 East. 10. In this case the defendant was sought to be charged upon the following undertaking: "Messrs. Wain & Co., I will engage to pay you by half-past four this day fifty-six pounds and expenses on bill that amount on Hall. (Signed) Jno. Warlters." It was objected by the defendant, that though the promise, which was to pay the debt of another, was *in writing*, as required by the statute of frauds, yet that it did not express the consideration of the defendant's promise, which was also required by the statute to be in writing; and that this omission could not be supplied by parol evidence; and that for want of such consideration appearing upon the face of the written memorandum, it stood simply as an engagement to pay the debt of another without any consideration, and was therefore *nudum pactum* and void. And the court were of this opinion. Lord *Ellenborough* said: "In all cases where by long habitual construction the words of a statute have not received a peculiar interpretation, such as they will allow of, I am always inclined to give to them their natural ordinary signification. The clause in question in the statute of frauds has the word *agreement*. And the question is, whether that word is to be understood in the loose, incorrect sense, in which it may sometimes be used, as synonymous to *promise* or *undertaking*, or in its more proper and

correct sense, as signifying a mutual contract on consideration between two or more parties? The latter appears to me to be the legal construction of the word, to which we are bound to give its proper effect; the more so when it is considered by whom that statute is said to have been drawn, by Lord *Hale*, one of the greatest judges who ever sat in Westminster Hall, who was as competent to express as he was able to conceive the provisions best calculated for carrying into effect the purposes of that law. The person to be charged for the debt of another is to be charged in the form of the proceeding against him, upon his special *promise*; but without a legal consideration to sustain it, that promise would be *nudum pactum* as to him. The statute never meant to enforce any promise which was before invalid, merely because it was put in writing. The obligatory part is indeed the *promise*, which will account for the word *promise* being used in the first part of the clause, but still, in order to charge the party making it, the statute proceeds to require that the *agreement*, by which must be understood the *agreement in respect of which the promise was made*, must be reduced into writing. And indeed it seems necessary for effectuating the object of the statute, that the consideration should be set down in writing as well as the promise; for otherwise the consideration might be illegal, or the promise might have been made upon a condition precedent, which the party charged may not afterwards be able to prove, the omission of which would materially vary the promise, by turning that into an absolute promise which was only a conditional one; and then it would rest altogether on the conscience of the witness to assign another consideration

is not good under the statute. *Wiessner v. Ayer*, 176 Mass. 425, 57 N. E. 672.

A rough draft, containing all the terms and signed, is sufficient for this purpose, though not intended as the final document. *Gray v. Smith*, 43 Ch. D. 208; *Smith v. Colby*, 136 Mass. 562. An act or memorandum satisfying the statute relates back to the date of the oral contract as between the parties, but does not retro-

act so as to affect third persons. *Emery v. Boston Terminal Co.*, 178 Mass. 172, 59 N. E. 763, 86 Am. St. Rep. 473.

A written agreement for the sale of land, signed only by the vendor, but delivered to the vendee, takes the case out of the operation of the statute. *Brodhead v. Reinbold*, 200 Penn. St. 618, 50 Atl. 229, 86 Am. St. Rep. 735.

that \* an agreement in writing, signed by the parties, did \*15 not satisfy the requirements of the statute, if it set forth all the promises of the parties, but did not state the consideration for them. In this country, it was doubted whether the consideration was in fact an essential part of the agreement; and in some States the judicial decisions have not only denied this, but the statutes have expressly declared the statement of the consideration unnecessary. (2) And if an action be brought on such agreement, \* the consideration may be proved by extrinsic evidence. In \* 16 other States, however, the English rule has prevailed;<sup>1</sup> but

in the one case, or to drop the condition in the other, and thus to introduce the very frauds and perjuries which it was the object of the act to exclude, by requiring that the *agreement* should be reduced into writing, by which the consideration as well as the promise would be rendered certain." This decision has been sustained in all the subsequent cases in England. See *Stadt v. Lill*, 9 East, 348; *Lyon v. Lamb*, Fell on Guaranties, App. No. 3; *Jenkins v. Reynolds*, 3 Brod. & B. 14; *Saunders v. Wakefield*, 4 B. & Ald. 595; *Morley v. Boothby*, 3 Bing. 107; *Cole v. Dyer*, 1 Crompt. & J. 461; *James v. Williams*, 3 Nev. & M. 196; *Clancy v. Piggott*, 4 id. 496; *Raikes v. Todd*, 8 A. & E. 846; *Sweet v. Lee*, 3 Man. & G. 452; *Bainbridge v. Wade*, 16 Q. B. 89; *Powers v. Fowler*, 4 Ellis & B. 571, 30 Eng. L. & Eq. 225. It will be

seen that the above decisions depend upon the technical meaning attached to the word "agreement." Therefore, in cases arising under the seventeenth section, which does not contain the word "agreement," it has been held, that the consideration need not be expressed. *Egerton v. Mathews*, 6 East, 307. And see per *Alderson, B.*, in *Marshall v. Lynn*, 6 M. & W. 118.

(2) The leading case in this country, in opposition to *Wain v. Warlters*, is *Packard v. Richardson*, 17 Mass. 122. In that case the action was brought on an undertaking of the defendants indorsed on a promissory note, and in the words following: "We acknowledge ourselves to be holden as surety for the payment of the within note." And the defendants were held liable.

<sup>1</sup> In the following decisions it is held that the consideration must be expressed: *Foster v. Napier*, 74 Ala. 393; *Eppich v. Clifford*, 6 Col. 493; *Weldin v. Porter*, 4 Houst. 236; *Hargroves v. Cooke*, 15 Ga. 321; *Fry v. Platt*, 32 Kan. 62; *Hutton v. Padgett*, 26 Mo. 228; *Nichols v. Allen*, 23 Minn. 542; *O'Bannon v. Chumassero*, 3 Mont. 419; *Underwood v. Campbell*, 14 N. H. 393; *Barney v. Forbea*, 118 N. Y. 580. This rule is expressed in the statutes of Alabama, Minnesota, Nevada, and Oregon. The contrary rule is expressed in the statutes of Illinois, Indiana, Kentucky, Maine, Massachusetts, Michigan, Nebraska, New Jersey, and Virginia. See *Stimson's Am. Stat. Law*, § 4142. — W.

Besides the last named States it is held in others without the aid of statute that the consideration need not be expressed. *Ringgold v. Newkirk*, 3 Ark. 96; *Nichols v. Johnson*, 10 Conn. 192, 198; *Dorinan v. Bigelow*, 1 Fla. 281; *Ratliff v. Trout*, 6 J. J. Marsh. 605; *Wren v. Pearce*, 12 Miss. 91; *Halsa v. Halsa*, 8 Mo. 303; *Thornburg v. Masten*, 83 N. C. 293; *Reed v. Evans*, 17 Ohio, 128; *Duckwall v. Rogers*, 15 Ohio St. 544, 546; *Thornton v. Kelly*, 11 R. I. 498; *Gilman v. Kibler*, 5 Humph. 19; *Fulton v. Robinson*, 55 Tex. 401; *Patchin v. Swift*, 21 Vt. 292.

In England by stat. 19 & 20 Vict. c. 97, a memorandum of a guarantee is sufficient though it does not state the consideration, and in Georgia and New Hampshire also, though a statement of the consideration is necessary in other cases, it is not necessary in the case of a guarantee. *Davis v. Tift*, 70 Ga. 52; *Goodnow v. Bond*, 59 N. H. 150.

It has been held that where a promise is under seal it is not necessary that the consideration should be stated. *Douglass v. Howland*, 24 Wend. 35; *Bush v. Stevens*, 24 Wend. 256; *Barnum v. Childs*, 1 Sandf. 58; 11 Barb. 14. And the words "value received" have been held to have the same effect. *Edelen v. Gough*, 5 Gill, 103; *Douglass v. Howland*, *supra*. — W.

it has been held, and is undoubtedly the prevailing rule, that although the consideration be not named as such, if it can be distinctly collected from the whole instrument what it really was, this satisfies the statute. (b)<sup>1</sup>(x) And it is sufficiently expressed by the words "for value received." (bb)

Of the form of the agreement, it need only be said that \* 17 it \* must be adequately expressive of the intent and obligation of the parties. It may be one or many pieces of paper; provided that the several pieces are so connected by mutual reference or otherwise that there can be no uncertainty as to the meaning and effect of them all, when taken together and viewed as a whole. (c) But this connection of several parts

(b) *Bainbridge v. Wade*, 16 Q. B. 89, 1 Eng. L. & Eq. 236; *Steele v. Hoe*, 14 Q. B. 431; *Goldshede v. Swan*, 1 Exch. 154; *Kennaway v. Treleavan*, 5 M. & W. 498; *Chapman v. Sutton*, 2 C. B. 634; *Haigh v. Brooks*, 10 A. & E. 309; *Newbury v. Armstrong*, 6 Bing. 201; *Shortrele v. Cheek*, 1 A. & E. 57; s. c. 3 Nev. & M. 866; *Peate v. Dicken*, 1 Crompt. M. & R. 322; *Lyssaght v. Walker*, 5 Bligh N. S. 1; *Jarvis v. Wilkins*, 7 M. & W. 410; *Rogers v. Kneeland*, 10 Wend. 218, 13 Wend. 114; *Marquand v. Hipper*, 12 Wend. 520; *Waterbury v. Graham*, 4 Sandf. 215; *Laing v. Lee*, 1 Spencer, 337. In the following cases the consideration did not sufficiently appear: *Raikes v. Todd*, 8 A. & E. 846; *James v. Williams*, 3 Nev. & M. 196; *Bentham v. Cooper*, 5 M. & W. 621; *Clancy v. Piggott*, 4 Nev. & M. 496; *Jenkins v. Reynolds*, 6 J. B. Moore, 86; *Hawes v. Armstrong*, 1 Scott, 661; *Price v. Richardson*, 15 M. & W. 539; *Wain v. Warlters*, 5 East, 10; *Morley v. Boothby*, 3 Bing. 107; *Saunders v. Wakefield*, 4 B. & Ald. 595; *Jenkins v. Reynolds*, 3 Brod. & B. 14. Even "value received" has been said to be enough. *Watson v. McLaren*, 19 Wend. 557; *Day v. Elmore*, 4 Wis. 190; *Cooper v. Dedrick*, 22 Barb. 516. The consideration may be collected from the whole instrument, and may be inferred from its character as well as its terms. It need not therefore be expressed in a guaranty written upon a contemporaneous agreement expressing a consideration; for the

agreement and the guaranty of its performance being contemporaneous, the consideration for the one enures to and sustains the other. *Bailey v. Freeman*, 11 Johns. 221; *Hanford v. Rogers*, 11 Barb. 18. So, too, if the agreement upon which the contemporaneous guaranty is written itself imports a consideration; as if it be an instrument under seal, or a promissory note. *Leonard v. Vredenburg*, 8 Johns. 29; *Manro v. Durham*, 3 Hill, 584; *Childs v. Barnum*, 11 Barb. 14. The words "value received" have been held sufficiently to express a consideration. *Watson v. McLaren*, 19 Wend. 557; *Douglass v. Howland*, 24 Wend. 35; *Edelen v. Gough*, 5 Gill. 103. Where the words import either a past or concurrent consideration, the latter construction will be given. See cases cited at the beginning of this note.

(bb) *Howard v. Holbroke*, 9 Boew. 237.

(c) *Brettel v. Williams*, 4 Exch. 623; *Tawney v. Crowther*, 3 Bro. Ch. 318; *Saunderson v. Jackson*, 2 B. & P. 238; *Foster v. Hale*, 3 Ves. 696; 5 id. 308; *Western v. Russell*, 3 Ves. & B. 187; *Allen v. Bennet*, 3 Taunt. 169; *Idle v. Stanton*, 15 Vt. 685; *Tooner v. Dawson*, Cheves, 68. See also *Ridgway v. Wharton*, H. L. Cas. 238; *Rhoades v. Castnet*, 12 Allen, 130; *Spear v. Hart*, 3 Rob. 420; *Raubitschek v. Blank*, 80 N. Y. 478; *Cave v. Hastings*, 7 Q. B. D. 125. See also *Jones v. Victoria Graving Dock Co.*, 2 Q. B. D. 314; and *Long v. Millar*, 4 C. P. D. 450.

<sup>1</sup> A written guaranty to be "responsible for the payment of any sum not to exceed \$5,000," which W might require, sufficiently expresses a consideration to satisfy the statute of frauds. *Foughkeapsie Bank v. Phelps*, 86 N. Y. 484. — K.

(x) See *In re Eyre*, *McAndrew v. Norris*, 72 L. T. 585, 43 W. R. 538.

cannot be established by extrinsic evidence. (d)<sup>1</sup>(x) If there is an agreement on one paper, and something additional on another, and a signature on another paper, that is not a written and signed agreement, unless these several parts require by their own statement the union of the other; for if they may be read apart, or in other connections, evidence is not admissible to prove that they were actually intended to be read together. In general, the written agreement must be certain; but it may be certain in itself; (e)<sup>2</sup> that is, it may itself declare the purposes and promises of the agreement definitely; or it may be capable of being made certain by reference to a certain standard. (f) If a contract be in its nature entire, and in one part it satisfies the statute,

(d) *Clinan v. Cooke*, 1 Sch. & L. 22; *Brodie v. St. Paul*, 1 Ves. 326; *Ides v. Stanton*, 15 Vt. 685; *Parkhurst v. Van Cortlandt*, 1 Johns. Ch. 273.

(e) *Abel v. Radcliff*, 13 Johns. 297; *Dodge v. Lean*, id. 508; *Nichols v. Johnson*, 10 Conn. 192.

(f) *Owen v. Thomas*, 3 Mylne & K. 353. In this case an agreement in writ-

ing for the sale of a house did not, by description, ascertain the particular house, but it referred to the deeds as being in the possession of a person named in the agreement. The court held the agreement sufficiently certain, if it could be ascertained, by an inquiry before the master, that the deeds in the possession of the person named referred to the house in question.

<sup>1</sup> Though it has been universally admitted that if a signed paper makes reference to other papers, all the papers may constitute one memorandum, much difficulty has arisen as to how far parol evidence is admissible to connect separate writings. The rule seems to be that such evidence is generally inadmissible. *Studds v. Watson*, 28 Ch. D. 305; *North v. Mendel*, 73 Ga. 400; *Wilstach v. Heyd*, 122 Ind. 574; *Lincoln v. Erie Preserving Co.*, 132 Mass. 129; *Tice v. Freeman*, 30 Minn. 389; *Johnson v. Buck*, 35 N. J. L. 338; *Mentz v. Newwitter*, 123 N. Y. 491, 498; *Meyer v. Adrian*, 77 N. C. 83. But where a signed paper refers to another paper ambiguously, parol evidence is admissible to identify a particular paper as the one referred to: and "you may go further than that, and if you find a reference to something which may be a conversation, or may be a written document, you may give evidence to show whether it was a conversation or a written document; and, having proved that it was a written document, you may put that written document in evidence." *Oliver v. Hunting*, 44 Ch. D. 205, 208; compare *Coombs v. Wilkes*, [1891] 3 Ch. 77. See also *Beckwith v. Talbot*, 95 U. S. 289; *Bayne v. Wiggins*, 139 U. S. 210; *Oliver v. Alabama, &c. Ins. Co.*, 82 Ala. 417; *Freeland v. Ritz*, 154 Mass. 257. In case all the papers are signed it is not essential that they should refer to each other. It is enough if all refer to the same parol contract. *Studds v. Watson*, 28 Ch. D. 305. See also *Lerned v. Wannemacher*, 9 Allen, 412; *Thayer v. Luce*, 22 Ohio St. 62. — W.

<sup>2</sup> An agreement in a lease that arbitrators, to be selected in a prescribed manner, shall determine the value of the leased premises, and that the rent to be paid on a renewal shall be a certain proportion of the decided value, is sufficiently definite to satisfy the statute of frauds. *Norton v. Gale*, 95 Ill. 533. — K.

(x) See *Sheers v. Thimbleby*, 76 L. T. 709; *Potter v. Peters*, 64 L. J. Ch. 357, 72 L. T. 624. It is not necessary that all the elements of the contract appear in one instrument; it is sufficient if the contract exists in the written correspondence of the parties, but their letters cannot be connected by parol evidence. *Ward v. Hasbrouck*, 169 N. Y. 407, 62 N. E. 434;

*Currier v. Carmrick*, 73 N. Y. S. 146; *Gough v. Williamson* (N. J. Eq.), 50 Atl. 323; *Third Nat. Bank v. Steel* (Mich.), 88 N. W. 1050.

A written contract altered by a subsequent parol agreement appears to be within the statute. *Harris v. Murphy* (110 N. C. 34), 56 Am. St. Rep. 656, 671 n.

and in others does not, then it is altogether void. (g) But

\* 18 \*if these parts are severable, then it may be good in part, and void in part. (h)

(g) *Cooke v. Toombs*, 2 Anstr. 420; *Lea v. Barber*, id. 425, n.; *Chater v. Beckett*, 7 T. R. 201; *Vaughan v. Hancock*, 3 C. B. 766; *Lexington v. Clarke*, 2 Vent. 223; *Mechelen v. Williams*, 7 A. & E. 49; *Thomas v. Williams*, 10 B. & C. 664; *Harman v. Reeve*, 18 C. B. 587; *Loomis v. Newhall*, 15 Pick. 159; *Dowling v. McKenney*, 124 Mass. 478. In *Irvine v. Stone*, 6 Cush. 508, it was *held*, that a contract for the purchase of coals at Philadelphia, and to pay for the freight of the same to Boston, if void by the statute of frauds as to the sale, is void also, and cannot be enforced, as to the freight; though the latter part, if it stood alone, would not be within the statute. The declaration in this case contained the common counts, and also a special count. And *Metcalf, J.*, after showing that the plaintiff could not recover on the special count, on the ground of variance, said: "The remaining question is, whether the good part of the contract before us can be separated from the bad, so that the plaintiff can enforce the part which is good, on his general counts. And we are of opinion that, from the nature of the contract, this cannot be done. It is in its nature entire. The part which respects the transportation stands wholly on the other part which respects the sale, and which is invalid; and both must fall together. The transporting of the coal, apart from the sale of it, was of no benefit to the defendants, and could not have been contemplated by either party as a thing to be paid for or to be done, except in connection with the sale. The case therefore does not fall within the principle advanced by the counsel for the plaintiff, and sustained by the authorities. The good part of the contract cannot practically be severed from the bad, and separately enforced." So where an agreement was made for the sale by the plaintiff to the defendant of the plaintiff's crop of hemp, then on hand, and in like manner his crops to be raised the two succeeding years, it was *held*, that the whole contract came within the statute of frauds, as a contract not to be performed within the space of one year; and that the part of the contract which related to the crop of hemp on hand, could not be severed from the rest. So in *Thayer v. Rock*, 13 Wend. 53, it was *held*, that a contract made as well for the sale of *real* as of *personal* property, which is entire, founded upon one and the

same consideration, and is not reduced to writing, is void, as well in respect to the personal as the real property, the subject of the contract. See also, *ante*, vol. i. p. \*454. And see next note.

(h) *Mayfield v. Wadsley*, 3 B. & C. 357. In *Wood v. Benson*, 2 Crompt. & J. 94, an action was brought by the clerk of the Manchester Gas Works, on the following guaranty, signed by the defendant: "I, the undersigned, do hereby engage to pay the directors of the Manchester Gas Works, or their collector, for all the gas which may be consumed in the Minor Theatre, and by the lamps outside the theatre, during the time it is occupied by my brother-in-law, Mr. Neville; and I do also agree to pay for all arrears which may be now due." The declaration contained the common counts. It was objected by the defendant, 1st, that there was no consideration apparent on the face of the instrument for the promise to pay the arrears; and, 2nd, that the agreement, being therefore void as to part under the statute of frauds, was void as to the whole. And in support of the second objection, he cited *Lea v. Barber*, *Lexington v. Clarke*, *Chater v. Beckett*, and *Thomas v. Williams*. But the objection was not sustained. *Bayley, B.*, said: "I take it to be perfectly clear that an agreement may be void as to one part, and not of necessity void as to the other. There are many cases in the books where a contract has been held good in part and bad in part. A bond may be good; though the condition is good in part and illegal in part. I am therefore of opinion that it by no means follows that, because you cannot sustain a contract in the whole, you cannot sustain it in part, provided your declaration be so framed as to meet the proof of that part of the contract which is good. In each of the cases referred to for the purpose of showing that the contract, if void in part, was void *in toto*, there was a failure of proof. The declaration in each of those cases stated the entire promise, as well that part which was void as that which was good. I think, therefore, that these cases are to be supported on the principle of the failure of proof of the contract stated in the declaration; but that they do not establish that, if you can separate the good part from the bad, you may not enforce such part of the contract as is good. I am

If a contract in writing be sued, it may be shown in defence that the contract has been altered, orally, by agreement. But if the plaintiff sues on a written contract, and must show oral \*alteration in order to maintain his action, this is no \*19 compliance with the statute. (i)

If the chattel is to be paid for by a credit for the price given by the buyer to the seller, and the chattel is not actually delivered, and the buyer gives no credit on his account-books, the statute is not satisfied. (ii)

Let us now look at the particular clauses of the fourth and seventeenth sections.

The first clause relates to the promise of an executor or administrator to answer damages out of his own estate. In regard to this it has been held, that where an executor gives a bond to the judge of probate to pay debts and legacies, this is an admission of assets, and estops him from denying them; and therefore a promise by him to pay a debt of the testator will be taken to pay it out of sufficient assets, and therefore not to be a promise "to answer damages out of his own estate," and consequently not within the statute; and it need not be in writing. (j) In those States in which the written agreement or memorandum should contain the consideration, some new consideration must be shown; but a very slight consideration suffices.

There is said to be this difference between an executor and an administrator. An executor derives his title from the will of his testator, and the office and interest are completely vested in him, by the testator's death, and his promise is within the statute, although made before probate of the will. But an administrator derives title from the probate; and if he make a promise in expectation of administration, but before the actual grant, this promise is not within the statute, although he subsequently becomes administrator. (k)

therefore of opinion, that the verdict must stand for the amount of the gas subsequently supplied." To the same effect is *Rand v. Mather*, 11 Cush. 1. That was an action for work and labor on three houses belonging to the defendant. The plaintiff began his work under a contract with one Whiston, who was building the houses for the defendant. Whiston failed, and the plaintiff refused to go on with his work. The defendant then told the plaintiff to proceed with his work, and he would pay him for what he had done, as well as for what he should do. The plaintiff then went forward

and finished his work. The declaration contained the common counts. It was objected by the defendant, that, as a part of the contract was clearly within the statute of frauds, the whole must fail. But the objection was overruled, and the court *held*, in conformity with *Wood v. Benson*, that the plaintiff was entitled to recover for the work done subsequent to the defendant's promise.

(i) *Dana v. Hancock*, 30 Vt. 616.

(ii) *Brabin v. Hyde*, 32 N. Y. 519.

(j) *Stebbins v. Smith*, 4 Pick. 97. But see *Silabee v. Ingalls*, 10 id. 526.

(k) *Tomlinson v. Gill*, Amb. 330.



The second clause relates to a promise "to answer for the debt, default, or miscarriage of another person." This clause covers all guaranties, and is of great importance in reference to them. Its general effect is, to make it necessary that all collateral promises should be in writing. The distinction between those which are collateral and those which are original has already been con-

sidered; and it is sufficient to say, in this connection, that \*20 only when the promise is distinctly collateral, is it \*within this clause of the statute. (l)<sup>1</sup> Nor is it then material whether the promise is made before or after the delivery of the goods. (m)

From the very definition of a collateral promise, it follows that there must be some one who owes the debt directly. There must exist an original liability, as the foundation for the collateral

(l) In the absence of evidence showing distinctly that a promise is collateral, it will be treated as an original promise. This point is well illustrated by the case of *Beaman v. Russell*, 20 Vt. 205. That was an action on a written instrument, signed by the defendant, whereby he agreed with the plaintiff to indemnify him for signing, together with three other persons, two promissory notes payable to the Bank of Rutland. It appeared that the notes in question were discounted by the Bank of Rutland; that they were not paid at maturity, and were afterwards paid by the plaintiff. It was objected by the defendant that the promise was within the statute of frauds as being a collateral promise, and was therefore not binding, because no consideration appeared on the face of the written instrument. But the objection was not sustained. And *Hall, J.*, said: "Although the decisions upon the clause of the statute relied upon by the defendant are not all reconcilable with each other, yet it seems agreed in all the cases, that if the promise is not collateral to the liability of some other person to the same party, it is not within the statute. *Eastwood v. Kenyon*, 11 A. & E. 438. In this case, unless there was some person liable to indemnify the plaintiff for signing the notes to the Bank of Rutland, other than the defendant, his undertaking was an original and not a collateral one. Does it appear from the writing offered in

evidence, either in connection with the notes or without them, that any other person than the defendant was in any manner liable to the plaintiff? If the plaintiff had signed the notes with the other makers of them, as their surety and at their request, the law would have implied a promise from them, to indemnify him. But there is no evidence that he signed as surety. For aught that appears, the liability to the Bank of Rutland might have been incurred for the sole benefit of the defendant, and he might have agreed to indemnify the other signers in the same manner that he did the plaintiff. Besides, there is no proof that the plaintiff signed the notes at the request of the other signers. The writing shows that he signed at the request of the defendant, and on his promise to indemnify him; and this fact would be calculated to rebut any presumption that he signed at the request of the others, even if his name had appeared on the notes as surety. In the absence of all evidence that there was a liability of any other person to the plaintiff, to which the defendant's promise could have been collateral, it must be treated as an original promise not within the statute." See *Rees v. Holcomb*, 31 Conn. 360.

(m) *Matson v. Wharam*, 2 T. R. 80; *Jones v. Cooper*, Cowp. 227; *Peckham v. Faria*, 3 Doug. 13; *Bronson v. Stroud*, 2 McMullan, 372.

<sup>1</sup> An agreement that the buyer of certain shares of stock should within one year receive fifteen per cent. on his investment is not a contract to answer for the debt, default, or miscarriage of another. *Moorehouse v. Crangle*, 36 Ohio St. 130. See *Green v. Brookins*, 23 Mich. 48. An agreement to execute a note as surety for another must be in writing. *Dee v. Downs*, 57 Iowa, 589. — K.

liability. And one of these liabilities must be entirely distinct from the other. If therefore the creditor trusted to one of the parties more than to the other, but did in fact trust to one together with the other, it is not within the statute. And in ascertaining whether this original and distinct liability exists, and then a collateral one founded upon it, the court will look to the intentions of the parties, as they may be inferred from all the circumstances of the case and of the parties. (n)<sup>1</sup> At the \* same time, however, it must be remembered, that the \* 21 expressions used by the parties are the first and the most direct evidence of their intention; and the proper effect and construction of the various expressions used in transactions of this kind are well illustrated by Lord Holt. (o)

(n) *Keate v. Temple*, 1 B. & P. 158. In this case the defendant, the first lieutenant of his Majesty's ship the *Boyne*, applied to the plaintiff, a slop-seller, to furnish the crew with new clothes, saying that he would see him paid at the pay table. The plaintiff having supplied the clothes, and the *Boyne* having been afterwards burnt and the crew dispersed, this action was brought against the defendant to recover the amount. The plaintiff having obtained a verdict for £576 7s. 8d., a new trial was ordered. And *Eyre*, C. J., upon the occasion of making the rule for a new trial absolute, placed much stress upon the fact that clothes to so large an amount were furnished, and also upon the peculiar relation in which the defendant stood to the crew. "There is one consideration," said he, "independent of everything else, which weighs so strongly with me, that I should wish this evidence to be once more submitted to the jury. The sum recovered is £576 7s. 8d. And this against a lieutenant in the navy; a sum so large that it goes a great way towards satisfying my mind that it never could have been in the contemplation of the defendant to make himself liable, or of the slop-seller to furnish the goods on his credit, to so large an amount. I can hardly think, that had the *Boyne* not been burnt, and the plaintiff been asked whether he would have the lieutenant or the crew for his paymaster, but that he would have given the preference to

the latter. . . . From the nature of the case, it is apparent that the men were to pay in the first instance; the defendant's words were, 'I will see you paid at the pay table; are you satisfied?' and the answer then was, 'Perfectly so.' The meaning of which was, that however unwilling the men might be to pay themselves, the officer would take care that they should pay. The question is, whether the slop-man did not in fact rely on the power of the officer over the fund out of which the men's wages were to be paid, and did not prefer giving credit to that fund rather than to the lieutenant, who, if we are to judge of him by others in the same situation, was not likely to be able to raise so large a sum." So in the case of *Norris v. Spencer*, 18 Me. 324, the court declare that whether the contract of one who engages to be responsible for another, is to be regarded as an original and joint, or as a collateral one, must depend upon the intention of the parties, to be ascertained from the nature of it, and the language used. And see *Moses v. Norton*, 36 Me. 113; *Beebe v. Dudley*, 6 Foster, 249; *Bushee v. Allen*, 31 Vt. 631; *Boykin v. Dohlond*, 1 Ala. Sel. Cas. 502; *Swift v. Pierce*, 13 Allen, 186; *Burr v. Wilcox*, 13 Allen, 269.

(o) *Watkins v. Perkins*, 1 Ld. Raym. 224. "If," said he, "A promise B, being a surgeon, that if B cure D of a wound, he will see him paid; this is only a promise to pay if D does not, and therefore it

<sup>1</sup> *Norris v. Graham*, 33 Md. 56; *Welch v. Marvin*, 36 Mich. 59; *Murphy v. Renkert*, 12 Heisk. 397; *Whitman v. Bryant*, 49 Vt. 512. Thus, charging goods to the party to whom they are delivered shows, in the absence of other evidence, that the credit was given solely to him, and not to one who before the delivery orally promised to pay for them. *Langdon v. Richardson*, 58 Iowa, 610. [But it is not necessarily conclusive. *Green v. Burton*, 59 Vt. 423]. — K.

It is quite certain, as has been said, that the party *for* whom the promise has been made must be liable to the party *to* whom it is made; (*p*)<sup>1</sup> (*x*) and it is equally necessary that he con-

ought to be in writing by the statute of frauds. But if A promise in such case that he will be B's paymaster, whatever he shall deserve, it is immediately the debt of A, and he is liable without writing." And in *Norris v. Spencer*, 18 Me. 324, already cited, where a written contract was made in form between two, and signed by the parties named, and at the same time a third person added, "I agree to be security for the promisor in the above contract," with his signature, the latter was held as a joint promisor.

(*p*) See *Manley v. Geagan*, 105 Mass. 445; *Langdon v. Hughes*, 107 Mass. 272; *Gallagher v. Nichols*, 60 N. Y. 438; *Hubon v. Park*, 116 Mass. 541; *Goetz v. Foss*, 14 Minn. 265; *Whitesell v. Heiney*, 58 Ind. 108; *Comstock v. Norton*, 36 Mich. 277; *Randall v. Kelsey*, 46 Vt. 158; *Pratt v. Bates*, 40 Mich. 37. It is now well settled, that in order to bring a promise within this clause of the statute, it must be made to the party to whom the person undertaken for is liable. "The statute," says *Parke, B.*, in *Hargreaves v. Parsons*, 13 M. & W. 561, "applies only to promises made to the persons to whom another is already, or is to become, answerable. It must be a promise to be answerable for a debt of, or a default in some duty by, that other person towards the promisee." A promise, therefore, by A to B, to pay a debt due from B to C, is not within the statute. This last point was first presented for adjudication in *Eastwood v. Kenyon*, 11 A. & E. 438. The facts in that case were, that the plaintiff was liable to one Blackburn on a promissory note; and the defendant,

for a consideration, promised the plaintiff to pay and discharge the note to Blackburn. And Lord *Denman* said: "If the promise had been made to Blackburn, doubtless the statute would have applied; it would then have been strictly a promise to answer for the debt of another; and the argument on the part of the defendant is, that it is not the less the debt of another, because the promise is made to that other, namely, the debtor, and not to the creditor, the statute not having in terms stated to whom the promise, contemplated by it, is to be made. But, upon consideration, we are of opinion that the statute applies only to promises made to the person to whom another is answerable. We are not aware of any case in which the point has arisen, or in which any attempt has been made to put that construction upon the statute which is now sought to be established, and which we think not to be the true one." And see, to the same effect, *Hargreaves v. Parsons*, 13 M. & W. 561; *Pearce v. Blagrave*, C. B. 1855, 30 Eng. L. & Eq. 510; *Pratt v. Humphrey*, 22 Conn. 317; *Barker v. Bucklin*, 2 Denio, 45; *Westfall v. Parsons*, 16 Barb. 645; *Preble v. Baldwin*, 6 Cush. 549; *Alger v. Scoville*, 1 Gray, 391; *Perkins v. Littlefield*, 5 Allen, 370. And in New York it has been held, that the creditor may sue on such a promise made to his debtor, on the ground that he is the person for whose benefit the contract is made. See *Barker v. Bucklin*, 2 Denio, 45. But see *contra*, *Curtis v. Brown*, 5 Cush. 488.

<sup>1</sup> It has been questioned whether a promise to indemnify one for becoming surety for a third person is within the statute. In *Thomas v. Cook*, 8 B. & C. 723, it was held that it was not, *Bayley, J.*, saying, "A promise to indemnify does not, as it appears to me, fall within either the words or the policy of the statute of frauds;" and *Parke, J.*, "This was not a promise to answer for the debt, default or miscarriage of another person, but an original contract between these parties, that the plaintiff should be indemnified against the bond." In *Green v. Cresswell*, 10 A. & E. 453, a contrary decision was made, on the ground that when the plaintiff became surety an obligation arose on the part of the third person to save him harmless, and the defendant's promise was in effect to answer for any default in the performance of this obligation. *Green v. Cresswell* has, however, been practically overruled in England. *Cripp v. Hartnoll*, 2 B. & S. 697, 4 B. & S. 414; *Wildes v. Dudlow*, L. R. 19 Eq. 198. See also *Mountstephen v. Lakeman*, L. R. 7 H. L. 17.

In this country it has been generally held, in accordance with *Thomas v. Cook*, and the later English cases, that such a promise to indemnify is not within the statute.

(*x*) Although in a certain sense all the statute applies only to promises made guaranties are contracts of indemnity, yet to the person to whom another is already

tinue \* liable after the making of the promise. In other \* 22 words, the promise of the party undertaking must not have the effect, \* prior to its performance, of discharging the party \* 23 originally liable. Thus, if goods have been furnished by B to C, and charged to the latter, and A now becomes responsible for them, and B thereupon discharges C, looking to A only, and does this with the knowledge and consent of the parties, this promise of A is to be regarded as an original promise, by way of substitution for the promise of C, which it satisfies and discharges, and not as collateral to the promise of C. (g) On the other hand, if the liability of the original party is to continue *after* the performance of the promise, the promise is equally out of the statute. For that cannot properly be called a promise to answer for the debt, default, or miscarriage of another person, the performance of

(g) Thus, where the defendant promised to pay the debt of his son, who was in custody on an execution at the suit of the plaintiff, in consideration of his son's being discharged out of custody with the plaintiff's consent, it was *held* that the promise was not within the statute, because by such discharge the debt of the son was extinguished. *Goodman v. Chase*, 1 B. & Ald. 297; *Lane v. Burghart*, 1 Q. B. 933. So in *Curtis v. Brown*, 5 Cush. 488, 492, *Shaw, C. J.*, says: "When, by the new promise, the old debt is extinguished, the promise is not within the statute; it is not then a promise to pay

the debt of another, which has accrued, but it is an original contract, on good consideration, and need not be in writing." And see to the same effect, *Bird v. Gammon*, 3 Bing. N. C. 883; *Butcher v. Steuart*, 11 M. & W. 857; *Decker v. Shaffer*, 3 Ind. 187; *Emerick v. Sanders*, 1 Wis. 77; *Draughan v. Bunting*, 9 Ired. 10; *Stanly v. Hendricks*, 13 id. 86; *Bason v. Hughart*, 2 Tex. 476. See *White v. Solomonsky*, 30 Md. 585; *Booth v. Eighmie*, 60 N. Y. 238; *Yale v. Edgerton*, 14 Minn. 194; *Parker v. Heaton*, 55 Ind. 1. And see also, *ante*, vol. i. pp. \* 217, \* 220.

*Reed v. Holcomb*, 31 Conn. 360; *Jones v. Shorter*, 1 Ga. 294; *Mills v. Brown*, 11 Iowa, 814; *Anderson v. Spencer*, 72 Ind. 315; *Hoggatt v. Thomas*, 35 La. An. 298; *Jones v. Letcher*, 13 B. Mon. 363; *Smith v. Sayward*, 5 Me. 504; *Aldrich v. Ames*, 9 Gray, 76; (see also *Stratton v. Hill*, 134 Mass. 27;) *Potter v. Brown*, 35 Mich. 274; *Goetz v. Foos*, 14 Minn. 265; *Demeritt v. Bickford*, 58 N. H. 523; *Apgar v. Hiler*, 24 N. J. L. 812; *Sanders v. Gillespie*, 59 N. Y. 250; *Braman v. Russell*, 20 Vt. 205; *Vogel v. Melms*, 31 Wis. 306.

But the contrary view has also found considerable support. *Godden v. Pierson*, 42 Ala. 370; *Brand v. Whelan*, 18 Ill. App. 186; *May v. Williams*, 61 Miss. 125; *Bissig v. Dritton*, 59 Mo. 204; *Draughan v. Bunting*, 9 Ired. 10; *Ferrell v. Maxwell*, 28 Ohio St. 383; *Nugent v. Wolfe*, 111 Penn. St. 471; *Simpson v. Nance*, 1 Speers, 4; *Macey v. Childress*, 2 Tenn. Ch. 438. — W.

or is to become answerable; if there is a main contract, the object of which is not to answer for another's debt, it is not within the statute, even though incidentally it may result in a liability to answer the debt of another. *Harburg India Rubber Comb Co. v. Martin*, [1901] 1 K. B. 778; see *Board of Com'rs v. Cincinnati S. H. Co.*, 128 Ind. 240, 27 N. E. 612. A contract of indemnity is not a guaranty within the statute. *Id.*; *Sutton v. Gray*,

[1894] 1 Q. B. 285; *Jones v. Bacon*, 145 N. Y. 446, 40 N. E. 216. A verbal agreement of indemnity, inducing one to become a surety, is an original promise and not within the statute. *Minick v. Huff*, 41 Neb. 516, 59 N. W. 795; *Ressetter v. Waterman*, 151 Ill. 169, 37 N. E. 875. Nor are contracts of novation within the statute. *Trudeau v. Pontre*, 165 Mass. 81, 86, 42 N. E. 508.

which leaves the liability of that other person the same as before. (r)

\* 24 \* So, if the debt for which one engages to answer is to be kept alive, but to be held for the benefit of the guarantor, the case is out of the statute. Thus, where one purchases the debt of another by his own promise, as if A promised to pay B a thousand dollars in three months, and thereupon B transferred to him C's debt to B for twelve hundred dollars, payable in a year, this certainly is a purchase of a debt, and not a promise to pay the debt of another. (s)

It may indeed be stated as a general rule, that wherever the main purpose and object of the promisor is not to answer for another, but to subserve some purpose of his own, his promise is not within the statute, although it may be in form a promise to

(r) *Stephens v. Squire*, 5 Mod. 205, Comb. 362. In this case it appeared that an action had been brought against the defendant, an attorney, and two others, for appearing for the plaintiff without a warrant. The cause was carried down to be tried at the assizes; and the defendant promised in consideration the plaintiff would not prosecute the action, that he would pay ten pounds and costs of suit. And now an action was brought against the defendant upon this promise. Sir *Bartholomew Shower*, for the defendant, objected that the promise was within the statute. *Holt*, C. J.: "No; 't is an original promise, and himself was liable." *Shower*: "What if himself had not been a party, then it were plainly within the statute." *Holt*, C. J.: "Put that case when it comes; but if A saith, Do not go on against B, &c., this being to be performed within a year, it will bind him; 't is like the case of buying goods for another man, which is every day's practice. But if A saith, Do not go on against B and I'll give you ten pounds in full satisfaction of that action, that might be within the statute; but here he appears to be a party concerned in the former action." It will be seen that one of the grounds upon which his lordship thought the case to be out of the statute, was that the defendant was one of the parties originally liable. This position will be noticed hereafter. But he was also of opinion that the case would have been out of the statute, though the defendant had not been concerned in the former action, for the reason that it did not appear that the ten pounds were to be paid in satisfaction. In other words, the liability of the original party would have still continued, notwithstanding the

performance of the defendant's promise. And see *Noyes v. Humphreys*, 11 Gratt. 636. This is also, we think, the true ground of the decision in *Read v. Nash*, 1 Wilson, 305. It there appeared that one Tauck, the plaintiff's testator, had brought an action of assault and battery against one Johnson. The cause being at issue, the record entered, and just coming on to be tried, the defendant, Nash, being then present in court, in consideration that Tauck would not proceed to trial, but would withdraw his record, promised to pay him fifty pounds and costs. It was held, that the defendant's promise was out of the statute. It has sometimes been supposed, that the judgment of the court in this case proceeded upon the ground, that a promise to answer for a tort committed by another was not within the statute. And some of the language attributed to the Lord Chief Justice would seem to justify this opinion. But so far as the decision was based upon this ground, it cannot now be regarded as law, as we shall hereafter show. See, for the rule of law stated in the text, *Day v. Cloe*, 4 Bush, 563; *Hogsett v. Ellis*, 17 Mich. 351.

(s) Thus, where, A being insolvent, a verbal agreement was entered into between several of his creditors and B, whereby B agreed to pay the creditors 10s. in the pound in satisfaction of their debts, which they agreed to accept, and to assign their debts to B,—it was held, that this agreement was not within the statute of frauds, not being a collateral promise to pay the debt of another, but an original contract to purchase the debts. *Anstey v. Marden*, 4 B. & P. 124.

pay the debt of another, and although the performance of it may incidentally have the effect of extinguishing the liability of another. (†) There are several classes of cases which may perhaps be more satisfactorily explained upon this principle than \* upon any other. Thus, if a creditor has a lien on \* 25 certain property of his debtor to the amount of his debt, and a third person, who also has an interest in the same property, promises the creditor to pay the debt in consideration of the creditor's relinquishing his lien, this promise is not within the statute. (u) The performance of the promise, it is true, will have the effect of discharging the original debtor; but there is no reason to suppose that this constituted, in any degree, the inducement to the promise, or was at all in the contemplation of the promisor. So if A, who is indebted to B, assigns to him in payment a debt due to himself from C, with a guaranty that C shall pay it to B when it becomes due, the transaction is not within the statute. For, although the undertaking of A is in

(†) This rule is very clearly stated and fully illustrated by *Shaw, C. J.*, in *Nelson v. Boynton*, 3 Met. 396. He there says: "The terms original and collateral promise, though not used in the statute, are convenient enough to distinguish between the cases, where the direct and leading object of the promise is, to become the surety or guarantor of another's debt, and those where, although the effect of the promise is to pay the debt of another, yet the leading object of the undertaker is, to subserve or promote some interest or purpose of his own. The former, whether made before or after, or at the same time with the promise of the principal, is not valid, unless manifested by evidence in writing; the latter, if made on good consideration, is unaffected by the statute, because, although the effect of it is to release or suspend the debt of another, yet that is not the leading object on the part of the promisor." And see *Alger v. Scoville*, 1 Gray, 391; *Dyer v. Gibson*, 16 Wis. 557; *Mountstephen v. Lakeman*, L. R. 5 Q. B. 618, 7 Q. B. 196, 7 H. L. 24; *Ames v. Foster*, 106 Mass. 400; *Willis v. Brown*, 118 Mass. 187. See *Brightman v. Hicks*, 108 Mass. 246; *Stewart v. Campbell*, 58 Me. 429; *Cowdin v. Gottgetreu*, 55 N. Y. 650; *Eshleman v. Harnish*, 76 Penn. St. 97; *Moshier v. Kitchell*, 87 Ill. 18; *Pettit v. Braden*, 55 Ind. 201; *Bloom v. McGrath*, 53 Miss. 249; *Westmoreland v. Porter*, 75 Ala. 452.

(u) The leading case upon this point is *Williams v. Leper*, 3 Burr. 1886. There one Taylor, a tenant to the plaintiff, being

in arrear for rent, and insolvent, conveyed all his effects for the benefit of his creditors. They employed the defendant, as a broker, to sell the effects; and accordingly he advertised a sale. On the morning of the sale, the plaintiff came to distrain the goods in the house; whereupon the defendant promised to pay the arrear of rent if he would desist from distraining; and he did thereupon desist. Upon these facts the court held, that the defendant's promise was not within the statute. To the same effect is *Houlditch v. Milne*, 3 Esp. 86. There the plaintiff had in his possession certain carriages belonging to one Copey, upon which he had a lien for repairs. The defendant, in consideration that the plaintiff would relinquish his lien, and give up the carriages to him, promised to pay the plaintiff the amount due him. And Lord *Eldon* held the case to be out of the statute, on the principle established by *Williams v. Leper*. And see further *Barrell v. Trussell*, 4 Taunt. 117; *Slingerland v. Morse*, 7 Johns. 463; *Hindman v. Langford*, 3 Strobb. 207; *Blount v. Hawkins*, 19 Ala. 100; *Allen v. Thompson*, 10 N. H. 32, cited *ante*, vol. ii. p. \* 9, note (†); *Randle v. Harris*, 6 Yerg. 508, cited *ante*, vol. ii. p. \* 10, note (v). *Borchsenius v. Canutson*, 100 Ill. 82; *Power v. Rankin*, 114 Ill. 52; *Parker v. Dillingham*, 129 Ind. 542; *Wooten v. Wilcox*, 87 Ga. 474; *Fears v. Story*, 134 Mass. 47; *Prime v. Koehler*, 77 N. Y. 91; *Weisel v. Spence*, 59 Wis. 301.

form a promise to answer for the debt of another, his object is merely to pay a debt of his own in a particular way. (v)<sup>1</sup>(xx)

\* 26 And, generally, a \* promise to pay one's own debt, to a third party, as by A, to pay to C, at B's request, a debt due from A to B, is not within the statute. (w) Nor a promise to pay over as directed money remitted or collected, and belonging to the party directing. (x) But a parol promise to accept an order

(v) Thus, in *Johnson v. Gilbert*, 4 Hill, 178, the defendant being indebted to one Sherwood in the sum of twenty-five dollars, the plaintiff, at the defendant's request, paid that debt, in consideration whereof the defendant transferred to the plaintiff the note of one Eastman, payable to himself. The defendant also indorsed upon the note a guaranty that it would be paid; and upon this guaranty, the action was brought. It was held, that the case was not within the statute of frauds. *Bronson, J.*, said: "The statute of frauds has nothing to do with the case. That only applies where the person making the promise stands in the relation of a surety for some third person, who is the principal debtor. This was not an undertaking by the defendant to pay the debt of Eastman, but it was an agreement to pay his own debt in a particular way. The plaintiff had, upon request, paid a debt of twenty-five dollars which the defendant owed to Sherwood, and had thus made himself a creditor of the defendant to that amount. If the matter had not been otherwise arranged, the plaintiff might have sued the defendant, and recovered as for so much money paid for him on request. But the plaintiff agreed to accept

payment in a different way, to wit, by the transfer of Eastman's note for the wood-work of a wagon, with the defendant's undertaking that the note should be paid. The defendant, instead of promising that he would pay himself, agreed that Eastman should pay. He might do that, whether Eastman was his debtor or not; and the fact that Eastman was a debtor, does not change the character of the defendant's undertaking, and make it a case of suretyship within the statute of frauds." The same point was decided by the New York Court of Appeals, in *Brown v. Curtiss*, 2 Comst. 225; and *Durham v. Manrow*, id. 533. It is to be observed, also, that cases of this description are out of the statute, upon the principle established by *Eastwood v. Kenyon*, 11 A. & E. 438; and *Hargreaves v. Parsons*, 13 M. & W. 561. See *supra*, note (p).

(w) *Antonio v. Clissey*, 3 Rich. 201; *Blunt v. Boyd*, 3 Barb. 209; *Barker v. Bucklin*, 2 Denio, 45; *Tuttle v. Armistead*, 53 Conn. 175; *Neiswanger v. McClellan*, 45 Kan. 99; *Mitts v. McMorrin*, 85 Mich. 94; *Morris v. Gaines*, 82 Tex. 255; *Chamberlin v. Ingalls*, 38 Iowa, 300.

(x) *Wyman v. Smith*, 2 Sandf. 331; *Prather v. Vineyard*, 4 Gilman, 40.

<sup>1</sup> Thus a written guaranty, not stating a consideration, as required by the Wisconsin statute, placed upon the note of a third person by the defendant, which note was in this form given to pay the latter's debt to the plaintiff, is a promise by the debtor to pay his own debt in a particular manner, and not within the statute of frauds. *Eagle, &c. Co. v. Shattuck*, 53 Wis. 455. A verbal acceptance of an order is valid and enforceable only where the drawee has funds of the drawer in his hands, so that by payment of the order he satisfies his own debt. *Walton v. Mandeville*, 56 Iowa, 597. See also *Darst v. Bates*, 95 Ill. 493. If the holder of a promissory note sells it for a valuable consideration, promising, orally, that the note is good and will be paid at maturity, the promise was held not to be within the statute, in *Milks v. Rich*, 80 N. Y. 269. — K.

(xx) So, although the requirement that guaranteed representations must be in writing is usually absolute, unaffected by the further and fraudulent purpose of the party who makes them, yet if a person induces another to accept bills on behalf of a third person, not to obtain further credit from that person, but to obtain payment of a debt due to himself, such pur-

pose is material and admissible in evidence, and the case is outside the statute. *Clydesdale Bank v. Paton*, [1896] A. C. 381.

As to false representations respecting another person's credit, see *Hirst v. West Riding Union Banking Co.*, [1901] 2 K. B. 560.

from a debtor in favor of his creditor, there being no privity between the creditor and the promisor, is within the statute. (*xx*) A request to one to work for the benefit of another, and a promise to pay, form an original and not a collateral promise. (*xy*)

So where one, being interested, in the property of another, enters into a written contract with a builder, for a valuable consideration, to finish certain work upon that property, by a specified time, there being at the same time a subsisting contract between the builder and owner of the property for doing the same work for a price to be paid by the owner, the last contract will not be regarded as a special promise for the debt of another. And if the builder, having failed to perform his latter agreement by the time specified, offers to prove an oral waiver of the time, and variation of the terms, he will not be prevented on the ground of the statute of frauds. (*y*)<sup>1</sup>

If a mechanic, employed by a contractor is about to quit work from fear that he will not be paid, and the owner asks him to go on and work for the contractor, and he, the owner, will see him paid, the owner's promise is original, and not within the statute. (*yy*)<sup>2</sup>

If one of several persons, who are liable jointly or severally for the payment of the same debt, promises the creditor to pay the debt, this is not a case within the statute; for, although the performance of the promise will have the effect of discharging others, it is to be presumed that the thing in the contemplation of the promisor was his own discharge. Thus, in the case of a bill of exchange for which several persons are liable, if it be agreed to be taken up and paid by one, eventually others may be discharged; but the moving consideration is the discharge of the

(*xx*) *Plummer v. Lyman*, 49 Me. 229.

(*xy*) *Brown v. George*, 17 N. H. 128.

(*y*) *Emerson v. Slater*, 22 How. 28.

(*yy*) *Warnick v. Grossholtz*, 3 Grant,

234. But see *Brown v. Weber*, 38 N. Y.

187.

<sup>1</sup> Where a written guaranty was given for the rent of a mill for a certain time, the rent to be a fixed sum payable for each number of thousands of feet of lumber sawed during the time, a subsequent agreement which might lessen, but could not increase, the period of occupation did not relieve the guarantor from liability, although his assent to the change was oral. *Smith v. Loomis*, 74 Me. 503. — K.

<sup>2</sup> Where the owner of a building in order to secure its completion promises to pay for necessary labor or materials, it will if possible be held an original promise, and not within the statute. *Clifford v. Lubring*, 69 Ill. 401; *Walker v. Hill*, 119 Mass. 249; *Crawford v. Edison*, 45 Ohio St. 239; *Merriman v. McManus*, 102 Penn. St. 102; *Kelley v. Schnupp*, 60 Wis. 76. But if the original contractor is clearly intended to remain primarily liable, the promise is within the statute. *Gill v. Herrick*, 111 Mass. 501; *Studley v. Barth*, 54 Mich. 6; *Morrissey v. Kinsey*, 16 Neb. 17; *Birchell v. Neaster*, 36 Ohio St. 331; *Haverley v. Mercur*, 78 Penn. St. 257; *Noyes v. Humphreys*, 11 Gratt. 636. — W.



party himself, and not of the rest, though that also ensues. (z)  
 Again, it is now well settled that the guaranty of a  
 • 27 \* factor selling upon a *del credere* commission, is not within  
 the statute. This may be referred to the same principle.  
 Although such a contract "may terminate in a liability to pay  
 the debt of another, that is not the immediate object for which  
 the consideration is given." (a)

It may be further stated that this clause of the statute does not  
 embrace cases in which the liability to pay the debt of another  
 arises, by operation of law, out of some transaction between the  
 parties, without the aid of any *special promise*. Thus, if A, who  
 is indebted to B, sends money to C to pay the debt, and C accepts  
 the trust, he thereby becomes liable to B for the debt of A. (b)  
 So if property is delivered to B, clothed with a trust for the pay-  
 ment of the debt of C, and B consents to receive the property  
 subject to the trust, he thereby becomes liable to pay the debt. (c)  
 But in cases falling within this principle, it is obvious that the  
 party accepting the trust can be made liable only to the  
 • 28 extent of the value of the property \* received, and for debts,  
 with the payment of which the property is charged. (d)  
 Where the debt to pay which the promise is made is not legally  
 due, and cannot be enforced, it seems that the promise is not to  
 pay the debt of another. (dd)

(z) Per Lord *Ellenborough*, in *Castling v. Aubert*, 2 East, 325. And see *Files v. McLeod*, 14 Ala. 611. And see *supra*, note (r).

(a) Per *Parke, B.*, in *Coutourier v. Hastie*, 8 Exch. 40, 16 Eng. L. & Eq. 562. It was declared by the court of Exchequer, in this case, that such a contract is not within the statute. Such may now, therefore be considered as the settled doctrine in the English and American law. See *ante*, vol. i. p. \*92, n. (d), and vol. ii. p. \*12, n. (a). See *Malory v. Gillett*, 21 N. Y. (7 Smith) 412, for a classification of cases not within the statute, by *Comstock, C. J.*

(b) *Wyman v. Smith*, 2 Sandf. 331. And see *Stocking v. Sage*, 1 Conn. 519.

(c) *Drakeley v. Deforest*, 3 Conn. 272. This was one of the grounds upon which *Williams v. Loper*, 3 Burr. 1886, was decided. For the facts of the case see *supra*, n. (u). If we may infer from this case that the defendant was liable on the bills, it is relieved from all difficulty. See *supra*, p. \*24, n. (t). See in further illustration of the principle stated in the text, *Edwards v. Kelly*, 6 M. & S. 204. There, the

plaintiff, for rent-arrear, having distrained goods which the tenant was about to sell, agreed with the defendants to deliver up the goods, and to permit them to be sold by one of the defendants for the tenant, upon the defendants jointly undertaking to pay the plaintiff the rent due; and the goods were accordingly delivered to the defendants. *Held*, that the case was not within the statute. And Lord *Ellenborough* said: "Perhaps this case might be distinguished from that of *Williams v. Loper*, if the goods distrained had not been delivered up to the defendants. But here was a delivery to them in trust, in effect, to raise by sale of the goods sufficient to satisfy the plaintiff's demand; the goods were put into their possession subject to this trust. So that in substance this was an undertaking by the defendants that the fund should be available for the purpose of liquidating the arrears of rent." And see *Bampton v. Paulin*, 4 Bing. 264.

(d) See *Thomas v. Williams*, 10 B. & C. 664. See *ante*, vol. ii. pp. \*62, \*63.

(dd) *Ledlow v. Beeton*, 36 Ala. 596. See *Dexter v. Blanchard*, 11 Allen, 365.

It has been made a question whether the words "debt, default, or miscarriage," extend to a liability for a mere tort. But it is now well settled that they do. (e)

\* The third clause in this section, which declares that \* 29 "no action shall be brought upon any agreement made in consideration of marriage, unless," &c., is not generally adopted in this country.<sup>1</sup> It has already been said that promises to marry are not within the statute. (g) But all promises in the nature of settlement, advancement, or provision in view of marriage, are within the statute, and must be in writing. (h) And a promise to marry after a period longer than one year, has been held to be within the last clause of this section. (i)

A parol promise in a marriage settlement, although not itself enforceable by reason of the statute, has been held to be a sufficient consideration, either to sustain a settlement made after marriage in conformity with the promise, (j) or a new promise made in writing after marriage. (k) And where instructions are given and preparations made for marriage settlements, and the woman is persuaded by the man to marry, trusting to his verbal

(e) The case of *Read v. Nash*, 1 Wilson, 305, for some time gave countenance to a contrary opinion. But the doctrine stated in the text was clearly established by *Kirkham v. Marter*, 2 B. & Ald. 613. There, one T. E. Marter had wrongfully and without the license of the plaintiff ridden the plaintiff's horse, and thereby caused its death. *Held*, that a promise by the defendant to pay the damages thereby sustained, in consideration that the plaintiff would not bring any action against the said T. E. Marter, was within the statute of frauds, and must be in writing. And per *Abbott, C. J.*: "The word 'miscarriage' has not the same meaning as the word 'debt,' or 'default'; it seems to me to comprehend that species of wrongful act, for the consequences of which the law would make the party civilly responsible. The wrongful riding the horse of another, without his leave and license, and thereby causing his death, is clearly an act for which the party is responsible in damages; and therefore, in my judgment, falls within the meaning of the word 'miscarriage.'" *Holroyd, J.*: "I think the term *miscarriage* is more properly applicable to a ground of action founded upon a tort, than to one

founded upon a contract; for in the latter case the ground of action is, that the party has not performed what he agreed to perform; not that he has misconducted himself in some manner for which by law he is liable. And I think that both the words *miscarriage* and *default* apply to a promise to answer for another with respect to the non-performance of a duty, though not founded upon a contract." *Best, J.*: "The question is, whether the words of the act are large enough to embrace this case. There is nothing to restrain these words, *default* or *miscarriage*; and it appears to me that each of them is large enough to comprehend this case." And see *Turner v. Hubbell*, 2 Day, 457.

(g) See *ante*, vol. ii. pp. \*62, \*63. And see further, *Clark v. Pendleton*, 20 Conn. 495; *Ogden v. Ogden*, 1 Bland, 287; *Caylor v. Roe*, 99 Ind. 1.

(h) See *ante*, vol. ii. p. \*71.

(i) See *ante*, vol. ii. p. \*63.

(j) *Wood v. Savage*, Walk. Ch. 471. But see *ante*, vol. ii. p. \*71, n. (v).

(k) *Mountague v. Maxwell*, 1 Stra. 236; *De Beil v. Thomson*, 3 Beav. 469; *a. c. nom. Hammersley v. De Beil*, 12 Clark & F. 45; *Surcome v. Pinniger*, 3 De G., M. & G. 571, 17 Eng. L. & Eq. 212.

<sup>1</sup> It is adopted in all of the United States, except Louisiana, North Carolina, and Pennsylvania. *Stimson Am. Stat. Law*, § 4140. — W.

promise to complete them, it has been thought that equity ought to relieve and compel performance. (*l*)

\* 30 \*The principal questions which have arisen under this clause relate to the sufficiency of the written promise. It is enough if contained in a letter; (*m*) or in many letters, which may be read together as parts of a correspondence on one subject. (*n*) But it must be a promise to the other party; and therefore a letter from a father to his daughter, promising her an advancement, which is not shown to the intended husband, nor known to him until after marriage, is denied to be a promise to him within the meaning of the statute. (*o*) So, if in such a letter the writer objects to, and endeavors to dissuade from, the proposed marriage. (*p*) Whatever be its form, it must amount, substantially, to a promise made to the party, in consideration that he or she will marry a certain other party. (*q*)<sup>1</sup>

(*l*) Per *Story*, J., in *Jenkins v. Elbridge*, 3 *Story*, 291. But see *Montacute v. Maxwell*, 1 *P. Wms.* 618. In this case the plaintiff brought a bill against the defendant, her husband, setting forth that the defendant, before her intermarriage with him, promised that she should enjoy all her own estate to her separate use; that he had agreed to execute writings to that purpose, and had instructed counsel to draw such writings, and that, when they were to be married, the writings not being perfected, the defendant desired this might not delay the match, in regard to his friends being there, it might shame him; but engaged, that upon his honor she should have the same advantage of the agreement as if it were in writing, drawn in form by counsel, and executed; whereupon the marriage took effect. To this bill the defendant pleaded the statute of frauds. And the Lord Chancellor said: "In cases of fraud, equity should relieve, even against the words of the statute; as if one agreement in writing should be proposed and drawn, and another fraudulently and secretly brought in and executed in lieu of the former; in this or such like cases of fraud, equity would relieve; but where there is no fraud, only relying upon the honor, word, or promise of the defendant, the statute making these promises void, equity will not interfere; nor were the instructions given to counsel for preparing the writings material, since, after they were drawn and engrossed, the parties might refuse to execute them."

(*m*) *Seagood v. Meale*, *Prec. in Ch.* 560; *Wankford v. Fortherly*, 2 *Vern.* 322; *Bird v. Blosse*, 2 *Vent.* 361. In this last case a father wrote a letter signifying his assent to the marriage of his daughter with one J. S., and that he would give her £1,500. Afterwards, by another letter, upon a further treaty concerning the marriage, he went back from the proposals of his first letter. But subsequently to his writing the last letter, he declared that he would agree to what was proposed in his first letter. The court *held*, that the last declaration had set the terms in the first letter up again; and that the undertaking therefore was sufficiently evidenced by writing within the statute of frauds.

(*n*) See *ante*, p. \*4, n. (*c*).

(*o*) *Ayliffe v. Tracy*, 2 *P. Wms.* 65.

(*p*) *Douglas v. Vincent*, 2 *Vern.* 202.

(*q*) See *Randall v. Morgan*, 12 *Ves.* 67. *Ogden v. Ogden*, 1 *Bland*, 284. In *Maunsell v. White*, 1 *Jones & La T.* 539, it appeared, that, upon a treaty for a marriage between M. and E., a minor, M. communicated to the guardians of E. a letter from his uncle, H., stating that he had, by his will, left his T. estate to M. The guardians resolved, that until a suitable settlement should be made by H., of real estate, upon the marriage, in the usual course of settlement, it was not advisable that it should take place. This resolution was communicated to H., who in reply wrote to M.: "My sentiments respecting you continue unalterable; however, I shall never settle any party of my property out of my power so long as I exist. My

<sup>1</sup> A promise by a father to pay an allowance to his child after marriage is within the statute. *Johnstone v. Mappin*, 60 *L. J. Ch.* 241. So mutual promises by parties

\*The fourth clause provides that "no action shall be \* 31 brought upon any contract or sale of lands, tenements, or hereditaments, or any interest in or concerning them," unless, &c. These words are very general, and obviously intended to have a wide operation; but they have been somewhat controlled by construction. (x) Thus, if the question be, whether a contract for the sale of growing crops be a contract or sale of "any interest concerning lands," it seems to be answered in conformity with the intention of the parties. If grain be reaped, and stacked or stored in barns, it becomes certainly a chattel. And if it be growing when it is sold, yet if the sale contemplates its severance when grown, and a delivery of it then, distinct from the land, it is in the contemplation of the parties a mere chattel, and is therefore so in the view of the law, so far at least as this statute is concerned. (r)<sup>1</sup> And we think it is the same with

will has been made for some time; and I am confident that I shall never alter it to your disadvantage. I repeat that my T. estate will come to you at my death, unless come unforeseen occurrence should take place;" and desired his letter to be communicated to the guardians. The guardians thereupon consented to the marriage, which was solemnized. The court *held*, 1st, that the letter did not amount to a contract by H. to devise the T. estate to M., and that H. might dispose of them as he pleased by his will; 2d, that supposing it amounted to a contract, matters connected with the subsequent conduct of M. were "unforeseen occurrences;" and that H. was the sole person to determine whether, upon their happening, he would alter his will.

(r) This is the rule declared by the Supreme Judicial Court of Massachusetts, in *Whitmarsh v. Walker*, 1 Met. 313. That was an action founded on a parol agreement, whereby the defendant agreed

to sell to the plaintiff two thousand mulberry trees at a stipulated price. The trees, at the time of the agreement, were growing in the close of the defendant. It was proved at the trial, that the plaintiff paid the defendant in hand the sum of ten dollars in part payment of the price thereof, and promised to pay the residue of the price on the delivery of the trees, which the defendant promised to deliver on demand; but which promise, on his part, he afterwards refused to perform. The defence was, that the contract was for the sale of an interest in land within the meaning of the statute of frauds. *Wilde, J.*, said: "We do not consider the agreement set forth in the declaration, and proved at the trial, as a contract of sale consummated at the time of the agreement; for the delivery was postponed to a future time, and the defendant was not bound to complete the contract on his part, unless the plaintiff should be ready and willing to complete

about to marry that each shall retain control of his or her property, *Mallory's Adm. v. Mallory's Adm.*, 17 S. W. Rep. 737 (Ky.); or that certain specified property shall go the survivor, *Hannon v. Hounihan*, 85 Va. 429; or that the husband shall have the wife's property on her death, *White v. Bigelow*, 154 Mass. 593. — W.

<sup>1</sup> See *Kerr v. Hill*, 27 W. Va. 576. — W.

(z) A joint adventure in real estate, between those not having fiduciary relations with each other, is within the statute if the title is taken by one of them who pays the entire consideration; and it is immaterial whether the title is so taken by agreement between them, or contrary to their agreement and fraudulent. *Bailey v. Hemenway*, 147 Mass.

326, 17 N. E. 645; *Beulah Marble Co. v. Mattice*, 22 Col. 547, 45 Pac. 432.

Constructive trusts, and trusts resulting from complete or partial payment of the consideration, are not within the statute. *Boyd v. Boyd*, 163 Ill. 611, 45 N. E. 118; *Bancroft v. Russell*, 157 Mass. 47, 31 N. E. 710; 1 *Perry on Trusts* (5th ed.), §§ 137, 226; *infra*, p. \* 93, n. 1.

- \* 32 \* growing grass, or growing trees, or fruits; although some cases take a distinction in this respect, between what grows
- \* 33 spontaneously, \* and that which man has planted or sown and cultivated, holding, that only emblements, or what might be emblements, are to be considered as chattels, while the spontaneous growth of the land remains a part of it; at least, until it is fully ripe and ready for removal. (s)<sup>1</sup>(x) If, by the same

by the payment of the stipulated price. *Sainsbury v. Matthews*, 4 M. & W. 347. Independently of the statute of frauds, and considering the agreement as valid and binding, no property in the trees vested thereby in the plaintiff. The delivery of them and the payment of the price were to be simultaneous acts. The plaintiff cannot maintain an action for the non-delivery, without proving that he offered, and was ready to complete the payment of the price; nor could the defendant maintain an action for the price, without proving that he was ready and offered to deliver the trees. According to the true construction of the contract, as we understand it, the defendant undertook to sell the trees at a stipulated price, to sever them from the soil, or to permit the plaintiff to sever them, and to deliver them to him on demand; he at the same time paying the defendant the residue of the price. And it is immaterial whether the severance was to be made by the plaintiff or the defendant. For a license for the plaintiff to enter and remove the trees would pass no interest in the land, and would, without writing, be valid, notwithstanding the statute of fraud. . . . We think it therefore clear, that, giving to the contract the construction already stated, the plaintiff is entitled to recover. If, for a valuable consideration, the defendant contracted to sell the trees, to deliver them at a future time, he was bound to sever them from the soil himself, or to permit the plaintiff to do it; and if he refused to comply with his agreement, he is responsible in damages." And the case of *Nettleton v. Sikes*, 8 Met. 34, is to the same effect. It was there held, that an agreement by an owner of land that another may cut down the trees on the land, and peel them, and take the bark to his own use, is not within the

statute of frauds. And see *Baker v. Jordan*, 3 Ohio St. 438; *Smith v. Bryan*, 5 Md. 141. The same view has been taken in several English cases. *Smith v. Surman*, 9 B. & C. 561; *Sainsbury v. Matthews*, 4 M. & W. 343. And see *Evans v. Roberts*, 5 B. & C. 829. It must be admitted, however, that the English courts manifest a strong inclination, in the more recent cases, to hold a contract to be within the statute or not, according as the subject-matter of it consists of *fructus industriales*, or the spontaneous productions of the earth. See *Scorell v. Boxall*, 1 Young & J. 396; *Evans v. Roberts*, 5 B. & C. 829; *Rodwell v. Phillips*, 9 M. & W. 501; *Jones v. Flint*, 10 A. & E. 753. The same rule was very authoritatively declared in Ireland, in the case of *Dunne v. Ferguson*, Hayes, 540. That was an action of trover for five acres of turnips. It appeared that in October, 1830, the defendant sold to the plaintiff a crop of turnips which he had sown a short time previously. In February, 1831, and previously, while the turnips were still in the ground, the defendant severed and carried away considerable quantities of them, which he converted to his own use, and for which the present action was brought. No note in writing was made of the bargain. It was held that the plaintiff was entitled to recover. For other cases upon the sale of growing crops, see *Anonymous*, 1 Ld. Raym. 182; *Poulter v. Killingbeck*, 1 B. & P. 397; *Waddington v. Bristow*, 2 B. & P. 452; *Crosby v. Wadsworth*, 6 East, 602; *Parker v. Staniland*, 11 id. 362; *Newcomb v. Ramer*, 2 Johns. 421, n. (a); *Austin v. Sawyer*, 9 Cowen, 39; *McIlvaine v. Harris*, 20 Mo. 457; *Warwick v.*

(s) See preceding nota.

<sup>1</sup> In *Marshall v. Green*, 1 C. P. D. 55, it was held that a sale of growing timber to be taken away as soon as possible by the purchaser was not a contract for the sale of land

(x) When the purchaser of standing timber has cut it, and acquired possession, his oral contract of purchase is then exe-

cuted as a sale of goods. *Wilson v. Fuller*, 58 Minn. 149, 59 N. W. 988.

The following parol agreements are

contract, these things and the land on which they stand are sold, it is not a sale of land and chattels; for then they pass with the

Bruce, 2 M. & S. 205; Emmerson v. M. 89; Erskine v. Plummer, 7 Greenl. 447; Heelia, 2 Taunt. 38; Mayfield v. Wadeley, 3 B. & C. 357; Teal v. Auty, 2 Brod. & B. 99; Knowles v. Michel, 13 East, 249; trees, see Hutchins v. King, 1 Wallace, Earl of Falmouth v. Thomas, 1 Cromp. & 53; Byassee v. Reese, 4 Met. (Ky.) 372.

or any interest therein within the 4th section of the statute, Lord Coleridge, C. J., quotes as stating the law accurately the note to *Duppa v. Mayo*, Williams' Saunders, 895, and *Brett, J.*, after also referring to this note, said: "Where the subject-matter of the contract is growing in the land at the time of the sale, then if by the contract the thing sold is to be delivered at once by the seller, the case is not within the section. Another case is where, although the thing may have to remain in the ground some time, it is to be delivered by the seller finally, and the purchaser is to have nothing to do with it until it is severed, and that case also is not within the section. Then there comes the class of cases where the purchaser is to take the thing away himself. In such a case where the things are *fructus industriales* then, although they are still to derive benefit from the land after the sale in order to become fit for delivery, nevertheless it is merely a sale of goods and not within the section. If they are not *fructus industriales*, then the question seems to be whether it can be gathered from the contract that they are intended to remain in the land for the advantage of the purchaser, and are to derive benefit from so remaining; then part of the subject-matter of the contract is the interest in land, and the case is within the section. But, if the thing, not being *fructus industriales* is to be delivered immediately, whether the seller is to deliver it or the buyer is to enter and take it himself, then the buyer is to derive no benefit from the land, and consequently the contract is not for an interest in the land, but relates solely to the thing sold itself." The case of *Marshall v. Green* is discussed and somewhat criticised by *Chitty, J.*, in *Lavery v. Pursell*, 39 Ch. D. 508. In this country where the subject-matter of a sale is growing in the land at the time of the sale, it is held, in substantial agreement with *Marshall v. Green*, by the courts of a few States that the case is not within the statute if the thing sold is to be delivered at once. *Cain v. McGuire*, 13 B. Mon. 340; *Moss v. Mesheaw*, 8 Bush, 187, 190; *Cutler v. Pope*, 13 Me. 377; *Smith v. Bryan*, 5 Md. 141; *Whitmarsh v. Walker*, 1 Met. 813; *Poor v. Oakman*, 104 Mass. 316; *McClintock's Appeal*, 71 Penn. St. 365. But in many jurisdictions the distinction is taken between *fructus naturales* and *fructus industriales*, and if the subject-matter of the sale is *fructus naturales*, as growing trees, the case is within the statute. *Cool v. Peters, & Co.*, 87 Ind. 531; *Hostetter v. Auman*, 119 Ind. 7; *Jacksen v. Evans*, 44 Mich. 510; *Lyle v. Shinnabarger*, 17 Mo. App. 66; *Howe v. Batchelder*, 49 N. H. 204; *Slocum v. Seymore*, 36 N. J. L. 138; *Green v. Armstrong*, 1 Denio, 550; *Lillie v. Dunbar*, 62 Wis. 198. In most of the cases last cited the facts were substantially the same as in *Marshall v. Green*, and the decision contrary to that case. If growing trees are sold which are not to be delivered immediately, the sale is clearly within the statute. *Miller v. Zufall*, 113 Penn. St. 317; *Buck v. Picknell*, 27 Vt. 157. — W.

void under the statute as relating to interests in land: a contract to grant a lease of a furnished flat, — and payment of the rent is only part performance taking the case out of the statute when possession is taken: *Thursby v. Eccles*, 70 L. J. Q. B. 91, 49 W. R. 281; see *Smallwood v. Sheppards*, [1895] 2 Q. B. 627; *Hodson v. Heuland*, [1896] 2 Ch. 428; *Miller v. Sharp*, [1899] 1 Ch. 622, or an oral agreement to extend a yearly tenancy beyond the year: *Sidebotham v. Holland*, [1895] 1 Q. B. 378; a charge on tenant's fixtures: *Jarvis v. Jarvis*, 69 L. T. 412; sales of standing timber: *Mighell v. Dougherty*,

86 Iowa, 480, 53 N. W. 402; *Hirth v. Graham*, 50 Ohio St. 57, 33 N. E. 90; see *Dickey v. Waldo*, 97 Mich. 255, 56 N. W. 608, 23 L. R. A. 449; a general charge by a corporation upon its property consisting partly of leaseholds: *Driver v. Broad*, [1893] 1 Q. B. 744; a parol agreement to arbitrate as to realty: *Fort v. Allen*, 110 N. C. 183, 14 S. E. 685; an agreement to devise land: *Hale v. Hale*, 90 Va. 728, 19 S. E. 739; a retiring partner's agreement to assign his interest in the firm's real estate: *Gray v. Smith*, 48 Ch. D. 208; a parol partition of land held in common. *Wolf v. Wolf*, 158 Penn. St. 621, 28 Atl.

realty as a part of it, and the contract, in reference to them, is as much within this clause of the statute as it is in reference to the land itself. (t) Such are the views expressed, as we think, by the highest authorities, and supported by the best reasons. But there is some uncertainty and conflict on the subject. And, perhaps, it may be stated as a general rule, that, if the parties appear to consider the land merely as a place of deposit or storing for the vegetable productions, or as a means by which for a time they may be improved, they are so far disconnected from it, that they may be sold as chattels, and are not within the statute. And it is only when the parties connect the land and its growth together, either by express words or by the nature of

\* 34 \* the contract, that the growth of the land comes within the statute. It seems to be settled, that a promise to pay for improvements on land, is only a promise to pay for work and labor, or materials, and not for an interest in lands, and therefore need not be in writing. (u) And a contract for the sale of removable fixtures is not within the statute. (v)<sup>1</sup> A contract for the

(t) *Thayer v. Rock*, 18 Wend. 53; *Mayfield v. Wadswley*, 3 B. & C. 357; *Earl of Falmouth v. Thomas*, 1 Cromp. & M. 89; *Michelen v. Wallace*, 7 A. & E. 49; *Vaughan v. Hancock*, 3 C. B. 766; *Forquet v. Moore*, 7 Exch. 870, 16 Eng. L. & Eq. 466. But this rule must be confined to cases where the contract for the land, and the crops standing upon it, is *entire*. See *ante*, p. \*31, n. (r).

(u) *Frear v. Hardenbergh*, 5 Johns. 272; *Benedict v. Beebee*, 11 Johns. 145; *Lower v. Winters*, 7 Cowen, 263; *Garrett v. Malone*, 8 Rich. Law, 335. The plaintiff conveyed to defendant a tract of land,

as containing one hundred and ten acres, at eight dollars per acre, and it was verbally agreed between them that the land should be surveyed, and if it turned out that it contained less than one hundred and ten acres, plaintiff should refund; and if it contained more, plaintiff should pay for all over one hundred and ten acres at the rate of eight dollars per acre. Held, that the agreement was not within the statute.

(v) *Bostwick v. Leach*, 3 Day, 476; *Hallen v. Runder*, 1 Cromp. M. & R. 266; *Lee v. Gaskell*, 1 Q. B. D. 700; *Slocum v. Seymour*, 7 Vroom, 138.

<sup>1</sup> A sale of the building materials of a house which is to be torn down, the removal to be made by the vendee, has been held a contract for the sale of an interest in land. *Lavery v. Pursell*, 39 Ch. D. 508; *Meyers v. Schemp*, 67 Ill. 469. On the other hand a contract for the sale of an entire building to be removed by the vendee has been held not within the statute. *Long v. White*, 42 Ohio St. 59. So an agreement to allow one to remove a building which he has erected on another's land. *Rogers v. Cox*, 96 Ind. 157; *Keyson v. School District*, 35 N. H. 477. — W.

164; *Meacham v. Meacham*, 91 Tenn. 532, 19 S. W. 757.

The following are valid: a parol agreement of partnership, though intended to deal in land: *In re De Nicola*, [1900] 2 Ch. 410; *Eaton v. Graham*, 104 Ill. App. 296; *supra*, vol. i. pp. \*149, n. (x), 155, n. (x); in equity, an executed gift of land, or contract thereof, followed by possession and valuable improvements, or by part performance: *Lever v. Koffler*, [1901] 1 Ch. 543; *Crittenden v. Canfield*, 87 Mich. 152, 49 N. W. 554; *Harrison v.*

*Harrison*, 36 W. Va. 556, 15 S. E. 87; *Murphy v. Whitney*, 140 N. Y. 541, 35 N. E. 930; *Mudgett v. Clay*, 5 Wash. 103, 31 Pac. 424, an agreement fixing boundaries: *Teass v. St. Albans*, 38 W. Va. 1, 17 S. E. 400; *Archer v. Helm*, 69 Miss. 730, 11 So. 3; *Watrous v. Morrison*, 33 Fla. 261, 14 S. E. 805; *Dierssen v. Nelson* (Cal.), 71 Pac. 456; *Lecomte v. Toudouze*, 82 Texas, 208, 17 S. W. 1047; a license to remove personal property from real estate. *Klesb v. Bard*, 7 Wash. 41, 34 Pac. 138.

sale of growing trees, with a right to enter and take them away, is a contract for the sale of an interest in lands; but after the trees are sold they become personal property, and may be sold by parol. (*vv*)<sup>1</sup> An agreement to release dower must be in writing. (*vx*)<sup>2</sup>

A mere license to use land, as to stack hay or grain upon it for a time, is not an interest in lands within the statute. (*w*)<sup>3</sup> But that only is a license in this respect, which, while it is an excuse for a trespass as long as it is not revoked, conveys no rights over the land, and subjects it to no servitude. For any contract, of which the effect is to give to one party an easement on the land of another, is within the statute. (*x*) But if a landlord agrees with a present lessee to make further improvements on the estate for an additional compensation, this has been held to be an agreement collateral only to the land, and not within the statute. (*y*)

Generally, in this country, and in England, the stock of a corporation is personal property; (*z*) and this is so, even though the whole property of the corporation be real, and the whole

(*vv*) *Kingsley v. Holbrook*, 45 N. H. 313. And see *Huff v. McCauley*, 53 Penn. St. 206. See *ante*, p. \* 33 n.

(*vx*) *Lothrop v. Foster*, 51 Me. 367.

(*w*) *Carrington v. Roots*, 2 M. & W. 248; *Riddle v. Brown*, 20 Ala. 412; *Mumford v. Whitney*, 15 Wend. 380; *Whitmarsh v. Walker*, 1 Met. 318; *Woodward v. Seely*, 11 Ill. 157; *Stevens v. Stevens*, 11 Met. 251; *Houghtaling v. Houghtaling*, 5 Barb. 379; *Wolfe v. Frost*, 4 Sandf. Ch. 72; *Dubois v. Kelly*, 10 Barb. 496. And see *ante*, vol. ii. p. \* 511, n. (*h*). But in *Bennett v. Scott*, 18 Barb. 347, it is held, that a verbal agreement between A and B, whereby A is to cut the wood and brush upon the land of B, and heap

the brush for the wood; A being allowed until the ensuing winter to draw the wood away by sleighing, is within the statute of frauds, and void as an agreement, but it operates as a license to A to cut the wood, and seems sufficient to vest the title in A to the wood cut under it.

(*x*) *Foot v. New Haven and Northampton Co.*, 23 Conn. 214; *Smart v. Harding*, C. B. 1855, 29 Eng. L. & Eq. 252. And see cases cited in preceding note.

(*y*) *Hoby v. Roebuck*, 7 Taunt. 157; *Donellan v. Reed*, 2 B. & Ald. 899.

(*z*) *Bligh v. Brent*, 2 Young & C. 268; *Tippets v. Walker*, 4 Mass. 595. But see *contra*, *Welles v. Cowles*, 2 Conn. 567.

<sup>1</sup> A contract to cut trees standing upon the contractor's land into cord-wood, and to deliver the wood at so much per cord, is not a contract for the sale of an interest in lands within the statute. *Killmore v. Howlett*, 48 N. Y. 569. An oral license to cut timber at fixed price for stumpage is not within the statute, either as a sale of an interest in lands or of chattels. *Greeley v. Stilson*, 27 Mich. 153. Where the defendant, having a written contract for the delivery of lumber by the plaintiff's assignor, made a subsequent oral agreement to purchase for the latter the stumpage on certain land and debit him with the expense, the sum so paid was not allowed to be set off in a suit on a note given as an advancement on the written contract. *Wetmore v. Neuberger*, 44 Mich. 362. — K.

<sup>2</sup> *Gordon v. Gordon*, 56 N. H. 170. See *Madigan v. Walsh*, 22 Wis. 501. That it may be assigned orally, see *Lenfers v. Henke*, 73 Ill. 405. — K.

<sup>3</sup> An agreement for lodgings in a hotel or boarding-house, though the rooms the boarder is to occupy are designated, does not create an interest in land, but is merely a license. *White v. Maynard*, 111 Mass. 250. So an oral agreement with the owner of a hall for the use of it on certain afternoons is a contract for a license and is enforceable. *Johnson v. Wilkinson*, 139 Mass. 3. — W.



of its business relate to the care of real estate; if it be the surplus profit alone that is divisible among the individual members. (a)

\* 35 \*But where lands are vested, not in the corporation, but in the individual shareholders, and the corporation has only the power of management, in that case the stock or shares are real property. (b) And it would follow, that a contract for the sale of this stock, or for these shares, is within the statute, as a contract for the sale of an interest in lands.

When a contract, originally within this clause of the statute, has been executed, and nothing remains to be done but payment of the consideration, this may be recovered notwithstanding the statute. (c)<sup>1</sup> But in such case the declaration should be framed, not upon the original contract, but upon the contract implied by law from the plaintiff's performance. (d)

A contract to convey lands for certain services is within the statute; and if the services are rendered, the contract cannot be enforced, unless in writing. But a *quantum meruit* will lie for the services, and the value of the land may be considered by the jury,

(a) *Bligh v. Brent*, 2 Young & C. 268; *Watson v. Spratley*, 10 Exch. 222, 28 Eng. L. & Eq. 507.

(b) *Id.*

(c) Thus, if a verbal contract is made for the conveyance of land, and the land is conveyed accordingly, the statute of frauds furnishes no defence to an action brought to recover the price. *Brackett v. Evans*, 1 Cush. 79; *Preble v. Baldwin*, 6 id. 549; *Linscott v. McIntire*, 15 Me. 201; *Thayer v. Viles*, 23 Vt. 494; *Morgan v. Bitzenberger*, 3 Gill, 350; *Thomas*

*v. Dickinson*, 14 Barb. 90, 2 Kernan, 364; *Gillespie v. Battle*, 15 Ala. 276. And see *Moore v. Ross*, 11 N. H. 655; *Holbrook v. Armstrong*, 1 Fairf. 31; per *Tindal*, C. J., in *Souch v. Strawbridge*, 2 C. B. 808. See *Marcy v. Marcy*, 9 Allen, 8; and *Curtis v. Sage*, 35 Ill. 22; *Loug v. White*, 42 Ohio St. 59; *McCarthy v. Pope*, 56 Cal. 561.

(d) *Cocking v. Ward*, 1 C. B. 858; *Kelly v. Webster*, 12 id. 283; *Towaley v. Moore*, 30 Ohio St. 184.

<sup>1</sup> Or if that portion of a contract, originally within the statute, is carried out, remaining matters not required to be in writing may be enforced. Thus a lessee, after the delivery and acceptance of a lease orally agreed upon, was *held* to recover on the lessor's agreement to keep down the rabbits on the demised premises. *Morgan v. Griffith*, L. R. 6 Ex. 70. So an agreement by A. at the same time with a valid lease, that if B. would become his tenant he would make repairs and put in furniture, was *held* to be collateral to the lease and not within the statute, on the authority of *Morgan v. Griffith*, *supra*. *Angell v. Duke*, L. R. 10 Q. B. 174. In an action for breach of an agreement to grant a lease of a house which did not satisfy the statute, it was *held* that the plaintiff might recover on the common counts for the value of work done by him on the house with the defendant's consent. *Pulbrook v. Lawes*, 1 Q. B. D. 284. See *Hodgson v. Johnson*, E. B. & E. 685. In *Eastham v. Anderson*, 119 Mass. 526, a lessee of a fishery, after having enjoyed the same, was *held* liable on his promise to pay the stipulated rent, although not in writing; but in *Sanderson v. Graves*, L. R. 10 Ex. 234, it was *held*, that after the delivery of a lease, a bonus orally agreed to be paid therefor could not be recovered. A delivery of a deed in escrow is not such an execution as will render the purchaser liable to an action for the price. *Cagger v. Lansing*, 43 N. Y. 550. *Contra*, *Negley v. Jeffers*, 28 Ohio St. 90. See *Remington v. Palmer*, 62 N. Y. 31; *Worden v. Sharp*, 56 Ill. 104; *Jewett v. Ricker*, 68 Me. 377. — K.

although it cannot be regarded as the fixed and determinate measure of the damages. (e) <sup>1</sup>

An oral promise to pay for land, by the acre, after the delivery and acceptance of the deed, is not within the statute. (ee)

The oral transfer of claims to mining grounds, in the adverse possession of a third party, is not sufficient. (ef) But a parol license to dig minerals on the land of the licensor, is valid, if possession be taken and held under it, though not otherwise. (eg)

It has been recently adjudged, that a verbal license by an owner of land to do certain acts upon it; (eh) that agreements for the division of the parcels of land to be sold to other parties; (ei) or to pay for improvements made on land; (ej) <sup>2</sup> or to rectify the payment for land sold by the quantity, if it "should be found more or less than was supposed and paid for;" (ek) a contract for sale of corn to be gathered and shocked before delivery; (el) and a contract for the delivery of a certain number of bushels of hop roots, (em) are all valid and enforceable at law without writing.<sup>3</sup> And that a vendor's promise, while negotiating a sale of lands, to

(e) *Hain v. Goodrich*, 37 N. H. 185; *New Orleans, &c. R. R. Co. v. Moya*, 39 Miss. 374. see also *Segars v. Segars*, 71 Me. 530.

(ee) *Nutting v. Dickinson*, 8 Allen, 540.

(ef) *Copper, &c. Co. v. Spencer*, 25 Cal. 18.

(eg) *Anderson v. Simpson*, 21 Iowa, 399.

(eh) *Houston v. Laffee*, 46 N. H. 505;

(ei) *Lesley v. Rosson*, 39 Miss. 368; *Trowbridge v. Wetherbee*, 11 Allen, 361; *Morrill v. Colehour*, 82 Ill. 618; *Coleman v. Eyre*, 45 N. Y. 38.

(ej) *Thouvenin v. Lea*, 26 Texas, 612.

(ek) *Seward v. Mitchell*, 1 Cold. 87.

(el) *Reutch v. Long*, 27 Md. 188.

(em) *Webster v. Zielly*, 52 Barb. 482.

<sup>1</sup> *Scott v. Bush*, 26 Mich. 418, was to the effect that a verbal agreement for the purchase of land, with a stipulation that the money paid down may be retained as stipulated damages if the purchaser should fail to complete the bargain, forms a single contract within the statute and the money may be recovered back where no possession is given, as paid without consideration. Where a person in pursuance of an oral agreement had set out peach-trees on another's land, and was to receive two-thirds of their product, and the land was sold before the trees bore any fruit, a recovery on an implied contract to pay for the benefit received was allowed. *Wiley v. Bradley*, 60 Ind. 62. — K.

<sup>2</sup> An oral agreement by a municipal corporation to pay the value of land taken to widen a street is invalid, but not its agreement to compensate the owner for expenses incurred by such taking. *Coleman v. Chester*, 14 S. C. 236. — W.

<sup>3</sup> An equity of redemption cannot be bought or sold without writing. *Odell v. Montross*, 68 N. Y. 499. See *Cowles v. Marble*, 37 Mich. 158. A judgment which is a lien on land is not an interest in the land within the statute of frauds, and may be assigned without writing. *Winberry v. Koonce*, 83 N. C. 351. A contract to make bricks on the plaintiff's land, the property in the bricks to remain in the plaintiff until he was paid for his clay and wood used in their manufacture, is not within the statute of frauds. *Brown v. Morris*, 83 N. C. 251. But an agreement by a devisee to assign a devise of rents is an agreement to transfer an interest in land, and must be in writing. *Brown v. Brown*, 6 Stewart, 650. An oral agreement by a mortgagor to convey the land to the mortgagee, and to apply wheat growing upon it in payment of his debt, will not pass the title to the wheat against his other creditors. *Jackson v. Evans*, 44 Mich. 510. The surrender of a lease to the landlord need not be in writing. *Auer v. Penn*, 92 Penn. St. 444. — K.

procure his wife's relinquishment of dower; (*en*) and an agreement to give a right to flow land by a permanent mill-dam, (*eo*) must be in writing. So it is held that a verbal promise to convey an estate, followed by a payment of the price, does not of itself authorize the purchaser to take possession of the land. (*ep*)

The fifth clause of this section declares, that "no action shall be maintained upon any agreement that is not to be performed within the space of one year from the making thereof, unless," &c.<sup>1</sup> Much the most important rule in reference to this section, we have had occasion to allude to already. (*f*) It may be stated thus. If the executory promise be capable of entire performance within one year, it is not within this clause of the statute. The decision of this question does not seem to depend entirely upon the understanding or intention of the parties. They may contemplate as probable a much longer continuance of the contract, or a suspension of it and a revival after a longer period; it may in itself

\* 36 be liable to such continuance and revival; \* and it may in this way be protracted so far that it is not in fact performed within a year; but if, when made, it was in reality capable of a full and *bona fide* performance within the year, without the intervention of extraordinary circumstances, then it is to be considered as not within the statute. (*g*)<sup>2</sup> (*x*)

(*en*) *Martin v. Wharton*, 38 Ala. 637. See *Wright v. De Groff*, 14 Mich. 164.

(*eo*) *Clute v. Carr*, 20 Wis. 531.

(*ep*) *Whitcher v. Morey*, 39 Vt. 459.

(*f*) See *ante*, vol. ii. p. \* 45, n. (*i*).

(*g*) The cases which have arisen upon this clause of the statute may be conveniently arranged in three classes. 1. Where, by the express agreement of the parties, the performance of the contract is not to be completed within one year. 2. Where it is evident, from the subject-matter of the contract, that the parties had in contemplation a longer period than one year as the time for its performance. 3. Where the time for the performance of the contract is made to depend upon some contingency, which may or may not happen within one year. Cases falling within the first class are clearly within the statute. Thus, in *Bracegirdle v. Heald*, 1 B.

& Ald. 722, it was held, that a contract made on the 27th of May, for a year's service, to commence on the 30th of June following, was within the statute. So where A, on the 20th of July, made proposals to B to enter his service as bailiff for a year, and B took the proposal and went away, and entered into A's service on the 24th of July, it was held, that this was a contract on the 20th, and so not to be performed within the space of one year from the making, and within the fourth section of the statute of frauds. *Snelling v. Lord Huntingfield*, 1 Crompt. M. & R. 20. And, in *Birch v. The Earl of Liverpool*, 9 B. & C. 392, it was held, that a contract whereby a coachmaker agreed to let a carriage for a term of five years, in consideration of receiving an annual payment for the use of it, was within the statute. And see *Lower v.*

<sup>1</sup> If the year is exceeded never so little, the statute applies. *Hearne v. Chadbourne*, 65 Ma. 302; *Sharp v. Rhinel*, 55 Mo. 97. — W.

<sup>2</sup> Where no time is specified, and the contract may be performed within a year, it is not within the statute. *McPherson v. Cox*, 96 U. S. 404; *Van Woert v. Albany*,

(*x*) See *Milsom v. Stafford*, 80 L. T. 590. A written contract of service should show when the service is to begin, and, probably, also should define its nature. *In re*

It has been held, that when a contract was to be performed by one party within a year, but not by the other, it would be valid

Winters, 7 Cowen, 263; Derby v. Phelps, 2 N. H. 515; Hinckley v. Southgate, 11 Vt. 428; Squire v. Whipple, 1 id. 69; Foote v. Emerson, 10 id. 338; Pitcher v. Wilson, 5 Mo. 46; Drummond v. Burrell, 13 Wend. 307; Shute v. Dorr, 5 id. 204; Lockwood v. Barnea, 3 Hill, 130; Hill v. Hooper, 1 Gray, 131; Sweet v. Lee, 4

Scott, N. R. 77; Giraud v. Richmond, 2 C. B. 835; Lapham v. Whipple, 8 Met. 59; Tuttle v. Swett, 31 Me. 555; Wilson v. Martin, 1 Denio, 602; Pitkin v. The Long Island R. R. Company, 2 Barb. Ch. 221. And such a contract will not be taken out of the statute by the mere fact that it may be put an end to within a year

&c. R. Co., 67 N. Y. 538; Marley v. Noblett, 42 Ind. 85; Blair, &c. Co. v. Walker, 39 Iowa, 406; Blackburn v. Mann, 85 Ill. 222; Duff v. Snider, 54 Miss. 245; Hedges v. Strong, 3 Oreg. 18; Thomas v. Hammond, 47 Tex. 42; Gault v. Brown, 48 N. H. 183. Equally so, where the contract may be substantially performed within the year. Walker v. Johnson, 96 U. S. 424; Brown v. Throop, 59 Conn. 596; Southwell v. Beezley, 5 Oreg. 143; Hodges v. Richmond Mfg. Co., 9 R. I. 482; Paris v. Strong, 51 Ind. 339. The following cases have been held not to be within the statute, on the ground that performance may be had or an event happen within the year: A contract which by its terms is to be performed at the death of one of the parties, Frost v. Tarr, 53 Ind. 390; a promise to reward past services in the promisor's will, Jilson v. Gilbert, 26 Wis. 637; an agreement to support a person for the remainder of his life, Heath v. Heath, 31 Wis. 223; a promise to pay on a third person's death, Sword v. Keith, 31 Mich. 247; Frost v. Tarr, 53 Ind. 390; Riddle v. Backus, 38 Iowa, 81; to work for another during his life, Kent v. Kent, 62 N. Y. 560; to act for an indefinite time, terminable at the pleasure of either party. Knowlman v. Bluett, L. R. 9 Ex. 1; Greene v. Harris, 9 R. I. 401; or to allow the other contracting party to cultivate wheat on land during the owner's life, McCormick v. Drummatt, 9 Neb. 384; to reconvey on request, Haussman v. Burnham, 59 Conn. 117; to marry when restored to health, McConahey v. Griffey, 82 Iowa, 564; to adopt and care for a child during its minority, Taylor v. Deseve, 81 Tex. 246. Nor is an agreement which by its terms is to extend over more than one year within the statute if there is an option reserved to terminate the contract within the year. Blake v. Voight, 31 N. E. Rep. 256 (N. Y.). Blakeney v. Goode, 30 Ohio St. 350, *held*, that an agreement by B. to exercise his skill as a machinist in reducing an invention of L. to working capability, and after the issue of the patent to aid in making it as salable and profitable as possible, in consideration that L. should hold the patent in trust for the equal benefit of B. and himself, need not be in writing, as it might be performed within a year. An agreement to allow the monthly rent of an old piano to be reckoned in part payment of a new, when the lessee should announce his desire to purchase a new piano, is not an agreement not to be performed within a year. Duffy v. Patten, 74 Me. 396. A contract that, in consideration that A. would procure the admittance of B. as partner in certain business with one-fourth interest, B. would at the end of three years pay what the business then showed the one-fourth was worth when the contract was entered into, is within the statute of frauds; but if executed, an action may be maintained on the *quantum meruit* for a benefit conferred. Whipple v. Parker, 29 Mich. 369. But a contract made in October for the cultivation of lands during the remainder of that year and the whole of the next is within the statute, as being a contract not to be performed within a year. Treadway v. Smith, 56 Ala. 345. In Iowa, by statute, a lease for one year to commence at a future day need not be in writing. Jones v. Marcy, 49 Iowa, 188. *Contra*, Wolf v. Dozer, 22 Kans. 436. — W.

Alexander's Timber Co., 70 L. J. Ch. 767. So an agreement for a lease should show when the term is to commence. Humphrey v. Conybeare, 80 L. T. 40. The time probably cannot be extended beyond the year by excluding the fractions of a day. Dollar v. Parkington, 84 L. T. 470. But a contract for a year's service to commence on the day next after that on which the contract was made is not, under the statute, an agreement which is not to consummate

within a year. Smith v. Gold Coast & Ashanti Explorers, [1903] 1 K. B. 285, 538. See Drew v. Billings-Drew Co. (Mich.), 92 N. W. 777; Donovan v. Schoenhofen Brewing Co., 92 Mo. App. 341.

A personal contract which may be fully performed and terminated within a year by the death of either party is not within the statute. Scribner v. Flagg Mfg. Co., 175 Mass. 536, 56 N. E. 603.

without writing, if an action upon it were brought against him who

by one of the parties, or a third person. Thus in *Harris v. Porter*, 2 Harriug. (Del.) 27, where the defendant, a mail-contractor, made a sub-contract with the plaintiff to carry the mail for more than a year, it was contended that the contract was not within the statute, because the contract between the defendant and the postmaster-general reserved to the latter the power to alter the route, and thus put an end to the contract at any time; it might, therefore, be terminated within a year, and did not necessarily reach beyond it. But the court said: "This was a contract which could not possibly be performed within one year; by its terms it was to continue four years. And though it might be annulled or put an end to by the postmaster-general within the year, it still falls within the act as an agreement which, according to its terms, is not to be performed within the space of one year." *Birch v. The Earl of Liverpool*, 9 B. & C. 392, is to the same effect. But if it is merely optional with one of the parties whether he shall perform the contract within a year or take a longer time, the contract is not within the statute. Therefore, it has been held, that an agreement that one party may cut certain trees on the land of the other, at any time within ten years, is not within the statute. *Kent v. Kent*, 18 Pick. 569. So, where the plaintiff and defendant entered into contract by which the plaintiff agreed to labor for the defendant for one year, but without fixing any definite time for the labor to commence, it was held, that the contract was not within the statute, for the plaintiff had a right to commence immediately. *Russell v. Slade*, 12 Conn. 455. And see *Linscott v. McIntire*, 15 Me. 201; *Plimpton v. Curtiss*, 15 Wend. 336. In regard to the second class of cases, namely, those where it is evident, from the subject-matter of the contract, that the parties had in contemplation a longer period than one year at the time for its performance, although there is no express agreement to that effect, there has been more doubt, but it is now settled that they are within the statute. The leading case of this class is *Boydell v. Drummond*, 11 East, 142. In this case the plaintiff had proposed to publish by subscription a series of large prints from some of the scenes in *Shakspeare's* plays, after pictures to be painted for that purpose, under the following conditions, among others: namely, that seventy-two scenes were to be painted, at the rate of two to each play, and the whole were to be published

in numbers, each containing four large prints; and that one number at least should be annually published after the delivery of the first. The defendant became a subscriber. And the court held, that the contract was within the statute. The same point is well illustrated by the case of *Herrin v. Butters*, 20 Me. 119. For the facts of that case, see *ante*, vol. ii. p. \* 45, n. (i). *Whitman*, C. J., in delivering the opinion of the court, said: "It is urged, that the defendant might have cleared up the land, and seeded it down in one year, and thereby have performed his contract. This may have been within the range of possibility; but whether so or not must depend upon a number of facts, of which the court are uninformed. This, however, is not a legitimate inquiry under this contract. We are not to inquire what, by possibility, the defendant might have done by way of fulfilling his contract. We must look to the contract itself, and see what he was bound to do; and what, according to the terms of the contract, it was the understanding that he should do. Was it the understanding and intention of the parties that the contract might be performed within one year? If not, the case is clearly with the defendant. But the contract is an entirety, and all parts of it must be taken into view together, in order to a perfect understanding of its extent and meaning. We must not only look at what the defendant had undertaken to do, but also to the consideration inducing him to enter into the agreement. The one is as necessary a part of the contract as the other; and if either, in a contract wholly executory, were not to be performed in one year, it would be within the statute of frauds. Here the defendant was not to avail himself of the consideration for his engagement, except by a receipt of the annual profits of the land, as they might accrue, for the term of three years. But whether this be so or not, it is impossible to doubt that the parties to this contract perfectly well understood and contemplated, that it was to extend into the third year for its performance, both on the part of the plaintiff and defendant. Its terms most clearly indicate as much; and by them it must be interpreted." In the case of *Moore v. Fox*, 10 Johns. 244, the court say, to bring the case within the statute, it must appear to be an express and specific agreement that the contract is not to be performed within one year, and cite the case of *Fenton v. Emblers*, 3 Burr. 1278, where

should execute the contract within the year, but would require a writing if brought against the other. (*gg*)

the same language is used by the court. But in the case of *Boydell v. Drummond*, 11 East, 142, in which there was no express and specific agreement, that the contract should not be performed within a year, the court say, that the whole scope of the undertaking shows that it was not to be performed within a year, and was therefore within the statute. This seems to show, very clearly, what is to be understood by an *express* or *specific* agreement, that a contract is not to be performed within a year. In the case of *Peters v. Westborough*, 19 Pick. 364, Mr. Justice *Wilde*, in delivering the opinion of the court, says: "It must have been expressly stipulated by the parties, or it must appear to have been so understood by them, that the agreement was not to be performed within a year. But who can doubt what the express and specific understanding of the parties in the case at bar was? and that it was not to be performed within one year? Or at any rate, that it appears to have been so understood by them." In regard to the third class of cases, namely, where the time for the performance of the contract is made to depend upon some contingency, which may or may not happen within a year, it is settled that they do not come within the statute. This was decided against the opinion of *Holt, C. J.*, in the case of *Peter v. Compton*, Skin. 853. There the defendant promised for one guinea to give the plaintiff so many guineas on the day of his marriage. And it was held, that the plaintiff was entitled to recover, although the agreement was not in writing. So, in *Fenton v. Emblers*, 3 Burr. 1278, where the defendant's testator undertook, by his last will and testament, to bequeath the plaintiff a legacy, it was held, that the undertaking was not within the statute, because the time for its performance depended upon the life of the testator, which might be terminated within a year. Again, in *Wells v. Horton*, 4 Bing. 40, where A, being indebted to the plaintiff, promised him that in consideration of his forbearing to sue, A's executor should pay him £10,000; it was held, that this was not a promise required by the statute of frauds to be in writing. And this doctrine has been carried so far as to include a case where one undertakes to abstain from doing a certain thing, without limitation as to time, on the ground that such a contract is in its nature binding only during the life of the party. Thus, in *Lyon v. King*, 11 Met. 411, the

defendant, for a good consideration, promised the plaintiff that he would not thereafter engage in the staging or the livery-stable business in Southbridge. And the court held, that the contract was not within the statute. *Deucey, J.*, said: "The contract might have been wholly performed within a year. It was a personal engagement to forbear doing certain acts. It stipulated nothing beyond the defendant's life. It imposed no duties upon his legal representatives, as might have been the case under a contract to perform certain positive duties. The mere fact of abstaining from pursuing the staging and livery-stable business, and the happening of his death, during the year, would be a full performance of this contract. Any stipulations in the contract, looking beyond the year, depended entirely upon the contingency of the defendant's life; and, this being so, the case falls within the class of cases in which it has been held that the statute does not apply." See *Worthy v. Jones*, 11 Gray, 168; *Richardson v. Pierce*, 7 R. I. 330; *Bell v. Hewitt*, 24 Ind. 280. So, in *Foster v. McO'Brien*, 18 Mo. 88, it was held, that a verbal agreement not thereafter to run carriages on a particular route, was not within the statute. But see *Roberts v. Tucker*, 3 Exch. 682; *Holloway v. Hampton*, 4 B. Mon. 415. For other cases depending upon a contingency, see *Gilbert v. Sykes*, 16 East, 150; *Souch v. Strawbridge*, 2 C. B. 808; *Dobson v. Collis*, 1 H. & N. 81; *M'Lees v. Hale*, 10 Wend. 426; *Blake v. Cole*, 22 Pick. 97; *Peters v. Westborough*, 19 Pick. 364; *Roberts v. The Rockbottom Co.*, 7 Met. 46; *Ellicott v. Peterson*, 4 Md. 476; *Clarke v. Pendleton*, 20 Conn. 494; *Howard v. Burgen*, 4 Dana, 137; *Sherman v. Champlain Trans. Co.*, 31 Vt. 162. In the case of *Tolley v. Greens*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 91, the Assistant Vice-Chancellor intimated an opinion, that a contract which cannot be performed within a year, except upon a contingency which neither party, nor both together, can hasten or retard, such as the death of one of them or of a third person, is not within the statute. But we are not aware that such a distinction finds any support in the decided cases. See also *Packet Co. v. Sickles*, 5 Wallace, 580; *Esty v. Aldrich*, 46 N. H. 127; *Emery v. Smith*, 46 N. H. 151; *Thouvenin v. Lea*, 26 Texas, 612; *Updike v. Ten Broeck*, 3 Vroom, 105.

(*gg*) *Sheahy v. Adarene*, 41 Vt. 541.

- \* 37 \* The same observation may be made in respect to the clause of which we are now treating, that we have already  
 \* 38 had occasion \* to make of other clauses in the fourth section, namely, that when a contract, originally within its provisions, has been entirely executed on one side, and nothing remains but the payment of the consideration, this may be recovered, notwithstanding the statute. (h) But whether a recovery can be had  
 \* 39 on the \* original contract, or only on a *quantum meruit*, is not entirely clear upon the authorities. (i) Upon principle, however, we should say that a recovery in such case can be had only upon a *quantum meruit*. (j)

We now pass to the seventeenth section. Let us first inquire what satisfies the condition, that the buyer shall accept and actually receive a part of the goods. Some confusion has arisen on this subject, from a want of discrimination between a sale at common law, a sale as effected by the statute of Elizabeth, of fraudulent conveyances, and the statute of Charles, of frauds and perjuries. At common law, if the seller makes a proposition and the buyer accepts, and the goods are in the immediate control and possession of the seller, and nothing remains to be done to identify them, or in any way prepare them for delivery, the sale is complete, and the property in the goods passes at once and perfectly; the

(h) This point was adjudged in *Donellan v. Read*, 3 B. & Ad. 899. In that case a landlord who had demised premises for a term of years, at £50 a year, agreed with his tenant to lay out £50 in making certain improvements upon them, the tenant undertaking to pay him an increased rent of £5 a year during the remainder of the term (of which several years were unexpired), to commence from the quarter preceding the completion of the work. And it was held, that this was not within the statute of frauds, as an agreement "not to be performed within one year from the making thereof," no time being fixed for the performance on the part of the landlord. During the argument, *Parks, J.*, interrupted the counsel to say: "If goods are sold, to be delivered immediately, or work contracted for, to be done in less than a year, but to be paid for in fourteen months, or by more than four quarterly instalments, is that a case within the statute? In *Bracegirdle v. Heald*, 1 B. & Ald. 722, *Abbott, J.*, takes the distinction, that in the case of an agreement for goods to be delivered by one party in six months, and to be paid for in eighteen, all that is to be performed on one side is to be done within a year; which was not so in the case then before the court." And *Little-*

*dale, J.*, in delivering the judgment of the court, said: "As to the contract not being to be performed within a year, we think that as the contract was entirely executed on one side within a year, and as it was the intention of the parties, founded on a reasonable expectation, that it should be so, the statute of frauds does not extend to such a case. In case of a parol sale of goods, it often happens that they are not to be paid for in full, till after the expiration of a longer period of time than a year; and surely the law would not sanction a defence on that ground, when the buyer had had the full benefit of the goods on his part." For other cases illustrating this point, see *Cherry v. Henning*, 4 Exch. 681; *Souch v. Strawbridge*, 2 C. B. 808; *Mayor v. Pyne*, 3 Bing. 285; *Knowlman v. Bluett*, L. R. 9 Ex. 307; *Lockwood v. Barnes*, 3 Hill, 128; *Broadwell v. Getman*, 2 Denio, 87; *Holbrook v. Armstrong*, 1 Fairf. 31; *Compton v. Martin*, 5 Rich. 14; *Bates v. Moore*, 2 Bailey, 614; *Johnson v. Watson*, 1 Ga. 348; *Rake v. Pope*, 7 Ala. 161; *Blanton v. Knox*, 3 Mo. 342; *Talmadge v. The Rensselaer & Saratoga R. R. Co.*, 14 Barb. 493; *Stone v. Denison*, 13 Pick. 1.

(i) See cases cited in preceding note.

(j) And see *ante*, p. \* 35, n. (d).

buyer acquires not a mere *jus ad rem*, but an absolute *jus in re*; and he may demand delivery at once, on tender of the price, and sue for the goods as his own if delivery be refused; the seller having no right of property, but a mere right of possession, by way of lien on the goods for his price. (*k*) Then came the statute of Elizabeth, which, aided by construction, made the want of delivery, or of transfer of possession, evidence, more or less conclusive, of fraud, which vitiated the sale. Here, then, grew up many questions as to what constituted delivery, and what was its effect; and we have seen that a great diversity and conflict of adjudication has existed upon these questions. (*l*) But after the statute of Elizabeth came the statute of Charles, of frauds and perjuries; and this in express terms requires, *in order to* \*sustain \* 40 *an action, both delivery and acceptance*; and the questions which spring up under this statute must be considered as entirely distinct from the former questions. To illustrate this in the simplest form, let us suppose that A orally orders B to send him one hundred bales of cotton, of a certain quality and price; B sends the goods as directed; and here no question can exist, under the statute of Elizabeth, in respect to the possession, because that has been transferred by the delivery; but the case is still open to any inquiry as to fraud. At common law A may say that the cotton is not of the kind or quality that he ordered, and if he can establish this, he has the right of sending it back and refusing to pay for it; if he cannot, the transaction is completed; the seller cannot reclaim the cotton, nor the buyer refuse the price. But, by the statute of frauds, the buyer may at once send the cotton back, and refuse payment for it, although precisely what he ordered, and no action can be brought against him for the price. Because, by this statute, both delivery and acceptance are requisite; and the delivery is to be made by one party, and the acceptance by another; and the consequence of this is, that while the seller is bound by his delivery, and cannot reclaim the goods, the buyer has his option to keep the goods and pay for them, or return them and not pay. The statute in fact *postpones* the completion of an oral contract of sale. At common law, it is finished when one makes the offer of sale and the other accepts. By the statute, nothing is done by this offer and acceptance; another step must be taken: the goods themselves must be offered and accepted; and then only is the sale completed. It should seem, perhaps, that the same reason would give the seller, after delivery of the goods, and before acceptance of them, the same right to withdraw his goods, that he has to withdraw his offer be-

(*k*) See *ante*, vol. i. pp. \* 526, \* 527.

(*l*) See *ante*, vol. i. pp. \* 527, \* 528.



fore an acceptance of it; but we are not aware of any authority to this effect.

An important distinction is taken between an agreement to manufacture goods for another, which is not within the statute, (*ll*) and an agreement to sell existing goods, which is within it.

If the sale be complete, and the bargain is for immediate delivery, and the seller asks the buyer to lend him the chattel for a time, to which the buyer assents, and therefore does not at once take it away, but permits the seller (the plaintiff) to \* 41 keep \* it, this has been recently held in England to be an acceptance under the statute. (*m*)

In regard to what constitutes a delivery under the statute, and what constitutes an acceptance, there have been many decisions which it is difficult to reconcile. But the question is often one of fact rather than of law. Indeed, it is always a question of fact for the jury, whether the goods were delivered and accepted; but it is a question on which they will be directed by the court; and thus the question becomes a mixed one, of fact and law.

It may be said, in general, that a delivery must be a transfer of possession and control, made by the seller, with the purpose and effect of putting the goods out of his hands. (*n*)<sup>1</sup> This is

(*ll*) *O'Neil v. New York Mining Co.*, 3 Nev. 141; *Parsons v. Loucks*, 4 Rob. 216; *Robertson v. Vaughan*, 5 Sandford, 1; *Mead v. Chase*, 33 Barb. 202. See *post*, p. \* 54.

(*m*) *Marvin v. Wallis*, 6 Ellis & B. 726. See also as to acceptance, *Taylor v. Wakefield*, *id.* 765.

(*n*) *Phillips v. Bistolli*, 2 B. & C. 511; *Dole v. Stimpson*, 21 Pick. 384; *Tempest v. Fitzgerald*, 3 B. & Ald. 680; *Parker v. Wallis*, 5 Ellis & B. 21; *Holmes v. Hoskins*, 9 Exch. 753. In the earlier cases, slight acts were considered as sufficiently evidencing the actual receipt of the property by the purchaser. *Chaplin v. Rogers*, 1 East, 192; *Hodgson v. Le Bret*, 1 Camp. 233; *Anderson v. Scott*, 1 Camp. 235, n.; *Elmore v. Stone*, 1 Taunt. 453; *Blenkinsop v. Clayton*, 7 Taunt. 597; *Vincent v. Germond*, 11 Johns. 283. But the later cases are much more strict. See *Howe v. Palmer*, 3 B. & Ald. 321; *Tempest v. Fitzgerald*, *id.* 680; *Maberley v. Sheppard*, 10 Bing. 99; *Carter v. Toussaint*, 5 B. & Ald. 855; *Baldev v. Parker*, 2 B. & C. 37; *Holmes v. Hoskins*, 9 Exch. 753, 28 Eng.

L. & Eq. 564; *Cunningham v. Ashbrook*, 20 Mo. 553. "To constitute delivery," in the language of *Parke, B.*, in *Bill v. Bament*, 9 M. & W. 41, "the possession must have been parted with by the owner, so as to deprive him of the right of lien." But see *Dodsley v. Varley*, 12 A. & E. 632. The question, what constitutes a sufficient delivery to satisfy the statute, was much discussed in New York, in the recent case of *Shindler v. Houston*, 1 Denio, 48, 1 Comst. 261. In that case the plaintiff and defendant bargained respecting the sale by the former to the latter of a quantity of lumber, piled apart from other lumber, on a dock, and in the view of the parties at the time of the bargain, and which had been before that time measured and inspected. The defendant offered a certain price per foot, which being satisfactory to the plaintiff, he said, "The lumber is yours." The defendant then told the plaintiff to get the inspector's bill of the lumber, and take it to one House, who was the defendant's agent, and who, he said, would pay the amount. This was soon after done, but payment was refused.

<sup>1</sup> *Brown v. Wade*, 42 Iowa, 647, *held*, that the pointing out by the vendor of certain cattle running with others as his, and naming the price, which the vendee agreed to take at the price, is a sufficient delivery to take case out of the statute. — K.

a \* sufficient delivery, whatever be its form ; and upon a sale \* 42  
of personal property, any acts of the parties indicative of the

The price being over fifty dollars, and the statute of frauds being relied on, it was *held*, by the Supreme Court, in an action for the price of the lumber, upon a declaration for lumber sold and delivered, that the court below was right in refusing to charge the jury that the property did not pass at the time of the bargain ; and that the facts were properly submitted to the jury with instructions that they might find an absolute delivery and acceptance of the lumber at the time of the bargain, and that the payment was postponed, and credit given therefor until the inspector's bill should be presented to House. But upon appeal to the Court of Appeals, the judgment of the Supreme Court was reversed. And *Wright, J.*, in delivering his opinion in the latter court, said : " It is to be regretted that the plain meaning of the statute should ever have been departed from, and that anything short of an actual delivery and acceptance should have been regarded as satisfying its requirements, when the memorandum was omitted ; but another rule of interpretation, which admits of a constructive or symbolical delivery, has become too firmly established now to be shaken. The uniform doctrine of the cases, however, has been, that in order to satisfy the statute there must be something more than mere words — that the act of *accepting and receiving* required to dispense with a note in writing, implies more than a simple act of the mind, unless the decision in *Elmore v. Stone*, 1 Taunt. 458, is an exception. This case, however, will be found upon examination to be in accordance with other cases, although the acts and circumstances relied on to show a delivery and acceptance were extremely slight and equivocal ; and hence the case was doubted in *Howe v. Palmer*, 3 B. & Ald. 324, and *Proctor v. Jones*, 2 C. & P. 534, and has been virtually overruled by subsequent decisions. Far as the doctrine of constructive delivery has been sometime carried, I have been unable to find any case that comes up to dispensing with all acts of parties, and rests wholly upon the memory of witnesses as to the *precise form of words* to show a delivery and receipt of the goods. The learned author of the *Commentaries on American Law*, cites from the *Pandects* the doctrine, that the consent of the party upon the spot is a sufficient possession of a column of granite, which, by its weight and magnitude, was not susceptible of any other delivery. But so far as this citation may be in

opposition to the general current of decisions, in the common-law courts of England and of this country, it is sufficient perhaps to observe, that the Roman law has nothing in it analogous to our statute of frauds. In *Elmore v. Stone*, expense was incurred by direction of the buyer, and the vendor, at his suggestion, removed the horses out of the sale stable into another, and kept them at livery for him. In *Chaplin v. Rogers*, 1 East, 192, to which we were referred on the argument, the buyer sold part of the hay, which the purchaser had taken away ; thus dealing with it as if it were in his actual possession. In the case of *Jewitt v. Warren*, 12 Mass. 300, to which we were also referred, no question of delivery under the statute of frauds arose. The sale was not an absolute one, but a pledge of the property. The cases of *Elmore v. Stone*, and *Chaplin v. Rogers* are the most barren of acts indicating delivery ; but these are not authority for the doctrine that words, *unaccompanied by acts* of the parties, are sufficient to satisfy the statute. Indeed, if any case could be shown which proceeds to that extent, and this court should be inclined to follow it, for all beneficial purposes, the law might as well be stricken from our statute-book ; for it was this species of evidence, so vague and unsatisfactory, and so fruitful of frauds and perjuries, that the legislature aimed to repudiate. So far as I have been able to look into the numerous cases that have arisen under the statute, the controlling principle to be deduced from them is, that when the memorandum is dispensed with, the statute is not satisfied with anything but unequivocal acts of the parties ; not mere words, that are liable to be misunderstood, and misconstrued, and dwell only in the imperfect memory of witnesses. The question has been, not whether the words used were sufficiently strong to express the intent of the parties, but whether the acts connected with them, both of seller and buyer, were equivocal or unequivocal. The best considered cases hold, that there must be a vesting of the possession of the goods in the vendee, as absolute owner, discharged of all lien for the price on the part of the vendor, and an ultimate acceptance and receiving of the property by the vendee, so unequivocal that he shall have precluded himself from taking any objection to the quantum

\* 43 exercise \* of ownership by the vendee, may be submitted to the jury as evidence of receipt and acceptance, to take the case out of the statute. (o) Hence delivery may be constructive; as by the delivery of the key of a warehouse, (p) or making an entry in the books of the warehouse-keeper, (q) or delivery, with indorsement, of a bill of lading, (r) or even of a receipt. (s) But a mere delivery by the seller and acceptance by the buyer of the seller's order on a bailee, does not seem to satisfy the statute, without some act of possession and acceptance of the property by the buyer, or the assent of the bailee to hold it for the buyer. (t)<sup>1</sup> Even less than this may be a delivery and accept-

or quality of the goods sold. But will proof of words alone show a delivery and acceptance from which consequences like these may be reasonably inferred? Especially, if those words relate not to the question of delivery and acceptance, but to the contract itself? A and B verbally contract for the sale of chattels, for ready money; and without the payment of any part thereof, A says, 'I deliver the property to you,' or 'It is yours,' but there are no acts showing a change of possession, or from which the facts may be inferred. B refuses payment. Is the right of the vendor, to retain possession as lien for the price, gone? Or, in the event of a subsequent discovery of a defect in the quantum or quality of the goods, has B, in the absence of all acts on his part showing an ultimate acceptance of the possession, concluded himself from taking any objection? I think not. As Justice *Crover* remarks, in the case of *Archer v. Zeh*, 5 Hill, 205, 'One object of the statute was to prevent perjury. The method taken was to have something done; not to rest everything on mere oral agreement.' The acts of the parties must be of such a character as unequivocally to place the property within the power, and under the exclusive dominion, of the buyer. This is the doctrine of those cases that have carried the principle of constructive delivery to the utmost limit." And see *Atwell v. Mayhew*, 6 Md. 10; *Denny v. Williams*, 5 Allen, 1; *Eastern R. R. Co. v. Benedict*, 10 Gray, 212; *Finney v. Appar*, 2 Vroom, 266.

(o) *Gray v. Davis*, 10 N. Y. (6 Seld.) 285. See *Hinchman v. Lincoln*, 124 U. S. 38.

(p) *Wilkes v. Ferris*, 5 Johna. 335; *Chappel v. Marvin*, 2 Aikens, 79.

(q) *Harman v. Anderson*, 2 Camp. 243.

(r) *Peters v. Ballistier*, 3 Pick. 495. See next note.

(s) *Wilkes v. Ferris*, 5 Johna. 335. And see *Searle v. Keeses*, 2 Esp. 598; *Harman v. Anderson*, 2 Camp. 243; *Withers v. Lyas*, 4 id. 237; *Tucker v. Ruston*, 2 C. & P. 86.

(t) In *Farina v. Hone*, 16 M. & W. 119, goods were shipped by the plaintiff from abroad to this country, on the verbal order of the defendant, at a price exceeding £10. They were sent to a shipping agent of the plaintiff, in London, who received them and warehoused them with a wharfinger, informing the defendant of their arrival. The wharfinger handed to the shipping agent a delivery warrant, whereby the goods were made deliverable to him or his assignees by indorsement, on payment of rent and charges. The agent indorsed and delivered this warrant to the defendant, who kept it for several months, and, notwithstanding repeated applications, did not pay the price of, or charges upon, the goods, nor return the warrant, but said he had sent it to his solicitor, and that he intended to resist payment, for that he had never ordered the goods; and that they would remain for the present in bond. Held, that there was no such delivery to, and acceptance by, the defendant of the goods, as to satisfy the 17th section of the statute of frauds. And *Parke, B.*, said: "This warrant is no more than an engagement by the wharfinger to deliver to the consignee, or any one he may appoint; and

<sup>1</sup> Even though the vendor retains possession there may be an actual receipt within the statute, if the vendor holds as bailee for the vendee. *Cusack v. Robinson*, 1 B. & S. 299, 308; *Rodgers v. Jones*, 129 Mass. 420, 422. — W.

ance, where the goods are bulky and difficult of access or removal, as a quantity of timber floating in a boom, or a mass of granite, or a large stack of hay. (*u*) So a part may be delivered

\* for the whole, and in general a delivery of part is a delivery of the whole, if it be an integral part of one whole, (*v*)

but not if many things are sold and bought as distinct articles, and some of them are delivered and some are not. (*w*) If several owners make a joint sale, and one of them sells a part of his portion, the delivery of this is said to satisfy the statute as to all. (*x*) Whether the delivery of a part was intended as a delivery of the whole, is a question of fact for the jury. (*y*)

A sale by sample is not a sale with delivery, if the sample be first sent and afterwards the sale completed. But after a sale is made, a part of the goods may be delivered nominally as a sample, but yet so as to make it a part delivery and acceptance. (*z*) We think that if the seller does in any case what is usual, or what the nature of the case makes convenient and proper, to pass the effectual control of the goods from himself and to the buyer, this is always a delivery; and nothing less than this is so.

In like manner, as to the question of acceptance, we must inquire into the intention of the buyer, the nature of the goods, and the circumstances of the case. If the buyer intends to retain possession of the goods, and manifests his intention by a

the wharfinger holds the goods as the agent of the consignee (who is the vendor's agent), and his possession is that of the consignee, until an assignment has taken place, and the wharfinger has attorned, so to speak, to the assignee, and agreed with him to hold for him. Then, and not till then, the wharfinger is the agent or bailee of the assignee, and his possession that of the assignee, and then only is there a constructive delivery to him. In the mean time the warrant, and the indorsement of the warrant, is nothing more than an offer to hold the goods as the warehouseman of the assignee." And see *Bentall v. Burn*, 3 B. & C. 423; *Godts v. Rose*, 17 C. B. 229, 33 Eng. L. & Eq. 268; *Lackington v. Atherton*, 7 Man. & G. 360; *Hallgarten v. Oldham*, 135 Mass. 1. Symbolical delivery is only effectual where it can be followed by an actual delivery. *Stevens v. Stewart*, 3 Cal. 140.

(*u*) *Jewett v. Warren*, 12 Mass. 300; *Boynton v. Veazie*, 24 Me. 286; *Gibson v. Stevens*, 8 How. 384; *Calkins v. Lockwood*, 17 Conn. 154. But see *Shindler v. Houston*, 1 Denio, 48, 1 Comst. 261; *Lay*

*v. Neville*, 25 Cal. 544; *Godchaux v. Mulford*, 26 Cal. 316.

(*v*) *Slubey v. Heyward*, 2 H. Bl. 504; *Hammond v. Anderson*, 4 B. & P. 69; *Elliott v. Thomas*, 3 M. & W. 170; *Scott v. The Eastern Counties Railway Co.*, 12 M. & W. 33; *Biggs v. Whisking*, 14 C. B. 195, 25 Eng. L. & Eq. 257; *Mills v. Hunt*, 20 Wend. 431; *Davis v. Moore*, 13 Me. 424; *Jenness v. Wendell*, 51 N. H. 63; *Garfield v. Paris*, 96 U. S. 557; *Van Woert v. Albany, &c. R. Co.*, 67 N. Y. 538.

(*w*) *Price v. Lea*, 1 B. & C. 156; *Seymour v. Davis*, 2 Sandf. 239.

(*x*) *Field v. Runk*, 2 N. J. 525.

(*y*) *Pratt v. Chase*, 40 Me. 269.

(*z*) In other words, the delivery of a sample, which is no part of the thing sold, will not take a sale out of the statute, but if the sample be delivered as part of the bulk, it then binds the contract. *Talver v. West*, Holt, N. P. 178; *Johnson v. Smith*, Anthon, N. P. 60; id. 81 (2d ed.); *Hinde v. Whitehouse*, 7 East, 558; *Gardner v. Grout*, 2 C. B. N. s. 340; *Moore v. Love*, 57 Miss. 765; *Farmer v. Gray*, 16 Neb. 401.

suitable act, it is an actual acceptance of them; (a)<sup>1</sup> although this intention may be manifested by a great variety of acts, in accordance with the varying circumstances of different cases. He has a right to examine the goods, and ascertain their quality, before he determines whether to accept or not; and a retention by him for a time sufficient for this examination, and no more, is not an acceptance. (b)

\* 45 \*It is a question perhaps of some difficulty, how far such intention on the part of the buyer, and a corresponding act, are consistent with his reserving the right of making any future objection to the goods, on the score of quantity or quality, and rescinding the sale on such ground. The greater number of decisions declare such reservation to be incompatible with acceptance and actual receipt, and hold, therefore, that while the buyer retains this right, he has not accepted the goods under the statute. (c) But a recent decision of much weight, insists upon

(a) *Baines v. Jevons*, 7 C. & P. 288; 9 B. & C. 561, 577; *Norman v. Phillips*, 14 M. & W. 277; *Howe v. Palmer*, 3 B. & Ald. 321; *Hanson v. Armitage*, 5 B. & Ald. 557; *Acebal v. Levy*, 10 Bing. 376; *Kent v. Huskinson*, 3 B. & P. 233; *Phillips v. Bistolli*, 2 B. & C. 511; *Bacon v. Eccles*, 43 Wis. 227.

(b) *Percival v. Blake*, 2 C. & P. 514; *Ald. 557*; *Acebal v. Levy*, 10 Bing. 376; *Cunliffe v. Harrison*, 6 Exch. 903; *Curtis v. Pugh*, 10 Q. B. 111; *Outwater v. Dodge*, 6 Wend. 397.

(c) *Per Parks, J.*, in *Smith v. Surman*,

<sup>1</sup> Thus the cutting down and the sale by a purchaser of the tops and stumps of a portion of certain growing trees is an acceptance and actual receipt of the whole sufficient to satisfy the statute. *Marshall v. Green*, 1 C. P. D. 35. If a seller of merchandise, in order to retain his lien for the price, refuses to permit the purchaser to take possession or control of it, he thereby prevents an acceptance and receipt of it by the purchaser, within the statute. *Safford v. McDonough*, 120 Mass. 290. To constitute an acceptance where goods are sold by sample, it is not enough to show that the goods came into the possession of the buyer, and that they corresponded with the sample. *Remick v. Sandford*, 120 Mass. 309. An agreement to take all the leather of a certain thickness forming part of a large pile, from which it was afterwards to be selected by the seller, the receipt of part of the leather by a common carrier not expressly authorized by the buyer to accept it, and the acceptance by the buyer of that part, but with no intention to perform the whole contract, are not a sufficient acceptance to take the sale out of the statute. *Atherton v. Newhall*, 123 Mass. 141. In *Knight v. Mann*, 118 Mass. 143; 120 Mass. 219, it appeared that the plaintiff had a large number of skins for sale in bales, and the defendant, after examining some, orally agreed to buy a certain quantity, which he was to send for. The plaintiff accordingly at once counted out, weighed, and set apart the quantity so agreed upon, selected the "trials," so called in the trade, and exposed them to the air to be weighed before and after such exposure, to note the shrinkage. The defendant subsequently called and asked if the skins were ready, and was told that they were, "all but weighing the trials," and the defendant said he would send for them immediately. The trials were then weighed, the net weight of the whole ascertained by deducting the percentage of shrinkage, and they were placed in a doorway of the plaintiff's store for the defendant to remove. The defendant returned on the same day, asked for the bill, which was given him, and was told that the skins were ready for delivery, and were lying in the doorway. He then left, but did not send for the skins, although he said he would send for them. The defendant never saw the skins after he bargained for them. *Held*, that there was not an acceptance and receipt within the statute. — K.

what seems to be the opposite doctrine. (d) <sup>1</sup> We think, \* how- \* 46  
ever, the seeming conflict comes from confounding two ques-

(d) *Morton v. Tibbett*, 15 Q. B. 428. This was an action brought to recover the price of fifty quarters of wheat. It appeared that on the 25th of August, 1848, the plaintiff and defendant being at March market, the plaintiff sold the wheat to the defendant by sample. The defendant said that he would send one Edgley, a general carrier and lighterman, on the following morning, to receive the residue of the wheat in a lighter, for the purpose of conveying it by water, from March, where it then was, to Wisbeach; and the defendant himself took the sample away with him. On the 26th August, Edgley received the wheat accordingly. On the same day the defendant sold the wheat, at a profit, by the same sample, to one Hampson, at Wisbeach market. The wheat arrived at Wisbeach, in due course, on the evening of Monday, the 28th August, and was tendered by Edgley to Hampson on the following morning, when he refused to take it, on the ground that it did not correspond with the sample. Up to this time the defendant had not seen the wheat; nor had anyone examined it on his behalf. Notice of Hampson's repudiation of his contract was given to the defendant; and the defendant, on Wednesday, the 30th August, sent a letter to the plaintiff repudiating his contract with him on the same ground. There being no memorandum in writing of the contract, it was objected, for the defendant, that there was no evidence of acceptance and receipt, to satisfy the requirements of the statute of frauds. *Pollock*, C. B., before whom the case was tried, overruled the objection, and a verdict was found for the plaintiff. Afterwards, the case being brought before the Queen's Bench, on a motion to enter a nonsuit, pursuant to leave reserved at the trial, *Lord Campbell* said: "As part payment, however minute the same may be, is sufficient, so part delivery, however minute the portion may be, is sufficient. This shows conclusively that the condition imposed was not the complete fulfillment of the contract, to the satisfaction of the buyer. In truth, the effect of fulfilling the condition is merely to waive written evidence of the contract, and to allow the contract to be established by parol, as before the statute of frauds passed. The question may then arise, whether it has been performed, either on the one side or

the other. The acceptance is to be something which is to precede, or at any rate to be contemporaneous with, the actual receipt of the goods, and is not to be a subsequent act, after the goods have been actually received, weighed, measured, or examined. As the act of parliament expressly makes the acceptance and actual receipt of any part of the goods sold sufficient, it must be open to the buyer, at all events, to object to the quantity and quality of the residue, and, even where there is a sale by sample, that the residue offered does not correspond with the sample. We are therefore of opinion, that, whether or not a delivery of the goods sold, to a carrier or any agent of the buyer, is sufficient, still there may be an acceptance and receipt, within the meaning of the act, without the buyer having examined the goods, or done anything to preclude him from contending that they do not correspond with the contract. The acceptance, to let in parol evidence of the contract, appears to us to be a different acceptance from that which affords conclusive evidence of the contract having been fulfilled. We are therefore of opinion, in this case, that, although the defendant had done nothing which would have precluded him from objecting that the wheat delivered to Edgley was not according to the contract, there was evidence to justify the jury in finding that the defendant accepted and received it." His lordship then proceeded to examine most of the cases cited in the preceding note, and arrived at the conclusion that they were not sufficiently strong to control the action of the court; and the rule for a nonsuit was accordingly discharged. Since the decision of this case, the case of *Hunt v. Hecht*, 8 Exch. 814, 20 Eng. L. & Eq. 524, has been decided in the Court of Exchequer. That was an action for goods sold and delivered. On the trial it appeared, that one of the defendants, who were partners, called on the plaintiff, a bone-merchant, for the purpose of buying bones. He there saw a heap containing a quantity of the kind he desired to buy, but intermixed with others which were unfit for manufacturing purposes. He ultimately agreed with the plaintiff to buy the heap, if the objectionable bones were taken out. It was arranged between them that the plaintiff should deliver the bones at Brewer's Quay, in sacks, marked

<sup>1</sup> The recent cases of *Kibble v. Gough*, 38 L. T. N. s. 204, and *Page v. Morgan*, 15 Q. B. D. 228, following *dicta* in *Morton v. Tibbett*, cited in note (d), *supra*, have very

tions which are distinct. If the buyer accepts and actually

in a particular way; and the defendant gave the plaintiff a shipping note, or order, directed to the wharfinger, requesting him to receive and ship the goods, when the plaintiff should send them. The plaintiff sent the bags accordingly, marked as requested. They were delivered at the wharf, and received by the wharfinger, on Wednesday, the 9th of February, but the defendants did not hear of their being sent until the following day, when the invoice was received. The defendants then examined the bones and wrote to the plaintiff complaining of their quality, and declining to accept them. Upon this evidence, *Martin, B.*, before whom the case was tried, nonsuited the plaintiff. And the Court of Exchequer held, that the nonsuit was right. *Pollock, C. B.*, said: "The goods were received by the person appointed by the defendants, but they were not at any time accepted. The defendants never saw them when they were in a state to be accepted, because they had not been separated. A man does not accept flour by looking at the wheat that is to be ground. The article must be in a condition to be accepted. There was no evidence of any acceptance of these bones, for the defendants never saw them after the separation had taken place."

*Alderson, B.*: "If a man buys a quantity out of a larger bulk, he does not buy it until it is separated from the rest; and there must be an acceptance after the separation. He must have an opportunity of refusing what the vendor may have selected. Here there was a delivery, but no acceptance. *Martin, B.*: "The question is, whether the defendants accepted part of the goods sold, and actually received the same. The contract was for such bones in the heap as were ordinarily merchantable, and they were only bound to accept such merchantable bones. Directions were, no doubt, given to the wharfinger to receive the bones, and in one sense they were received; but this was not an acceptance within the statute. There is no acceptance unless the purchaser has exercised his option, or has done something that has deprived him of his option. *Morton v. Tibbett* is a correct decision, because the purchaser had there dealt with the goods as his own; but much that is said in that case may be open to doubt. The decisions, in my opinion, show that the acceptance must be after the purchaser has exercised his option, or has done something to preclude himself from doing so."

much narrowed the meaning of the acceptance required by the statute. In the former case the plaintiff delivered barley in pursuance of an oral contract, to the defendant's foreman, who gave a receipt marked "not equal to sample." The next morning the defendant himself inspected the barley and wrote immediately to the plaintiff refusing to accept it. It was held that there was evidence sufficient to justify the jury in finding an acceptance. In *Page v. Morgan*, sacks of wheat were delivered under an oral contract at the purchaser's mill in the evening. On the next morning some of the sacks were hoisted into the mill, opened, examined, and immediately rejected. The jury having found for the plaintiff, it was held they were justified in so doing, there being evidence of an acceptance sufficient to warrant it, *Bowen, L. J.*, saying (p. 233): "Having regard to the mischiefs at which the statute was aimed, it would appear a natural conclusion that the acceptance contemplated by the statute was such a dealing with the goods as amounts to a recognition of the contract," and *Brett, M. R.* (p. 231): "How could any reasonable men come to any other conclusion from his dealing with them than that he had made a contract of purchase with regard to them, and that the goods were delivered to and received by him under such contract, and examined to see if they were according to the contract." In *Taylor v. Smith*, 61 L. J. Q. B. 331, 40 W. R. 486 (C. A. 1892), however, it was held that where spruce deals were sent by a carrier under an oral contract to deliver them on board the carrier's barge, an examination and rejection of them did not constitute an acceptance. *Kibble v. Gough* and *Page v. Morgan* were distinguished on the ground that the question before the court in those cases was not whether there was an acceptance, but whether there was any evidence of acceptance for the jury. But it is evident, that the court was not wholly satisfied with those decisions. In this country it is held that in order to constitute an acceptance, the purchaser must in some way take to the goods as owner. *Remick v. Sanford*, 120 Mass. 309; *Rodgers v. Jones*, 129 Mass. 420; *Simpson v. Krumdick*, 23 Minn. 353; *Fontaine v. Bush*, 40 Minn. 141; *Stone v. Browning*, 51 N. Y. 211, 68 N. Y. 598. Compare *Vanderbilt v. Little*, 43 N. J. Eq. 669; *Meyer v. Thompson*, 16 Oreg. 194. He may however waive the right to examine the goods. *Mason v. Whitbeck Co.*, 35 Wis. 164. — W.

\* receives the goods, with a knowledge of their deficiency \* 47 in quality or quantity, and without objection, he waives all right of future objection on this ground. If he accepts the same goods in the same way, without a knowledge of a deficiency which gives him a right of objection, and subsequently acquires this knowledge, he cannot return the goods and defend against an action for the price, under the statute, because the whole requirement of the statute has been satisfied; but he may, at common law, whether the contract of sale were oral or written, on the ground that the seller did not send or deliver to him what he bought. If the buyer expressly declares that he reserves the right of examining and objecting, this, perhaps, should be regarded rather as a conditional acceptance which becomes complete and actual only when the condition has been satisfied.

A question has been made whether a delivery by the vendor to a carrier, satisfies the statute. The general question of the effect of delivery to a carrier, has been considered in the chapter on the sale of personal property. (e) Here it is only necessary to remark, that the delivery to a common carrier has been held to be such passing of the property out of the possession and control of the seller, as satisfies the statute, although the carrier is, for some purposes, the agent of the seller, who retains his lien, or quasi lien, by his right to stop the goods *in transitu*. (f) We

(e) See *ante*, vol. i. p. \* 533.

(f) *Hart v. Sattley*, 3 Camp. 528. This was an action to recover the price of a hogshead of gin. The plaintiffs were spirit merchants in London, who had been in the habit of supplying spirits to the defendant, a publican near Dartmouth, in Devonshire. In these previous dealings, the course had been for the plaintiff to ship the goods on board a Dartmouth trader, in the river Thames, and the defendant had always received them. The hogshead of gin in question was verbally ordered by the defendant of the plaintiff's traveller, and was shipped in the same manner as the others had been. There was no evidence either that it had been delivered to the defendant in Devonshire, or that he refused to accept it. On the trial, before *Chambre, J.*, the statute of frauds being relied on in defence, the learned judge said: "I think, under the circumstances of this case, the defendant must be considered as having constituted the master of the ship his agent, to accept and receive the goods." His lordship would seem to have rested

his opinion, in some degree, upon the previous course of dealing between the parties. But the case must be considered as overruled by subsequent decisions. Thus, in *Hanson v. Armitage*, 5 R. & Ald. 557, it appeared that the plaintiffs, merchants in London, had been in the habit of selling goods to the defendant, resident in the country, and of delivering them to a wharfinger in London, to be forwarded to the defendant by the first ship. In pursuance of a parol order from the defendant, goods were delivered to and accepted by the wharfinger, to be forwarded in the usual manner. *Held*, that this, not being an acceptance by the buyer, was not sufficient to take the case out of the statute. And in the recent case of *Meredith v. Meigh*, 2 Ellis & B. 364, the facts were, that goods were delivered by the vendor in Cornwall, on board a ship not named by the purchaser, and a bill of lading was signed by the captain, making them deliverable to carriers at Liverpool, named by the purchaser, for the purpose of receiving and forwarding the goods to him, in Scotland.



\* 48 \* think this open to much doubt; and certainly, though it may be a delivery, it is not yet an acceptance<sup>1</sup> by the buyer. But if the buyer designates a person as his carrier (although this person's occupation may be that of a common carrier), and directs the seller to deliver the goods as the buyer's, to this person, then it might be held, that the delivery was made to the buyer through an agent, and an acceptance made by the buyer through an agent. (g) But whether a designation of the carrier, and an order to deliver, and a compliance on the part of the seller, be such as to have this effect, must depend upon the intentions and acts of the parties, and the circumstances of each case. (h)

shire. A copy of the bill of lading was sent to the carriers of Liverpool, and on the 25th of April the purchaser received notice of the shipment of the goods, and did not repudiate the contract before the 6th of May, when he received information from the vendor that the ship and the goods were lost before they reached Liverpool. In an action by the vendor for the price of the goods, it was *held*, that there was no evidence to go to the jury of an acceptance and actual receipt of the goods by the defendant within the statute of frauds. And Lord Campbell said: "Considering that no ship was named by the vendee, the mere delivery of the goods on board the *Marietta*, and the signing the bill of lading by the captain, was not sufficient acceptance and receipt, within the statute. *Hart v. Sattley*, 3 Camp. 528, if it be supposed to lay down such law, must be considered to have been overturned by subsequent decisions, in which I concur." And *Crompton, J.*, said: "The delivery of goods to a carrier for the purpose of being carried, or to a wharfinger to be forwarded to the vendee by the first ship, in the usual manner, is not evidence of an acceptance and receipt, within the statute of frauds." And see *Acebal v. Levy*, 10 Bing. 376.

(g) See *Coats v. Chaplin*, 3 Q. B. 483.

(h) In *Bushel v. Wheeler*, 15 Q. B. 442, n., the defendant, living at Hereford, ordered goods, at a price above £10, of the plaintiff, living at Bristol, and directed that they should be sent by The Hereford, sloop, to Hereford. They were sent accordingly; and a letter of advice was also sent to the defendant, with an

invoice, stating the credit to be three months. On their arrival at Hereford, they were placed in the warehouse of the owner of the sloop, where the defendant saw them; and he then said to the warehouseman that he would not take them; but he made no communication to the plaintiff till the end of five months, when he repudiated the goods. In an action for the price of the goods, the judge before whom the cause was tried, having instructed the jury that there was no acceptance and actual receipt sufficient to satisfy the statute of frauds, it was *held*, that this instruction was erroneous, and that he should have left them to find, upon these facts, whether or not there had been such acceptance and actual receipt. But see this case commented on in *Norman v. Phillips*, 14 M. & W. 277. In *Snow v. Warner*, 10 Met. 132, it was *held*, that goods are received and accepted by the purchaser, within the statute of frauds, when they are transported by the seller to the place of delivery appointed by the agent who contracted for them, and are there delivered to another agent of the purchaser, and are by him shipped to a port where the purchaser had given him general directions to ship goods of the same kind. And *Hubbard, J.*, in that case, said: "The authorities cited by the defendant's counsel, and upon which he relies, go to establish the doctrine, that a constructive delivery to a wharfinger, or a shipmaster, or to other persons engaged in receiving the goods of others, will not be a compliance with the statute of frauds, to bind the party as having accepted the goods. There was also, apparently, a leaning in the

<sup>1</sup> *Taylor v. Smith*, 40 W. R. 486 (C. A. 1892); *Hausman v. Nye*, 62 Ind. 485; *Atherton v. Newhall*, 123 Mass. 141; *Fontaine v. Bush*, 40 Minn. 141; *Allard v. Greasert*, 61 N. Y. — W.

\* It has been much doubted, whether a contract for the sale \* 49 of stock or shares in a corporation or joint-stock company, was \* within the statute. The question is, Are they "goods, \* 50 wares, or merchandises"? (x) and the English authorities deny this; (z) in some degree, on the ground of a supposed analogy with the bankrupt law, within which the purchasing of stock does not bring a person, unless the purchase was for the purpose of trading in it, as by brokers. But it has been decided, in this country, that a sale of stock in a manufacturing company

mind of Lord Chief Justice *Abbott*, to the opinion that the terms of the statute must be literally complied with; that is, that there must be an acceptance of the goods by the purchaser himself. *Hanson v. Armitage*, 1 Dowl. & R. 181. We are fully of opinion that the acceptance must be proved by some clear and unequivocal act of the party to be charged. The statute by its language requires it, and the construction it has received gives full force to that language. But we cannot say that, to bind the purchaser, the acceptance can only be by him personally. The statute, in terms, provides that an agent may bind his principal by a memorandum in writing. If, then, an agent can purchase, we think it clearly follows — there being no prohibitory clause — that an agent duly authorized may also receive property purchased, and thus bind the principal. It is in accordance with the rights and duties of principals and agents, in other cases, and for the furtherance of trade and commerce. In the present case, it was proved that the plaintiffs transported the barrels to Boston, and delivered them at the place where the purchaser's agent directed, and that the agent in Boston afterwards shipped them to the port at the South, where the defendant had given general directions to have his barrels sent; and we are of opinion, with the learned judge, who tried the cause in the court below, that this was a sufficient acceptance of the goods, within the statute. There was

a delivery by the vendors to an agent authorized to receive an acceptance by him, and a forwarding of them to the place appointed by the principal. These acts are direct and unequivocal and constitute a transfer of the property from the seller to the purchaser, who, in consequence of it, is bound to pay the price of the purchase." It was held that such delivery to a carrier was not sufficient, in *Denmead v. Glass*, 30 Ga. 637.

(i) *Humble v. Mitchell*, 11 A. & E. 205. The principle upon which the English cases proceed is thus explained by Sir L. *Shadwell*, in *Duncuft v. Albrecht*, 12 Simons, 189: "It is impressed upon my mind that, in the decisions which have been made with respect to the 17th section, it has been held to apply only to goods, wares, and merchandises, which are capable of being in part delivered. If there is an agreement to sell a quantity of tallow or of hemp, you may deliver a part; but the delivery of a part is not a transaction applicable, as I apprehend, to such a subject as railway shares. They have been decided not to be land. They have been decided to be, in effect, personal estate; but not personal estate of the quality of goods, wares, and merchandises, within the meaning of the 17th section." So held in *Vaupell v. Woodward*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 143, 146, n. And see further, *Pickering v. Appleby*, Comyns, 354; *Colt v. Nettervill*, 2 P. Wms. 304; *Knight v. Barber*, 16 M. & W. 66; *Heashtine v. Siggers*, 1 Exch. 856.

(z) These words include a bond and mortgage: *Greenwood v. Law*, 55 N. J. L. 168, 26 Atl. 134; or a promissory note. *Bernhardt v. Walls*, 29 Mo. App. 206. They do not include: shares of corporate stock: *Meehan v. Sharp*, 151 Mass. 564, 24 N. E. 907; partnership agreements as to profits from real or personal estate; the former also not being held an interest in land within the statute: *McElroy v. Swope*, 47 Fed. 380; *Meagher v. Reed*,

14 Col. 335, 24 Pac. 681; *Ostrander v. Snyder*, 73 Hun, 378; *Case v. Seger*, 4 Wash. St. 492, 30 Pac. 646; *Bates v. Babcock*, 95 Cal. 479, 30 Pac. 605; *Flower v. Barnekoff*, 20 Oregon, 182, 25 Pac. 370; *Von Trotha v. Bamberger*, 15 Col. 1, 24 Pac. 883; or personal property upon which the seller has performed labor before delivery. *Bagby v. Walker*, 78 Md. 289, 27 Atl. 1033; *Flynn v. Dougherty*, 91 Cal. 669, 27 Pac. 1080.

is within the statute; (j)<sup>1</sup> and on this authority, as well as \* 51 on general \* principles, we should suppose, that the sale of

(j) *Tisdale v. Harris*, 20 Pick. 9. In this case, *Shaw*, C. J., said: "Supposing this a new question, now for the first time calling for a construction of the statute, the court are of opinion that, as well by its terms as its general policy, stocks are fairly within its operation. The words 'goods,' and 'merchandise,' are both of very large signification. *Bona*, as used in the civil law, is almost as extensive as personal property itself, and in many respects it has nearly as large a signification in the common law. The word 'merchandise,' also, including, in general, objects of traffic and commerce, is broad enough to include stocks or shares in incorporated companies. There are many cases, indeed, in which it has been held in England, that buying and selling stocks did not subject a person to the operation of the bankrupt laws, and hence it has been argued that they cannot be considered as merchandise, because bankruptcy extends to persons using the trade of merchandise. But it must be recollected that the bankrupt acts were deemed to be highly penal and coercive, and tended to deprive a man in trade of all his property. But most joint-stock companies were founded on the hypothesis, at least, that most of the shareholders took shares as an investment, and not as an object of traffic; and the construction in question only decided, that by taking and holding such shares merely as an investment, a man should not be deemed a merchant, so as to subject himself to the highly coercive process of the bankrupt laws. These cases, therefore, do not bear much on the general question. The main argument relied upon by those who contend that shares are not within the statute, is this: that the statute provides that such contract shall not be good, &c., among other things, except the purchaser shall accept part of the goods. From this it is argued, that by necessary implication, the statute applies only to goods of which part may

be delivered. This seems, however, to be rather a narrow and forced construction. The provision is general, that no contract for the sale of goods, &c., shall be allowed to be good. The exception is, when part are delivered; but if part cannot be delivered, then the exception cannot exist to take the case out of the general prohibition. The provision extended to a great variety of objects, and the exception may well be construed to apply only to such of those objects to which it is applicable, without affecting others, to which, from their nature, it cannot apply. There is nothing in the nature of stocks, or shares in companies, which in reason or sound policy should exempt contracts in respect to them from those reasonable restrictions, designed by the statute to prevent frauds in the sale of other commodities. On the contrary, these companies have become so numerous, so large an amount of the property of the community is now invested in them, and as the ordinary *indicia* of property, arising from delivery and possession, cannot take place, there seems to be peculiar reason for extending the provisions of this statute to them. As they may properly be included under the term goods, as they are within the reason and policy of the act, the court are of opinion, that a contract for the sale of shares, in the absence of the other requisites, must be proved by some note or memorandum in writing; and as there was no such memorandum in writing in the present case, the plaintiff is not entitled to maintain this action." And see, to the same effect, *Colvin v. Williams*, 8 Harris & J. 38; *North v. Forest*, 15 Conn. 400; *Southern Life Ins. & Tr. Co. v. Cole*, 4 Fla. 359. But the decision in this last case was based, in some measure, upon the fact that the Florida statute contains, in addition to the words used in the English statute, the words "personal property."

<sup>1</sup> *Boardman v. Cutter*, 128 Mass. 388, affirming *Tisdale v. Harris*, *supra*, was to the effect that "shares of stock" are within the statute in Massachusetts. See also *Mann v. Bishop*, 136 Mass. 495. In Maine, shares in an ice company have been held within the statute. *Pray v. Mitchell*, 60 Me. 430. So in New York, *Fitzpatrick v. Woodruff*, 96 N. Y. 561. *Vawter v. Griffin*, 40 Ind. 593, decided that in that State, where the statute uses the word "goods" alone, contracts for the sale of shares or stocks, notes, checks, bonds, or other evidences of value, were not within the statute. See *Green v. Brookins*, 23 Mich. 48; *Gooch v. Holmes*, 41 Me. 523. As to a book account's being within, see *Walker v. Supple*, 54 Ga. 178; and land scrip, *Smith v. Bouck*, 33 Wis. 19. An oral agreement for the sale of an interest in an invention, before letters-patent are obtained, is not a contract for the sale of goods, wares, and merchandise, within the statute. *Somerby v. Buntin*, 118 Mass. 279. — K.

any incorporated stock would be held within the operation of the statute. (*k*) Whether a sale of a promissory note be within the statute is not certain upon the authorities. (*l*)<sup>1</sup> Indeed, both as to this question and that of the sale of shares in incorporated companies, our notes show that in different States different rules prevail.

The delivery required by the statute may be subsequent to the agreement of sale. (*m*)

If a bargain be made by a written contract which satisfies the statute, and before the time set for its execution an extension of time is agreed upon, it would seem that the oral agreement is invalid, and the original contract may be enforced; (*mm*) but not if the defendant has executed, or has offered to execute, the contract, within the extended time. (*mn*)

We will next inquire, what giving in earnest, or in part payment, satisfies the requirement of the statute. The statute borrows "earnest" from the common law, and does not greatly vary the law in relation to it.<sup>2</sup> If one offers a watch to another for one hundred dollars, and the other accepts, and forthwith tenders the money, he acquires a property in the watch at common law; if he accepts, but does not pay or tender the price, \* the property does not pass, and the vendor is not \* 52 bound by the contract, which is presumed to have contemplated payment on the spot. (*n*) But if the buyer, when he accepted the offer, gave something by way of earnest, and it was accepted as such, this bound the parties at common law. Neither could rescind the sale; but the buyer could tender the price at any time, and demand the goods, and the seller could tender the

(*k*) See preceding note.

(*l*) In *Baldwin v. Williams*, 3 Met. 365, it was decided, that a contract for the sale of promissory notes is within the statute. But see *contra*, *Whittemore v. Gibbs*, 4 Foster, 484. So also in *Beers v. Crowell*, Dudley, Ga. 28, it was decided, that the sale of treasury checks on the bank of the United States was not within the statute.

(*m*) *McKnight v. Dunlop*, 1 Seld. 537; *Marsh v. Hyde*, 3 Gray, 331.

(*mm*) *Noble v. Ward*, Law Rep. 2 Exch. 135. See *Hickman v. Haynes*, L. R. 10 C. P. 598; *Plevins v. Downing*, 1 C. P. D. 220.

(*mn*) *Whittier v. Dana*, 10 Allen, 326.

(*n*) See *ante*, vol. i. pp. \* 519, \* 520.

<sup>1</sup> That a sale of gold coin is within the statute, see *Peabody v. Speyers*, 56 N. Y. 230. — K.

<sup>2</sup> "Earnest," in the statute, is regarded as a part payment of the price. Per *Chapman, C. J.*, *Howe v. Hayward*, 108 Mass. 54. Money deposited as a forfeiture if either party to an oral contract failed to fulfil his part of it is not "earnest," within the statute. *Howe v. Hayward*, 108 Mass. 54; *Noakes v. Morey*, 30 Ind. 103. See *Hunter v. Wetzel*, 57 N. Y. 375; *Organ v. Stewart*, 60 N. Y. 413; *Matthiessen Co. v. McMahon*, 9 Vroom, 536; *Bates v. Chesebro*, 32 Wis. 594; 36 Wis. 636; *Paine v. Fulton*, 34 Wis. 83; *Gaddis v. Leeson*, 55 Ill. 83. — K.

goods, and, after the time agreed on had expired, could sue for the price. This remains so under the statute, which does not seem to add anything to the force or effect of the earnest.

The small value of the thing given as earnest, is no objection to it, but it would seem that it must have some value. A dime or a cent might suffice, but not a straw or a chip. And it must be actually given and received; merely touching or crossing the hand with it is not enough; (o) and it must be given and received as earnest.

Part payment has the same effect as earnest. But it must be an actual payment; and not a mere agreement that something shall be considered as a payment. Thus, if the seller owes the buyer, and part of the contract of sale is that the debt shall be discharged and go as part payment of the price, nevertheless, the contract must be in writing, because this is not an actual part payment. (p)<sup>1</sup>

A question of considerable difficulty has been raised, as to whether, and how far, this section of the statute of frauds applies to executory contracts. If one agrees to buy at a future time, there are three forms which the contract may assume. One is to buy hereafter what is now existing; a second, to buy hereafter what is not now existing, but is to be supplied hereafter, for the sum agreed on, which is to be regarded only as the price of the article; the third is, to buy hereafter an article to be manufactured by the seller; and the bargain implies, that the money to be paid is for the manufacturing, as well as for the article.

In the earlier English decisions, it seems to have been \*53 held, \*for some time, as a settled rule of law, that no executory contract of sale was within this section of the statute. (q) But this doctrine was overthrown by Lord *Loughborough*, who, however, admitted, that where an executory contract of purchase and sale provided for work and labor upon the article previous to its delivery, and important materials to be furnished, the agreement was not within the statute. (r) The

(o) *Blenkinsop v. Clayton*, 7 Taunt. 597.

(p) *Walker v. Nussey*, 16 M. & W. 302; *Peña v. Vance*, 21 Cal. 142.

(q) See *Towers v. Osborne*, 1 Stra. 506; *Clayton v. Andrews*, 4 Burr. 2101; *Alexander v. Comber*, 1 H. Bl. 20.

(r) *Rondeau v. Wyatt*, 2 H. Bl. 63. In this case the plaintiff and defendant en-

tered into a verbal agreement for the sale of 3,000 sacks of flour, to be delivered to the plaintiff at a future period; and this agreement was held, to be within the statute. Lord *Loughborough*, in delivering the judgment of the court, said: "It is singular that an idea could ever prevail, that this section of the statute was only applicable to cases where the bargain was

<sup>1</sup> Part payment must be made at the time the contract is entered into; agreement to pay and subsequent payment are not enough. *Paine v. Fulton*, 34 Wis. 83. — K.

ruling of Lord *Loughborough* is, however, open to the objection that it conflicts with what seems to be a perfectly well-established principle; that if an entire and inseparable contract be in part within the statute and in part without, it must altogether comply with the terms of the statute, or no action can be brought upon it. And yet he holds, that an agreement for the purchase of corn, to be delivered hereafter, is not within the statute, if any threshing is to be done upon it in the mean time, because the price of the corn will pay for this threshing.

There have been, since that time, many cases turning upon this question, and it is impossible to reconcile them all with any acknowledged principle of statutory construction. It must, indeed, be impossible to frame any rules which shall be always applicable without difficulty to this question; but this difficulty \* may arise, as remarked by the Supreme Court of \* 54 Massachusetts, (s) "not so much from any uncertainty in the rule, of from the infinitely various shade of different contracts." From general principles, however, illustrated by recent decisions, we should draw the following rules. A pure executory contract for the sale of goods, wares, or merchandises, is as much within the statute, as a contract of present sale. (t)<sup>1</sup> A contract for an article not now the seller's, or not existing, and which must therefore be bought or manufactured before it can be delivered, will also be within the statute, if it may be procured by the seller by purchase from any one, or manufactured by himself

immediate; for it seems plain, from the words made use of, that it was meant to regulate executory, as well as other contracts. The words are, 'No contract for the sale of any goods,' &c. And, indeed, it seems that this provision of the statute would not be of much use, unless it were to extend to executory contracts; for it is from bargains to be completed at a future period, that the uncertainty and confusion will probably arise, which the statute was designed to prevent. The case of *Simon v. Motivos*, 3 Burr. 1921, was decided on the ground, that the auctioneer was the agent as well for the defendant as the plaintiff, and therefore, that the contract was sufficiently reduced into writing. The case of *Towers v. Sir John Osborne*, 1 Stra. 506, was plainly out of the statute, not because it was an executory contract, as it has been said, but because it was for work and labor to

be done, and materials and other necessary things to be found; which is different from a mere contract of sale, to which species of contract alone the statute is applicable. In *Clayton v. Andrews*, 4 Burr. 2101, which was on an agreement to deliver corn at a future period, there was also some work to be performed, for it was necessary that the corn should be threshed before the delivery. This, perhaps, may seem to be a very nice distinction, but still the work to be performed in threshing, made, though in a small degree, a part of the contract.

(s) In *Gardner v. Joy*, 9 Met. 177.

(t) *Cooper v. Elston*, 7 T. R. 14; *Bennett v. Hull*, 10 Johns. 364; *Jackson v. Covert*, 5 Wend. 139; *Downs v. Ross*, 23 Wend. 270; *Garbutt v. Watson*, 5 B. & Ald. 613; *Smith v. Surman*, 9 B. & C. 561; *Cason v. Cheely*, 6 Ga. 544; *Rondeau v. Wyatt*, 2 H. Bl. 63.

<sup>1</sup> An agreement to exchange is within the statute. *Kuhns v. Gates*, 92 Ind. 66; *Dowling v. McKenney*, 124 Mass. 478. (x) — W.

(x) *Beckmann v. Mephram* (Mo. App.), 70 S. W. 1094.

at his choice, the bargain being, in substance as well as form, only that the seller shall, on a certain day, deliver certain articles to the buyer for a certain price. But if the contract states or implies that the thing is to be made by the seller, and also blends together the price of the thing and compensation for work, labor, skill, and material, so that they cannot be discriminated, it is not a contract of purchase and sale, but a contract of hiring and service, or a bargain by which one party undertakes to labor in a certain way for the other party, who is thereupon to pay him certain compensation; and this contract is, therefore, not within the statute. (u) And these rules will be found to reconcile

(u) This distinction is well explained and illustrated in *Hight v. Ripley*, 19 Me. 137. In that case the defendant agreed with the plaintiff "to furnish, as soon as practicable," 1,000 or 1,200 lbs. of malleable hoe shanks, agreeable to patterns left with him; and to furnish a larger amount, if required, at a diminished price. And the court held, that this must be considered as a contract for the manufacture of the articles referred to, and so not within the statute of frauds. *Shepley, J.*, said: "It may be considered as now settled, that the statute of frauds embraces executory as well as executed contracts for the sale of goods. But it does not prevent parties from contracting verbally for the manufacture and delivery of articles. The only difficulty now remaining is, to decide whether the contract be one for the sale, or for the manufacture and delivery of the article. It may provide for the application of labor to materials already existing partially or wholly in the form designed, and that the article improved by the labor shall be transferred from one party to the other. In such cases there may be difficulty in ascertaining the intentions; and the distinction may be nice, whether it be a contract for sale or for manufacture. The decision in the case of *Towers v. Osborne*, 1 Stra. 508, is esteemed to have been correct, while the reasons for it are rejected as erroneous. The chariot bespoken does not appear to have existed at the time, but to have been manufactured to order. In *Garbutt v. Watson*, 5 B. & Ald. 613, the contract was 'for the sale of 100 sacks of flour, at 50s. per sack, to be got ready by the plaintiff to ship to the defendant's order, free on board, at Hull, within three weeks.' There was an attempt to exclude it from the statute, because the plaintiffs were millers, and had not the flour then ground and prepared for delivery. But the

contract did not provide that they should manufacture the flour; they might have purchased it from others, and have fulfilled all its terms. It was decided to be a contract for the sale of the flour, and within the statute. If the contract be one of sale, it cannot be material whether the article be then in the possession of the seller, or whether he afterward procure or make it. A contract for the manufacture of an article differs from a contract of sale, in this: the person ordering the article to be made is under no obligation to receive as good, or even a better one of the like kind, purchased from another, and not made for him. It is the peculiar skill and labor of the other party, combined with the materials, for which he contracted, and to which he is entitled. Hence it has been said, that if the article exist at the time in the condition in which it is to be delivered, it should be regarded as a contract for sale. In *Crookshank v. Burrell*, 18 Johns. 58, the contract was, that the defendant should make the wood-work of a wagon for the plaintiff by a certain time; and it was decided not to be a contract for sale. In the case of *Mixer v. Howarth*, 21 Pick. 206, the contract was, that the plaintiff should finish for the defendant a buggy, then partly made; and it was decided not to be a contract for sale. The contract in this case provides, that the defendants should 'furnish, as soon as practicable, 1,000 or 1,200 lbs. of malleable hoe shanks, agreeable to patterns left with them.' They were to be 'delivered at their furnace.' There is a provision that the defendant's may immediately receive orders for a larger amount, say 2,000 lbs. more than heretofore stated, and that 'the whole amount is (in such case) to be charged at a diminished price.' Taking into consideration all the provisions of the contract, there can be little doubt that it was the intention of the parties that the defend-

\* most of the recent authoritative decisions on this subject. \* 55  
We think also that this will be found to be the true meaning and \* effect of the statute of 9 Geo. IV. c. 14, in extension of the statute of frauds. (v)<sup>1</sup> \* 56

ants should manufacture the shanks at their furnace, agreeably to certain patterns which had been left with them. There is no evidence in the case tending to prove that the articles were then existing in the form of the pattern. It may be fairly inferred that they were not, but were to be made as soon as practicable. The testimony presented does not, then, prove a contract for the sale of goods, but rather one for the manufacture of certain articles of a prescribed pattern, by order of the plaintiff." Again, in *Gardner v. Joy*, 9 Met. 177, it appeared that A asked B what he would take for candles; B said he would take twenty-one cents per pound; A said he would take one hundred boxes; B said the candles were not manufactured, but he would manufacture and deliver them in the course of the summer. *Held*, that this was a contract for the sale of goods, within the statute of frauds. And *Shaw, C. J.*, said: It was essentially a contract of sale. The inquiry was for the price of candles; the quantity, price, and terms of sale were fixed, and the mode in which they should be put up. The only reference to the fact that they were not then made and ready for delivery was, in regard to the time at which they would be ready for delivery; and the fact that they were to be manufactured was stated as an indication of the time of delivery, which was otherwise left uncertain.

And see *Mixer v. Howarth*, 21 Pick. 205; *Spencer v. Cone*, 1 Met. 283; *Lamb v. Crafts*, 12 id. 353; *Waterman v. Meigs*, 4 Cush. 497; *Watts v. Friend*, 10 B. & C. 446; *Cason v. Cheely*, 6 Ga. 554; *Bird v. Muhlinbrink*, 1 Rich. 199; *Hardell v. McClure*, 1 Chand. 271. Until quite recently, however, both in this country and in England, it was held that all contracts for the sale of articles not then existing in the state in which they were to be delivered, were out of the statute. See *Rondeau v. Wyatt*, 2 H. B. 68, cited *supra*; *Groves v. Buck*, 3 M. & S. 178; *Crookshank v. Burrell*, 18 Johns. 58; *Sewall v. Fitch*, 8 Cowen, 214. And such the Superior Court of the city of New York has recently declared to be still the law of New York. *Robertson v. Vaughn*, 5 Sandf. 1. And see *Bronson v. Wiman*, 10 Barb. 406; *Courtright v. Stewart*, 19 Barb. 455. See *ante*, p. \* 40.

(v) By that statute it is enacted, that "the provisions of the statute of frauds shall extend to all contracts for the sale of goods to the value of £10 or upwards, notwithstanding the goods may be intended to be delivered at some future time, or may not at the time of such contract be actually made, procured, or provided, or fit or ready for delivery, or some act may be requisite for the making or completing thereof, or rendering the same fit for delivery."

<sup>1</sup> In England it was settled by the case of *Lee v. Griffin*, 1 B. & S. 272, that where a "contract is for a chattel to be made and delivered, it clearly is a contract for the sale of goods" and the proposition was dissented from "that the value of the skill and labor, as compared to that of the material supplied, is a criterion by which to decide whether the contract be for work and labor or for the sale of a chattel." This rule has been applied to so extreme a case as that of a contract to paint a portrait, such a contract being held within the statute in *Isaacs v. Hardy*, 1 Cab. & E. 287. (See *contra*, *Turner v. Mason*, 65 Mich. 662.) In this country, following earlier English decisions, a looser construction has generally obtained. What may be called the Massachusetts rule most generally prevails. The test applied by this rule is whether the article was in existence at the time of the contract, or if to be manufactured was an article such as the vendor usually had for sale, in which cases the contract is within the statute or whether, on the other hand, the article was to be made of a particular pattern or description furnished by the purchaser, in which case the contract is held to be for work and labor and not within the statute. This rule was first laid down in *Mixer v. Howarth*, 21 Pick. 205, and has since been consistently applied by the Massachusetts court. *Spencer v. Cone*, 1 Met. 283; *Gardner v. Joy*, 9 Met. 177; *Lamb v. Crafts*, 12 Met. 353; *Goddard v. Binney*, 115 Mass. 450; *Dowling v. McKenney*, 124 Mass. 478; *May v. Ward*, 134 Mass. 127; *Bacon v. Parker*, 137 Mass. 309. And the same rule has been laid down by many other courts. *Cason v. Cheely*, 6 Ga. 554; *Edwards v. Grand Trunk R. R. Co.*, 48 Me. 379, 54 Me. 105; *Crockett v. Scribner*, 64 Me. 447; *O'Neil v. New York, &c. Mining Co.*, 3 Nev. 141; *Bird v. Muhlinbrink*, 1 Rich. 199;



It is to be noticed, that while some of the sections of the statute of frauds declare the oral contracts which they are intended to prevent, utterly void, the fourth section only provides that no action shall be brought upon the promises, or for the purposes therein enumerated; and the seventeenth, that no contract specified therein shall "be allowed to be good," *unless* there be earnest,

part payment, part delivery and acceptance, or a writing  
 \* 57 signed. The distinction is sometimes important; nor \* is it adequately expressed in the cases which say that these oral contracts embraced within the fourth section, are not void, but voidable, by the statute of frauds. We consider them neither void nor voidable. If they were good at common law, they remain good now, for all purposes but that expressly negatived by the statute; that is, no action can be brought upon them, but in other

\* 58 respects they are valid contracts. (w)<sup>1</sup>(x) The nature \* or

(w) *Shaw v. Shaw*, 6 Vt. 69; *Philbrook v. Belknap*, id. 383; *Minns v. Morse*, 15 Ohio, 568; *Whitney v. Cochran*, 1 Scam. 209; *Dowdle v. Camp*, 12 Johns. 451; *Sims v. Hutchins*, 8 Smedes & M. 328; *Souch v. Strawbridge*, 2 C. B. 808; *Crane v. Gough*, 4 Md. 316. This point is well illustrated by the recent case of *Leroux v. Brown*, 12 C. B. 801, 14 Eng. L. & Eq. 247; *Browning v. Parker*, 20 At. Rep. 835 (R. I.); *Lefferson v. Dallas*, 20 Ohio St. 68. That was an action to recover damages for the breach of a parol contract entered into at Calais, in France, by which the defendant, who resided in Eng-

land, agreed with the plaintiff, a British subject residing at Calais, to employ the plaintiff as the defendant's agent, to collect eggs and poultry at Calais, and to send them over to the defendant in England, the service to be one year from a future day, at £100 a year. The plaintiff proved, that by the law of France, this contract, though not in writing, was valid, and could be enforced by the courts in that country. The defendant set up the fourth section of the statute of frauds as a defence. And the question was, whether that section applied to the validity of the contracts embraced within it, or only to

*Meinke v. Falk*, 55 Wis. 427. See also *Sawyer v. Ware*, 36 Ala. 675; *Atwater v. Hough*, 29 Conn. 508. In New Hampshire this rule is somewhat qualified. If the vendor is to manufacture goods himself or give his personal care and attention to their manufacture, the case is held to be not within the statute, otherwise if he is merely to deliver goods at a future time though not then in existence. *Pitkin v. Noyes*, 48 N. H. 294; *Prescott v. Locke*, 51 N. H. 94. In New York the statute is still further construed away, it being held that the statute does not apply to a contract for the sale of any article not in existence at the time. *Parsons v. Loucks*, 48 N. Y. 17; *Cooke v. Millard*, 65 N. Y. 352. A similar rule is adopted in *Mattison v. Wescott*, 18 Vt. 258. In Maryland, wherever the seller is to work upon the article sold even though it is then in existence, the contract is not within the statute. *Rentch v. Long*, 27 Md. 188. In New Jersey, the stricter and more exact rule of the late English cases seems to prevail. *Pawelski v. Hargreaves*, 47 N. J. L. 334. — W.

<sup>1</sup> The statute of frauds affects the remedy only and not the validity of the contract, and if there is a completed oral contract of sale of goods, the acceptance and receipt of part of the goods by the purchaser takes the case out of the statute, although such acceptance and receipt are after the rest of the goods are destroyed by fire, while in the hands of the seller or his agent. *Townsend v. Hargreaves*, 118 Mass. 325. — K.

(x) As to personal property, a contract within the statute is voidable only. *Lowman v. Sheets*, 124 Ind. 416, 24 N. E. 351. And the defendant waives the statute by not setting it up in his answer. *Aldrich*

*v. Carpenter*, 160 Mass. 166, 170, 35 N. E. 456. But a contract void as to realty under the statute, is void also as to personalty included therein. *Pond v. Sheeran*, 132 Ill. 312, 23 N. E. 1018.

effect of the contract is not changed; but the statute points out certain modes of confirming or verifying the contract, which are essential to the maintenance of an action upon it. Hence, on the one hand, it supplies no want, as of consideration, or, in other words, make no contract good, which would not be good without it. And, on the other hand, the contract is valid as to

the mode of procedure upon them. The court *held*, that the latter was the true construction of the statute, and therefore that the action could not be maintained. *Jervis, C. J.*, said: "There has been no discussion at the bar as to the principles which ought to govern our decision. It is admitted by the plaintiff's counsel, that if the 4th section of the statute of frauds applies not to the validity of the contract, but only to the mode of procedure upon it, then that, as there is no 'agreement or memorandum, or note thereof,' in writing, this action is not maintainable. On the other hand, it is not denied that, if that section applies to the contract itself, or, as *Boullenois* says, to the 'solemnities' of the contract, inasmuch as our law does not affect to regulate foreign contracts, the action is maintainable. On consideration, I am of opinion that the 4th section does not apply to the 'solemnities' of the contract, but to the proceedings upon it; and therefore that this action cannot be maintained. The 4th section, looking at it in contrast with the 1st, 2d, 3d, and 17th, leads to this conclusion. The words are, 'No action shall be brought whereby to charge any person upon any agreement that is not to be performed within the space of one year from the making thereof, unless the agreement upon which such action shall be brought, or some memorandum or note thereof, shall be in writing, and signed by the party to be charged therewith, or some other person thereto by him lawfully authorized.' It does not say, that, unless those requisites are complied with, the contract shall be void, but only that 'no action shall be brought upon it;' and, as put by *Mr. Honyman*, with great force, the alternative, requiring the 'agreement or some memorandum thereof,' to be in writing, shows that the legislature contemplated a contract good before any writing, but not enforceable without the writing as evidence of it. This view, which the words of the statute present, is also, I think, in conformity with the authorities. The cases cited by the very learned author of the *Law of Vendors and Purchasers*, and the practice of the courts of equity, show that if any writing be

subsequently made and signed by the party to be charged with the agreement, there is a sufficient compliance with the 4th section to enable the other party to enforce the agreement. Authority and practice, therefore, are both in conformity with the words of the statute. But it is said that the cases of *Carrington v. Root*, 2 M. & W. 248, and *Reade v. Lamb*, 6 Exch. 180, are inconsistent with this view. It is sufficient to say, that the attention of the learned judges who decided those cases, was not directed to the particular point raised by the present case. What the court said in those cases was, that, for the purposes of the action in those particular instances, there was no difference between the effect of the 4th and 17th sections. It must not be forgotten that the meaning of those sections has been explained in other cases. In *Crosby v. Wadsworth*, 6 East, 602, *Lord Ellenborough* says: 'The statute,' that is, the 4th section, 'does not expressly and immediately vacate such contracts, if made by parol; it only precludes the bringing of actions to enforce them.' The same view is adopted by *Tindal, C. J.*, and *Bosanquet, J.*, in *Laythorp v. Bryant*, 2 Bing. N. C. 735, from which it appears that the contract is good antecedent to any writing, and that the effect of the 4th section is, not to avoid it, but to bar the remedy upon it, unless there be writing. I therefore think, that an action on the contract in this case will not lie in this country, because the 4th section relates merely to the mode of procedure, and not to the validity of the contract. This view is not inconsistent with what has been cited from *Boullenois*, who is speaking of what pertains '*ad vinculum obligationis et solemnitatem*,' and not of what relates to the mode of procedure." *Talfourd, J.*: "I think *Mr. Honyman's* argument, drawn from *Laythorp v. Bryant*, and those cases which decide that the writing required by the statute may be a letter from the party to be charged, to a third person containing the terms of the agreement, conclusively shows, that the 4th section does not render the contract absolutely void, but only applies to the mode of procedure upon it."

third parties, although the statute has not been complied with; (x) and if the contract has been fully executed, the statute has no power over it whatever, and no effect upon the rights, duties, and obligations of the parties. (y)

It should be added that the defence of the statute of frauds can be made only by the parties to the contract, or their privies. (yy)<sup>1</sup> (x)

(x) *Cahill v. Bigelow*, 18 Pick. 369; *Bohannon v. Pace*, 6 Dana, 194.

(y) *Ryan v. Tomlinson*, 39 Cal. 639; *Stone v. Dennison*, 13 Pick. 1. In this case the plaintiff and defendant had entered into a contract, by virtue of which the plaintiff was to enter into the defendant's service, and continue for several years, at a stipulated rate of compensation. The plaintiff entered into the defendant's service accordingly, and continued for the stipulated time, and the defendant paid him the stipulated compensation. Subsequently this action was brought to recover an additional compensation, upon a *quantum meruit*. The defendant interposed the executed contract as a defence, and was sustained by the court. *Shaw, C. J.*, said: "The contract has been completely performed on both sides. The defendant is not seeking to enforce this agreement as an executory contract, but simply to show that the plaintiff is not entitled to recover upon a *quantum meruit*, as upon an implied promise. But the statute does not make such a contract void. The provision is, that no action shall be brought, whereby to charge any person upon any agreement which is not to be performed within the space of one year, unless the agreement shall be in writing. The statute prescribes the species of evidence necessary to enforce the execution of such a contract. But where the contract has been in fact performed, the rights, duties, and obligations of the parties resulting from such performance, stand unaffected by the statute. In the case of *Boydell v. Drummond*, 11 East, 142, a case was put in the argument, of goods sold and delivered at a certain price, by parcel, upon a credit of thirteen months. There, as a part of the contract was the payment of the price, which was not to be performed within the year, a question is made, whether, by force of the statute, the purchaser is exempted from the obligation of the agreement, as to the stipulated price, so as to leave it open to the jury to give the value of the goods only, as upon an implied contract. 'In that case,' said Lord *Ellenborough*, 'the delivery of the goods, which is supposed to be made within the year, would be a complete execution of the contract, on the one part; and the question of consideration only would be reserved to a future period.' If a performance upon one side would avoid the operation of the statute, *a fortiori* would the entire and complete performance on both sides have that effect. Take the common case of a laborer, entering into a contract with his employer, towards the close of a year, for another year's service, upon certain stipulated terms. Should either party refuse to perform, the statute would prevent either party from bringing any action whereby to charge the other upon such contract. But it would be a very different question, were the contract fulfilled upon both sides, by the performance of the services on the one part, and the payment of money on account, from time to time, on the other, equal to the amount of the stipulated wages. In case of the rise of wages within the year, and the consequent increased value of the services, could the laborer bring a *quantum meruit* and recover more, or, in case of the fall of labor and the diminished value of the services, could the employer bring money had and received, and recover back part of the money advanced, on the ground, that by the statute of frauds the original contract could not have been enforced? Such, we think, is not the true construction of the statute. We are of opinion, that it has no application to executed contracts, and that the evidence of this contract was rightly admitted." And see *ante*, p. \*39.

(yy) *Chicago Dock Co. v. Kinzie*, 49 Ill. 289.

<sup>1</sup> A pleading setting up a contract required by the statute of frauds to be in writing, is good though it is not expressly alleged that the contract or a memorandum of it

(x) In general, the statute can be availed of only by the parties, and not by third persons. See *Book v. Justice M. Co.*, 58 Fed. 106; *Bullion & E. Bank v. Otto*,

\* Of the other sections of this statute it will not be \* 59 necessary to say much. Those which relate to wills lie entirely without the scope of this work; and those in relation to trusts, almost as much so. (z) The first, second, and third sections relate to leases, and these sections are subject to so many important modifications in this country, the provisions respecting them in the several States being not only diverse from the statute, but from each other, that an examination of the questions which have arisen under the English statute, and of the adjudication which has settled these questions, would not be of much use.

was written. *Piedmont, &c. Co. v. Piedmont, &c. Co.*, 11 Southern Rep. 332 (Ala. 1892); *Hurlburt v. W. & W. Mfg. Co.*, 33 Ark. 594; *Barnard v. Lloyd*, 85 Cal. 131; *Tucker v. Edwards*, 7 Col. 209; *Garbanati v. Fassbinder*, 15 Col. 535; *Piercy v. Adams*, 22 Ga. 109; *Bowman v. Ainslie*, 1 Idaho, 644; *Porter v. Drennan*, 13 Ill. App. 362; *Ecker v. Bohn*, 45 Md. 278; *Mullaly v. Holden*, 123 Mass. 583; *Harris, &c. Co. v. Fisher*, 81 Mich. 136; *Benton v. Schulte*, 31 Minn. 312; *Sharkey v. McDermott*, 91 Mo. 647; *Sweetland v. Barrett*, 4 Mont. 217; *Walker v. Richards*, 39 N. H. 259; *Wells v. Monihan*, 129 N. Y. 161; *Loughran v. Giles*, 110 N. C. 423; *Cranston v. Smith*, 6 R. I. 231; *Groce v. Jenkins*, 28 S. C. 172; *Carroway v. Anderson*, 1 Humph. 61; *Horm v. Shamblin*, 57 Tex. 243. In a few States owing to peculiar statutory provisions the rule is otherwise. *Pulse v. Miller*, 81 Ind. 190; *Burden v. Knight*, 82 Iowa, 584.

If it appears affirmatively on the face of a pleading setting up such a contract that the agreement was oral the pleading is demurrable. (x) *White v. Levy*, 9 Southern Rep. 164 (Ala. 1891); *Underhill v. Ale*, 18 Ark. 466; *Clifford v. Heald*, 141 Mass. 322; *Howard v. Brower*, 37 Ohio St. 402. See also *Pierson v. Ballard*, 32 Minn. 263. But see *Loughran v. Giles*, 110 N. C. 423.

If the statute is not specially pleaded it is held in some States that no objection based on the statute can be taken at the trial. *Brigham v. Carlisle*, 78 Ala. 243; *Gwynn v. McCauley*, 32 Ark. 97; *McClure v. Otrich*, 118 Ill. 320; *Lawrence v. Chase*, 54 Me. 196; (see *Farwell v. Tillson*, 76 Me. 227); *Graffam v. Pierce*, 143 Mass. 386. But perhaps more commonly under a denial of the contract, advantage may be taken of the statute by objecting to proof of an oral contract. (y) *Leaf v. Tuton*, 10 M. & W. 393; *Dunphy v. Ryan*, 116 U. S. 49; *Hurlburt v. W. & W. Mfg. Co.*, 33 Ark. 594; *Suman v. Springate*, 67 Ind. 115; *Metcalf v. Brandon*, 58 Miss. 841; *Maybee v. Moore*, 90 Mo. 340; *Gulley v. Macy*, 84 N. C. 434; *Birchell v. Neaster*, 36 Ohio St. 331; *Poppe v. Swanke*, 68 Wis. 364. And this could probably be done everywhere if the declaration or complaint alleged that the contract was in writing. *Reid v. Stevens*, 120 Mass. 209; or if the declaration were on the common counts. *Hunter v. Randall*, 62 Me. 423; *Boston Duck Co. v. Dewey*, 6 Gray, 446; *Alger v. Johnson*, 4 Hun, 412. — W.

59 id. 256. Amendments to the statute of frauds do not have a retrospective operation as to land. *Lowe v. Harris*, 112 N. C. 472, 17 S. E. 539. The statute of frauds may be availed of by demurrer when apparent as a defence upon the plaintiff's declaration or bill; otherwise it must be pleaded specially in defence. *Aldrich v. Carpenter*, 160 Mass. 166, 170, 35 N. E. 456; *Crane v. Powell*, 139 N. Y. 379, 34 N. E. 911; *Roberge v. Winne*, 144 N. Y. 709, 39 N. E. 631; *Macey v. Childress*, 2 Tenn. Ch. 438; *Barrett v. McAllister*, 33 W. Va. 788, 11 S. E. 220; *Smith v. Pritchett*, 98 Ala. 649, 13 So. 569. Though this statute must be pleaded, it is not necessary to plead a particular section; but if one section is pleaded by way

of defence, the defendant cannot avail himself of another section by amendment. *James v. Smith*, [1891] 1 Ch. 384; 63 L. T. 524.

(x) *Miles v. New Zealand A. E. Co.* 54 L. J. Ch. 1035; *Pohl v. Pontier*, 21 N. Y. S. 634; *Gary v. Newton*, 201 Ill. 170, 66 N. E. 267.

(y) See *Brunning v. Oldhams*, 75 L. T. 602.

(z) In *Kling v. Bordner*, 65 Ohio St. 86, 61 N. E. 148, the doctrine of part performance was thought to apply only in equity, and it was held, in accordance with the English decisions, that a verbal agreement to leave property by will in return for services is within the statute, and that the services are not part performance.

It should be said, however, that equity has held that a part performance of a contract takes the case out of the statute; either on the ground of fraud, (z) (x) or on the presumption of an unproved agreement which satisfies the requirements of the statute. (a) Much doubt has been expressed as to the wisdom or expediency of this rule; (b) but it seems now to be well established. But the efforts to make the same rule operative at law, (c) have wholly failed; and the *dicta* which asserts this rule at law, have \* 60 been overruled. (d) And even in equity, it is \* established with some qualifications, or, rather, requirements. Thus, the equitable rule is mainly applied, if not wholly confined, to contracts for the sale of lands or some interest in them; and nothing is a part performance for this purpose, which is only ancillary or preparatory; (e) (y) it must be a direct act which is intended to be a substantial part of the performance of an obligation created by the contract; (f) and it must be an act which would not

(z) See Roberts on Frauds, p. 130 *et seq.*

(a) See Roberts on Frauds, p. 130 *et seq.*

(b) See *Lindsay v. Lynch*, 2 Sch. & L. 1; *Forster v. Hale*, 3 Ves. 696, 712.

(c) *Brodie v. St. Paul*, 1 Ves. Jr. 326; *Davenport v. Mason*, 15 Mass. 85; *Baldwin v. Palmer*, 10 N. Y. (6 Seld.) 232.

(d) *Cooth v. Jackson*, 6 Ves. 39; *Kid-*

*der v. Hunt*, 1 Pick. 331; *Adams v. Townsend*, 1 Met. 483; *Norton v. Preston*, 15 Me. 14; *Jackson v. Pierce*, 2 Johns. 224; *Baldwin v. Palmer*, 10 N. Y. (6 Seld.) 232.

(e) See Roberts on Frauds, p. 139.

(f) *Jones v. Peterman*, 3 S. & R. 543; *Johnston v. Glancey*, 4 Blackf. 94; *Morphett v. Jones*, 1 Swanst. 172; *Ex parte Hooper*, 19 Ves. 477.

(x) As to the rule forbidding the statute of frauds to be used to cover what would amount to a fraud, see *In re Duke of Marlborough*, *Davis v. Whitehead*, [1894] 2 Ch. 133.

(y) Part performance takes a case out of the statute not merely in cases concerning lands, but in all cases where courts of equity have jurisdiction to decree specific performance. *McManus v. Cooke*, 35 Ch. D. 681; *In re Fickus*, [1900] 1 Ch. 331; *Crowley v. O'Sullivan*, [1900] 2 L. R. 478. See *Nibert v. Baghurst*, 47 N. J. Eq. 201, 20 Atl. 252; *Brown v. Pollard*, 89 Va. 696, 17 S. E. 6; *Cochran v. Ward*, 5 Ind. App. 89, 29 N. E. 795, 31 id. 581; *Emmel v. Hayes*, 102 Mo. 186, 14 S. W. 209; 37 Cent. L. J. 24.

The filing and signing of a bill for specific performance by the party who has not signed an agreement for the sale of land, is held to take the contract out of the statute. *Poevey v. Haughton*, 72 Miss. 918, 18 So. 357.

If one party to an oral and entire contract of sale procures a purchaser, the latter's part payment, or his acceptance and receipt of part of the goods, takes the

case out of the statute. *French v. Boston Nat. Bank*, 179 Mass. 404, 407, 60 N. E. 793.

The accepting party is bound by part performance, such as a partial payment, though he did not sign the contract. *Walsh v. Colclough*, 56 Fed. 778; *Cavanaugh v. Casselman*, 88 Cal. 543, 26 Pac. 515; *Gardels v. Klobe*, 86 Neb. 493, 54 N. W. 834; *Pettibone v. Moore*, 75 Hun, 461; *Scott v. Glenn*, 98 Cal. 168, 32 Pac. 983. See *Guthrie v. Anderson*, 47 Kan. 383, 28 Pac. 164; *Hodges v. Kowing*, 58 Conn. 12, 18 Atl. 979. The mere retention, by agreement, of money due is not a part payment. *Norton v. Davison*, [1899] 1 Q. B. 104.

One who has received money, or other property, as the consideration of an executory contract which is within the statute, is, if he refuses to perform, liable to the other party under an implied promise to return the money or to pay for the property. *Holbrook v. Clapp*, 165 Mass. 563, 43 N. E. 508; *Miller v. Roberts*, 169 Mass. 134, 47 N. E. 585; *De Montague v. Bacharach*, 181 Mass. 256, 63 N. E. 435.

have been done but for the contract; (g)<sup>1</sup> and it must be directly in prejudice of the party doing the act, who must himself be the party calling, on this ground, for the completion of the contract. (h)<sup>2</sup>

(g) *Frame v. Dawson*, 14 Ves. 386; (h) See *Roberts on Frauds*, p. 138, and *Gunter v. Halsey*, Amb. 586; *Phillips v. Buckmaster v. Harrop*, 7 Ves. 841. *Thompson*, 1 Johns. Ch. 149.

<sup>1</sup> Where the plaintiff, a school board, having the right of possession of a school-house on the defendant's land only so long as it was used for school purposes, agreed to remove from the land if the defendant would purchase the school-house, and did so remove, and built a new school-house, it was allowed to recover the agreed price, though the contract of sale was not in writing. *Wilkins School District v. Milligan*, 88 Penn. St. 96. An agreement to construct a ditch over the lands of the two contracting parties, and keep it in repair for their mutual benefit, will be enforced between such parties, if they have, in pursuance of such agreement, performed labor and paid their share of the expenses incurred in the construction of the ditch. *Gooch v. Sullivan*, 13 Nev. 78. A contract whereby the grantor put the grantee into possession of lands, and agreed to convey or devise the same in consideration that the grantee would board and care for the grantor during life, is not within the statute, *Mauck v. Melton*, 64 Ind. 414; to take such a contract out of which, however, the purchaser must have gone into possession, *Johns v. Johns*, 67 Ind. 440. Where the defendant, intending to purchase the entire interest in land, acquired, through the invalidity of the conveyance, only the interest of part of the joint owners, he was not allowed to uphold a parol purchase from the other joint owners by his entry and improvements. *Nay v. Mograin*, 24 Kan. 75. See chapter on Specific Performance. — K.

<sup>2</sup> Where the defendant, instead of selling under foreclosure, orally agreed, on the plaintiff's conveying the land to him, to allow him to occupy the land without rent for one year, and provided he could find a purchaser, to pay him a bonus of \$50, and the excess over the mortgage debt, it was held that the plaintiff's performance of the conditions entitled him to such bonus and excess. *Reyman v. Mosher*, 71 Ind. 596. The relinquishment of dower by a wife in her husband's lands is a sufficient consideration as against his creditors, for his oral agreement, afterwards executed, to have certain land conveyed to her. *Brown v. Rawlings*, 72 Ind. 505. — K.

## CHAPTER VI.

## THE STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS.

SECT. 1. — *The General Purpose of the Statute.*

ANY tribunal which inquires into the validity of a claim, must admit that its age is among the elements which determine the probability of its having a legal existence and obligation. The natural course of events is for him who owes a debt, to pay it; and for him to whom a debt is due, to demand it; and any conduct which is opposite to this, is exceptional. And human experience tells us, that it is very rare, in point of fact, for a creditor to let a claim which is enforceable at law, lie, for a long period, not only unpaid but uncalled for. This improbability the common law recognized; and when the claim was old enough, it considered the improbability too strong to be overthrown by the mere fact of an original debt, and no evidence of payment; in other words, it raised a presumption of payment after many years; this period is regulated in the States generally, by statute. In many it still is, as it was at common law, twenty years; and it applies to all personal claims which are not limited by the statute of limitations. (α) But this was not an absolute presumption, because it could be rebutted by acts or words on the part of the debtor, which were incompatible with such payment. At length, the statute, 21 James I. c. 16, enacted, among other things, that all actions of account, and upon the case, other than such accounts as concern the trade of merchandise between merchant and merchant, their factors or servants, all actions of debt grounded upon any lending, or contract without specialty, and all actions of debt for \* 62 arrearages of rent, should be commenced \*and sued within six years next after the cause of such actions, or suit, and not after.

Beside the general statutes of limitation, there are in many of the States statutes relating to especial demands or debts, and cases have arisen under them. As in California, under a statute limiting

(α) *Duffield v. Creed*, 5 Esp. 52; *Cooper v. Turner*, 2 Stark. 497; *Christophers v. Sparke*, 2 Jacob & W. 223.

the recovery of rents and profits in ejectment, to three years; (*aa*) in Missouri, under a statute limiting *scire facias* to revive a judgment to ten years from its rendition; (*ab*) in Indiana, under a statute requiring actions upon an officer's bond to be brought within three years; (*ac*) in Iowa, under a statute limiting actions to foreclose mortgages or trust-deeds to ten years, (*ad*) or for recovery of real property or personal actions on written contracts; (*ae*) in Alabama, under a statute limiting an action for overflowing lands to one year. (*af*) In Massachusetts, Maine, and Vermont, witnessed notes are excepted from the common disability. But this does not apply where the witness's name was put on at a time after the maker signed the note, and without his knowledge. (*ag*)

It is not quite certain, from the selection of the claims to which the statute of limitations applies, whether it proceeded upon the same ground as the legal presumption; that is, actual probability of payment; for while these claims are such as would very seldom be suffered to be long unsettled, and the excepted claims, as those of accounts between merchants, and those grounded on specialty, are often permitted to go on without liquidation for a considerable period, it is also true that this latter class of claims might become old without becoming stale, and should be excepted from a statute of limitations which went on the ground that the actions which it prohibited ought not be brought after a certain time, whether the debts were paid or not, because they ought not to be suffered to lie unsettled so long. And some of the earlier decisions of the questions which soon arose under this statute, would lead to the supposition that the courts then regarded it as a statute of repose and not one of presumption. (*b*) Soon, however, the other view prevailed; and a long course of decisions occurred, which can be justified and explained only on the supposition that the statute is to be construed as one of presumption, and of rebuttable presumption. (*c*) Gradually, however, this view gave way to the first;

- (*aa*) *Carpentier v. Mitchell*, 29 Cal. 330. Prec. in Ch. 386; *Hyleing v. Hastings*, 1 Ld. Raym. 889, 421; *Sparling v. Smith* id. 741.
- (*ab*) *Humphreys v. Lundy*, 37 Mo. 320. (*c*) *Yea v. Fouraker*, 2 Burr. 1099; *Quantock v. England*, 5 Burr. 2628; *Richardson v. Fen, Lofft*, 86; *Lloyd v. Maund*, 2 T. R. 760; *Catling v. Skoulding*, 6 id. 189; *Lawrence v. Worrall*, Peake, N. P. 93; *Clarke v. Bradshaw*, 3 Esp. 155; *Bryan v. Horsman*, 5 Esp. 81, 4 East, 599; *Rucker v. Hannay*, 4 East, 604, n. (a); *Gainsford v. Grammar*, 2 Camp. 9; *Leaper v. Tatton*, 16 East, 420; *Loweth v. Fothergill*, 4 Camp. 185; *Douthwaite v. Tibbut*, 5 M. & S. 75;
- (*ac*) *Pickett v. State*, 24 Ind. 366.
- (*ad*) *Newman v. De Lorimer*, 19 Iowa, 244.
- (*ae*) *Johnson v. Hopkins*, 19 Iowa, 49.
- (*af*) *Polly v. McCall*, 37 Ala. 20.
- (*ag*) *Brown v. Cousens*, 51 Me. 301.
- (*b*) *Bland v. Haselrig*, 2 Vent. 151; *Dickson v. Thompson*, 2 Show. 126; *Lacon v. Briggs*, 3 Atk. 105; *Bas v. Smith*, 12 Vin. Abr. 229, pl. 4; *Owen v. Wolley*, Bull. N. P. 148; *Andrews v. Brown*,



and it may now be considered as the established rule, that the statute proceeds upon the expediency of refusing to enforce a stale claim, whether paid or not, and not merely on the probability that a stale claim has been paid; and this expediency is the actual basis of the law of limitations. This change we deem one of extreme importance. The tendency to it caused much of the conflict and uncertainty which attended the adjudication upon this statute in England. The prevalence of the new view gave rise at length to Lord *Tenterden's* act in England, (d) which has been adopted in many of our States, and found to work very beneficially; and in the construction of this statute, or in the consideration of questions arising under the earlier statutes of limitations, where they remain in force, we consider that the principle which will hereafter be applied will be that which regards the statute of limitations as a statute, not of presumption, but of repose.

A very little observation will show that these two views lead to results, which are not only distinctly different, but antagonistic. This difference may be stated theoretically thus: If the statute of limitation be a statute of presumption, then it is taken away by whatever will rebut the presumption; and this is anything which implies or amounts to an acknowledgment that the debt still exists. But if it be a statute of repose, then it remains in force, unless the debtor renounces its benefit and protection, and voluntarily makes a new promise to pay the old debt. It is true, that immediately after the enactment of the statute of James, if the statute were pleaded, the only replication was "a new promise." But when issue was joined on this replication, the plaintiff made out his case by showing only a new acknowledgment. And it was a gradual progress in the courts which finally led them to require, that this acknowledgment should be such, in fact, as amounted to a promise. Thus, Lord *Mansfield* said, (e) "The slightest acknowledgment has been held sufficient, as saying, 'Prove your debt and I will pay you;' 'I am ready to account, but nothing is due to you.' And much slighter acknowledgments than these will take a case out of the statute." And in our notes will be seen decisions or

Beale v. Nind, 4 B. & Ald. 568; Clarke v. Hougham, 2 B. & C. 149; Frost v. Bengough, 1 Bing. 266; Colledge v. Horn, 3 Bing. 119; Triggs v. Newnham, 1 C. & P. 681; East India Co. v. Prince, Ryan & M. 407; Sluby v. Champlin, 4 Johns. 461; DeForest v. Hunt, 8 Conn. 179; Aiken v. Benton, 2 Brev. 330; Lee

v. Perry, 3 McCord, 552; Glenn v. McCullough, Harper, 484; Burden v. M'Elhenny, 2 Nott & McC. 60; Sheftall v. Clay, R. M. Charl. 7; Bishop v. Sanford, 15 Ga. 1.

(d) 9 Geo. IV. c. 14.

(e) In *Trueman v. Fenton*, Cowper, 548.

*dicta* which are not less extreme. (f) But on what principle can they rest, \* for a moment, except that which looks \* 64 upon limitation as founded on actual probability of payment?

And connected with these decisions grew up an opinion among courts, that the plea of the statute was dishonorable and not to be favored. (g) So late as in 1830, Mr. Justice *Story* (h) spoke very strongly — in a passage we shall presently have occasion to quote at length — of his own recollection of an extreme and inexcusable endeavor of the courts to take from the operation of the statute of limitations, all cases in which any words or phrases of the supposed debtor could be strained into an admission of the debt. But even so early as in 1702, it was said by the Court of King's Bench, (i) that, "The statute of limitations, on which the security of all men depends, is to be favored." And we give, in a note, acknowledgments which have been held insufficient to take the case out of the statute, although, if the authorities \* stated in a previous note had been followed, most of \* 65 these, if not all, must have been held sufficient to consti-

(f) Thus, in *Richardson v. Fen*, Loft, 66, it appeared that the defendant met a man in a fair, and said he went to the fair to avoid the plaintiff, to whom he was indebted. This was held to be a sufficient acknowledgment to take the case out of the statute, there being no other debt between them. And in *Lloyd v. Mannd*, 2 T. R. 760, it was held, that a letter written by the defendant to the plaintiff's attorney, on being served with a writ, couched in ambiguous terms, neither expressly admitting nor denying the debt, should be left to the jury to consider whether it amounted to an acknowledgment of the debt, so as to take it out of the statute. And *Ashurst, J.*, said: "It is certainly true, that any acknowledgment will take the case out of the statute of limitations. Now, though this letter is written in ambiguous terms, there are some parts of it from which the jury might perhaps have inferred an acknowledgment of the debt. Throughout the whole of it, the defendant does not deny the existence of the debt." So in *Bryan v. Horseman*, 4 East, 599, it was held, that an acknowledgment of a debt, though accompanied with a declaration by the defendant "that he did not consider himself as owing the plaintiff a farthing, it being more than six years since he contracted," was sufficient to take the case out of the statute. So in *Leaper v. Tatton*, 16 East, 420, in assumpsit against the defendant, as acceptor of a bill of exchange, and upon an account stated,

evidence that the defendant acknowledged his acceptance, and that he had been liable, but said that he was not liable then, because it was out of date, and that he could not pay it, it was not in his power to pay it, was held sufficient to take the case out of the statute, upon a plea of *actio non accrevit infra sex annos*. And Lord *Ellenborough* said: "As to the sufficiency of the evidence of the promise, it was an acknowledgment by the defendant that he had not paid the bill, and that he could not pay it; and as the limitation of the statute is only a presumption of payment, if his own acknowledgment that he has not paid be shown, it does away the statute." And again, in *Clark v. Hougham*, 2 B. & C. 154, *Bayley, J.*, said: "The statute of limitations is a bar, on the supposition, after a certain time, that a debt has been paid, and the vouchers lost. Wherever it appears, by the acknowledgment of the party, that it is not paid, that takes the case out of the statute. *Leaper v. Tatton*, 16 East, 420; *Dothwaite v. Tibbut*, 5 M. & S. 75. And according to those cases it makes no difference whether the acknowledgment be accompanied by a promise or refusal to pay. *Mountstephen v. Brooke*, 3 B. & Ald. 141, shows that an acknowledgment to a third person is sufficient."

(g) *Willett v. Atterton*, 1 W. Bl. 35; *Perkins v. Burbank*, 2 Mass. 81.

(h) In *Spring v. Gray*, 5 Mason, 523.

(i) In *Green v. Rivett*, 2 Salk. 421.

tute a new promise. (j) And at length, through a series  
 \* 66 of decisions, going \* to show that the statute is intended  
 for the relief and quiet of defendants, the law reached the  
 conclusion, justly and forcibly expressed by Mr. Justice *Story*,  
 in the case to which we have before referred. (k) He says: "I  
 consider the statute of limitations a highly beneficial statute,  
 and entitled, as such, to receive, if not a liberal, at least a rea-  
 sonable construction, in furtherance of its manifest object. It  
 is a statute of repose, the object of which is to suppress fraudu-  
 lent and stale claims from springing up at great distances of  
 time, and surprising the parties, or their representatives, when  
 all the proper vouchers and evidence are lost, or the facts have  
 become obscure from the lapse of time, or the defective memory,  
 or death, or removal of witnesses. The defence, therefore,  
 \* 67 which it puts forth, is an \* honorable defence, which does  
 not seek to avoid the payment of just claims or demands,  
 admitted now to be due, but which encounters, in the only prac-  
 ticable manner, such as are ancient and unacknowledged; and,  
 whatever may have been their original validity, such as are now

(j) Thus, in *A'Court v. Cross*, 3 Bing. 329, defendant, being arrested on a debt more than six years old, said: "I know that I owe the money, but the bill I gave is on a threepenny receipt stamp, and I will never pay it;" this was *held* not such an acknowledgment as would revive the debt against a plea of the statute of limitations. In *Tanner v. Smart*, 6 B. & C. 603, in assumpsit, brought to recover a sum of money, the defendant pleaded the statute of limitations, and upon that issue was joined. At the trial the plaintiff proved the following acknowledgment by the defendant within six years: "I cannot pay the debt at present, but I will pay it as soon as I can;" *held*, that this was not sufficient to entitle the plaintiff to a verdict, no proof being given of the defendant's ability to pay. And see *Fearn v. Lewis*, 4 Moore & P. 1; *Brigstocke v. Smith*, 1 Crompt. & M. 483; *Haydon v. Williams*, 7 Bing. 163; *Cory v. Bretton*, 4 C. & P. 462; *Morrell v. Frith*, 3 M. & W. 402; *Routledge v. Ramsay*, 8 A. & E. 221; *Williams v. Griffith*, 3 Exch. 335; *Cawley v. Furnell*, 12 C. B. 291; *Smith v. Thorn*, 18 Q. B. 184, 10 Eng. L. & Eq. 391; *Hart v. Prendergast*, 14 M. & W. 741. In this last case, *Parks, B.*, said: "There is no doubt of the principle of law applicable to these cases, since the decision in *Tanner v. Smart*; namely, that the plaintiff must either show an unquali-

fied acknowledgment of the debt, or, if he show a promise to pay, coupled with a condition, he must show a performance of the condition; so as in either case to fit the promise laid in the declaration, which is a promise to pay on request. The case of *Tanner v. Smart* put an end to a series of decisions which were a disgrace to the law, and I trust we shall be in no danger of falling into the same course again." For recent American cases to the same effect, see *Gilkyson v. Larue*, 6 Watts & S. 213; *Morgan v. Walton*, 4 Penn. St. 321; *Laforge v. Jayne*, 9 id. 410; *Christy v. Flemington*, 10 id. 129; *Gillingham v. Gillingham*, 17 id. 303; *Kyle v. Wells*, id. 286; *Bell v. Crawford*, 8 Gratt. 110; *Ross v. Ross*, 20 Ala. 105; *Ten Eyck v. Wing*, 1 Mann. (Mich.) 40; *Butterfield v. Jacobs*, 15 N. H. 140; *Ventris v. Shaw*, 14 id. 422; *Sherman v. Wakeman*, 11 Barb. 254; *Ellicott v. Nichols*, 7 Gill, 85; *Mitchell v. Sellman*, 5 Md. 376; *Carruth v. Paige*, 22 Vt. 179; *Phelps v. Williamson*, 26 Vt. 230; *Hayden v. Johnson*, id. 768; *Cooper v. Parker*, 25 id. 502; *Hill v. Kendall*, id. 528; *Brainard v. Buck*, id. 573; *Pritchard v. Howell*, 1 Wis. 131; *Deloach v. Turner*, 6 Rich. 117, 7 id. 143; *Butler v. Winters*, 2 Swan, 91; *Brown v. Edes*, 37 Me. 318; *Broddie v. Johnson*, 1 Sneed, 464. And see the leading case of *Bell v. Morrison*, 1 Pet. 351.

(k) See *ante*, p. \* 64, n. (A).

beyond the power of the party to meet, with all the proper vouchers and evidence to repel them. The natural presumption certainly is, that claims which have been long neglected are unfounded, or at least are no longer subsisting demands. And this presumption the statute has erected into a positive bar. There is wisdom and policy in it, as it quickens the diligence of creditors, and guards innocent persons from being betrayed by their ignorance, or their over-confidence in regard to transactions which have become dim by age. Yet I well remember the time when courts of law exercised what I cannot but deem a most unseemly anxiety to suppress the defence; and when, to the reproach of the law, almost every effort of ingenuity was exhausted to catch up loose and inadvertent phrases from the careless lips of the supposed debtor, to construe them into admissions of the debt. Happily, that period has passed away; and judges now confine themselves to the more appropriate duty of construing the statute, rather than devising means to evade its operation."

## SECTION II.

## OF A NEW PROMISE.

The law may not be yet entirely settled, as to what shall constitute the new promise which removes the bar of the statute. In England, by the statute 9 Geo. IV. c. 14, it was provided that a new promise or acknowledgment would not suffice to take a case out of the statute of limitations, unless it was in writing, and was signed by the party chargeable thereby. This statute was introduced by Lord *Tenterden*, and is commonly known by his name. A similar requirement is now made by statute in most of our States.<sup>1</sup> But, without now taking into consideration Lord *Tenterden's* act, we think we may draw from the multitudinous decisions on the subject, the following conclusions, as established law:—

The first and most general of these is, that there must be either an express promise, or an acknowledgment expressed in such words, and attended by such circumstances, as give to it

\* the meaning, and therefore the force and effect, of a new \* 68

<sup>1</sup> A new promise will not revive any cause of action except in assumpsit or contract. Banning on the Statute of Limitations, p. 40. But it was *held*, in *Armstrong v. Levan*, 109 Penn. St. 177, that where a *tort-feasor* had lulled the plaintiff into a feeling of security, before the limitation of the statute had barred the original cause of action, by promising to pay damages, he was estopped afterwards to plead the statute. — W.

promise. (1)<sup>1</sup> Such, we think, is the rule, although it must be admitted that it has been sometimes applied, even of late, with great laxity.

Whether an acknowledgment is thus equivalent to a new promise, or is sufficient to remove the bar of the statute, is a question which must be determined either by the court or the jury; and it does not seem to be quite settled within which province it lies. We should say, however, in general, that where this question is one of intention, and is to be gathered from the words spoken, and from the circumstances of the case to be considered in connection with the words, there it is for the jury, under the instruction of the court as to the principles applicable to the question, to determine whether the acknowledgment be sufficient or not. (x) But where

(1) See upon this point the leading case of *Tanner v. Smart*, 6 B. & C. 603, cited in the preceding note. "According to the recent cases," says *Parker, B.*, in *Morrell v. Frith*, 3 M. & W. 405, "the document, in order to take the case out of the statute, must either contain a promise to pay the debt on request, or an acknowledgment from which such promise is to be inferred." In *Hart v. Prendergast*, 14 M. & W. 746, *Rolfe, B.*, said: "The principle is said to be, that the document must contain either a promise to pay the debt, or an acknowledgment from which such a promise is to be inferred. Perhaps it would be more correct to say, that it must, in all cases, contain a promise to pay, but that, from a simple acknowledgment, the law implies a promise; but there must, in all cases, be a promise, in order to support the declaration." Again, in *Bell v. Morrison*, 1 Pet. 362, Mr. Justice *Story* says: "If the bar is sought to be removed by the proof of a new promise, that promise, as a new cause of action, ought to be proved, in a clear and explicit manner, and be in its terms unequivocal and determinate; and if any conditions are annexed, they ought to be shown to be performed. If

there be no express promise, but a promise is to be raised by implication of law from the acknowledgment of the party, such acknowledgment ought to contain an unqualified and direct admission of a previous, subsisting debt, which the party is liable and willing to pay. If there be accompanying circumstances, which repel the presumption of a promise or intention to pay; if the expressions be equivocal, vague, and indeterminate, leading to no certain conclusion, but at best to probable inferences, which may affect different minds in different ways, — we think they ought not to go to a jury as evidence of a new promise to revive the cause of action. Any other course would open all the mischiefs against which the statute was intended to guard innocent persons, and expose them to the dangers of being entrapped in careless conversations, and betrayed by perjuries." See further the English and American cases cited in the preceding note, and *Sweet v. Franklin*, 7 R. 1. 355; *Creuse v. Defganiere*, 10 Bosw. 122; *Wolfenberger v. Young*, 47 Penn. St. 333; *Cocill v. Sparkes*, 1 Hurl. & Colt. 699.

<sup>1</sup> In Wisconsin, to revive a debt barred by the statute, there must not only be an acknowledgment of it, but an unqualified promise to pay it, as the statute does not establish a mere presumption of payment, but extinguishes the contract itself. *Carpenter v. State*, 41 Wis. 36. — K.

(x) A part payment does not of itself take the case out of the statute, but that is done by the new promise of which it is the evidence; it will not suffice unless made under such circumstances that a promise to pay the rest of the debt may reasonably be inferred therefrom. *Engel v. Brown*, 69 N. H. 183, 45 Atl. 402; *Day*

*v. Mayo*, 154 Mass. 472, 23 N. E. 898; *Slaughter's Succession (La.)*, 58 L. R. A. 408. A mere offer of compromise or to arbitrate does not show a new promise. *Thomas v. Carey*, 26 Col. 485, 58 Pac. 1093; *Rossiter v. Colby*, 71 N. H. 386, 52 Atl. 927. An express new promise may be limited by conditions introduced into it;

the question is one of the meaning of words only, and especially where the words relied upon are written, and the question becomes, in effect, one of the construction of a written document, there it is the duty of the court to make, and of the jury to receive, a distinct direction. (*m*)

\* It is not necessary that the acknowledgment should be \* 69 of any precise amount; (*n*) but if there be an admission of any debt, and of legal liability to pay it, evidence may be connected with this admission to show the amount; (*o*) and even if the parties differ as to the amount, an admission of the debt may remove the bar of the statute. (*p*) But the acknowledgment must not be of a mere general indebtedness. (*q*) It must be, on the one hand, broad enough to include the specific debt in question; (*r*) and, on the other, sufficiently precise and definite in its terms to show that

(*m*) In *Lloyd v. Maund*, 2 T. R. 760, the acknowledgment was contained in a letter, and yet the question whether the acknowledgment was sufficient was submitted to the jury. The same course was pursued in *Frost v. Bengough*, 1 Bing. 266; and in *Bird v. Gammon*, 3 Bing. N. C. 883; where the like course was pursued, and a new trial was moved for, on that among other grounds, *Tindal*, C. J., said: "The first objection taken for the defendant is, that it was left for the jury to say what was the effect of the letter. But by a chain of cases, from *Lloyd v. Maund* to *Frost v. Bengough*, and others, it appears that such has been the constant course." But the authority of these cases was much shaken, if not entirely overthrown, by the case of *Morrell v. Frith*, 3 M. & W. 402. See *ante*, vol. ii. p. \*492. And see *Clark v. Dutcher*, 9 Cowen, 674; *Chapen v. Warden*, 15 Vt. 560; *Martin v. Broach*, 6 Ga. 21; *Love v. Hackett*, id. 486; *Watkins v. Stevens*, 4 Barb. 168.

(*n*) Thus, in *Dickinson v. Hatfield*, 1 Moody & R. 141, Lord *Tenterden* ruled that a promise to pay "the balance due, is sufficient to take a case out of the statute

of limitations, although no mention is made of the amount of the balance." And see, to the same effect, *Lechmere v. Fletcher*, 1 Crompt. & M. 623; *Bird v. Gammon*, 3 Bing. N. C. 883; *Waller v. Lacy*, 1 Man. & G. 54; *Gardner v. M'Mahon*, 3 Q. B. 561; *Williams v. Griffiths*, 3 Exch. 335; *Hazebaker v. Reeves*, 12 Penn. St. 264; *Davis v. Steiner*, 14 id. 275; *Dinsmore v. Dinsmore*, 21 Me. 433.

(*o*) *Cheslyn v. Dalby*, 4 Young & C. 238; *Spong v. Wright*, 9 M. & W. 629; *Barnard v. Bartholomew*, 22 Pick. 291. See also cases cited in preceding note. But see *Kittredge v. Brown*, 9 N. H. 377.

(*p*) *Colledge v. Horn*, 3 Bing. 119; *Gardner v. M'Mahon*, 3 Q. B. 561. See *Collis v. Stack*, 1 H. & N. 605.

(*q*) *Moore v. Hyman*, 13 Ired. 272; *Shaw v. Allen*, 1 Busbee, 58; *McBride v. Gray*, id. 420; *Robbins v. Farley*, 2 Strobb. 348; *Harbold v. Kuntz*, 16 Penn. St. 210; *Shitler v. Bremer*, 23 id. 413; *Zacharias v. Zacharias*, id. 452; *Buckingham v. Smith*, 23 Conn. 453.

(*r*) *Barnard v. Bartholomew*, 22 Pick. 291; *Dawson v. King*, 20 Md. 442.

and, as an acknowledgment, as evidence of a new promise, may be also thus qualified, so the effect of a part payment as evidence from which a new promise may or must be inferred, may be limited in the same way. *Dodge v. Leavitt*, 59 N. H. 245; *Moor v. Moor*, 69 N. H. 643, 46 Atl. 1052.

Although by the Mass. Rev. Laws, ch. 202, § 12, a new promise to pay the debt must be in writing, yet a contract founded

on a good consideration, to pay a barred debt need not be in writing. *Graham v. Stanton*, 177 Mass. 321. See *Gillingham v. Brown*, 178 Mass. 417, 60 N. E. 122, 55 L. R. A. 320.

A typewritten letter on which a rubber stamp was used for the signature has been held a sufficient acknowledgment in a writing, "made or signed by the party." *Deep River Nat. Bank's Appeal*, 73 Conn. 341, 47 Atl. 675.

this debt was the subject-matter of the acknowledgment. (s) So, a general direction to pay debts, or a general provision for their payment, does not operate as a new promise by the testator; (t) and an acknowledgment, to revive a debt, should in fact amount to or imply a promise to pay it. (u) <sup>1</sup>

\* 70 \* As the acknowledgment must be such as to be equivalent to a promise, if it be in other respects full and complete, but is expressly guarded and qualified by the maker so that it negatives a promise, or cannot be construed into a promise, it is not sufficient. (v) <sup>2</sup> (x) As if the debtor says, "I know that I owe

(s) *Id.*; *Stafford v. Bryan*, 3 Wend. 532; *Arey v. Stephenson*, 11 Ired. 86; *Martin v. Brouch*, 6 Ga. 21; *Clarke v. Dutcher*, 9 Cowen, 674; *Suter v. Sheeler*, 22 Penn. St. 308. But if only one debt is shown to exist, the acknowledgment will be presumed to refer to that. *Woodbridge v. Allen*, 12 Met. 470; *Guy v. Tams*, 6 Gill, 32.

(t) *Bloodgood v. Bruen*, 4 Sandf. 427; *Roosevelt v. Mark*, 6 Johns. Ch. 266; *Carrington v. Manning*, 13 Ala. 611; *Braxton v. Wood*, 4 Gratt. 25; *Murray v. Mechanics' Bank*, 4 Edw. Ch. 567; *Walker v. Campbell*, 1 Hawks, 304; *Freake v. Crane-*

*feldt*, 3 Mylne & C. 499; *Evans v. Tweedy*, 1 Beav. 55.

(u) *Rackham v. Marriott*, 1 H. & N. 234; *Sidwell v. Mason*, 2 H. & N. 306.

(v) In *Tanner v. Smart*, 6 B. & C. 609, Lord *Tenterden* said: "Upon a general acknowledgment, where nothing is said to prevent it, a general promise to pay may and ought to be implied; but where the party guards his acknowledgment, and accompanies it with an express declaration to prevent any such implication, why shall not the rule '*expressum facit cessare tacitum*' apply?" And see *Mitchell v. Sellman*, 5 Md. 376, and the cases cited *ante* p. \*65, n. (j).

<sup>1</sup> A promise in the following language has been held too indefinite to remove the bar of the statute. "If you need or want more, call for it without hesitation and you shall have it." *Chapman v. Barnes*, 93 Ala. 433. And it was said by the court in *Miller v. Baschore*, 83 Penn. St. 356, 358. "There must be a clear and definite acknowledgment of the debt, a specification of the amount due, or a reference to something by which such amount can be definitely and certainly ascertained, and an unequivocal promise to pay. See also *Fletcher v. Gillan*, 62 Miss. 8; *Landis v. Roth*, 109 Penn. St. 624; *Wells v. Wilson*, 140 Penn. St. 645. But in *Schmidt v. Pfau*, 114 Ill. 494, 504, the words "we owe you for three years' salary" were held sufficient though the amount of the salary had never been determined. — W.

<sup>2</sup> A promise in a letter, "As soon as we can get our affairs arranged we will see you are paid," *Chasemore v. Turner*, L. R. 10 Q. B. 500; a request in a letter, "I shall be obliged to you to send in your account," and "I again beg of you to send in your account," *Quincey v. Sharpe*, 1 Ex. D. 72; and a promise, "If you will call in two weeks I will pay you something on the debt, I cannot tell how much," *Blakeman v. Fonda*, 41 Conn. 561, have each been held a sufficient acknowledgment to take the case out of statute of limitations. But a promise in a letter, "I shall be glad, as soon as my position becomes somewhat better, to begin again and continue with my instalments," *Meyerhoff v. Froehlich*, 3 C. P. D. 333; 4 C. P. D. 63; and "I think I see my way clear to pay you." "I am in hopes another two years will enable me from my present income to clear off all pressing debts." "Rest assured that not a day of pecuniary freedom will pass over my head without your hearing from me," *Pierce v. Seymour*, 52 Wis. 272, have been held insufficient. — K.

(x) Thus a promise in writing to pay a barred debt "as soon as I can" is not sufficient for this purpose. *Halliday v. Weeks*, 127 Mich. 363, 86 N. W. 799, 89 Am. St. Rep. 478. See *Ward v. Jack*, 172 Penn. St. 416, 33 Atl. 577; *King v. Davis*, 168 Mass. 133, 46 N. E. 418; *Wald v. Arnold*, 168 Mass. 134, 46 N. E. 419; *First Nat. Bank v. Woodman*, 93 Iowa, 668, 62 N. W. 28; *Gillingham v. Brown*, 178 Mass. 417, 60 N. E. 122, 55 L. R. A. 320; *Braithwaite v. Harvey*, 14 Mont.

the money, but I have a legal defence, and will not pay it," this is not enough to prevent the operation of the statute; (*w*) and therefore we say that the acknowledgment must be not only of the debt, but of a legal liability to pay the debt. It is true that the *naked* acknowledgment of the debt implies, and, as it were, contains, an acknowledgment of legal liability; but there is no room for this implication, where this liability is denied, and excluded; *because* the statute is not one of presumption, but of repose.<sup>1</sup> Therefore, also, the acknowledgment may be conditional, or subject to whatever qualification the debtor thinks proper to make. And in that case, the acknowledgment becomes a new promise, or, in other words, the bar of the statute is removed, only when the creditor can show that the condition has been performed, or that the event has happened, or the time arrived, by a reference to which the acknowledgment was qualified. (*x*)<sup>2</sup> But it does not seem to be necessary, even in England, where pleading is more exact than here, to declare

(*w*) *A'Court v. Cross*, 3 Bing. 329. In this case the defendant, being arrested on a debt more than six years old, said: "I know that I owe the money, but the bill I gave is on a threepenny receipt stamp, and I will never pay it;" and this was *held* not such an acknowledgment as would revive the debt against a plea of the statute of limitations. And *Best*, C. J., said: "There are many cases from which it may be collected, that if there be anything said at the time of the acknowledgment to repel the inference of a promise, the acknowledgment will not take a case out of the statute of limitations." So in *Danforth v. Culver*, 11 Johns. 146, which was an action on a promissory note, to which the statute of

limitations was pleaded, it appeared, that within a year of the trial, and after the commencement of the suit, the defendant, on being shown the note, admitted that he had executed it, but said it was outlawed, and that he meant to avail himself of the statute of limitations, and this was *held* not to be sufficient evidence of a promise to pay within six years. And see *Douglass v. Elkins*, 8 Foster, 26; *Foster v. Smith*, 52 Conn. 449, 451.

(*x*) *Tompkins v. Brown*, 1 Denio, 247; *Hill v. Kendall*, 25 Vt. 528; *Humphreys v. Jones*, 14 M. & W. 1; *Butterfield v. Jacobs*, 15 N. H. 140; *Bullock v. Smith*, 15 Ga. 395; *Bidwell v. Rogers*, 10 Allen, 438. And see cases cited *ante*, p. \* 65, n. (*j*).

<sup>1</sup> An admission of a debt unaccompanied by a promise to pay is generally held sufficient to remove the bar of the statute, if nothing is said at the time inconsistent with an intent to pay. See *Grimball v. Mastin*, 77 Ala. 553; *Stewart v. McFarland*, 50 Northwestern Rep. 220 (Iowa); *Shipley v. Shilling*, 66 Md. 568; *Western v. Hodgkins*, 136 Mass. 326; *Denny v. Marrett*, 29 Minn. 361; *Chidsey v. Powell*, 91 Mo. 622; *Rowe v. Marchant*, 86 Va. 177. In some States, as Iowa, by the wording of the statute an admission is sufficient. A promise in the words, "I hereby waive the statute of limitations as to the within note," is as effective as a promise in terms to pay the debt. *Bowmar v. Peine*, 64 Miss. 99. — W.

<sup>2</sup> A debtor's statement to his creditor, "I will pay it as soon as possible," was *held* to take the debt out of the statute, without the necessity of proof by the creditor that it had become "possible" for the debtor to pay the debt. *Norton v. Shepard*, 48 Conn. 141. But a promise to pay when "able" was *held* insufficient, without proof of ability. *Mattocks v. Chadwick*, 71 Ma. 313. So in *Bethell v. Bethell*, 34 Ch. D. 561. — K.

208, 36 Pac. 38; *Meitzler v. Todd*, 12 Ind. App. 381, 39 N. E. 1046. So the debtor's letter stating that he cannot pay

it, but offering to buy it for a small sum, is insufficient. *Conn. Trust Co. v. Wead*, 172 N. Y. 497, 65 N. E. 261.



\*71 \*upon the promise as conditional. (y) If an acknowledgment be on its face, or in its direct meaning, full and unconditional, it is competent to show, by other admissible evidence, as of the *res gestæ*, that it was not intended as an acknowledgment, but for a different purpose. (z) And by parity of reason, it would seem to be competent to show, that doubtful expressions were meant and understood by the parties to operate as a condition or qualification. So, if an acknowledgment be made, and at the same time a discharge of the debt be given, the acknowledgment is of no force, although the discharge be void. (a)

The acknowledgment must be voluntary; (b) but whether this applies to admissions made under process of law, as by a bankrupt on his examination, is not quite certain; but the present weight of authority is, perhaps, in favor of the sufficiency of this acknowledgment. (c) We should doubt however whether this bare acknowledgment ought to be held as the equivalent of a new promise.

It is uncertain whether every new item and credit, in a mutual and running account, given by one party to the other, is an admission and acknowledgment of an unsettled account, and evidence of a promise to pay the balance, whatever that account and balance may appear to be, so as to take the whole account out of the statute. The affirmative of this question is maintained by numerous decisions, (d)<sup>1</sup> but we think these

(y) *Irving v. Veitch*, 3 M. & W. 90; *Edmunds v. Downes*, 2 Crompt. & M. 459, 4 Tyrw. 173; *Haydon v. Williams*, 7 Bing. 168, 4 Moore & P. 811; *Gardner v. McMahon*, 3 Q. B. 561.

(z) *Cripps v. Davis*, 12 M. & W. 159.

(a) *Goate v. Goate*, 1 H. & N. 29; *Prentiss v. Stevens*, 38 Vt. 159.

(b) *Arnold v. Downing*, 11 Barb. 554.

(c) In *Eicke v. Nokes*, 1 Moody & R. 359, it was *held*, that an entry in a bankrupt's examination, of a certain sum being due to A, is a sufficient acknowledgment to take the case out of the statute of limitations. But in *Brown v. Bridges*, 2 Miles, 424, where A and B, being indebted to C, filed their petition for the benefit of the insolvent laws, in which they stated, in their schedule of debts, the debt due to C; it was *held*, that this was not a sufficient acknowledgment to take the debt out of the statute. And the court said: "An acknowledgment of a debt, to prevent the operation of the

statute of limitations, must at least be consistent with a promise to pay. This is the law in Pennsylvania. The acknowledgment in defendant's petition for the benefit of the insolvent laws, is not of this character, for the very basis on which an insolvent asks his discharge is that he is *unable* to pay his debt. How this can be tortured into a promise to pay, or as being consistent with such a promise, we are at a loss to discover." And see, to the same effect, *Christie v. Flemington*, 10 Penn. St. 129. See further, *Kennett v. Milbank*, 8 Bing. 38; *Wellman v. Southard*, 30 Me. 425; *Pott v. Clegg*, 16 M. & W. 321.

(d) A leading case upon this point is *Catling v. Skoulding*, 6 T. R. 189. It was there *held*, that if there be a mutual account of any sort between the plaintiff and defendant, for any item of which credit has been given within six years, that is evidence of an acknowledgment of there being such an open account

<sup>1</sup> Where all the items of an open unliquidated account are on one side, the last item which is alone within the statute of limitations, will not take the whole out of the statute.

\* decisions are inconsistent with the views which now \* 72 prevail in regard to new promises and acknowledgments;

between the parties, and of a promise to pay the balance, so as to take the case out of the statute of limitations. And Lord *Kenyon* said: "It is not doubted but that a promise or acknowledgment within six years will take the case out of the statute; and the only question is, whether there is not evidence of an acknowledgment in the present case. Here are mutual items of account; and I take it to have been clearly settled, as long as I have any memory of the practice of the courts, that every new item and credit in an account given by one party to the other, is an admission of there being some unsettled account between them, the amount of which is afterwards to be ascertained; and any act which the jury may consider as an acknowledgment of its being an open account, is sufficient to take the case out of the statute. Daily experience teaches us, that if this rule be now overturned, it will lead to infinite injustice." Perhaps this decision is consistent with the views then prevailing in respect to new promises and acknowledgments; but it is submitted that it cannot be sustained upon principle, since the decision in *Tanner v. Smart* in England and *Bell v. Morrison* in this country. And this is the view adopted by the Superior Court of New Hampshire, in *Blair v. Drew*, 6 N. H. 235; though some of the reasoning of *Parker, J.*, goes even further. In delivering the judgment of the court, he says: "Upon what principle is it, that a sale of an article upon credit is an admission of anything else except that the subject-matter of that transaction had existence? Upon what principle does it admit the existence of an unsettled account upon the other side, or draw after it anything else? If in the nature of things, there could not be an account consisting of a single item, it might well be said that the charge of one item was an admission of something more. If, in the ordinary transaction of business, there could not be an account upon one side, without an account upon the other to balance it, in whole or in part, there would be some foundation for such admission. But every day's experience negatives all

this; accounts exist upon one side only; and of no more than a single item. The purchase is made—the credit is given—and this is all the dealing between the parties. Many of the decisions upon the statute of limitations, much controverted, if not exploded, were founded on the assumption, that the statute was based upon a presumption of payment, and, of consequence, any admission that the debt was unpaid rebutted the presumption, and took the case out of the statute. Granting the premises, the conclusion followed well enough. But even upon that view of the statute, the position is wholly untenable, that an item of credit constitutes an admission of another pre-existing debt upon the other side, and an admission, moreover, that it has not been paid. Aside from the statute of limitations, such doctrine of admission would receive no countenance whatever. No jurist would ever argue, that because he had proved one item of account, it was any evidence from which a jury might infer and find other distinct and independent items. Still less would it be contended, that an account, proved by the plaintiff, was an admission which furnished evidence in favor of another account of independent items, offered by the defendant, or that it was of any weight to prove the defendant's account, even in connection with other evidence. And if it furnishes no evidence of admission, in such case, it can raise no fair admission as against the statute. No admission, then, of any account upon the other side, can be fairly inferred from the act of making a charge on account against any individual. It is no admission of an unsettled account, beyond the very charge itself. It does not imply that the party giving the credit has any other item of claim against the party charged. Still less does it imply that the party against whom the charge is made, has an account to balance it, in whole or in part. It is of itself a distinct and independent transaction; and it might with just as much propriety be said, that a party making a charge of an item of account, thereby admits that it is paid, in

*Phelps v. Hubbard*, 59 Ill. 79. *Ranx v. Brand*, 90 N. Y. 309, decided that if payments of cash are made to be generally applied to a mutual open account, the statute of limitations has no application. Where a balance has been struck on a mutual account, it was held that the failure to sue for the real balance for more than six years after the date of an item, omitted by mistake, would bar recovery. *Lancey v. Main Central R. Co.*, 72 Me. 34. — K.

\* 73 and we doubt \* whether they would be followed in any jurisdiction where the question is still open.<sup>1</sup>

whole or in part, as to say that he thereby admits the existence of an unsettled account against himself. Nay, it would be safer for the individual to hold him, as making such an admission which could extend no further than in discharge of the demand which constituted the acknowledgment; whereas, holding the admission to extend to an unsettled account against himself, may subject him, in connection with fabricated evidence, or from a loss of vouchers or testimony, to the payment of pretended claims upon the other side, of an amount vastly beyond the small item, by the charge of which he has drawn down such consequences upon himself. We cannot deem it any objection to our reasoning upon this subject, that there may be cases where an account upon one side may be recovered, while one upon the other side of older date is barred. If it be so it will arise from the *laches* of the party. If articles upon one side are delivered in payment of a prior existing account upon the other, the delivery raises no cause of action. If not delivered in payment, each account is distinct and independent, as much so as promissory notes held upon the one side and the other; and there is as much reason why a party should not avail himself of an account, which is barred by the statute, in discharge of another account due from him, and to which he has no other defence, as there is that he should not avail himself of a promissory note which is barred, in the same way, or that he should not recover that, or any other demand which is barred, in an independent suit upon the demand itself. We have endeavored to examine this subject with

all the care and attention which the importance of the principle involved, and a high respect for the learned tribunals whose decisions have been adverse to the opinion now expressed, demands of us. Consistently with the principles of repeated decisions in this court, that in order to raise a new promise by implication from an acknowledgment, it must contain a direct and unqualified admission of a subsisting debt, which the party is liable and willing to pay; we cannot hold that one item in an account has of itself any force or effect to take other items, which would otherwise be barred, out of the statute." See also *Livermore v. Rand*, 6 Foster, 85. And the same view is adopted in Kentucky. *Lansdale v. Brashear*, 3 T. B. Mon. 330; *Smith v. Dawson*, 10 B. Mon. 112. And in Tennessee: *Craighead v. The Bank*, 7 Yerg. 399. But it must be admitted that the main current of American decisions is still in accordance with *Catling v. Skoulding*. See *Kimball v. Brown*, 7 Wend. 322; *Chamberlain v. Cuyler*, 9 id. 126; *Sickles v. Mather*, 20 id. 72; *Todd v. Todd*, 15 Ala. 743; *Wilson v. Calvert*, 18 id. 274; *Cogswell v. Dolliver*, 2 Mass. 217; *Davis v. Smith*, 4 Greenl. 337; *Abbott v. Keith*, 11 Vt. 529; *Hodge v. Manly*, 25 id. 210. But see the opinions of the learned judges in the last two cases. In England, this question was set at rest by Lord *Tenterden's* act, very soon after *Tanner v. Smart* was decided. See *Williams v. Griffiths*, 2 Crompt. M. & R. 45; *Mills v. Fowkes*, 7 Scott, 444; *Cottam v. Partridge*, 4 Scott, N. R. 819. Care must be taken not to confound the above cases with cases concerning "merchants' accounts," which we shall consider hereafter.

<sup>1</sup> It seems well settled that in the case of a mutual running account the statutory period is computed from the date of the last item. *Ware v. Manning*, 86 Ala. 238; *Kutz v. Fleischer*, 67 Cal. 93; *Gunn v. Gunn*, 74 Ga. 555; *Chambers v. Chambers*, 78 Ind. 400; *Kelly v. Jackson*, 58 Iowa, 629; *Waffle v. Short*, 25 Kan. 503; *Green v. Disbrow*, 79 N. Y. 1; *Manney v. Coit*, 86 N. C. 463; *Hannan v. Engelmann*, 49 Wis. 278. In Maine it has been held that this rule does not apply when the last item of the account is more than six years after the next preceding item. *Perry v. Chesley*, 77 Me. 393.

The account must be mutual, that is consisting of items on both sides. *Kutz v. Fleischer*, 67 Cal. 93; *Parker v. Schwartz*, 136 Mass. 30; *Mattern v. McDivitt*, 113 Penn. St. 402; *Chapman v. Goodrich*, 55 Vt. 354; *Roots v. Mason City, &c. Co.*, 27 W. Va. 483, 491; *Dunn v. Fleming*, 73 Wis. 545. And payments made on account do not satisfy this requirement. *Perrill v. Nichols*, 89 Ind. 444; *Adams v. Carroll*, 85 Penn. St. 209, and cases above cited. — W.

## SECTION III.

## OF PART PAYMENT.

A part payment of a debt has always been held to take it out of the statute; (e)<sup>1</sup> the six years being counted from such \* payment. And this is so, though the payment is made \* 74 by goods or chattels, which it is agreed shall be given and received as payment. (f)<sup>2</sup> And even where the debtor gives the creditor his negotiable promissory note or bill of exchange, on account of a larger debt, (g) it is held to operate as part payment.

(e) *Whipple v. Stevens*, 2 Foster, 219. In this case the court say: "It is well settled that a partial payment of a debt amounts to an acknowledgment of a present subsisting debt, which the party is liable and willing to pay; from which, in the absence of any act or declaration on the part of the party making the payment, inconsistent with the idea of a liability and willingness to pay, a jury may and ought to infer a new promise." And see *Stump v. Henry*, 6 Md. 201, and cases cited *infra*. And part payment to an administrator has the same effect to extend the statute as if made to the creditor himself. *Baxter v. Penniman*, 8 Mass. 134; *Bodger v. Arch*, 10 Exch. 333, 23 Eng. L. & Eq. 464.

(f) *Hart v. Nash*, 2 Crompt. M. & R. 337; *Hooper v. Stevens*, 4 A. & E. 71; *Cottam v. Partridge*, 4 Scott, N. R. 819.

(g) This was decided in Massachusetts in the case of *Ilaley v. Jewett*, 2 Met. 168. But the decision was put upon the ground, that in that State the giving of such note or bill is *prima facie* evidence of payment and discharge of the debt for which it is given. A similar decision, however, has been made in the recent case of *Turney v.*

*Dodwell*, 3 Ellis & B. 186, 24 Eng. L. & Eq. 92, in England, where no such rule prevails. That was an action by the plaintiff, and payee of a promissory note, against the defendant as maker. The defendant pleaded the statute of limitations. It appeared upon the trial, that the defendant, being indebted to the plaintiff, on the 5th of May, 1843, gave to him the note sued on, for £108 15s. In February, 1848, the defendant having been pressed to pay part of the debt, accepted a bill of exchange, drawn upon him by the plaintiff, for £30, in part payment of the promissory note. And this was held sufficient to take the note out of the statute of limitations. Lord *Campbell*, in delivering the judgment of the court, said: "The only question in this case was, whether a part payment by a bill of exchange, drawn by the plaintiff and accepted by the defendant, was sufficient to take the case out of the statute of limitations. The circumstances under which the acceptance was given, were such as to show that the payment was made as a part payment of the whole amount due, so as to raise the implication of a fresh promise, and therefore to be an answer to the de-

<sup>1</sup> Under the construction given the statutes of limitations in some States, part payment does not revive a barred debt unless evidenced by writing. *Pena v. Vance*, 21 Cal. 142; *Perry v. Ellis*, 62 Miss. 711; *Wilcox v. Williams*, 5 Nev. 206. And in Iowa and Tennessee even if so evidenced it is ineffectual. *Kirk v. Williams*, (Tenn.) 24 Fed. 437; *Hale v. Wilson*, 70 Iowa, 311. — W.

<sup>2</sup> The delivery by a debtor to a creditor of a promissory note of a third person as collateral security for, or as conditional payment, in part, of his debt, is equally an acknowledgment of liability for the whole debt, as would be an absolute payment, and is equally effectual to suspend the operation of the statute of limitations. *Smith v. Ryan*, 66 N. Y. 352. See, also, *Manchester v. Braeclner*, 107 N. Y. 346. In *Whipple v. Blackington*, 97 Mass. 476, the court decided that where collateral was given, it operated only as part payment from the time when a payment was received on the collateral. In *Buffinton v. Chase*, 152 Mass. 534, the debtor gave the creditor an order on a third person, and the creditor accepted this person's note for an amount less than his claim; this was held a part payment of the claim. — W.

\*75 It \* must, however, be certain that payment is made only as a part of a larger debt; for, in the absence of conclusive

fence of the statute of limitations, if the part payment by bill were a part payment within the 9 Geo. IV. c. 14. It was said, on the part of the defendant, and we think correctly, that we ought to assume that the payment in question was not an absolute payment in satisfaction, so as to be a discharge if the bill were dishonored. If the payment had been one of absolute satisfaction no question could have arisen; and we have, therefore, to consider whether the payment in the usual manner in which bills of exchange are given and taken in payment, is a payment within the proviso of the 9 Geo. IV. c. 14, by which the effect of part payment is preserved. The counsel for the defendant referred us to the case of *Gowan v. Forster*, 3 B. & Ad. 507, where a doubt was expressed as to whether the drawing of a bill was a sufficient acknowledgment, within the 9 Geo. IV. c. 14, and to the case of *Foster v. Dawber*, 6 Exch. 839, where the Court of Exchequer thought that, under the circumstances, no promise to pay any balance could be implied in the particular case; but there is nothing to show that they thought that a part payment by bill might not be an acknowledgment, to take the case out of the statute of limitations, as to the remainder. On the other hand, in the case of *Irving v. Veitch*, 3 M. & W. 90, the expressions used by the learned barons lead us to suppose that they thought such part payment by bill sufficient. In both *Gowan v. Forster*, and *Irving v. Veitch*, it was unnecessary to determine the point now in question, as the courts most properly held, that the acknowledgment, if any, was at the time of delivering the bills in part payment, and not at their subsequent payment by the parties on whom the bills in those cases were drawn. At the trial, in the present case, the Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas held, that the part payment was sufficient to take the case out of the statute of limitations, and we entirely concur in that ruling. Before the statute 9 Geo. IV., such a part payment was clearly sufficient to take the case out of the statute of limitations as amounting to an acknowledgment of the balance being due; and the real question is, whether such payment by bill, though not received in absolute satisfaction, is not a payment within the proviso in that statute. The effect of giving a bill of exchange on account of a debt, is laid down in *Maule, J.*, in the recent case of

*Belshaw v. Bush*, 11 C. B. 191, approving the doctrine of the Court of Exchequer, in *Griffiths v. Owen*, 13 M. & W. 58, and of *Alderson, B.*, in *James v. Williams*, 13 M. & W. 833. In all those authorities such a delivery of a bill is laid down as a conditional payment. We do not see why its immediate operation as an acknowledgment of the balance of the demand being due, is at all affected by its operation as a payment being liable to be defeated at a future time. The statutes intending to make a distinction between mere acknowledgments, by word of mouth, and acknowledgments proved by the act of payment, it surely cannot be material whether such payment may afterwards be avoided by the thing paid turning out to be worthless. The intention and the act by which it is evinced remain the same. We think that the word 'payment' must be taken to be used by the legislature in a popular sense, and in a sense large enough to include the species of payment in question; and we should think the acknowledgment of liability as to the remainder of the debt not at all altered by the fact of the debt, by which it was paid, turning out to be forged, or of the coin turning out to be counterfeit. In all these cases, the force of the acknowledgment is the same, and the payment is, we think, a sufficient payment within the words of the 9 Geo. IV. In *Maillard v. The Duke of Argyll*, 6 Man. & G. 40, the Court of Common Pleas distinctly held, that the word 'payment,' as applicable to a transaction of this kind, even when used in a plea, did not mean payment in satisfaction, but might be treated as used in its popular sense; and *Maule, J.*, in that case, says: 'that "payment" is not a technical word; it has been imported into law proceedings from the exchange, and not from law treatises.' When you speak of paying by cash, that means in satisfaction; but when by bill, that does not import satisfaction unless the bill is ultimately taken up. In *Belshaw v. Bush*, the Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, in speaking of a transaction of this nature, says: 'The real answer is, that upon this record you have been paid your debt;' and in the very report now before us, the learned Lord Chief Justice calls the present transaction a part payment. In mercantile transactions nothing is more usual than to stipulate for a payment by bills, where there is no intention of their being taken

testimony, it will not be deemed an admission of any more debt than it pays. (h)<sup>1</sup>

Indorsements of payments on promissory notes in the handwriting of the payee do not take the note out of the statute, without evidence that the indorsements were made with the knowledge of the payer. (hh) (x)

in absolute satisfaction. We are satisfied that a transaction of this nature is properly described by the word 'payment,' and that it is clearly within the class of acknowledgments intended to be unaffected by the statute; and we are satisfied that there is no reason whatever to restrict the expression in the statute to that species of payment which imports a final satisfaction. The defendant's case, which rested entirely on the proviso in the 9 Geo. IV., being so restricted, therefore fails in its foundation; and we think that where a bill of exchange has been so delivered in payment, on account of the debt, as to raise an implication of a promise to pay the balance, the statute of limitations is answered, as from the time of such delivery, whatever afterwards takes place as to the bill."

(h) *Tippets v. Heane*, 4 Crompt. M. & R. 252. This was an action of assumpsit, for meat, lodging, &c., furnished by the plaintiff for the defendant's son. The defendant pleaded the general issue. At the trial, before *Vaughan*, B., the plaintiff, to take the case out of the statute, proved by one A. B. that he had paid £10 to the plaintiff by the direction of the defendant, in the year 1829; but he could not speak to the account on which it was paid, or give any evidence beyond the mere fact of having paid the money by the defendant's direction. The learned Baron left it to the jury to say, whether the £10 was paid on account of the debt in question; and observed to them that no other account was proved to have existed between the parties. The jury having found a verdict for the plaintiff, the Court of Exchequer granted a new trial, on the ground that there was no sufficient evidence of part payment to go to the jury, and *Parke*, B., said: "In order to take a case out of the statute of

limitations, by a part payment, it must appear, in the first place, that the payment was made on account of a debt. That was left in ambiguity in the present case. Secondly, it must appear that the payment was made on account of the debt for which the action is brought. Here, the evidence does not show any particular account, to which the payment was applicable. The jury seem to have considered it as a payment of part of the debt in question; and, perhaps, as there was no other account found to have been in existence between the parties, they might be warranted in so doing. But the case must go further; for it is necessary, in the third place, to show that the payment was made as part payment of a greater debt, because the principle upon which a part payment takes a case out of the statute is, that it admits a greater debt to be due at the time of the part payment. Unless it amounts to an admission that more is due, it cannot operate as an admission of any still existing debt. Unless, then, in the present case, it could be collected that the payment was in part of a greater debt, the statute was a bar, and there being no evidence from which a jury were warranted in coming to such a conclusion, the present rule must be made absolute." And see to the same effect, *Linzell v. Bonsor*, 2 Bing. N. C. 241; *Waters v. Tompkins*, 2 Crompt. M. & R. 726; *Waugh v. Cope*, 6 M. & W. 824; *Wainman v. Kynman*, 1 Exch. 118; *Davies v. Edwards*, 7 id. 22; *Smith v. Westmoreland*, 12 Smedes & M. 663; *M'Cullough v. Henderson*, 24 Miss. 92; *Alston v. State Bank*, 4 Eng. 455; *State Bank v. Wooddy*, 5 id. 638; *Wood v. Wylds*, 6 id. 754; *Arnold v. Downing*, 11 Barb. 554; *Hodge v. Manley*, 25 Vt. 216; *Pickett v. King*, 34 Barb. 193.

(hh) *Smith v. Simms*, 9 Ga. 418; *Davidson v. Delano*, 11 Allen, 523.

<sup>1</sup> See *Vaughn v. Hankinson*, 6 Vroom, 79. Thus, a payment of a part of a debt, accompanied by acts or declarations showing that the debtor does not intend to pay more, as when the payment was made in full discharge of the debt, will not revive the unpaid balance of the debt if it is barred, nor arrest the running of the statute if it is not barred. *Hale v. Morse*, 49 Conn. 481. — K.

(x) Signing and dating such an indorsement do not show that a payment was made at the time of its date, so as to stop limitation running on the note.

\* 76 \* If a debtor owes his creditor several debts, some of which are barred by the statute of limitations, and some are not, and pays a sum without appropriating it to any particular debt, although the creditor can appropriate the sum so paid to the debts that are barred, he cannot thereby take them out of the operation of the statute. (*i*) And it seems, that if there are two clear and undisputed debts, both of which are barred by the statute, and money is paid, but not appropriated to either debt by the debtor, the creditor cannot appropriate the payment, and thereby take the debt to which he applies it out of the statute. (*j*) But if one of the debts is admitted, the jury may apply the payment to that debt, rather than to those which are disputed. (*k*) If, however, money be paid, and there is with it an acknowledgment of further debt, and the debtor owes but one debt to the creditor, the payment will be applied to that debt, without words of appropriation by the debtor, and will have the effect of part payment. (*l*) But if payment be made, and with it words of denial or refusal as to the debt, or the residue of it, are used, this does not take the debt out of the statute. (*m*) \* If the debt consists of principal and interest, a payment on account of either will take the whole residue of both out of the statute. (*n*)<sup>1</sup> If there be mutual accounts, and a balance be

(*i*) *Mills v. Fowkes*, 5 Bing. N. C. 455; *Nash v. Hodgson*, 6 De G., M. & G. 474, 31 Eng. L. & Eq. 555. But see *Ayer v. Hawkins*, 19 Vt. 26. And see *ante*, vol. ii. p. \* 630, n. (*o*).

(*j*) *Burn v. Boulton*, 2 C. B. 476. And see *State Bank v. Woody*, 5 Eng. 638;

*Wood v. Wylds*, 6 id. 754. See also *Pond v. Williams*, 1 Gray, 630.

(*k*) *Burn v. Boulton*, 2 C. B. 476.

(*l*) *Evans v. Davies*, 4 A. & E. 840.

(*m*) *Wainman v. Kynman*, 1 Exch.

118.

(*n*) *Parsonage Fund v. Osgood*, 21 Me.

<sup>1</sup> Payment of interest, however, under compulsion of law, not being such that a promise to pay the principal could be inferred in fact from it, is not sufficient to take

*Smith v. Wells*, 70 N. H. 49, 46 Atl. 51; *Brafford v. Reed*, 125 N. C. 311, 34 S. E. 443; *Purdy v. Purdy*, 62 N. Y. S. 153. In some jurisdictions, as in Missouri, in order to establish a *prima facie* case, the plaintiff must prove either that the credit was indorsed on such a note at a time when it was against his interest to make it, or that it was made with the consent of the payor; but a mere indorsement by the holder himself without the knowledge or consent of the payor, or other proof that the payment was then made, is insufficient if the note would be barred by the statute but for the credit. *Erhart v. Dietrich*, 118 Mo. 419, 24 S. W. 188; *McElvain v. Garrett*, 80 Mo. App. 300; *Westinghouse Co. v. Boyle*, 126 Mich. 677, 86 N. W. 136, 86 Am. St. Rep. 570. So it is held that a part payment sufficient as an ac-

knowledge against the maker will not stop the running of the statute as to an indorser. *Maddox v. Duncan*, 143 Mo. 613, 45 S. W. 698.

Part payment of a promissory note to the payee, after he had indorsed and transferred it, is not an acknowledgment taking the case out of the statute. *Stamford S. & B. Banking Co. v. Smith*, [1892] 1 Q. B. 765.

He who seeks to charge another has the burden to show that the part payments were made by the debtor for his own account, and with reference to the particular debt. *Murdock v. Waterman*, 145 N. Y. 55, 39 N. E. 829; *Matteson v. Palaner*, 67 N. Y. S. 612; *Stansbury v. Stansbury*, 20 W. Va. 73; *Smull's Estate*, 9 Penn. Dist. Rep. 532.

struck, it has been held that this converts the items allowed into a part payment, to take the case out of the statute. (o) And a payment by the debtor *for* the creditor, and at his request, or to one whom the creditor owes, has the same effect as the payment *to* him. (p)

Lord *Tenterden's* act provides, "That nothing herein contained shall *alter*, or take away, or lessen the effect of any payment of any principal or interest made by any person." Hence, it leaves the fact of part payment to operate as before; but an interesting question has arisen, whether the preceding clause of the act, which requires that the new promise or acknowledgment shall be in writing, requires, by construction or implication, that an admission or acknowledgment of part payment shall be proved or verified by writing. The tendency of the English decisions, for some time, was to require this; (q) but \*when \*78 the question arose in this country, it was held that the statute should be construed as leaving the matter of part payment where it was before, both as to the evidence of it, and as to its effect. (r) And the same view has recently been adopted in

176; *Bealey v. Greensdale*, 2 Tyrw. 121, 2 Crompt. & J. 61; *Sanford v. Hayes*, 19 Conn. 591; *Bradfield v. Tupper*, 7 Exch. 27, 7 Eng. L. & Eq. 541; *In re Hollingsworth*, 37 Ch. D. 651.

(o) Thus in *Ashby v. James*, 11 M. & W. 542, it was *held*, that where A has an account against B, some of the items of which are more than six years old, and B has a cross-account against A, and they meet and go through both accounts, and a balance is struck in A's favor, this amounts to an agreement to set off B's claim against the earlier items of A's, out of which arises a new consideration for the payment of the balance, and takes the case out of the operation of the statute of limitations, notwithstanding the provisions of Lord *Tenterden's* act. And Lord *Abinger* said: "I think Lord *Tenterden's* act does not apply at all to the fact of an account *stated* where there are items on both sides." [His lordship read the act.] "This is not an acknowledgment or promise by words only; it is a transaction between the parties, whereby they agree to the appropriation of items on the one side, item by item, to the satisfaction, *pro tanto*, of the account on the other side. The act never intended to prevent parties from making such an appropriation." And *Alderson, B.*, said: "The courts have never laid it down that

an actual statement of a mutual account will not take the case out of the statute of limitations. They have, indeed, determined that a mere parol statement of, and promise to pay, an existing debt, will not have that effect; because to hold otherwise would be to repeal the statute. The truth is, that the going through an account with items on both sides, and striking a balance, converts the *set-off* into *payments*; the going through an account where there are items on one side only, as was the case in *Smith v. Forty*, 4 C. & P. 126, does not alter the situation of the parties at all, or constitute any new consideration. Here the striking of a balance between the parties is evidence of an agreement that the items of the defendant's account shall be set off against the earlier items of the plaintiff's, leaving the case unaffected, either by the statute of limitations, or the set-off." And see *Worthington v. Grimsditch*, 7 Q. B. 479.

(p) *Worthington v. Grimsditch*, 7 Q. B. 479.

(q) See *Willis v. Newham*, 3 Younge & J. 518; *Waters v. Tompkins*, 2 Crompt. M. & R. 723; *Bayley v. Ashton*, 12 A. & E. 493; *Maghee v. O'Neil*, 7 M. & W. 581; *Eastwood v. Saville*, 6 id. 615.

(r) See *Williams v. Gridley*, 9 Met. 482; *Sibley v. Lambert*, 30 Me. 253. See, however, \*78, n.

the principal debt out of the operation of the statute. *Morgan v. Rowlands*, L. R. 7 Q. B. 493. — K.



England, in the Exchequer Chamber. (s)<sup>1</sup> It has been  
\* 79 held, \* in England, that the written acknowledgment which

(s) *Cleave v. Jones*, 6 Exch. 578. This was an action on a promissory note, for £350, with interest. The defendant pleaded the statute of limitations. At the trial, the only evidence given by the plaintiff to take the case out of the statute, was the following unsigned entry in a book of the defendant, and in her handwriting: "1843. Cleave's interest on £350, £17 10s. Held, in the Exchequer Chamber, reversing the judgment of the court below, that this was sufficient evidence of payment of interest to the plaintiff to take the case out of the statute of limitations. And Lord Campbell, in delivering the judgment of the court, said: "The time has come when *Willis v. Newham*, having been brought before a court of error, must be overruled. The question on this record is, whether an entry in an account-book of the defendant, in her handwriting, by which there is a statement that she has within six years paid interest upon the promissory note on which the action is brought, is evidence for the jury to take the case out of the statute of limitations. It was held by the learned judge who tried this case, in deference to that decision, that it was not. We are to determine that question. If *Willis v. Newham* was well decided, the learned judge was fully justified in saying that the entry was not evidence to go to the jury; for this very case is put in *Willis v. Newham*, and it is there asked whether such an acknowledgment would be sufficient; and the learned baron who delivered the judgment of the court, answers 'no; because the act says, the defendant shall not be charged except by an acknowledgment in writing, signed by him.' Does the act say so or not? In our opinion the act says no such thing; and we cannot extend the provisions of the statute from a desire to prevent mischief in *consimili casu*. The preamble of the 9 Geo. IV. c. 14, recites, that 'questions have arisen as to the proof and the effect of acknowledgments and promises offered in evidence for the purpose of taking the case out of the operation of the statute of limitations;' and the statute then goes on to legislate so as to

guard against such questions afterwards arising. Before this statute passed, according to the construction of the 21 Jac. I., c. 16, three modes were in practice to take a case out of the operation of that statute: first, an acknowledgment by words only; secondly, a promise by words only; and thirdly, part payment of principal or interest. Let us, then, see whether the 9 Geo. IV. c. 14, does not confine itself to the two first, leaving the third precisely as it was before that statute passed. The words are 'that in actions of debt, &c., no acknowledgment or promise, by words only, shall be deemed sufficient evidence of a new or continuing contract,' to take the case out of the statute, 'unless such acknowledgment or promise shall be made or contained by or in some writing, to be signed by the party chargeable thereby.' Does that lessen the effect of the proof of payment of principal or interest? It does not, but is confined to acknowledgments or promises by words only; and part payment of principal or interest is not an acknowledgment by words, but by conduct. If the statute had stopped there, it would not have met the case of part payment; but to guard against all danger of such a construction being put upon it, there is a proviso in express terms, 'that nothing herein contained shall alter, or take away, or lessen the effect, of any payment of principal or interest, &c. Does not that leave the effect and proof of payment exactly as it was before the statute passed? With deference to the Court of Exchequer, I think it does. That construction of the statute seems so plain, that it cannot be strengthened by further observation. If we say, as we feel bound to do, that *Willis v. Newham* was improperly decided, we must return to the true construction of the statute, and hold that the evidence rejected ought to have been submitted to the jury. It would indeed be strange if Lord *Tenterden* had introduced, or the legislature had passed, an act to exclude evidence such as this, so likely to occur in the common course of business, and which is not open to fabrication, like a mere promise or acknowledgment by words, and, being *littera scripta*,

<sup>1</sup> An indorsement, in the handwriting of the debtor, but not signed by him, of a payment of part of a promissory note, will not prevent the operation of the statute, if no money or other valuable consideration actually passes between the parties, even if the parties, at the time of the indorsement, orally agree that it shall be deemed to be a payment. *Blanchard v. Blanchard*, 122 Mass. 558. — K.

the statute requires, must have the actual signature of the party himself, that of his agent not being sufficient. (*t*) And it is held in California, that part payment indorsed on a note, whether before or after the claim is barred, does not take the case out of the statute, on the ground that the acknowledgment must be signed by the party to be charged. (*tt*) Generally, such indorsement, of interest or principal, if made by the authority of the debtor, takes the note out of the statute. (*tu*) And a payment of interest stops the running of the statute against the surety, as well as against the principal. (*tv*)

In a recent case in England, a father holding a note against his son, computed the interest, and gave a receipt for it to the son's wife, as a present, the son standing by and being ready to pay it, but paying nothing; and the father indorsed the payment on the note; and this was held to be a part payment, taking the note out of the statute; but one of the judges of the Exchequer dissented. (*tw*)

It is clear that the payment cannot revive the debt, unless it be made by one who had authority to bind the debtor; thus, a part payment by a wife, without specific authority from the husband, does not revive the debt as to him. (*u*)<sup>1</sup> (*x*)

#### SECTION IV.

##### OF NEW PROMISES AND PART PAYMENTS BY ONE OF SEVERAL JOINT DEBTORS.

There has been some conflict, and some change in the law, as to the effect of the acknowledgment, part payment, or new prom-

cannot deceive. It is said that the effect of our decision will be to let in verbal evidence of payment; but the legislature must have thought that more mischief would arise from excluding than admitting it; otherwise they would have provided for this case, as well as that of a mere promise or acknowledgment by words only. For these reasons we are of opinion that a *venire de novo* ought to be awarded." And see Nash

*v. Hodgson*, 6 De G., M. & G. 474, 31 Eng. L. & Eq. 555.

(*t*) *Hyde v. Johnson*, 3 Scott, 289.

(*tt*) *Heinlin v. Castro*, 22 Cal. 100.

(*tu*) *Lowery v. Gear*, 32 Ill. 382.

(*tv*) *Lawrence County v. Dunkle*, 35 Mo. 395; *Whitaker v. Rice*, 9 Minn. 13.  
(*tw*) *Maber v. Maber*, Law Rep. 2 Exch. 153.

(*u*) *Neve v. Hollands*, 18 Q. B. 262.

<sup>1</sup> A part payment, whether made before or after the debt is barred, does not revive the contract, unless made by the debtor himself, or by some one having authority to make a new promise on his behalf for the residue. *Harper v. Fairley*, 53 N. Y. 442. — K.

(*x*) Part payment by the debtor's administrator takes the debt out of the statute, though he makes no promise to pay the balance. *Slattery v. Doyle*, 180 Mass. 27, 61 N. E. 264.

ise, of one of two or more joint debtors. And it is obvious that this must depend mainly upon the question whether the statute is viewed as one of repose, or one of presumption. If the latter is the true construction of the statute, as there is no reason why one of two joint debtors, as, for example, one of two who were partners in a firm that has been dissolved, should not know perfectly well whether the debt exists or not; and as there is a community of interest between him and the other joint debtors, and it may be supposed he would make no acknowledgment adverse to his own interest, if it were not true, — it would follow, that the acknowledgment of one that it does exist, ought to

bind all. But if the statute gives its protection, on the \* 80 ground *either* that the debt is paid, *or*, if unpaid, shall \* not, and ought not to be demanded, it is obvious that the acknowledgment by one debtor of the non-payment of the debt is not enough. He may bind himself by his acknowledgment or promise, if he choose to do so, but cannot bind the other party, unless he has authority to do so. And this we take to be the true test and measure of the effect of an acknowledgment by one of many joint debtors. If he that makes the acknowledgment had full authority to bind the others by an original promise, growing out of an entirely new transaction, as one partner in an existing firm has to bind the others, then the acknowledgment, if otherwise sufficient, may bind all, as the new promise of all; but not where this authority is wanting.

We cannot, however, assert that the view above presented is fully sustained by authority, although we think it not only deducible from the reason of the law, but sustained by modern adjudication, — so far at least, as to show that the tendency of authority is in this direction. (v)<sup>1</sup> Nevertheless, our notes will

(v) It was decided in *Whitcomb v. Whiting*, 2 Doug. 652, that an acknowledgment, new promise, or part payment, by one of several joint debtors, would take the case out of the statute of limitations as to all. That was an action on a joint and several promissory note executed by the defendant and three others. The plaintiff having proved payment, by one of the other three, of interest on the note and part of the principal, within six years, it was *held*, that this was sufficient to take the case out of the statute as to the defendant. And Lord *Mansfield* said: "Payment by one is payment for all, the

one acting virtually as agent for the rest; and in the same manner, an admission by one is an admission by all; and the law raises the promise to pay, when the debt is admitted to be due." And *Willes*, J., said: "The defendant has had the advantage of the partial payment, and therefore must be bound by it." It would seem that the court proceeded partly upon the then prevalent view, that the statutory bar was founded on a presumption of payment, and partly upon the ground that one joint debtor, in making a new promise, or acknowledgment, or part payment, acts in his own behalf, and

<sup>1</sup> In a few States a new promise, or part payment, by one joint debtor will revive a debt against the others. *Clark v. Sigourney*, 17 Conn. 511; *Shepley v. Water-*

\* show, that in some cases a part payment has barred \* 81

also as agent for the rest. The first ground, as we have already seen, no longer exists. And as to the second, it would be difficult to maintain upon principle that any such agency exists. This decision, however, though at times doubted (see *Brandram v. Wharton*, 1 B. & Ald. 463; *Atkins v. Tredgold*, 2 B. & C. 23), has maintained its ground in England, and is now regarded there as sound law. See *Perham v. Rynal*, 2 Bing. 306; *Burleigh v. Stott*, 8 B. & C. 36; *Pease v. Hirst*, 10 id. 123; *Wyatt v. Hudson*, 8 Bing. 309; *Munderston v. Robertson*, 4 Man. & R. 440; *Channell v. Ditchburn*, 5 M. & W. 494. In this last case it was *held*, that payment of interest, by one of the makers of a joint and several promissory note, though made more than six years after it became due, is sufficient to take the case out of the statute of limitations, as against the other maker. And *Parke, B.*, said: "The question in this case was, whether payment of interest by one of two makers of a promissory

note, made after the lapse of six years from the time when the note became due, took the case out of the statute of limitations with regard to the other co-maker. Mr. Platt relied upon the cases of *Atkins v. Tredgold*, and *Slater v. Lawson*, as making a distinction, and throwing a doubt upon the old case of *Whitcomb v. Whiting*, which decided that one of two joint makers of a promissory note might, by acknowledgment or part payment, take the case out of the statute, as against the other. After those two cases, undoubtedly some degree of doubt might fairly exist as to the propriety of the decision in *Whitcomb v. Whiting*; and it does seem a strange thing to say, that where a person has entered into a joint and several promissory note with another person, he thereby makes that other his agent, with authority, by acknowledgment or payment of interest, to enter into a new contract for him. But since the decisions in *Atkins v. Tredgold*, and *Slater v. Lawson*, the Court of King's

house, 22 Me. 497 [now changed by statute]; *County of Vernon v. Stewart*, 64 Mo. 408; *Casebolt v. Ackerman*, 46 N. J. L. 169; *Wood v. Barber*, 90 N. C. 76; *Hollister v. York*, 59 Vt. 1. In some of these cases weight is given to the fact that the promise or payment was made before the statutory period had expired. But quite generally one joint debtor is held to have no power to bind his co-debtors in this way. *In re Wolmershausen*, 62 L. T. 541; *United States v. Wilder*, 13 Wall. 254; *Knight v. Clements*, 45 Ala. 89; *Tate v. Clements*, 16 Fla. 339; *Bottles v. Miller*, 112 Ind. 584; *Steele v. Soud-r*, 20 Kan. 39; *Schindel v. Gates*, 46 Md. 604; *Probate Judge v. Stevenson*, 55 Mich. 320; *Willoughby v. Irish*, 35 Minn. 63; *Briscoe v. Anketell*, 28 Miss. 361; *Mayberry v. Willoughby*, 5 Neb. 368; *Whipple v. Stevens*, 22 N. H. 219; *McMuller v. Rafferty*, 89 N. Y. 456, 459; *Palmer v. Dodge*, 4 Ohio St. 21; *Bush v. Stowell*, 71 Penn. St. 208; *Walters v. Kraft*, 23 S. C. 578; *Muse v. Donelson*, 2 Humph. 166.

Partners, however, are distinguished from ordinary joint debtors in that they have authority to act for each other in firm matters. Therefore, during the continuance of the partnership one partner may bind the firm by a new promise or part payment. *Watson v. Woodman*, L. R. 20 Eq. 721, 730; *Tate v. Clements*, 16 Fla. 339, 354; *Abrahams v. Myers*, 40 Md. 499; *Faulkner v. Bailey*, 123 Mass. 588, 589; *Tappan v. Kimball*, 30 N. H. 136; *Wood v. Barber*, 90 N. C. 76; *Carlton v. Coffin*, 28 Vt. 504.

After dissolution a partner is generally held no longer to have this power. *Watson v. Woodman*, L. R. 20 Eq. 721; *Espy v. Comer*, 76 Ala. 601; *Kallenbach v. Dickinson*, 100 Ill. 427; *Ide v. Ingraham*, 5 Gray, 106, 108; *Van Keuren v. Parmelee*, 2 N. Y. 523; *Wilson v. Waugh*, 101 Penn. St. 233 (except in case of a liquidating partner); *Folk v. Russell*, 7 Baxter, 591.

But if a creditor is ignorant of the dissolution, a new promise or part payment binds the firm. *Tate v. Clements*, 16 Fla. 339; *Buxton v. Edwards*, 134 Mass. 567; *Gates v. Fisk*, 45 Mich. 522; *Tappan v. Kimball*, 30 N. H. 136; *Myers v. Standart*, 11 Ohio St. 29.

It is also held that such promise or payment, if made before the term of limitation has expired, is binding in any event. *Burr v. Williams*, 20 Ark. 171; *Beardsley v. Hall*, 36 Conn. 270; *Carroll v. Gayarré*, 15 La. An. 671; *Schindel v. Gates*, 46 Md. 604; *Casebolt v. Ackerman*, 46 N. J. L. 169. And in *Mix v. Shattuck*, 50 Vt. 421, it was *held* that even after the statutory limitation a partner could bind the firm to a creditor who knew of the dissolution, and the same result might be reached in other jurisdictions where an ordinary joint debtor has power to bind his co-debtor in this way. — W.

the statute, and revived a remedy against others who were

Bench have twice decided, that payment by one of two joint makers of a promissory note, is sufficient to take the case out of the statute, as against the other. The first of these cases was that of *Burleigh v. Stott*, where the defendant was sued as the joint and several maker of a promissory note; and there the court held, that payment of interest by the other joint maker was enough to take the case out of the statute, as against the defendant; and that it was to be considered as a promise by both, so as to make both liable. And since the decision in that case, the Court of King's Bench have come to the same conclusion, in the case of *Manderston v. Robertson*, which was argued on the 22d of May, 1829. I have discovered my paper book in that case, which, it appears, was argued by Mr. Platt himself; and the court decided there, that an account stated by one of the makers of a joint note, and part payment of the account, took the case out of the statute as to the other; thus confirming the authority of *Burleigh v. Stott*. Then Mr. Platt relies upon the distinction in this case, that the payment was made after the statute had run, and which was pointed out by Mr. Justice *Bayley* as one of the grounds on which he distinguished the case of *Atkins v. Tredgold* from *Whitcomb v. Whiting*; that there the statute had attached, and that its operation could not be affected by any act of future payment. But I find that in *Manderston v. Robertson*, the note was dated the 9th of July, 1817, and an account was furnished by one of the joint makers, on the 1st of June, 1825, to the payee, taking credit to himself for payments of interest after the six years had elapsed, but not before; and it was held, that this was sufficient to take the case out of the statute, as against the other maker. There the payment was after the six years had elapsed, and yet it was held sufficient. The result is, that we must consider the case of *Whitcomb v. Whiting* as good law." *Whitcomb v. Whiting* has been followed also substantially in Massachusetts: *Hunt v. Bridgham*, 2 Pick. 581; *White v. Hale*, 3 id. 291; *Frye v. Barker*, 4 id. 382; *Sigourney v. Drury*, 14 id. 387. And in Maine: *Getchell v. Heald*, 7 Greenl. 26; *Greenleaf v. Quincy*, 3 Fairf. 11; *Pike v. Warren*, 15 Me. 390; *Dinsmore v. Dinsmore*, 21 id. 433; *Shepley v. Waterhouse*, 22 id. 497. But see *infra*, n. (c). And in Vermont: *Joslyn v. Smith*, 13 Vt. 353; *Wheelock v. Doolittle*, 18 id. 440. And in Connecticut:

*Bound v. Lathrop*, 4 Conn. 336; *Coit v. Tracy*, 8 id. 268; *Austin v. Bostwick*, 9 id. 496; *Clark v. Sigourney*, 17 id. 511. And perhaps in some other States. See the recent case of *Zent v. Heart*, 8 Penn. St. 337. This case was overruled, however, in *Coleman v. Fobes*, 22 Penn. St. 156; *Goudy v. Gillam*, 6 Rich. 28; *Bowdre v. Hampton*, id. 208; *Tillinghast v. Nourse*, 14 Ga. 641. But in the Supreme Court of the United States, in the case of *Bell v. Morrison*, 1 Pet. 351, the authority of *Whitcomb v. Whiting* was repudiated. And the Court of Appeals in New York, in two cases, have established the law in that State, in entire accordance with the view stated in the text. The first of these cases is *Van Keuren v. Parmelee*, 2 Const. 523. It was there held, that, after the dissolution of the partnership, an acknowledgment and promise to pay, made by one of the partners, will not revive a debt against the firm which is barred by the statute of limitations. The decision, therefore, went no further than that in *Bell v. Morrison*, and consequently did not cover the case of a new promise or acknowledgment made before the debt is barred, nor determine whether there is any distinction in this respect between a new promise or acknowledgment and a part payment. After this case was decided, there was a difference of opinion in the Supreme Court upon the two questions last noticed. See *Bogert v. Vermilya*, 10 Barb. 32; *Dunham v. Dodge*, id. 566; *Reid v. McNaughton*, 15 id. 168. But they were both set at rest by the Court of Appeals in *Shoemaker v. Benedict*, 1 Kernan, 176. It was there held, that payments made by one of the joint and several makers of a promissory note, before an action upon it is barred by the statute of limitations, and within six years before suit brought, do not affect the defence of the statute as to the other. That a promise made while the statute of limitations is running, is to be construed and acted upon in the same manner as if made after the statute has attached, is decided in *Dean v. Hewitt*, 5 Wend. 257, and *Tompkins v. Brown*, 1 Denio, 247. The decision of *Van Keuren v. Parmelee* is upon the ground that no agency ever existed, not that an agency once existing has been revoked. The law is the same in New Hampshire. *Exeter Bank v. Sullivan*, 6 N. H. 124; *Kelley v. Sanborn*, 9 id. 46; *Whipple v. Stevens*, 2 Foster, 219. And in Tennessee. *Belote v. Wynne*, 7 Yerg. 534; *Muse v. Donaldson*, 2 Humph. 166.

only sureties; (*w*)<sup>1</sup> \* and this even where the parties were \* 82 bound severally, as well as jointly, to pay the debt, and the action is brought \* only against him who did not make \* 83 the payment. (*x*) Where there was a dissolution of the partnership, and a subsequent part payment of a partnership debt, by a partner to a creditor who did not know of the dissolution, it was held to take the case out of the statute. (*y*) Where there were several securities for a debt, on some of which the debtor was liable alone, and on others jointly, a payment by him "on account," without \* specification or appropria- \* 84 tion, was held to revive them all. (*z*) And such payment, by a joint debtor has been held to revive the debt against the others, although the debtor made it in fraud, and in expectation of his bankruptcy. (*a*)

But in some instances, where the acknowledgment of one joint debtor is held to be *admissible* evidence of the promise of the others, the question is still reserved, whether it be sufficient evidence. As where one made an acknowledgment of a barred debt, due from him and another, under circumstances which showed that the acknowledgment was made for the sake of a personal benefit to himself, the evidence was admitted, but the jury were told that it was insufficient. (*b*) As to partners after

(*x*) *Burleigh v. Stott*, 8 B. & C. 36; *Wyatt v. Hodson*, 8 Bing. 309; *Sigourney v. Drury*, 14 Pick. 387. See *Corlies v. Fleming*, 1 Broom, 349.

(*e*) *Whitecomb v. Whiting*, 2 Doug. 652; *Burleigh v. Stott*, 8 B. & C. 36; *Channel v. Ditchburn*, 5 M. & W. 494.

(*y*) *Tappan v. Kimball*, 10 Foster, 136.

(*z*) *Dowling v. Ford*, 11 M. & W. 329.

In this case, one Nodin having applied to the plaintiff for a loan of £300 on mortgage, the plaintiff, doubting the sufficiency of the security, refused to advance it without having, in addition, a joint and several promissory note for £50, from Nodin and the defendant, payable on demand. The note and mortgage were accordingly given. The latter containing a covenant by Nodin to pay the sum of \$300 and interest at 5 per cent. Several half-yearly payments of £7 10s. each, for interest, having been made by Nodin: *held*, in an action against the defendant upon the note, that such

payments by Nodin kept all the securities alive and prevented the operation of the statute of limitations as to the note.

(*a*) *Goddard v. Ingram*, 3 Q. B. 839. In this case the debt was originally contracted with J. W. & S.; and S. more than six years afterwards, and within six years of the action being brought, made a payment in respect of it to the plaintiff. S. became bankrupt shortly after; and the jury found that he made the payment in fraud of J. & W., and in expectation of immediate bankruptcy. *Held*, nevertheless, that the payment barred the operation of the statute.

(*b*) *Coit v. Tracy*, 8 Conn. 268. In this case there was a joint indebtedness by the defendant and one Coit, to the plaintiff, growing out of an agency conducted by the defendant and Coit jointly; and more than twenty years after such agency was ended, Coit made an acknowledgment of the debt, and then, at his own expense,

<sup>1</sup> Where a debtor and surety go to the creditor together, and co-operate in making a payment, although the debtor alone handles the money, the creditor may consider it a joint payment to bind the surety within the statute, unless the surety notifies him to the contrary. *Mainzinger v. Mohr*, 41 Mich. 685. *Faulkner v. Bailey*, 123 Mass. 588, *held*, that under the statute of that State a payment of interest on a promissory note by the principal did not take the debt out of the statute as against a surety. — K.

dissolution, there is in this country much conflict; but, as we have already stated, we think the prevailing authorities are against the power of one to bind others who were formerly partners with him, by his acknowledgment of a barred partnership debt. (c) (x)

This whole question, so far as regards the effect of a new promise or acknowledgment, by one of several joint debtors, has been set at rest in England by Lord *Tenterden's* act, which declares, in substance, that no joint contractor shall lose the \* 85 \* benefit of the statute, so as to be chargeable by reason only of any written acknowledgment or promise, made and signed by any co-contractor. (d)<sup>1</sup> But in order to preserve unimpaired the remedy against the joint debtor who makes the promise or acknowledgment, the act provides that in actions to be commenced against two or more joint contractors, if it shall appear that the plaintiff, though barred by the statute as to one or more of such joint contractors, is entitled to recover against another, or others of them, by virtue of a new acknowledgment, or promise, "judgment may be given, and costs allowed, for the plaintiff, as to such defendant or defendants against whom he shall recover, and for the other defendant or defendants against the plaintiff."

Formerly, the acknowledgment might be made to any one, as it had the full force of an admission of a fact. (e) Thus if A said

and with a view to obtain an advantage to himself, by a recovery against the defendant, procured a suit to be brought, in the name of the plaintiff, against the defendant and himself; and it was *held*, that the acknowledgment of Coit, under such circumstances, was not sufficient to remove the bar of the statute of limitations, set up by the defendant.

(c) *Bell v. Morrison*, 1 Pet. 351; *Van Keuren v. Parmelee*, 2 Comst. 523; *Rep-*

*pert v. Colvin*, 43 Penn. St. 248. And see other cases cited *supra*, n. (c).

(d) There is a similar statutory provision in Massachusetts. See Mass. Pub. Stats. c. 197, § 17; *Pierce v. Tobey*, 5 Met. 168; *Balcom v. Richards*, 6 Cush. 360. And in Maine. See Maine Rev. Stats. c. 146, § 24; *Quimby v. Putnam*, 28 Me. 419. And perhaps in some other States.

(e) *Mountstephen v. Brooke*, 3 B. & Ald. 141; *Peters v. Brown*, 4 Esp. 46;

<sup>1</sup> But under a similar statute it was *held* that where A. and B. were jointly indebted on two separate debts to C. and D., a payment by A. on D.'s debt before the statute had barred it, in pursuance of an agreement that B. should pay a certain sum on C.'s debt, and A. a like sum on D.'s debt, removed the statute bar as against B. *Delavan Bank v. Cotton*, 53 Wis. 31. — K.

(x) *Prima facie* the statute begins to run at the date of the dissolution of a partnership, as to suits between the partners for an account and settlement of its affairs. *Knox v. Gye*, L. R. 5 H. L. 656; *Noyes v. Crawley*, 10 Ch. D. 31, 39; *Currier v. Studley*, 159 Mass. 17, 33 N. E. 709.

Part payment of a firm debt by one partner is sufficient to stop the running of limitation. *Harding v. Butler*, 156 Mass. 34, 30 N. E. 168. But after dissolution of the partnership it has that effect only when authorized. *Hixson v. Rodbourn*, 73 N. Y. S. 779.

to B, "I cannot pay you, for I owe C, and must pay him first," this in an action brought by C against A, to which the statute was pleaded, supported a replication that the cause of action accrued within six years. (f) But such doctrine would not be generally maintained now; (g)<sup>1</sup> and it has been supposed that Lord *Tenterden's* act, by implication, required that the acknowledgment should be to the creditor himself. (h) But this cannot be the legitimate effect of the statute, if, as has been said, and would seem to be deducible from the words of the statute, its purpose is merely to substitute "the certain evidence of a writing, signed by the party chargeable, for the insecure and precarious testimony to be derived from the memory of \* witnesses." (i) \* 86 For then, a writing so signed, should have the whole force of an acknowledgment proved by witnesses before the statute. Perhaps it might be admitted, from the peculiar nature of negotiable paper, that an acknowledgment by the maker to the payee, would remove the bar of the statute, in favor of a subsequent party to the note. This, however, is not quite certain on the authorities. (j) There seems to be no reason why a part payment or acknowledgment to an agent, should not relieve a debt from the statute as to his principal, (k) or that one to an administrator should not defeat the statute as to his claim in behalf of the intestate's estate. (l)

*Halliday v. Ward*, 3 Camp. 32; *Clark v. Hougham*, 2 B. & C. 149; *Soulden v. Van Rensselaer*, 9 Wend. 293; *Whitney v. Bigelow*, 4 Pick. 110; *St. John v. Garrow*, 4 Port. (Ala.) 223; *Oliver v. Gray*, 1 Harris & G. 204; *Watkins v. Stevens*, 4 Barb. 168; *Carshore v. Huyck*, 6 id. 583; *Bloodgood v. Bruen*, 4 Sandf. 427.

(f) *Peters v. Brown*, 4 Esp. 46.

(g) It is now clearly established law, in Pennsylvania, that a new promise or acknowledgment, to take a case out of the statute of limitations, must be made to the creditor or his authorized agent. See *Farmers and Mechanics Bank v. Wilson*, 10 Watts, 261; *Morgan v. Walton*, 4 Penn. St. 323; *Christy v. Flemington*, 10 id. 129; *Kyle v. Wells*, 17 id. 236; *Gil-*

*lingham v. Gillingham*, id. 302. But see the recent New York cases, cited in the preceding note, which show that the old rule is still adhered to in that State.

(h) *Grenfell v. Girdlestone*, 2 Younge & C. 662.

(i) Per *Tindal*, C. J., in *Haydon v. Williams*, 7 Bing. 166.

(j) See *Gale v. Capern*, 1 A. & E. 102; *Cripps v. Davis*, 12 M. & W. 159; *Bird v. Adams*, 7 Ga. 505; *Dean v. Hewitt*, 5 Wend. 257; *Little v. Blunt*, 9 Pick. 488; *Howe v. Thompson*, 2 Fairf. 152.

(k) *Meggison v. Harper*, 2 Crompt. & M. 322; *Hill v. Kendall*, 25 Vt. 528.

(l) *Baxter v. Penniman*, 8 Mass. 133; *Jones v. Moore*, 5 Binn. 578.

<sup>1</sup> A promise or acknowledgment to a person other than the creditor is ineffectual. *Fort Scott v. Hickman*, 112 U. S. 150, 161; *Biddel v. Brizzolana*, 64 Cal. 354; *Collar v. Patterson*, 137 Ill. 403; *Hargis v. Sewell's Adm.*, 87 Ky. 63; *In re Kendrick*, 107 N. Y. 104; *Hussey v. Kirkman*, 95 N. C. 63; *Spangler v. Spangler*, 122 Penn. St. 358. But if made with intent that it should be communicated to the creditor and it is so communicated, it is binding. *De Freest v. Warner*, 98 N. Y. 217. In *Croman v. Stull*, 119 Penn. St. 91, it was held that if made to a party in interest, a new promise could be enforced. And in the following cases it was held sufficient if made to a stranger. *Utz v. Utz*, 34 La. An. 752; *Emerson v. Aultman*, 69 Md. 125. — W.



## SECTION V.

## OF ACCOUNTS BETWEEN MERCHANTS.

The statute of James applies to "all actions of account, and upon the case, other than such accounts as concern the trade of merchandise between merchant and merchant, their factors or servants." And similar language, or a similar provision is frequently found in the statutes of limitations of this country.<sup>1</sup>

When an action is brought to which the statute of limitations is pleaded in bar, and the question arises whether this exception can be applied, so as to remove the bar, it is necessary to inquire, 1st, whether the transaction upon which the action is founded, constitutes an "account" within the meaning of the exception; and, 2d, whether the account is one which concerns "the trade of merchandise, between merchant and merchant, their factors or servants," within the meaning of the exception. And unless both of these questions can be answered in the affirmative, the statute will apply. In

regard to the first of these questions, it is settled in England,  
 \* 87 by recent cases, that a transaction will \* not constitute an "account" within the meaning of this exception, unless it is such that it would sustain an action of account, or an action  
 \* 88 on the case for not accounting. (n) This doctrine \* appears

(n) *Inglis v. Haigh*, 8 M. & W. 769. This was an action of indebitatus assumpsit, in which the plaintiff declared for work and labor, money lent, money paid, and for interest. The defendant pleaded the statute of limitations. The plaintiff replied, that he and the defendant were both merchants, and that the cause of action stated in the declaration arose in a course of dealing, carried on between the plaintiff and defendant, as merchant and merchant and consisted of items in an open and unsettled account between them, as such merchants; and which said account contained various items in favor of the defendant, and the balance due on which he, the plaintiff, sought to recover in the present action. The question was, whether this replication was a sufficient answer to the plea. And the court held that it was not. *Parke, B.*, in delivering the judgment of the court,

said: "The plea of the statute of limitations is a complete bar, unless the plaintiff, by his replication, can take the case out of its operation. He attempts to do so by bringing it within the exception in the statute as to merchants' accounts. But we think that exception does not apply to an action of indebitatus assumpsit, for the several items of which the account is composed, or for the general balance; but only to a proper action of account, or perhaps also an action on the case for not accounting. Although there is no reported case expressly governing the present, yet there are many coming very near it, and in which the dicta of very eminent judges fully warrant the view we take of the subject." [His Lordship then proceeded to examine the cases.] "In none of these did the facts necessarily call for a decision whether the exception did or did not

<sup>1</sup> This provision has been repealed in England by Stat. 19 & 20 Vict. c. 97, § 9, and exists in but few of the United States. In *Green v. Disbrow*, 79 N. Y. 1, the history of the various statutory provisions upon the subject of "accounts" is given, and the authorities collated and discussed. — W.

to rest upon very satisfactory grounds, and we think it will be adopted by the courts in this country. As to the second question,

at all apply to actions of assumpsit. Still the *dicta* of the judges in those cases are entitled to great weight, unopposed as they are by any conflicting authority whatever. But independently of authority, we are of opinion that the reasonable construction of the statute requires such a restriction as the *dicta* of the judges, in the cases we have referred to, clearly sanction. The words are, 'all actions of account, and upon the case, other than such *accounts* as concern the trade of merchandise, between merchant and merchant, their factors or servants.' Now, as was said by *Scroggs, J.*, in the case of *Farrington v. Lee*, 1 Mod. 269, 2 id. 311, if the legislature had meant to include in the exception other actions than actions of account, the language would probably have been, 'other than such *actions* as concerned the trade of merchandise,' and not 'other than such *accounts*.' Indeed, it is difficult to say that an action of indebitatus assumpsit, for goods sold and delivered, or for money had and received, can, under any circumstances, be described as an action having any reference to *accounts*; it would have been still more difficult to say so at the time when the statute of limitations was passed. Where a merchant plaintiff brings an action for goods sold and delivered, money paid, or any of the other items which may constitute his demand against the merchant defendant, with whom he has had mutual dealings, he is rather repudiating than enforcing *accounts*. Indeed, by the comparatively modern statutes of set-off, the defendant may now have the benefit of his counter demands, but that was not the case at the date of the statute of limitations; and we must construe the statute now, as it ought to have been construed immediately after it became law. At that time there was no proceeding at law by which mutual demands could be set against each other, except by action of account, and consequently, there was no other action in any manner connected with accounts, properly so called. It does not at all vary the case, that the plaintiff only seeks to recover what he calls the *balance* due on the account. If that balance had been stated and agreed to, then all the authorities show that it is altogether out of the exception. If it has not been stated and agreed to, then it is only what the plaintiff chooses to call a balance, the accuracy of which the defend-

ant had, at the time of passing the statute of limitations, no means of disputing, in an action of assumpsit. Our view of the case is much assisted by considering that the exception clearly would not apply to an action of *debt*, brought for the very same demand; and it is difficult to believe that the legislature could have intended to preserve the right in one form of action, but to bar it in another." About a year afterwards, the case of *Cottam v. Partridge*, 4 Scott, N. R. 819, was decided in the Common Pleas. That was an action of assumpsit, for goods sold and delivered. It appeared that the plaintiffs were iron-founders and wholesale and retail manufacturing smiths, and agricultural implement makers. The defendant carried on the business of a retail ironmonger. The action was brought to recover the balance of an account, for goods sold and delivered by the plaintiffs to the defendant, between the month of June, 1830, and June, 1834. *Held*, that the case was not within the exception in the statute of limitations, as to merchants' accounts. And *Tindal, C. J.*, said: "In the late case of *Inglis v. Haigh*, 8 M. & W. 769, the Court of Exchequer seem to have decided that the exception, as to merchants' accounts, in the statute of limitations, applies only to an *action of account*, or perhaps also to an *action on the case for not accounting*, but not to an action of indebitatus assumpsit. Without going quite so far as that (though I by no means intend to impeach the propriety of that decision), I am of opinion that the exception will not apply, except where an action of account is maintainable; and the ground upon which I rest the determination of the present case is, that the circumstances are not such for which an action of account would lie." The earlier cases will be found fully collected in a learned note to *Webber v. Tivill*, 2 Saund. 121, by Serjeant Williams. And see *Spring v. Gray*, 5 Mason, 505, 6 Pet. 151. In this case, *Marshall, C. J.*, after quoting the language of the statute, says: "From the associations of actions on the case, a remedy given by the law for almost every claim for money, and for the redress of every breach of contract not under seal, with actions of account, which lie only in a few special cases; it may reasonably be conceived that the legislature had in contemplation to except those actions only for which account

there seems to be no test by which it can be determined, other than that furnished by the language of the statute. In applying this language, however, to the facts of particular cases, much aid may be derived from the cases already decided. (*o*)<sup>1</sup> An opinion seems formerly to have been entertained, \* that none were merchants, within the meaning of this exception, save those who traded beyond sea. (*p*) But that clearly would not be held now. So, also, an opinion has prevailed, to some extent, that

would lie. Be this as it may, the words certainly require that the action should be founded on account." See also *Toland v. Sprague*, 12 Pet. 300; *Didier v. Davidson*, 2 Barb. Ch. 477.

(*o*) Where the joint owners of plantations in Java, which they worked in copartnership, kept an account with certain merchants and agents at *Bombay*, to whom they became largely indebted in respect of moneys advanced and paid for their use; it was *held*, that the account was not a mercantile account, within the meaning of the exception in the statute of limitations. *Forbes v. Skelton*, 8 Simons, 335. And in *Spring v. Gray*, 5 Mason, 505, 6 Pet. 151, it was *held*, that a special contract between ship-owners and a shipper of goods, to receive half profits in lieu of *freight* on the shipment for a foreign voyage, was not a case of merchants' accounts, within the exception in the statute of limitations. And *Marshall, C. J.*, said: "The account must be 'one which concerns the trade of merchandise.' The case protected by the exception is not every transaction between merchant and merchant, not every account which might exist between them; but it must concern the trade of the merchandise. It is not an exemption from the act, attached to the merchant merely as a personal privilege, but an exemption which is conferred on the business, as well as on the persons between whom that business is carried on. The account must concern the trade of merchandise; and this trade must be, not an ordinary traffic between a merchant and any ordinary customers, but between merchant and merchant." In *Watson v. Lyle*, 4 Leigh, 236, where the plaintiff replied to a plea of the statute of limitations, that the cause of action consisted of accounts, which concerned the trade of merchandise, between merchant and merchant, and no evidence

was adduced to prove that either party was a merchant during the time of the dealings between them, nor any evidence of the character of those dealings but that furnished by the account of the plaintiff, in which accounts the debits to the alleged debtor consisted of two items for cash paid him on account of bills of exchange, one item for goods sold him, and the other items for cash advanced to or for him, and there was a single credit for the proceeds of a bill of exchange bought of him; it was *held*, that the replication was not supported by the evidence, and the demand therefore was barred by the statute. Again, in *Farmers & Mechanics Bank v. Planters Bank*, 10 Gill & J. 422, it was *held*, that the exception did not apply to transactions between banking institutions. And see further *Dutton v. Hutchinson*, 1 Jur. 772; *Coster v. Murray*, 5 Johns. Ch. 522, 20 Johns. 576; *Lansdale v. Brashear*, 3 T. B. Mon. 330; *Patterson v. Brown*, 6 id. 10; *Smith v. Dawson*, 10 B. Mon. 112; *Price v. Upshaw*, 2 Humph. 142; *Slocumb v. Holmes*, 1 How. (Miss.) 139; *Fox v. Fisk*, 6 id. 328; *Marseilles v. Kenton*, 17 Penn. St. 238; *McCulloch v. Judd*, 20 Ala. 703; *Blair v. Drew*, 6 N. H. 235; *Sturt v. Mellish*, 2 Atk. 612; *Codman v. Rogers*, 10 Pick. 118; *Coalter v. Coalter*, 1 Rob. (Va.) 79.

(*p*) Thus, in *Sherman v. Withers*, 1 Ch. Cas. 152, which was a bill of equity for an account of fourteen years' standing, it appeared that the plaintiff was an inland merchant, and the defendant his factor. The defendant pleaded the statute of limitations. And "upon debate of the plea, the Lord Keeper conceived the exception in the statute, as to merchants' accounts, did not extend to this case, but only to merchants trading beyond sea." And see *Thomson v. Hopper*, 1 Watts & S. 469.

<sup>1</sup> An account between a lawyer and a merchant is not within the provision. Both parties to the account must be merchants. *Mattern v. McDivitt*, 113 Penn. St. 402. — W.

the exception does not extend to accounts between merchants, as partners; (*q*) but we doubt whether there is good reason for such restriction. (*r*) Whether common retail tradesmen come within the exception, as being merchants, is more uncertain. (*s*)

It has been much questioned whether this exception required that, even where the account was between merchants and in relation to merchandise, some item of it must be within six years. (*t*) It would seem that this construction *adds* to the statute. It requires, for admission within the exception, a new, distinct, and important element, which the statute certainly does not express, and perhaps, does not indicate. We consider this \* question as now settled in England, in the negative; and \* 90 believe that it will be so held in this country. (*u*)

## SECTION VI.

### WHEN THE PERIOD OF LIMITATION BEGINS TO RUN.

The next question we propose to consider is, from what point of time the six years are to be counted. The general answer is, from the period when the creditor could have commenced his action; because it is then only that the reason of the limitation begins to operate, whether we say, with the theory that the statute is one of presumption, that so long a delay makes it probable that the debt

(*q*) *Bridges v. Mitchell*, Bunb. 217; *Lansdale v. Brashear*, 3 T. B. Mon. 330; *Patterson v. Brown*, 6 id. 10; *Coalter v. Coalter*, 1 Rob. (Va.) 79.

(*r*) See *Ogden v. Astor*, 4 Sandf. 327.

(*s*) In *Farrington v. Lee*, 1 Mod. 268, *Atkyns, J.*, said: "I think the makers of this statute had a greater regard to the persons of merchants, than the causes of action between them. And the reason was, because they are often out of the realm, and cannot always prosecute their actions in due time. I think, also, that no other sort of tradesmen but merchants are within the benefit of this exception; and that it does not extend to shopkeepers, they not being within the same mischief." And see *Cottam v. Partridge*, 4 Scott, N. R. 819, where this question was raised, but not decided.

(*t*) For cases holding the affirmative of this question, see *Welford v. Liddel*, 2 Ves. Sen. 400; *Martin v. Heathcote*, 2 Eden, 169; *Barber v. Barber*, 18 Ves. 286; *Foster v. Hodgson*, 19 id. 180; *Ault v. Good-*

*rich*, 4 Russ. 430; *Coster v. Murray*, 5 Johns. Ch. 522, 20 Johns. 576; *Didier v. Davidson*, 2 Barb. Ch. 477; *Van Rhyn v. Vincent*, 1 M'Cord, Ch. 810. And see *Penn v. Watson*, 20 Mo. 13.

(*u*) That this question is now settled in the negative in England, see *Catling v. Skoulding*, 6 T. R. 189; *Robinson v. Alexander*, 8 Bligh, 352; *Inglis v. Haigh*, 8 M. & W. 769. See, however, *Tatam v. Williams*, 3 Hare, 347. And such also is the weight of authority in this country. See *Mandeville v. Wilson*, 5 Cranch, 15; *Spring v. Gray*, 6 Pet. 151; *Bass v. Bass*, 6 Pick. 362; *Watson v. Lyle*, 4 Leigh, 236; *Coalter v. Coalter*, 1 Rob. (Va.) 79; *Lansdale v. Brashear*, 3 T. B. Mon. 330; *Patterson v. Brown*, 6 id. 10; *Dyott v. Letcher*, 6 J. J. Marsh. 541; *Guichard v. Supervelle*, 11 Texas, 522; *Pridgen v. Hill*, 12 id. 374; *Ogden v. Astor*, 4 Sandf. 329. And see *Chambers v. Snooks*, 25 Penn. St. 296; *Thurston v. Maddocks*, 6 Allen, 427.

is paid; or suppose the statute to be one of repose, and say that, after so long a neglect, the creditor ought to lose his action. Thus, if a credit is given, the six years begin when the credit expires; (*v*)<sup>1</sup> and if the money be payable on the happening of a certain event, the six years begin from the happening of the event, as on a marriage; (*w*) or if a bill be payable at sight, the six years begin on presentment and demand. (*x*) And this credit may be inferred, or lengthened by inference. (*y*) As if goods are sold on six months' credit, and then a bill is to be given, payable at three months, whether the bill is given or not, the six years are said to begin after nine months; and if the bill may be at two or four months, at the purchaser's option, this, it seems, would be construed as a credit for ten months. (*z*) It may, however, be doubted whether the true construction of such a contract should not be a credit for six months; then a bill for two or four; and if the bill is given, the statute will begin to run when the bill is due, and not before; but if the bill is not given, this is a breach of the contract so far, and the credit ends with the six months, and the statute then begins to run. (*a*)

Where there are third parties in the transaction, the same rule prevails. As if one sells property belonging to himself and another, and this other sues him for his share, the action is barred by the statute, only if six years have run from the time when the payment was made by the buyer. (*b*) And if the seller takes a promissory note for the goods, the six years do not run for him from the sale, nor yet from the maturity of the note; but only from the actual payment, because only then could the other owner demand his share. (*c*) So if a surety pays for his principal, the statute begins to run from his first payment for his principal, as

(*v*) Thus, in *Wittersheim v. Lady Carlisle*, 1 H. Bl. 631, it was held, that where a bill of exchange is drawn payable at a certain future period, for the amount of a sum of money lent by the payee to the drawer, at the time of drawing the bill, the payee may recover the money in an action for money lent, although six years have elapsed since the time when the loan was advanced; the statute of limitations beginning to operate only from the time when the money was to be repaid, namely, when the bill became due. And see *Wheatley v. Williams*, 1 M. & W. 533; *Irving v. Veitch*, 3 id. 90; *Fryer v. Roe*, 12 C. B. 437, 22 Eng. L. & Eq. 440; *Tisdale v.*

*Mitchell*, 12 Texas, 68; *Daugherty v. Wheeler*, 125 Ind. 421; *Schotte v. Meredith*, 138 Penn. St. 165.

(*w*) *Shutford v. Borough*, Godb. 437; *Fenton v. Emblers*, 1 W. Bl. 353.

(*x*) *Wolfe v. Whiteman*, 4 Harring. (Del.) 246; *Holmes v. Kerrison*, 2 Taunt. 323.

(*y*) See *Brent v. Cook*, 12 B. Mon. 267.

(*z*) *Helps v. Winterbottom*, 2 B. & Ad. 431.

(*a*) Per *Parke, J.*, in *Helps v. Winterbottom*, *supra*.

(*b*) *Miller v. Miller*, 7 Pick. 133.

(*c*) *Id.*

<sup>1</sup> The six years' residence within the State necessary to create a bar under the statute of limitations must be years of 365 days each, excepting leap year, which must have 366. *Eell v. Lamprey*, 57 N. H. 168. See *Bennett v. Cook*, 23 N. Y. 587. — K.

to that payment; (*d*)<sup>1</sup> but as to his claim on a co-surety, for contribution, it does not begin when he begins to pay, but only when his payments first amount to more than his share. (*e*) So in a contract of indemnity, the six years begin only with the actual damnification. (*f*) As if one lends a note, on a promise of indemnity, the statute begins to run only from the time when he has to pay the note he lends. (*g*) If a demand be necessary to sustain an action, only after it is made does the statute begin. (*h*) But a note payable \* "on demand" is due always, and the \* 92 statute begins as soon as the note is made. (*i*) So it is with a receipt for money borrowed, whereby the borrower agrees to pay "whenever called upon to do so." (*j*) A bank bill is payable on demand; but here it is held not only that the statute does not begin until demand, but that, if a demand cannot be made because the bank has closed its doors, the statute does not begin to run, although an action may be begun without a demand. (*jj*)

The statute begins to run whenever the creditor or plaintiff *could* bring his action, and not when he knew he could; thus, it is said that if one promises to pay when able, as soon as he is able the statute runs, although the creditor did not know it; (*k*) but it is also held that the statute does not begin to run until the creditor knew that he could bring his action, if he was prevented from knowing this by the fraudulent concealment or statement of the debtor. (*kk*)<sup>2</sup> And if the action rests on a breach of contract, it

(*d*) *Davies v. Humphreys*, 6 M. & W. 153; *Ponder v. Carter*, 12 Ired. 242; *Gillespie v. Creswell*, 12 Gill & J. 36; *Bullock v. Campbell*, 9 Gill, 182; *Thayer v. Daniels*, 110 Mass. 345.

(*e*) *Davies v. Humphreys*, *supra*.

(*f*) *Huntley v. Sanderson*, 1 Crompt. & M. 467; *Collings v. Heywood*, 9 A. & E. 633; *Ponder v. Carter*, 12 Ired. 242; *Sims v. Gondelock*, 6 Rich. 100; *Gillespie v. Creswell*, 12 Gill & J. 36; *Scott v. Nichols*, 27 Miss. 94.

(*g*) *Reynolds v. Doyle*, 2 Scott, N. R. 45.

(*h*) For the cases in which a demand is necessary, see *Topham v. Braddick*, 1 Taunt. 572; *Clark v. Moody*, 17 Mass. 145; *Coffin v. Coffin*, 7 Greenl. 298; *Little v. Blunt*, 9 Pick. 488; *Stafford v. Richardson*, 15 Wend. 302; *Lillie v. Hoyt*, 5 Hill, 395; *Hickok v. Hickok*, 13 Barb. 632; *Lyle v. Murray*, 4 Sandf. 590; *Mitchell v. M'Lemore*, 9 Texas, 151; *M'Donnell v. Branch Bank*, 20 Ala. 318;

*Taylor v. Spear*, 3 Eng. 429; *Denton v. Embury*, 5 id. 228.

(*i*) *Little v. Blunt*, 9 Pick. 488; *Wenman v. The Mohawk Ins. Co.*, 13 Wend. 267; *Hill v. Henry*, 17 Ohio, 9; *Norton v. Ellam*, 2 M. & W. 461; *Wheeler v. Warner*, 47 N. Y. 519.

(*j*) See *Waters v. The Earl of Thanet*, 2 Q. B. 757. See section on "notes on demand."

(*jj*) *Thurston v. Wolfborough Bank*, 18 N. H. 391.

(*k*) *Waters v. The Earl of Thanet*, 2 Q. B. 757. And see *Battley v. Faulkner*, 3 B. & Ald. 288; *Short v. M'Carthy*, id. 626; *Brown v. Howard*, 2 Brod. & B. 73; *Granger v. George*, 5 B. & C. 149; *Argall v. Bryant*, 1 Sandf. 98; *Troup v. Smith*, 20 Johns. 33; *Howell v. Young*, 5 B. & C. 259; *Wilcox v. Plummer*, 4 Pet. 172; *Kerns v. Schoonmaker*, 4 Ohio, 331; *Denton v. Embury*, 5 Eng. 228; *The Governor v. Gordon*, 15 Ala. 72.

(*kk*) *Campbell v. Boggs*, 48 Penn. St.

<sup>1</sup> A continuing guaranty is kept alive by every authorized advance under it. *Poughkeepsie Bank v. Phelps*, 86 N. Y. 484. — K.

<sup>2</sup> Where the defendant, holding goods of the plaintiff for safe custody, wrongfully

accrues as soon as the contract is broken, although no injury result from the breach until afterwards. (l)<sup>1</sup> As if one delivers goods which are not what he undertakes to sell, and the purchaser re-sells under his mistake, and is obliged to pay damages, he has a claim against the first seller, but must bring his action to enforce it within six years from the first sale. (m) So if one is guilty of gross negligence, whereby injury occurs, six years, running from the time of his neglect, will bar the action although the injury has occurred within the six. (n)

The holder of a foreign bill acquires a right of action, as against the drawer, immediately on non-acceptance, protest, and notice; \* 93 and the statute then begins to run against him; \* and, therefore, if he afterwards pay the bill when due, he has not six years from that payment in which he may bring his action. (o) It has been said, *obiter*, in New York, that a second indorser who sues a prior indorser for money paid on a note, but who has not paid the note and brought his action upon it, cannot maintain his

524 ; *Bowman v. Sanborn*, 18 N. H. 205. But see *Nudd v. Hamblin*, 8 Allen, 130.

(l) *Argall v. Bryant*, 1 Sandf. 98 ; *Smith v. Fox*, 6 Hare, 386. And see cases cited in preceding note.

(m) Thus, where A, under a contract to deliver spring-wheat, had delivered to B winter-wheat, and B, having again sold the same as spring-wheat, had, in consequence, been compelled, after a suit in *Scotland*, which lasted many years, to pay damages to the vendee, and afterwards brought an action of *assumpsit* against A for his breach of contract, alleging, as special damage, the damages so recovered,

it was *held*, that although such special damage had occurred within six years before the commencement of the action by B against A, yet that the breach of the contract having occurred more than six years before that period, A might properly plead *actio non accrevit infra sex annos*. *Battley v. Faulkner*, 3 B. & Ald. 289.

(n) *Sinclair v. The Bank of So. Car.*, 2 Strobb. 344. And see cases cited *supra*, n. (i).

(o) *Whitehead v. Walker*, 9 M. & W. 506.

sold them, and the plaintiff, more than six years from the date of the sale and in ignorance thereof, demanded the return of the goods, which the defendant refused, — *Held*, that the statute of limitations ran from the date of the demand and refusal, and not from that of the sale. *Wilkinson v. Verity*, L. R. 6 C. P. 206. On the ground that there must be "an affirmative act, fraudulent in character, done or concealed," *Shreves v. Leonard*, 56 Iowa, 74, decided that where a judgment creditor, having failed to credit a payment made by the judgment debtor on the judgment, afterwards recovered the entire judgment on execution, the debtor's neglect for more than the statutory period to sue for the over-payment was a bar to the action, although he brought suit soon after the discovery of the failure to so credit the payment. See also *Cook v. Chicago, &c. Ry. Co.*, 81 Iowa, 551 ; *Reynolds v. Hennessy*, 17 R. I. 169. In *Lawrence v. Norreys*, 15 App. Cas. 210, however, it was held that in order to prevent the running of the statute it was necessary not only that there should be fraudulent concealment, but that the facts could not have been ascertained with reasonable diligence. In *Wood v. Williams*, 31 Northeastern Rep. (Ill. 1892), it was held that the statute ran in favor of a principal whose agent, being guilty of a wrong, fraudulently concealed it. — W.

<sup>1</sup> An action for breach of the warranty of title implied in the sale of a chattel accrues at the time of the sale, and the statute of limitations runs from that time. *Perkins v. Whelan*, 116 Mass. 542. Possession under an instrument which contains apt words of transfer, and so gives color of title, will set the statute to running against the true owner. *Hall v. Law*, 102 U. S. 461. — K.

action, if the statute has run in favor of the defendant, and against the holder of the note. (*p*)

If money be payable by instalments, the statute begins to run as to each instalment from the time when it becomes due; but if there be an agreement, that, upon default as to any one, all then unpaid shall become payable, the statute begins to run as to all upon any default. (*q*) (*x*)

If the demand arise from the imperfect execution of a contract to do certain work, in a certain way, and within a certain time, it is said that the six years begin to run from the time when the work was to have been completed, and not from the time when the plaintiff had received actual damage from the imperfect execution of the work. (*r*)

No right of action accrues against one who holds money in trust, until he has assumed a position hostile to the trust, and then the statute begins to run. (*rr*)<sup>1</sup>

It does not begin to run against a right to set aside a deed because of the insanity of the grantor and the fraud of the grantee, until the grantor becomes sane and knows the fraud. (*rs*)

It begins to run against the right of a father to recover for the loss of the services of his daughter by seduction, when the loss takes place, and not at the time of seduction. (*rt*)

It begins to run against the right of an attorney against an

(*p*) *Wright v. Butler*, 6 Wend. 284. *Bacon v. Rives*, 106 U. S. 99; *Patrick v. Simpson*, 24 Q. B. D. 128; *Luco v. De Toro*, 91 Cal. 405; *People v. Oran*, 121 Ill. 650.

(*q*) *Hemp v. Garland*, 4 Q. B. 519.

(*rs*) *Crowther v. Rowlandson*, 27 Cal.

(*r*) *Rankin v. Woodworth*, 3 Penn. St. 376.

48. (*rt*) *Hancock v. Wilhoite*, 1 Duvall,

(*rr*) *Schroeder v. Johns*, 27 Cal. 274; 313.

<sup>1</sup> This rule does not apply to constructive trusts. The statute runs on such a trust as soon as it arises. *Matthews v. Simmons*, 49 Ark. 468; *Newsom v. Commissioners*, 103 Ind. 526; *Helm v. Rogers*, 81 Ky. 568; *Sanford v. Lancaster*, 81 Me. 434; *Dole v. Wilson*, 39 Minn. 330; *Cooper v. Cooper*, 61 Miss. 676; *Zoll v. Carnahan*, 83 Mo. 35, 41; *Kirkpatrick v. McElroy*, 41 N. J. Eq. 539, 551; *Middleton v. Twombly*, 125 N. Y. 520; *Patterson v. Lilly*, 90 N. C. 82; *Beard v. Stanton*, 15 S. C. 164; *Peebles v. Green*, 6 Lea, 471. — W.

(*x*) When a mortgage or other writing stipulates that the whole principal and interest shall become due upon a default in paying the interest, according to the tenor of the note, it is a penalty for the creditor's benefit; he waives the advantage he might have from the default if he thereafter accepts interest. *Mason v. Luce*, 116 Cal. 232, 48 Pac. 72; *San Antonio, &c.*

*Ass'n v. Stewart*, 94 Texas, 441, 61 S. W. 386, 86 Am. St. Rep. 864; *Watts v. Creighton*, 85 Iowa, 154, 52 N. W. 12. If such a stipulation is an option, this is not exercised by merely presenting a claim against the deceased maker's estate for the amount then due. *Moore v. Russell*, 133 Cal. 297, 65 Pac. 624, 85 Am. St. Rep. 166.



officer for taking insufficient bail in an action, only when judgment is rendered in that action. (*ru*)<sup>1</sup>

If there be an injunction against the exercise of a right of action, the time during which the injunction is in force must be deducted from the period of limitation. (*rv*)

The statute does not begin to run anew from a payment by a maker of a note, as against a surety or indorser who is not a party to the payment. (*rw*) And a new promise by a maker does not take the case out of the statute as to an indorser. (*rx*) And if an indorser pays a note, his remedy against the maker is on the note; and the statute begins to run, not from his payment, but from the maturity of the note. (*ry*) The statute applies to a debt filed in set-off. (*rz*)<sup>2</sup> It does not apply to an attorney's bill for fees, until the relation between him and his client ceases. (*ra*)

It would seem, both from English and American authority, that the statute does not begin to run against the claim of an attorney, for professional services, until he no longer acts in that matter as attorney; (*s*) but he may terminate his professional relation at his own pleasure (if he thereby does no wrong to his client), and demand payment of his bill; and the statute then begins to run. (*t*) So it would undoubtedly be, if the services were in any way brought to an end, although no demand were made; because (except that, in England, the rule requiring a delivery of the signed bill one month

(*ru*) *Newbert v. Cunningham*, 50 Me. 231.

(*rv*) *Newbert v. Cunningham*, 50 Me. 231.

(*rw*) *Hunter v. Robinson*, 30 Ga. 479.

(*rx*) *Dean v. Munroe*, 32 Ga. 28.

(*ry*) *Williams v. Durst*, 25 Texas, 667.

(*rz*) *Nolin v. Blackwell*, 2 Vroom, 170; *Thompson v. Sickles*, 46 Barb. 49.

(*ra*) *Lichty v. Hugus*, 55 Penn. St. 260.

(*s*) *Harris v. Osbourn*, 2 Crompt. & M. 629. But see *Hale's Exec. v. Aird's Exec.*, 48 Penn. St. 22; *Nicholls v. Wilson*, 11 M. & W. 106; *Whitehead v. Lord*, 7 Exch. 691, 11 Eng. L. & Eq. 587; *Rothery v. Munnings*, 1 B. & Ad. 15; *Phillips v. Broadley*, 9 Q. B. 744; *Foster v. Jack*, 1 Watts, 334; *Jones v. Lewis*, 11 Texas, 359.

(*t*) *Vansandau v. Browne*, 9 Bing. 402.

<sup>1</sup> In England it has been held that an action for money deposited in a bank must be brought within six years from the time the deposit was made. *Pott v. Clegg*, 16 M. & W. 321. But in this country a demand is necessary to set the statute running. *Marion Bank v. Fidelity, & Co.*, 14 S. W. Rep. 371 (Ky. 1891); *Girard Bank v. Bank of Penn Township*, 39 Penn. St. 92; *Goodell v. Brandon Bank*, 63 Vt. 303. In *Atkinson v. Bradford Building Soc.*, 25 Q. B. D. 377, it was held that where money was lent to a building society, which by the terms of the loan was to be repaid only on presentation of a pass-book, the statute would only begin to run from the time of such presentation. *Pott v. Clegg* was distinguished. And a deposit in a savings bank would certainly not be barred till the expiration of the statutory period from a demand on the bank, or perhaps something equivalent to notice of repudiation by it. *Dickinson v. Leominster Savings Bank*, 152 Mass. 49. — W.

<sup>2</sup> An executor summoned as trustee cannot set off against a legacy due the defendant a promissory note to himself, signed by the defendant as maker and the testator as surety, if such note is barred by limitation before the testator's death. *Wadleigh v. Jordan*, 74 Me. 483. — K.

before suit, might prevent it), he could bring an action for his services at once.<sup>1</sup>

## \* SECTION VII.

\* 94

## OF THE STATUTE EXCEPTIONS AND DISABILITIES.

The statute of James provides, that if the plaintiff, at the time when the cause of action accrues, is within the age of twenty-one years, *feme covert*, *non compos mentis*, imprisoned, or beyond the seas, he may bring his action at any time within six years after the disability ceases or is removed.

If, therefore, either of these disabilities exist, when the cause of action arises, then, so long as it exists, the statute does not run; but as soon as the disability is removed, the statute begins to run. (*u*)

It should be remarked that, generally, neither prescription nor statutory limitation runs against a State; but this rule is not applied where the State has but a nominal interest in the action, its name being used only to enforce the rights of a legal or actual person. (*uu*)

In general, if the statute begins to run, its operation cannot afterwards be arrested. (*v*)<sup>2</sup> Thus, if the disability should not exist when the cause of action arose, but should begin one month afterwards, and remain, as if the creditor should go abroad and not return, the statute runs in the same way as if the disability never

(*u*) An acknowledgment by an infant of a debt due for necessities is effective, for the purpose of taking the debt out of the operation of the statute. *Williams v. Smith*, 4 Ellis & B. 180, 28 Eng. L. & Eq. 276.

(*uu*) *Miller v. State*, 38 Ala. 600.

(*v*) *Smith v. Hill*, 1 Wilson, 134; *Gray v. Mendez*, Stra. 556; *Ruff v. Bull*, 7 Harris & J. 14; *Young v. Mackall*, 4 Md. 362; *Coventry v. Atherton*, 9 Ohio, 34; *Pendergrast v. Foley*, 8 Ga. 1; *Stewart v. Spedden*, 5 Md. 438.

<sup>1</sup> An action for a continuing nuisance or a continuing trespass is not barred by the expiration of the statutory period from its beginning. The continuance is a constant injury starting the statute afresh. *Hunt v. Iowa Central R. R. Co.*, 52 Northwestern Rep. 668 (Iowa, 1892); *Wells v. New Haven, &c. Co.*, 151 Mass. 46; *Knox v. Metropolitan, &c. Ry. Co.*, 138 N. Y. 624; *Cedar Lake Hotel Co. v. Cedar Lake Hydraulic Co.*, 79 Wis. 297. Compare *Porter v. Midland Ry. Co.*, 125 Ind. 476. But damages can only be recovered for injuries which have occurred within the statutory period. *Lentz v. Carnegie Bros.*, 145 Penn. St. 612. One entitled to life support is not barred by the failure to demand such support for any length of time. *Coleman v. Whitney*, 62 Vt. 123. — W.

<sup>2</sup> When the statute begins to run no subsequent disability will arrest its progress. *Harris v. McGovern*, 99 U. S. 161. See further *McDonald v. Hovey*, 110 U. S. 619; *Bonney v. Stoughton*, 122 Ill. 536; *Walker v. Hill*, 111 Ind. 223; *Piper v. Hoard*, 107 N. Y. 67; *Douglas v. Irvine*, 126 Penn. St. 643. Proof that the defendant resided out of the State when the contract in suit was entered into, raises a presumption of continued residence out of the State. *Alden v. Goddard*, 73 Me. 346. — K.

existed. So if it exists when the cause of action begins, and is afterwards removed, although temporarily, the statute begins to run as soon as the disability is removed, and then continues. And it has been held, not only that if the creditor returns to his home for a short time, and then goes abroad again, and remains there, the statute begins to operate; but if there be joint creditors, who were abroad when the cause of action accrued, and one of them returned home, the six years begin as to all from such return. (*w*)

If the law is changed after prescription or limitation begins, the time before the change is computed on the old law, and that which follows on the new law. (*ww*)

If several disabilities coexist when the right of action \* 95 accrues, \* the statute does not begin to run until all are removed. (*x*) But if there exists but one disability at the time when the cause of action accrues, other disabilities, arising afterwards, cannot be tacked to the first, so as to extend the time of limitation. (*y*) (*xx*)

But it is obvious that an action cannot be brought if the defendant cannot be reached, any more than if the plaintiff cannot act. And therefore, the statute of the fourth of Anne, c. 16, § 19, provides, that if any person against whom there shall be a cause of action, shall, at the time when such cause of action accrues, be beyond the seas, then the action may be brought at any time within six years after his return. This statute also has been substantially re-enacted here. In England, it seems to have been held, that if the debtor returns but for a few days, and his return is wholly unknown to the creditor, the statute begins to run from the date of his return. (*z*) But it has been held here, that if the debtor come back within the jurisdiction, and remain some weeks, but

(*w*) *Perry v. Jackson*, 4 T. R. 516; *Marsteller v. M'Clean*, 7 Cranch, 156; *Henry v. Means*, 2 Hill (S. C.), 328; *Riggs v. Dooley*, 7 B. Mon. 236; *Wells v. Ragland*, 1 Swan, 501. But see *contra*, *Gourdine v. Graham*, 1 Brev. 329.

(*ww*) *Whitworth v. Ferguson*, 18 La. An. 602; *Trapnall v. Burton*, 24 Ark. 371.

(*x*) *Demarest v. Wynkoop*, 3 Johns. Ch. 129; *Jackson v. Johnson*, 5 Cowen, 74; *Butler v. Howe*, 13 Me. 397; *Dugan*

*v. Gittings*, 3 Gill, 138; *Scott v. Haddock*, 11 Ga. 258.

(*y*) *Demarest v. Wynkoop*, 3 Johns. Ch. 129; *Jackson v. Wheat*, 18 Johns. 40; *Eager v. The Commonwealth*, 4 Mass. 182; *Dease v. Jones*, 23 Miss. 133; *Doe d. Caldwell v. Thorp*, 8 Ala. 253; *Mercer v. Selden*, 1 How. 37; *Bradstreet v. Clarke*, 12 Wend. 602; *Scott v. Haddock*, 11 Ga. 258; *Nutter v. De Rochemont*, 46 N. H. 80.

(*z*) See *Gregory v. Hurrill*, 5 B. & C. 341; *Holl v. Hadley*, 2 A. & E. 758.

(*xx*) After the statute has once commenced to run, different disabilities cannot be used cumulatively to suspend it. *Davis v. Coblens*, 174 U. S. 719, 19 S. Ct. 832, 43 L. Ed. 1147; *East Tenn. Iron & Coal Co. v. Wiggins*, 68 Fed. 446. Cumu-

lative disabilities, when allowed by statute, must be those of the same person, and not those of different persons. *Patton v. Dixon*, 105 Tenn. 97, 58 S. W. 299; see *Murray v. Watkins*, 62 L. T. 996.

hide himself, so that the creditor has not actually an opportunity of suing him, this return does not satisfy the purpose of the statute, and the six years do not begin. (a) It has further been held here, that, in \*order to put the statute in operation, the \* 96 defendant is bound to show, either that the plaintiff knew of his return, so as to have had an opportunity to arrest him, or that his return was so public as to amount to constructive notice or knowledge, and to raise the presumption that if the plaintiff had used ordinary diligence, the defendant might have been arrested. (b)<sup>1</sup> (x)

(a) *White v. Bailey*, 3 Mass. 271. So the Supreme Court of New York in *Fowler v. Hunt*, 10 Johns. 464, declared that, "The coming from abroad must not be clandestine, and with an intent to defraud the creditor by setting the statute in operation and then departing. It must be so public, and under such circumstances, as to give the creditor an opportunity, by the use of ordinary diligence and due means, of arresting the debtor." So in *Hysinger v. Baltzella*, 3 Gill & J. 153, where the cause of action accrued in October, 1822, when the defendant was a resident of another State, and it appeared that the defendant was in *Baltimore*, where the plaintiff resided, in April, 1823, "purchased other goods from the plaintiff, and remained there for two days," it was held, that the statute did not begin to run, because it did not appear at what time during those two days the defendant made his purchase; nor whether the plaintiff had an opportunity to sue out a writ against him with effect. And *Martin, J.*, said: "It might be true the defendant was in *Baltimore* for two days, and that he purchased goods from the plaintiffs, yet if their knowledge of his being there arose solely from the purchase made, and that purchase was made immediately before the defendant left the city, that would not afford them an opportunity to sue out a writ with effect. If it had been stated that the defendant was in *Baltimore* for two days, and that the plaintiffs knew he was there for that space of time, laches might be imputed to them;

but this is not stated, and the court could not infer it." And see further *State Bank v. Seawell*, 18 Ala. 616; *Byrne v. Crowninshield*, 1 Pick. 263; *Howell v. Burnet*, 11 Ga. 303; *Alexander v. Burnet*, 5 Rich. 189; *Dorr v. Swartwout*, 1 Blatchf. C. C. 179; *Randall v. Wilkins*, 4 Denio, 577; *Langdon v. Doud*, 6 Allen, 423.

(b) *Little v. Blunt*, 16 Pick. 359. In *Mazon v. Foot*, 1 Aikens, 282, *Skinner, C. J.*, said: "It cannot be supposed, nor does the defendant insist, that every coming or return into the State, would set the statute in operation. He admits it must be such, as that by due diligence the creditor might cause an arrest. If the debtor should remove or return to the State publicly, and with a view to dwell and permanently reside within its jurisdiction, although in an extreme part from the place of his former residence, or that of the creditor, this would undoubtedly bring the case, by a correct construction of the statute, within its operation, though the creditor should have no knowledge of his return. So, too, if the debtor, having no intention to reside here, comes or returns into the State, and this is known to the creditor, and he has an opportunity to arrest the body, the case is brought within the statute. In the latter case, it is necessary the creditor should be apprised of his debtor's being within the jurisdiction of the State." And see *Hill v. Bellows*, 15 Vt. 727; *Didier v. Davison*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 61. See also *Cole v. Jessup*, 10 N. Y. (6 Seld.) 96. But see *contra*, *State Bank v. Seawell*, 18 Ala. 616.

<sup>1</sup> The statute begins to run in favor of a debtor, absent from the State when he becomes liable for a debt, as soon as he returns openly to the State, although his creditor does not know of his return, and he has no property therein which can be attached; and absences from the State on military service are not to be deducted from the time of limitation, if he retains his domicile in the State. *Whitton v. Wass*, 109 Mass. 40. — K.

(x) The New York statute is suspended by the debtor's non-residence, though he makes occasional and casual

visits to the State. *Conn. Trust Co. v. Wead*, 172 N. Y. 497, 65 N. E. 281.

A question has been made, whether the exception in the statute in reference to absentees, extends to foreigners, or those who have resided altogether out of the State or country, as well as to citizens who may be absent for a time. And it has been contended that the word "return" required that the exception should be confined to the latter class. But the contrary is well settled both here and in England.<sup>(c)</sup> And it seems that this exception to the statute of limitations applies to foreigners, even where they have an agent residing in the State where the suit is brought.<sup>(d)</sup> Where \* 97 the debtor is a resident of the State or \* country at the time the cause of action accrues and until his death, the statute of limitations commences running only from the time of granting letters of administration on his estate.<sup>(e)</sup> It has recently been held in New York, by the Court of Appeals, that a foreign corporation sued in that State cannot avail itself of the statute of limitations. It is like a natural person within the exceptions to the operation of the statute, by which the time of absence from the State is not to be taken as any part of the time limited for the commencement of an action against it.<sup>(f)</sup> In California, where a judgment was obtained against an intestate in his lifetime, and no execution levied, it was held, "that the judgment creditor being prevented by the statute from suing after the death of the debtor,

(c) Thus, in *Ruggles v. Keeler*, 3 Johns. 261, *Kent*, C. J., said: "Whether the defendant be a resident of this State, and only absent for a time, or whether he resides altogether out of the State, is immaterial. He is equally within the proviso. If the cause of action arose out of the State, it is sufficient to save the statute from running in favor of the party to be charged, until he comes within our jurisdiction. This has been the uniform construction of the *English* statutes, which also speak of the *return* from beyond seas of the party so absent. The word *return* has never been construed to confine the proviso to *Englishmen*, who went abroad occasionally. The exception has been considered as general, and extending equally to foreigners who reside always abroad." And see, to the same effect, *Strithorst v. Graeme*, 3 Wilson, 145, 2 W. Bl. 723; *Lafonde v. Rud-dock*, 13 C. B. 839, 24 Eng. L. & Eq. 239; *King v. Lane*, 7 Mo. 241; *Tagart v. The State of Indiana*, 15 id. 209; *Alexander v. Burnet*, 5 Rich. 189; *Estis v. Rawlins*, 5 How. Miss. 258; *Hall v. Little*, 14 Mass. 203; *Dunning v. Chamberlin*, 6 Vt. 127; *Graves v. Weeks*, 19 id. 178; *Chomqua v. Mason*, 1 Gallis.

342. But see *contra*, *Snoddy v. Cage*, 5 Texas, 106; *Moore v. Hendrick*, 8 id. 253.

(d) *Wilson v. Appleton*, 17 Mass. 180.

(e) *Benjamin v. De Groot*, 1 Denio, 151; *Christophers v. Garr*, 2 Seld. 61; *Davis v. Garr*, id. 124; *Douglas v. Forrest*, 4 Bing. 686.

(f) *Olcott v. The Tioga Railroad Company*, 30 N. Y. 210. This case was followed in *Blossburg, &c. R. R. Co. v. Tioga R. R. Co.*, 5 Blatchf. 387. The case of *Faulkner v. Delaware and Hudson Canal Company*, 1 Denio, 141, was overruled. The action was against a corporation created by and existing under the laws of Pennsylvania, upon a bill of exchange drawn by it in payment for a locomotive engine, and protested May 21, 1842. The statute of limitations was pleaded, and the referee to whom the action was referred held, that the action was barred by the statute, and nonsuited the plaintiff. The general term of the Supreme Court affirmed this judgment. But, upon appeal to the Court of Appeals, the judgment of the Supreme Court was reversed, and a new trial ordered.

the statute ceased to run until presentation of the claim to the administrator." (g)

In New England, where attachment by mesne process prevailed, it was formerly very generally provided, that if the defendant had left property within the State, this clause did not operate, because the action could be begun and kept alive by attachment. And under this provision it was held, that real estate was such property, and prevented the operation of this section, although under attachment for more than its value. (h) Because the action could still be kept alive, and perhaps the first attachment might be defeated. But this clause, respecting property, is now, in some cases, omitted. (i) It is, however, sometimes provided, that if, after the action accrues, the defendant shall be absent from, and reside out of the State, the time of his absence shall not be taken as any part of the time limited for the commencement of the action. Under this clause the \*question has arisen, whether successive \* 98 absences can be accumulated, and the aggregate deducted from the time elapsed after the accruing of the cause of action, or whether the statute provides only for a single departure and return, after which it continues to run, notwithstanding any subsequent departure. And this question has been decided differently in different States. (j) The question has also arisen, whether this clause contemplates *temporary* absences, or only such as result from a permanent change of *residence*. And upon this question also learned courts have differed. (k)<sup>1</sup> If one sets up to an action the bar by limitation of another State or country, he must show

(g) Quincy v. Hall, 19 Cal. 97.

(h) Byrne v. Crowninshield, 1 Pick. 263. See Farnham v. Thomas, 56 Vt. 33.

(i) See Mass. Pub. Stats. c. 197, § 11.

(j) In New York it has been held that the statute provides for only a single departure and return. Cole v. Jessup, 2 Barb. 309; Dorr v. Swartwout, 1 Blanchf. C. C. 179. But the contrary has since been decided in New Hampshire. Gilman v. Cutts, 3 Foster, 376. And see Smith v. The Heirs of Bond, 8 Ala. 386; Chenot v. Lefevre, 3 Gilman, 637.

(k) In the case of Gilman v. Cutts, *supra*, the Superior Court of New Hampshire held, that every absence from the State, whether temporary or otherwise, if it be such that the creditor cannot, during the time of its continuance, make legal service upon the debtor, must be

reckoned. And see Vanlandingham v. Huston, 4 Gilman, 125. But in Wheeler v. Webster, 1 E. D. Smith, 1, the Court of Common Pleas for the City and County of New York, held that, in order to interrupt the running of the statute, it is not sufficient to prove that the debtor, after the cause of action accrued, from time to time departed and was repeatedly absent from the State; he must be shown to have departed from, and resided out of, the State. Drew v. Drew, 37 Me. 389; Varney v. Grows, id. 306. In Sleeper v. Paige, 15 Gray, 349, it was held, that the statute does not run against a debtor while absent from, or residing out of, the State, if he retains no dwelling-house or boarding-place therein, although he intended to return.

<sup>1</sup> The question turns largely on the wording of the statute. See Tomes v. Barney, 35 Fed. 112; Hennequin v. Barney, 24 Fed. 580; Slocum v. Riley, 145 Mass. 370; People v. McCausey, 65 Mich. 72; Arpin v. Burch, 68 Wis. 619. — W.

that the cause of action was completely barred before his coming to the State where the action is brought. (*kk*)

It has been recently held in England, that if there be several defendants, and some of them are abroad, and some at home, the statute does not begin to run in regard to any who are at home, until all are within reach of suit. (*l*) For although, if one of several co-plaintiffs is within seas, the statute runs, because one plaintiff can use the names of the others in his action, it is otherwise as to co-defendants. The plaintiff can sue those only who are within reach; and if compelled to sue them, he may have a judgment against insolvent persons, which satisfies his claim and destroys his remedy against solvent debtors.

The expression "beyond the seas" in the English statute, is repeated in some of the American statutes; and in others, such phrases as "beyond sea," "over the sea," "out of the country," "out of the State," are used in its stead, but for an equivalent purpose. These phrases are generally construed to mean, out of the State or jurisdiction where the case is tried; (*m*) but our \*99 \*notes will show that there is much authority for construing any such phrase as meaning beyond the limits of the United States. (*n*)

It is held that the absence of the officers of the debtor corporation is not an absence of the corporation, if it had an office within the State, and process could be served upon it. (*nn*)

There is some uncertainty whether it is a good defence at law against the operation of the statute, when an action is grounded upon a fraud committed more than six years before, that it was not discovered until within six years. There is no exception against fraud in the English statute; nor is such an exception generally made in this country. And although, in equity, this would remove the bar of the statute, almost as a matter of course, (*o*) there is some difficulty in giving effect to it at law. Nevertheless, the prevailing rule in this country prevents the six

(*kk*) *Petchell v. Hopkins*, 19 Iowa, 531.

(*l*) *Fannin v. Anderson*, 7 Q. B. 811. And see *Townes v. Mead*, 16 C. B. 123, 29 Eng. L. & Eq. 271.

(*m*) *Galusha v. Cobleigh*, 13 N. H. 79; *Field v. Dickinson*, 3 Pike, 409; *Wakefield v. Smart*, 3 Eng. 488; *Richardson v. Richardson*, 6 Ohio, 125; *Pan-coast v. Addison*, 1 Harris & J. 350; *Forbes v. Foot*, 2 McCord, 331; *Murray v. Baker*, 3 Wheat. 541; *Shelby v. Guy*, 11 id. 361.

(*n*) Thus, in Pennsylvania, the term

"beyond the seas" is construed to mean without the limits of the United States. *Thurston v. Fisher*, 9 S. & R. 288. Also in North Carolina. *Whitlock v. Walton*, 2 Murphy, 23; *Earle v. Dickson*, 1 Dev. 16. And in Missouri. *Marvin v. Bates*, 13 Mo. 217; *Fackler v. Fackler*, 14 id. 431. (*nn*) *Sherman v. Buffalo Bayou R. R. Co.*, 21 Texas, 349.

(*o*) *Mayne v. Griwold*, 3 Sandf. 463; *Kane v. Bloodgood*, 7 Johns. Ch. 90, 122; *Stocks v. Van Leonard*, 8 Ga. 511; *Charter v. Trevelyan*, 11 Clark & F. 714; *Blair v. Bromley*, 5 Hare, 542.

years from beginning to run, even at law, until the fraud is discovered by the plaintiff; (*p*)<sup>1</sup> but our notes will show that there is much diversity in the decisions on this subject. (*x*)

It has been held in Maine, that since married women are authorized by the statute of 1848 to bring and maintain actions at law or in equity, the disability of marriage in the statute of limitations is inoperative as to them. (*pp*)

## SECTION VIII.

## THAT THE STATUTE AFFECTS THE REMEDY ONLY AND NOT THE DEBT.

The statute only declares that "no action shall be maintained;" but not that the cause of action is made void. (*y*) Hence, although the remedy by action is lost, a lien is not lost. If one holds a note against which the statute has run, and also a mortgage \*or pledge of real or personal property to secure it, he can- \*100 not sue the note; but he can take, or hold possession of the property and sell it, if it be personal, with proper precautions, or

(*p*) Such is the doctrine of *Sherwood v. Sutton*, 5 Mason, 143; *Conyers v. Kenans*, 4 Ga. 308; *Persons v. Jones*, 12 id. 371; *The First Massachusetts Turnpike Corp. v. Field*, 3 Mass. 201; *Horner v. Fish*, 1 Pick. 435; *Pennock v. Freeman*, 1 Watts, 401; *Harrell v. Kelly*, 2 McCord, 426; *Matlock v. Todd*, 25 Ind. 128. But see *contra*, *Troup v. Smith*, 20 Johns. 33; *Leonard v. Pitney*, 5 Wend. 30; *Allen v. Mille*, 17 id. 202; *Smith v. Bishop*, 9 Vt. 110; *Lewis v. Houston*, 11

Texas, 642; *Parham v. McCravy*, 6 Rich. Eq. 140; *McLure v. Ashby*, 7 id. 430. And see the late English case of *Imperial Gas Light and Coke Co. v. London Gas Light Co.*, 10 Exch. 39, 26 Eng. L. & Eq. 425, and editor's note, and *ante*, p. \*92.

(*pp*) *Brown v. Cousens*, 51 Me. 301. But see *Atherton v. Hitchings*, 12 Gray, 117. And see *Ball v. Bullard*, 52 Barb. 141.

<sup>1</sup> That fraudulent concealment of a cause of action prevents the statute from running, at least if the cause of action could not have been discovered with due diligence, see *ante*, p. \*92, n. 1. War between the states of the debtor and creditor has been held also to prevent the statute from running, and even to interrupt its course, though not specified in the statute, owing to the impossibility. *Amy v. Watertown*, 130 U.S. 320, 326; *Morgan v. Casey*, 73 Ala. 222; *Traweek v. Kelly*, 60 Miss. 652; *Hammond v. Johnston*, 93 Mo. 198; *Bruner v. Threadgill*, 88 N. C. 361; *Tunstall v. Withers*, 86 Va. 892. — W.

(*x*) The discovery of fraud and concealment are not a part of the cause of action, and fraudulent concealment takes an equity suit out of the statute, though it was not known to the plaintiff until after he filed his bill. *Parker v. Simpson*, 180 Mass. 334, 432, 62 N. E. 401.

(*y*) As the statute in personal actions affects only the remedy, and does not extinguish the right, in matters of contract

it does not become a part of the contract. *Jones v. German Ins. Co.*, 110 Iowa, 75, 81 N. W. 188; *Miller v. Dell*, [1891] 1 Q. B. 468; *Hobbs v. Nat. Bank of Commerce*, 96 Fed. 396; *Brunswick Terminal Co. v. Baltimore Nat. Bank*, 99 Fed. 635; *Currier v. Studley*, 159 Mass. 17, 33 N. E. 709; *Jordan v. Jordan*, 85 Tenn. 561, 3 S. W. 896.



have a bill in equity to foreclose his mortgage. And if his lien, whatever it be, fails to pay the whole amount of the note, he loses the remainder, because he can have no action *upon it*, although he may have proper process, founded upon the debt and the security, to establish his lien, and make it available in payment of the debt. (q) The index of the second volume of Black's reports of the Supreme Court of the United States, states, that "The lapse of time under the statute of limitations not only bars the remedy but extinguishes the right." But this is not the language of the court in the case referred to, nor can any such general rule be inferred from the case. It was an action of ejectment brought by appeal from Wisconsin. The defendant (plaintiff in error) relied upon a statute of limitations referring to proceedings for recovery of lands sold for taxes. The court (*Swayne, J.*), says: "The lapse of time limited by *such statutes*, not only bars the remedy, but it extinguishes the right, and vests a perfect title in the adverse holder." The court then goes on to give the reason for this, by a quotation from Buller's *Nisi Prius*, sustained by other authorities. The reason given is, that "it tolls the entry of the person having the right, and consequently, though *the very right be in the defendant*; yet he cannot justify his ejecting the plaintiff." It would seem obvious that what the court intend is, that *such a statute* makes the right wholly worthless, because it makes him who holds it, wholly remediless. (r) (x) It might be doubted whether

(q) *Spears v. Hartley*, 3 Esp. 81; *Quantock v. England*, 5 Burr. 2628; *Williams v. Jones*, 13 East, 439; *Chapple v. Durs-ton*, 1 Cramp. & J. 1; *Mayor v. Pyne*, 2 C. & P. 91; *Higgins v. Scott*, 2 B. & Ad. 413; *Mayor, &c. of N. Y. v. Colgate*, 2 Duer, 1, 2 Kern. 140; *Alexander v. Whipple*, 45 N. H. 502. See *Pratt v. Huggins*, 29 Barb. 277, wherein it was held, that a debt secured by a sealed mortgage and an unsealed note instead of a bond, may be enforced by a foreclosure of the mortgage, after the expiration of six, but before the expiration of twenty, years from the time when the debt became due. See *contra*, *Harris v. Mills*, 28 Ill.

44, where it is held, when the note is barred by the statute of limitations, the right to foreclose is likewise barred; but if the mortgage contains a covenant to pay the money, it may be that the mortgage will only be barred by the time fixed for the limitations in such cases. The early cases of *Draper v. Glassop*, 1 Ld. Raym. 153, and *Anonymous*, 1 Salk. 278, which were decided upon the ground that the statute of limitations destroyed the debt as well as the remedy, have now no authority.

(r) *Leffingwell v. Warren*, 2 Black, 599.

(x) The legislature may limit the limit for the bringing of suits where no limitation has existed, and may shorten the time within which suits to enforce existing causes of actions may be commenced, if a reasonable time be allowed for commencing suit before the bar takes effect. *Campbell v. Haverhill*, 155 U. S. 610, 615, 15 S. Ct. 217, 39 L. Ed. 280; *Lawton v. Waite*, 103 Wis. 244, 79 N. W. 321; *Cranor v.*

*School District*, 151 Mo. 119; *Norris v. Tripp*, 111 Iowa, 115, 82 N. W. 610; *Gilbert v. Ackerman*, 159 N. Y. 118, 53 N. E. 753; *McEldowney v. Wyatt*, 44 W. Va. 711, 30 S. E. 239, 45 L. R. A. 609, and n.; *Power v. Kitching*, 10 N. Dak. 254, 86 N. W. 737, 88 Am. St. Rep. 691; *Clay v. Iseminger*, 190 Penn. St. 580, 42 Atl. 1039.

the statute of \*Wisconsin referred to, is, strictly speaking, a \*101 statute of limitation; it is rather a statute conferring power, than limiting rights which exist without the statute. The right spoken of is rather a power than a right; and as it exists only by force of the statute, when this force ceases to operate, it may be said that the right or power ceases to exist.<sup>1</sup>

Where the limitation of real actions does not apply, generally, to mortgages, it may apply and the time begin to run after the mortgagee has elected to pursue his remedy under the mortgage. (*rr*)(*x*)

If an action on a mortgage contract be barred by the statute of limitations, it may not be barred on the note or debt to secure which the mortgage was given, if the debtor have been absent from the State. (*rs*)

A surety on a note who has not been sued is held for contribution to a co-surety, although more than six years have elapsed since the maturity of the note. (*rt*)

(*rr*) *Howard v. Hildreth*, 18 N. H. 105. also *Arrington v. Liscom*, 34 Cal. 365, and *Pollock v. Maison*, 14 Ill. 516.

(*rs*) *Low v. Allen*, 26 Cal. 141. See (*rt*) *Preslar v. Stallworth*, 37 Ala. 402.

<sup>1</sup> It is now well settled that the statute of limitations in Wisconsin, unlike that in most States, extinguishes the right. *Pierce v. Seymour*, 52 Wis. 272; *Brown v. Parker*, 28 Wis. 21. See also *McCracken County v. Mercantile Trust Co.*, 84 Ky. 344, 349. As to the generally accepted view, see *Campbell v. Holt*, 115 U. S. 620; *Booth v. Hoskins*, 75 Cal. 271; *Shaw v. Silloway*, 145 Mass. 508; *Campbell v. Maple's Adm.*, 105 Penn. St. 304; *Jordan v. Jordan*, 85 Tenn. 561; *Criss v. Criss*, 28 W. Va. 388, 396. — W.

(*x*) In Massachusetts, where the mortgage and the note secured thereby are independent of each other, the mortgagee may rely solely on either, and even when the note is barred by limitation, by renewal, or by the maker's discharge in insolvency, he may still pursue his remedies on the mortgage until the debt is paid. *Cunningham v. Davis*, 175 Mass. 213, 221, 66 N. E. 2. See 2 *Jones on Mortgages* (5th ed.), § 1203 *et seq.*; *Kulp v. Kulp* (Kan.), 21 L. R. A. 550 and note. In Iowa, when the statute bars the debt, it discharges the mortgage. *Leeds Lumber Co. v. Haworth*, 98 Iowa, 463, 67 N. W.

383. See *Cook v. Prindle*, 97 Iowa, 464, 66 N. W. 781. When the statute does not cover liens, they are, if the instrument shows no different intent, enforceable so long as the debt they secure is an obligation. *Craddock v. Lee* (Ky.), 61 S. W. 22.

As to easements, though they were originally held to lie wholly in grant, yet now, even when they are not covered by the statute, they are held by analogy to be limited as to adverse use by the period prescribed for realty. *Boyce v. Mo. Pac. R. Co.*, 168 Mo. 583, 68 S. W. 920, 58 L. R. A. 442.

SECT. 1. — *Of Interest, and when it is recoverable.*

ORIGINALLY, the word "usury" meant any money received for the use of other money. Whether it were more or less, such taking was thought to be unlawful, or, at least, immoral. In modern times, a moderate payment for the use of money has been held to be lawful; and to this the name of interest is given; or rather, such payment of money for the use of money, whether it be more or less, is now called interest, while the word "usury" is now confined to the taking of more than the law allows.

Now, and for some generations, the law of England and of this country not only permits parties to bargain for a certain rate of interest, and enforces that bargain, but it makes it for them, in many cases; that is, where it is certain that money ought now to be paid, and ought to have been paid long since, the law, in general, implies conclusively that, for the delay in the payment of the money, the debtor promised to pay legal interest. (a)<sup>1</sup>

This interest is allowed on money withheld, if not on the ground of some promise to pay it, express or implied, then as damages for default, in retaining the money which belongs to another. The contract may be implied from the usage of a place, or of a trade, (b) or from the course of dealing between the parties, (c) or from the practice of one party, if that be known to the other party. (d)

\* 103 \* Among the cases in which interest has been allowed for the detention of a debt, the following may be considered the

(a) *Selleck v. French*, 1 Conn. 32; *Koons v. Miller*, 3 Watts & S. 271; *Watt Reid v. Rensselaer Glass Factory*, 3 v. Hoch, 25 Penn. St. 411.

Cowen, 393, 5 id. 587; *Dodge v. Perkins*, (c) *Easterly v. Cole*, 3 Comst. 502, 1 9 Pick. 368. And see *Kennedy v. Barnwell*, 7 Rich. 124. Barb. 235.

(d) *M'Allister v. Reab*, 4 Wend. 483, 8 Wend. 109; *Easterly v. Cole*, *supra*.

<sup>1</sup> The authorities on the subject of the allowance of interest in common-law actions are collated and discussed in *White v. Miller*, 78 N. Y. 393. — K.

most important: An action of debt on a judgment, (*e*) or on an account liquidated. (*f*) For goods sold, interest accrues after the day of payment; (*g*) and if sold for cash, it begins from the date of the delivering of the goods. (*gg*) On an unsettled claim, after a demand of payment. (*h*) For rent to be paid at a fixed time, interest is payable from the time the rent becomes due, (*i*) even if it be payable in specific articles. (*j*) For money paid for the use of another, interest is due from the time of payment. (*k*) So it has been held in cases of money lent. (*l*) If the money is due now, but not payable until some act of the promisee, as if payable on demand, then that act must take place before any claim for interest can accrue; (*m*) and this requirement of demand has been applied to bank-notes. (*mm*) Interest is payable on coupons from their date, without demand, if funds are not provided to pay them when payable. (*mn*)

The guarantor of a note is liable for interest from the time that he is notified of the default of the principal, (*n*) and perhaps from the date of the default. (*o*)

In England, the weight of authority would seem to establish the rule, that interest should not be added in the amount of \* damages, unless there be a distinct contract to pay \* 104

(*e*) *Klock v. Robinson*, 22 Wend. 157; *Prescott v. Parker*, 4 Mass. 170; *Gwinn v. Whitaker*, 1 Harris & J. 754; *Hodgdon v. Hodgdon*, 2 N. H. 169. And see *Nelson v. Felder*, 7 Rich. Eq. 395.

(*f*) *Blaney v. Hendrick*, 3 Wilson, 205; *Walden v. Sherburne*, 15 Johns. 409, 424; *Liotard v. Graves*, 3 Caines, 226, 234; *Elliott v. Minott*, 2 McCord, 125.

(*g*) *Crawford v. Willing*, 4 Dall. 286, 289; *Bate v. Burr*, 4 Harring. (Del.) 130; *Porter v. Munger*, 22 Vt. 191; *Easterly v. Cole*, 3 Comst. 502.

(*gg*) *Foote v. Blanchard*, 6 Allen, 221.

(*h*) *McIlvaine v. Wilkins*, 12 N. H. 474; *Gammel v. Skinner*, 2 Gallis. 45; *Barnard v. Bartholomew*, 22 Pick. 291. See *Goff v. Rehoboth*, 2 Cush. 475; *Purdy v. Phillips*, 1 Kern. 406.

(*i*) *Clark v. Barlow*, 4 Johns. 183; *Williams v. Sherman*, 7 Wend. 109; *Dennison v. Lee*, 6 Gill. & J. 383; *Elkin v. Moore*, 6 B. Mon. 462; *Buck v. Fisher*, 4 Whart. 516.

(*j*) *Lush v. Druse*, 4 Wend. 313; *Van Rensselaer v. Jewett*, 5 Denio, 135, 2 Comst. 135; *Van Rensselaer v. Jones*, 2 Barb. 643. But see *Phillips v. Williams*, 5 Gratt. 259; *Dana v. Fieldler*, 2 Kern. 40.

(*k*) *Gibbs v. Bryant*, 1 Pick. 118; *Sims v. Willing*, 8 S. & R. 103; *Goodloe v.*

*Clay*, 6 B. Mon. 236; *Reid v. Rensselaer Glass Factory*, 2 Cowen, 39, 5 id. 587.

(*l*) *Dilworth v. Sinderling*, 1 Binney, 488; *Liotard v. Graves*, 3 Caines, 226; *Reid v. Rensselaer Glass Factory*, 2 Cowen, 393, 5 id. 587; but in *Hubbard v. Charleston Branch R. R. Co.*, 11 Met. 124, where a party had overdrawn money at a bank by mistake, it was *held*, that interest could not be recovered until after demand made or some default in payment. See *Simonds v. Walter*, 1 McCord, 97; *King v. Diehl*, 9 S. & R. 409. See 1 American Leading Cases, 341, where, in a note under *Selleck v. French*, the whole subject of interest is thoroughly considered.

(*m*) *Jacobs v. Adams*, 1 Dall. 52; *Hunt v. Nevers*, 15 Pick. 500; *Breyfogle v. Beckley*, 16 S. & R. 264; *Nelson v. Cartmel*, 6 Dana, 7; *Henderson v. Blanchard*, 4 La. An. 23; *Livermore v. Rand*, 6 Foster, 85; *Hantz v. The York Bank*, 21 Penn. St. 291. And see *Purdy v. Phillips*, 1 Kern. 406.

(*mm*) *In re Herefordshire Co.*, Law Rep. 4 Eq. 250.

(*mn*) *North Penn. R. R. Co. v. Adams*, 54 Penn. St. 94.

(*n*) *Washington Bank v. Shurtleff*, 4 Met. 30.

(*o*) *Ackerman v. Ehrensperger*, 16 M. & W. 99.

interest; (p)<sup>1</sup> but there, also, this contract may be implied from the usage of trade, or from other circumstances (q) (x) In this country, the rule seems to be well established, that whoever receives money not his own, and detains it from the owner unlawfully, must pay interest therefor. Hence a public officer retaining money wrongfully, is chargeable with interest during the time of

(p) *De Barnales v. Fuller*, 2 Camp. 426; *Attwood v. Taylor*, 1 Man. & G. 279, note. In *De Havilland v. Bowerbank*, 1 Camp. 50, Lord *Ellenborough* said, that "He thought, that where money of the plaintiff had come to the hands of the defendant to establish a right to interest upon it, there should either be a specific agreement to that effect, or something should appear from which a promise to pay interest might be inferred, or proof should be given of the money being used." In *Calton v. Bragg*, 15 East, 253, Lord *Ellenborough* said: "Lord *Mansfield* sat here for upwards of thirty years; Lord *Kenyon*, for above thirteen years, and I have now sat here for more than nine years; and during this long course of

time, no case has occurred where, upon a simple contract of lending, without an agreement for payment of the principal at a certain time, or for interest to run immediately, or under special circumstances from which a contract for interest was to be inferred, has interest been ever given."

(q) *Eddowes v. Hopkins*, 1 Doug. 376; *Moore v. Voughton*, 1 Stark. 487; *Blaney v. Hendrick*, 3 Wilson, 205, 2 W. Bl. 761. Where the principal is to be paid at a specific time, an agreement to pay interest after that time is implied. *Robinson v. Bland*, 2 Burr. 1086; *Calton v. Bragg*, 15 East, 226, per Lord *Ellenborough*; *Boddam v. Riley*, 2 Bro. Ch. 2; *Mountford v. Willea*, 2 B. & P. 337.

<sup>1</sup> There is no rule of law that, upon a contract for the payment of money on a day certain, with interest at a fixed rate, down to that day, a farther contract for the payment of the same rate of interest is to be implied. Per Lord *Selborne* in *Cook v. Fowler*, L. R. 7 H. L. 27. — K.

(x) An express stipulation as to interest is treated as part of the contract. *Jourlmon v. Ewing*, 80 Fed. 604, 85 id. 251.

In a mortgage requiring interest to be paid "punctually," time is of the essence of the contract, and payment thereof must be made on the day fixed for payment. *Leeds & Hanley Theatre v. Broadbent*, [1898] 1 Ch. 343.

A provision in a note for a higher rate of interest than that named therein in case of default in paying either principal or interest is not usurious unless so intended, but merely fixes a penalty for non-payment. *Law Trust Society v. Hogue*, 37 Oregon, 544, 62 Pac. 380, 63 id. 690.

In the absence of a specific promise to pay the interest at a different time from that fixed for payment of the principal, both become due at the same time. *Mot-singer v. Miller*, 59 Kan. 573, 53 Pac. 869.

In England it appears to be now settled that there is no general rule of law that in a contract for repayment of money, borrowed for a fixed period, on a day certain with interest at a certain rate down to that day, a further contract for the continuance of the same rate will be

implied. See *In re Dixon*, [1900] 2 Ch. 561, 572.

A personal covenant merges in a judgment thereon, but an ancillary covenant to pay interest on the principal sum does not necessarily thus merge, so as to reduce the rate agreed upon. *Economic L. Ass. Co. v. Osborne*, [1902] A. C. 147.

But, in the absence of any legislative change, interest continues upon a judgment at the same rate as when it was rendered after the cause of action is merged in the judgment, the rate is that fixed for judgments by statute, and this may doubtless be changed by the legislature. See *Brauer v. Portland*, 35 Oregon, 471, 60 Pac. 378; *Wyoming Nat. Bank v. Brown*, 7 Wyom. 494, 53 Pac. 291, 75 Am. St. Rep. 935; *Read v. Mississippi County*, 69 Ark. 365, 63 S. W. 807, 86 Am. St. Rep. 202.

As the government pays interest only by express agreement therefor, a claim which is allowed by a State through its courts for escheated property does not, *prima facie*, bear interest. *Young v. State*, 36 Oregon, 417, 60 Pac. 711; *Savings & Loan Society v. San Francisco*, 131 Cal. 356, 63 Pac. 665.

such wrongful detainer. (*r*) So an agent, unreasonably neglecting to inform his principal of the receipt of money, is liable for the interest from the time when he should have communicated such information. (*s*) But an agent is not generally liable for interest on funds in his hands, unless he uses them, or is in default in accounting for them. (*t*) Interest is recoverable on money fraudulently obtained and withheld. (*u*) It is not chargeable on book debts, unless by custom or agreement. (*uu*)

In many of our States the statutes allow parties to a contract to make their own bargain as to the rate of interest to be paid, but provide a legal rate where no special bargain is made. Owing to this state of the law, the question has sometimes arisen, what rate shall be charged, in cases where the contract provides for a higher rate than the legal rate up to the time of maturity, but is silent as to the rate to be charged after the time of maturity until payment. Upon this question there have been diverse decisions by the different courts; some holding \* that the rate fixed by \* 105 the terms of the contract shall govern for the time after the breach, and others that the rate fixed by law shall then prevail. It is said that it continues to bear the higher interest in Nevada, (*uv*) and in Iowa, (*uw*) and in Connecticut; (*ux*) and that it bears only legal interest, after maturity, in Wisconsin, (*uy*) and in Kansas. (*uz*)

Interest coupons bear interest after demand and non-payment or wrongful neglect. (*ua*) The Supreme Court of the United States, reversing the decision of the Territorial courts of Minnesota, has decided, that the rate provided by statute shall prevail. (*v*)<sup>1</sup>

(*r*) *Commonwealth v. Crevor*, 3 Binney, 123; *Crane v. Dygert*, 4 Wend. 675; *People v. Gasherie*, 9 Johns. 71; *Hudson v. Tenney*, 6 N. H. 456.

(*s*) *Dodge v. Perkins*, 9 Pick. 368.

(*t*) *Ellery v. Cunningham*, 1 Met. 112; *Bedell v. Janney*, 4 Gilman, 193; *Williams v. Storrs*, 6 Johns. Ch. 353.

(*u*) *Wood v. Robbins*, 11 Mass. 504. See *supra*, note (*b*).

(*uu*) *Crosby v. Mason*, 32 Conn. 482.

(*u*) *Cox v. Smith*, 1 Nev. 161.

(*uw*) *Thompson v. Picket*, 20 Iowa, 490; *Hand v. Armstrong*, 18 Iowa, 324.

(*ux*) *Adams v. Way*, 33 Conn. 419.

(*uy*) *Spaulding v. Lord*, 19 Wis. 533.

(*uz*) *Searle v. Adams*, 3 Kansas, 515.

(*ua*) *Mills v. Jefferson*, 20 Wis. 50; *Aurora City v. West*, 7 Wallace, 82.

(*v*) *Brewster v. Wakefield*, 22 How. 118. See also *Macomber v. Dunham*, 8 Wend. 550; *U. S. Bank v. Chapin*, 9 Wend. 471; *Ludwick v. Huntzinger*, 5 Watts & S. 51. *Contra*, *Keene v. Keene*, 3 C. B. N. s. 143; *Gibbs v. Freemont*, 9 Exch. 25, 20 Eng. L. & E. 555; *Kohler v. Smith*, 2 Cal. 597; *Pridgen v. Andrew*, 7 Tex. 461; *Hopkins v. Crittenden*, 10 Tex. 189; *Kilgore v. Powers*, 5 Blackf. 22; *Chinn v. Hamilton, Hempst. C. C.* 438; and *Brewster v. Wakefield*, 1 Minn. 352, the case mentioned in the text as reversed. See *Pruyn v. Milwaukee*, 18 Wis. 367.

<sup>1</sup> In some States there are express statutory provisions in regard to this point. In the courts of many States interest is allowed as damages after maturity at the agreed rate, though greater or less than the usual rate, provided it is not unreasonably or illegally great. *Cromwell v. Sac County*, 96 U. S. 51; *Kohler v. Smith*, 2 Cal. 597;

Generally, where unliquidated damages are demanded, interest is not payable; nor is it in actions grounded on tort. But even in these actions, it is true that interest is excluded in name rather than fact. That is, the jury may make use of it in their own estimate of damages, if all the circumstances of the case lead to the inference that there was a contract or understanding that interest should be paid, or if they should be satisfied that the plaintiff would not be adequately and justly compensated or indemnified without the allowance of interest. (w) (x)

(w) *Arnott v. Redfern*, 3 Bing. 353; *Dox v. Dey*, 3 Wend. 356; *Hull v. Caldwell*, 6 J. J. Marsh. 208; *Sargent v. Franklin Ins. Co.*, 8 Pick. 90. In *Ancrum v. Stone*, 2 Speers, 594, *Frost, J.*, in delivering the opinion of the court, said: "The first [ground of appeal] presents the question of law, whether, in a special action on the case, in assumpsit on a warranty of soundness, interest is recoverable *eo nomine*. It is necessary to the allowance and estimate of interest, to ascertain the sum due, and the time when payable. Accordingly, all engagements or acknowledgments in writing, expressing the sum due and the time of payment, have been recognized as liquidated demands, and on them it has been permitted to recover interest by way of damages. Interest has also been allowed in liabilities to pay money, though not in writing, if the sum is certain or capable of being reduced to certainty, from the time when, either by the agreement of the parties or the construction of law, the payment was demandable. As in cases of money had and received, paid for the use of another, or by mistake, or on an account stated; and on open accounts by express agreement; and when, by the course of dealing between the parties, or the usage of trade, such agreements may be inferred. The time of payment must also be determined, either by the agreement of the parties, the course of dealing between them, by known custom, or the usage of trade. Thus, open accounts do not bear interest, though the sum is certain; because by custom the credit is indefinite. But if there be an agreement expressed or implied, it is allowed accordingly. It is not recoverable on a *quantum meruit*, for work and labor, nor *quantum valebant*, for goods sold, nor on a verbal contract to pay a sum certain for rendering a service, 1 Hill, 393; nor on a due-bill, payable on demand, though expressed to be for a loan of money, on the day of the date, except from the time of demand: 2 Bail. 276; nor on a balance of a factor's account, due to his employer, except from the

*Jefferson County v. Lewis*, 20 Fla. 980; *Daniel v. Gibson*, 72 Ga. 367; *Etnyre v. McDaniel*, 28 Ill. 201; (compare *Starne v. Farr*, 17 Bradwell, 491;) *Soice v. Huff*, 102 Ind. 422; *Warren v. Ewing*, 34 Iowa, 168; *Pierce v. Boston, &c. Bank*, 129 Mass. 425; *Warner v. Juif*, 38 Mich. 662; *Meaders v. Gray*, 60 Miss. 496; *Macon County v. Rodgers*, 84 Mo. 66; *Kellogg v. Lavender*, 15 Neb. 256; *McLane v. Abrams*, 2 Nev. 199; *Monnett v. Sturges*, 25 Ohio St. 384; *Hydraulic Co. v. Chatfield*, 38 Ohio St. 575; *Hopkins v. Crittenden*, 10 Tex. 189; *Cecil v. Hicks*, 29 Gratt. 1; *Thorn v. Smith*, 71 Wis. 18. Elsewhere only the statutory rate is allowed after the maturity, whether the agreed rate is greater or less. *Ewell v. Daggs*, 108 U. S. 143; *Gardner v. Barnett*, 36 Ark. 476; *Suffield Soc. v. Loomis*, 42 Conn. 570; *Seymour v. Continental Life Ins. Co.*, 44 Conn. 800; *Searle v. Adams*, 3 Kan. 513; *Rilling v. Thompson*, 12 Bush, 310; *Hamilton v. Van Rensselaer*, 43 N. Y. 244; *Sanders v. Lake Shore, &c. Ry. Co.*, 94 N. Y. 641; *Eaton v. Boissonault*, 67 Me. 540; *Brown v. Hardcastle*, 63 Md. 484; *Moreland v. Lawrence*, 23 Minn. 84; *Pearce v. Hennessey*, 10 R. I. 223; *Maner v. Wilson*, 16 S. C. 469.

When it is a term of the contract that interest is to be payable at a specified rate until payment, the interest is recoverable at the agreed rate. *Newton v. Wilson*, 31 Ark. 484; *Hubbard v. Callahan*, 42 Conn. 524; *Capen v. Crowell*, 66 Me. 282; *Ritter v. Phillips*, 53 N. Y. 586. — W.

(x) Although formerly interest was not allowed upon claims for unliquidated damages, yet the present tendency of decision appears to be to have the jury allow

## \* SECTION II.

\* 106

## WHAT CONSTITUTES USURY.

The statutes of usury in this country have been copied, in substance, but with more or less variation of form, from the 12 Anne, stat. 2, c. 16 (now repealed by the statute 17 & 18 Vict. c. 90), which provides, that no person shall take, directly or indirectly, upon any contract, "for loan of any moneys, wares, merchandise, or other commodities whatsoever, above the value of five pounds

time of demand: 1 Hill, 400. Other cases might be adduced to show that the general rule is to allow interests, *eo nomine*, only on money demands certain or capable of being reduced to certainty, and payable at a definite time, either expressly or impliedly. There may be some exceptions to the rule, and its application has been extended by construction of law. Thus, on a breach of warranty, if the contract is rescinded by a tender of the property to the seller, *indebitatus assumpsit* will lie for the price paid, as money had and received by the vendor to the use of the vendee, and interest may be recovered. And in covenant, on a warranty of title, interest may be found, in addition to the value, for a total or partial eviction. These cases proceed on the ground of a rescission of contract and restitution to the plaintiff of the price paid. But a special assumpsit, on a warranty of soundness, for damages, is subject to the rule governing actions sounding in damages, that interest is not recoverable *eo nomine*." In *Holms v. Misroon*, 1 Const. R. 21, 3 Brev. 209, which was a special assumpsit, the law is thus affirmed by *Nott, J.*: "This was a special action on the case, sounding altogether in damages, and therefore could not carry interest. I

think the jury might have made the value of the property and interest thereon the measure of damages, and found a verdict for the aggregate amount; but no law has been introduced to show that they could give interest *eo nomine*, in an action of this sort. . . . To the argument, if interest may be allowed in the aggregate damages found by a verdict, why may it not be allowed *eo nomine*? The reply is, the law does not inquire into the particulars of a verdict for damages, and in some cases interest furnishes a just and convenient measure for the jury. But it is a stated compensation for the use of money, and as it cannot be separated, even in idea, from debt, seems not properly incident to uncertain and contingent damages. The distinction is admitted to be one of form, depending upon the form and cause of action." See also *Sipperly v. Stewart*, 50 Barb. 62. In the same way, interest may be taken into account by the jury, in assessing damages in trespass and trover. *Hyde v. Stone*, 7 Wend. 354; *Beals v. Guernsey*, 8 Johns. 446; *Kennedy v. Whitwell*, 4 Pick. 466. And in replevin. *Rowley v. Gibbs*, 14 Johns. 385; *Suydam v. Jenkins*, 3 Sandf. 614.

interest upon the actual damage suffered from its date, after fixing its value and amount. *Taylor v. Bay City St. R. Co.*, 101 Mich. 140, 59 N. W. 447; *Gates v. Comstock*, 113 Mich. 127, 71 N. W. 515; see *Norcross v. Cambridge*, 166 Mass. 508, 44 N. E. 615. Interest is not properly allowed even for breach of contract when the plaintiff's damages are indefinite and uncertain. *Dady v. Condit*, 104 Ill. App. 507.

Interest is often allowed as damages, and without proof of special damage, as on the value of goods, from the date they were

detained: *Parker v. Simpson*, 180 Mass. 334, 358, 62 N. E. 401; *Webb v. Phillips*, 80 Fed. 954, 26 C. C. A. 272; *Dayton v. Dakin's Estate*, 103 Mich. 65, 61 N. W. 504; in suits upon bonds of indemnity: see *e. g.* *Union Guaranty Co. v. Robinson*, 79 Fed. 420, 24 C. C. A. 650; or as part of the compensation in eminent domain proceedings when justice so requires. *Shoemaker v. United States*, 147 U. S. 282, 13 S. Ct. 361, 37 L. Ed. 170; *Bauman v. Ross*, 167 U. S. 548, 17 S. Ct. 966, 42 L. Ed. 270.



for the forbearance of one hundred pounds for a year, and so after that rate for a greater or lesser sum, or for a longer or shorter time;" and that "all bonds, contracts, and assurances whatsoever, for payment of any principal, or money to be lent, or covenanted to be performed, upon or for any usury, whereupon or whereby there shall be reserved or taken above the rate of five pounds in the hundred, as aforesaid, shall be utterly void;" and further provides, \* that any person who shall take more than five pounds per cent contrary to the provisions of the statute, shall forfeit and lose for every such offence the treble value of the moneys, wares, merchandises, and other things so lent. (x) Our statutes differ greatly as to the amount which may be taken or received, the legal interest in each State being intended to represent the fair worth of money, and that varying greatly in different parts of this country. They differ also very much in the penalties with which they visit the offence of usury.

Originally, the principle of the statute of Anne was adopted generally, if not universally, and the whole debt forfeited. Afterwards, there was a considerable relaxation in this respect, but with some fluctuation and a return to severity; and now, usury works, generally, a forfeiture of the usurious interest and some part of the principal or the lawful interest, by way of penalty.

The simplest definition of usury is, the taking of more interest for the use of money than the law allows. There must therefore be the use of money; which may be by a loan, or by the continuance of an existing debt. That is, one may now lend money to another, and so give him the use of it, or may agree with him that he shall not now repay a sum which has become due, and so permit him to use it. (y)<sup>1</sup> To the one or the other of these classes

(x) By the 3 & 4 Will. 4, c. 98, § 7, and 2 & 3 Vict. c. 37, enlarging the statute of William, all contracts were taken from the operation of the statute of Anne, except those contained in bills of exchange and promissory notes having more than twelve months to run, those for the loan of money less in amount than the sum of ten pounds sterling; and excepting also contracts for "the loan or forbearance of any money upon security of any lands, tenements, or hereditaments, or any estate or interest therein." Any usurious contract is therefore valid in England, with the above excepted cases. *Thibault v. Gibson*, 12 M.

& W. 88; *Semple v. Cornwall*, 10 Exch. 617, 29 Eng. L. & Eq. 436.

(y) It is well settled, that if there be a contract for the payment of illegal interest, for the further forbearance of a debt at that time existing, or if money be actually paid for such forbearance, it is usury. *Parker v. Ramsbottom*, 5 Dowl. & R. 138, 3 B. & C. 257; *post*, p. \*110, n. (f); *Evans v. Negley*, 13 S. & R. 218; *Hancock v. Hodgson*, 3 Scam. 333; *Carlis v. M'Laughlin*, 1 D. Chip. 111; *Seneca County Bank v. Schermerhorn*, 1 Denio, 135; *Gray v. Belden*, 3 Fla. 110; *Craig v. Hewitt*, 7 B. Mon. 475; *Young v. Miller*, 7 B. Mon. 540. See also *Pollard v. Scholy*, Cro. Eliz. 20.

<sup>1</sup> A bonus paid to a guardian, known to be such, as an inducement to loan the money of his ward, is not usury. *Fellows v. Longyor*, 91 N. Y. 324. — K.

all contracts for the use of money may be referred. And, to constitute the offence of usury, there must be an agreement that he who has the use of the money \* shall pay to the owner \* 108 of it more than lawful interest; that is, more than the law permits to be paid for the use of money.

### SECTION III.

#### IMMATERIALITY OF THE FORM OF THE CONTRACT.

It is entirely immaterial in what manner or form, or under what pretence, this is done. (z)<sup>1</sup> And countless are the devices by

(z) *Symonds v. Cockerill*, Noy, 151; *Barton's case*, 5 Rep. 69; *Richards v. Brown*, Cowp. 770; *Doe d. Metcalf v. Brown*, Holt, N. P. 295; *Marsh v. Martindale*, 3 B. & P. 154. In *Floyer v. Edwards*, Cowp. 112, Lord Mansfield said: "In all questions, in whatever respect repugnant to the statute, we must get at the nature and substance of the transaction: the view of the parties must be ascertained, to satisfy the court that there is a loan and borrowing; and that the substance was to borrow on the one part and to lend on the other, and where the real truth is a loan of money, the wit of man cannot find a shift to take it out of the statute. If the substance is a loan of money, nothing will protect the taking more than five per cent, and though the statute mentions only 'for loan of moneys, wares, merchandise, or other commodities,' yet any other contrivance, if the substance of it be a loan, will come under the word 'indirectly.'" And in *Scott v. Lloyd*, 9 Pet. 446, in which the *bond fide* purchase of an annuity is admitted to be valid, although more than six per cent profit be secured, *Marshall, C. J.*, said: "Yet it is apparent, that if giving this form to the contract will afford a cover which conceals it from judicial investigation, the statute would

become a dead letter. Courts, therefore, perceived the necessity of disregarding the form and examining into the real nature of the transaction. If that be in fact a loan, no shift or device will protect it." See also *Tate v. Wellings*, 3 T. R. 531; *Chesterfield v. Janssen*, 1 Atk. 340; *Lawley v. Hooper*, 3 Atk. 278; *Drew v. Power*, 1 Sch. & L. 182; *Hammett v. Yea*, 1 B. & P. 151; *Mansfield v. Ogle*, 24 Law J. N. S. Ch. 450, 31 Eng. L. & Eq. 357; *Douglass v. McChesney*, 2 Rand. 112; *Andrews v. Pond*, 13 Pet. 65; *Tyson v. Rickard*, 3 Harris & J. 113; *Bank of the U. S. v. Waggener*, 9 Pet. 378; *Bank of U. S. v. Owens*, 2 Pet. 536, 537; *Lloyd v. Scott*, 4 Pet. 226; *Shober v. Hauser*, 4 Dev. & Bat. 91; *Delano v. Rood*, 1 Gilman, 600; *Spaulding v. Bank of Muskingum*, 12 Ohio, 544; *Pratt v. Adams*, 7 Paige, 615; *Dowdall v. Lenox*, 2 Edw. Ch. 267; *Seymour v. Strong*, 4 Hill, 255; per *Cowen, J.*, 4 Hill, 475; *Ely v. M'Clung*, 4 Port. Ala. 128; *Clarkson v. Garland*, 1 Leigh, 147; *Steptoe v. Harvey*, 7 Leigh, 501; *Brown v. Waters*, 2 Md. Ch. Dec. 201; *Wright v. McAlexander*, 11 Ala. 236; *Williams v. Williams*, 3 Green, N. J. 255; *Heytle v. Logan*, 1 A. K. Marsh. 529; *Brown v. Nevitt*, 27 Miss. 801.

<sup>1</sup> Thus if a lender of money takes a deed of the borrower's premises and gives back a lease, reserving a usurious rate of interest on the loan as rent, the transaction amounts to taking a mortgage as security, and is usurious. *Phelps v. Bellows*, 53 Vt. 539. And an agreement to take a policy of insurance and pay premiums thereon in addition to paying the highest legal interest on money lent, is a usurious transaction. *Missouri Valley Ins. Co. v. Kittle*, 1 McCrary, 234. As to a loan of money at usurious interest under the form of a redeemable ground rent, see *Montague v. Sewell*, 57 Md. 407. But an agreement to pay interest on a sum of money retained by the lender until the borrower can perfect the title to real estate on which the sum is to be lent, is, in the absence of a corrupt intent, not usury, although the lender used the money during the time. *Bevier v. Covell*, 87 N. Y. 50. — That members of building associations, in ascertaining

which usurers endeavor to avoid the provisions of the statute ; as by lending a thousand dollars on a note for a year at lawful interest, and immediately receiving half of it back again in payment ; or by selling some property, at the time of the loan, at an  
 \* 109 exorbitant price. (a) In these cases a nice distinction \* has

(a) See *Lowe v. Waller*, Dong. 786. In this case the defendant applied several times to Harris & Stratton to obtain the discount of a bill for £200, who had replied that they could not advance money, but only goods. Subsequently the defendant agreed to take a certain quantity of goods, which were delivered to him, and the bill of exchange delivered to Harris & Stratton, together with collateral security for its payment. The goods were disposed of by the defendant to an auctioneer for £120. In an action upon the bill, against the defendant, to which the defence of usury was pleaded, Lord Mansfield directed the jury that they were to consider, whether the transaction between the defendant and Harris & Stratton, was not, in truth, a loan of money, and the sale of goods a mere contrivance and evasion. The jury having found the contract usurious, a rule for a new trial was granted, and subsequently Lord Mansfield delivered the opinion of the court discharging the rule. In *Barker v. Vansommer*, 1 Brown Ch. 149, the plaintiff had given a promissory note to Vansommer & Co. for £2,225, upon receiving from them silks valued by the parties at that amount, but which were sold by the plaintiff for £799. This bill was brought by the plaintiff to have the note given up. Lord Thurlow said, that the court was to inquire whether, under the mask of trading, this was not a method of lending money at an extraordinary rate of interest, and that there was not a doubt that the transaction was merely for the purpose of raising money. A decree for relief was made. In *Doe d. Davidson v. Barnard*, 1 Esp. 11, which was an action upon a mortgage, the defendant proved that the mortgage debt was the delivery of stock to the defend-

ant, at 75 per cent on its value, which he was compelled to sell at 73 per cent, the market price at that time. Lord Kenyon held the transaction clearly usurious. See also *Pratt v. Willey*, 1 Esp. 40. The proposition, that where upon negotiations for a loan the borrower receives depreciated bank-notes, or property of any kind of a less value than the nominal amount of the loan, such transaction is usurious, is supported by the following American authorities: *Delano v. Rood*, 1 Gilman, 690; *Morgan v. Schermierhorn*, 1 Paige, 544; *Grosvenor v. Flax and Hemp Manuf. Co.*, 1 Green, Ch. 453; *Valley Bank v. Stribbling*, 7 Leigh, 26; *Greenhow v. Harris*, 6 Munf. 472; *Archer v. Putnam*, 12 Smedes & M. 286; *Swanson v. White*, 5 Humph. 373; *Anonymous*, 2 Desaus. 333; *Bank of U. S. v. Owens*, 2 Pet. 527; *Rose v. Dickson*, 7 Johns. 196; *Dry Dock Bank v. Amer. Life Ins. & Trust Co.*, 3 Comst. 344; *Douglass v. McChesney*, 2 Rand. 109; *Stribbling v. Bank of the Valley*, 5 Rand. 132; *Ehringhaus v. Ford*, 3 Ired. 522; *Eagleson v. Shotwell*, 1 Johns. 536; *Pratt v. Adams*, 7 Paige, 615; *Weatherhead v. Boyers*, 7 Yerg. 545; *Collins v. Secreth*, 7 T. B. Mon. 385; *Burnham v. Gentrys*, id. 354; *Warfield v. Boswell*, 2 Dana, 224; *Moore v. Vance*, 3 Dana, 366, 367; *Vail v. Heastis*, 14 Ind. 607. But where the transaction is a sale, and not a shift to cover a loan, depreciated bank-notes or stock may be disposed of at a rate above their current market value without usury. *Bank of U. S. v. Waggener*, 9 Pet. 400; *Willoughby v. Comstock*, 3 Edw. Ch. 424. And where the discount upon uncurrent money is very trifling, and the same will pass in the market in the way of trade, it seems that its reception at par is no viola-

the amount due from them, are entitled to be credited with all sums paid by them in excess of legal interest, and that such associations cannot, under the form of "premium," exact more than legal interest, see *Citizens' Security Co. v. Uhler*, 48 Md. 455; *Border State, &c. Assoc. v. McCarthy*, 57 Md. 555; *Home, &c. Assoc. v. Thursby*, 58 Md. 284; *Geiger v. Eighth, &c. Assoc.*, id. 569; *Building, &c. Assoc. v. Dorsey*, 16 S. C. 462; *Burlington Mut. Loan Assoc. v. Heider*, 55 Iowa, 424; *Hawkeye, &c. Assoc. v. Blackburn*, 48 Iowa, 385. But *Holmes v. Smythe*, 100 Ill. 413, held, that where a member of a building association, in bidding the highest premium for a loan, coupled with other conditions common to such associations, pays a greater price for the use of money than is allowable, the transaction is not usurious, as such a result follows only on his failure to perform the conditions, and may be looked upon as liquidated damages. See also *Massey v. Building Assoc.*, 22 Kan. 624. — K.

been made as to the *onus* of proving value. In general, the lender or nominal seller is not called upon to prove, that the value of the goods purporting to be sold and delivered instead of the whole or a part of the money required, was great enough to relieve the contract from usury; (b) but, if it is shown that the borrower was compelled to receive the goods, this casts suspicion on the transaction, and the lender is now obliged to exculpate himself by proof of their value. (c) Where, however, \* as in \* 110 the case just supposed, goods are delivered and received as a part or the whole of the money advanced, and the borrower sells them, he cannot keep the price by proving the contract to be usurious, nor is he answerable for them in their value at the time they were delivered, but for what he actually receives; as it is considered that they were given him to be sold. Some of the devices resorted to, it is difficult to detect or to prevent; but, in all cases, the only question for the jury is, Has one party had the use of the money of the other, and has he paid him for it more than lawful interest, in any way or manner? And in this determination the contract will not be held good, merely because, upon its face, and by its words, it is free from taint, if substantially it be usurious; nor, if it be in words and form usurious, will it be held so, if in substance and fact it is entirely legal. (d)<sup>1</sup> (x) And these questions

tion of the statute. *Slossum v. Duff*, 1 Barb. 432. Or if the borrower has the option of returning the depreciated bank-notes at the same rate at which he received them, this it seems prevents the transaction from being usurious. *Caton v. Shaw*, 2 Harris & G. 13.

(b) *Rich v. Topping*, 1 Esp. 176; *Coombe v. Miles*, 2 Camp. 553; *Grosvenor v. Flax and Hemp. Manuf. Co.*, 1 Green, Ch. 453.

(c) *Hargreaves v. Hutchinson*, 2 A. & E. 12; *Davis v. Hardacre*, 2 Camp. 375. In this case the defendant applied to the plaintiff to discount a bill of exchange of £700 for him. The plaintiff refused to do so unless the defendant would take a check for £250, a promissory note for £286, and a landscape in imitation of *Poussin*, to be valued at £150. The action was brought by the plaintiff upon the bill. Lord *Ellenborough* said: "Where a party is compelled

to take goods, in discounting a bill of exchange, I think a presumption arises that the transaction is usurious. To rebut this presumption, evidence should be given of the value of the goods by the person who owes on the bill. In the present case I must require such evidence to be adduced; and I wish it may be understood that, in similar cases, this is the rule by which I shall be governed for the future. When a man goes to get a bill discounted, his object is to procure cash, not to encumber himself with goods. Therefore, if goods are forced upon him, I must have proof that they were estimated at a sum for which he could render them available upon a resale, not at what might possibly be a fair price to charge to a purchaser who stood in need of them."

(d) Per Lord *Tenterden*, C. J., *Beete v. Bidgood*, 7 B. & C. 458; *Andrews v. Pond*, 13 Pet. 76.

<sup>1</sup> Where a note was expressed to be "payable in three months from date with interest," and at maturity usurious interest was demanded and paid as "due upon the notes," and thereafter interest was demanded and paid quarterly at the same rate as "due on the notes," it was held that the dealings of the parties showed an original agreement to make a usurious contract. *Smith v. Hathorn*, 88 N. Y. 211. — K.

(x) Excessive interest is not usurious when it is essentially and honestly a part of the consideration in the purchase of land, even though called "interest," and

are for the jury only, who must judge of the intention of the parties which lies at the foundation of the inquiry, from all the evidence and circumstances. (e) And the questions which are presented thus are sometimes extremely nice. Thus, a contract to borrow stock, valued at more than the market price, and to pay lawful interest on this valuation, would, in our opinion, be usurious, although the interest reserved might be no more than the stock \* 111 earns; (f)<sup>1</sup> but, \* if the stock be sold, and the money aris-

(e) *Doe d. Metcalfe v. Brown*, 1 Holt, N. P. 295; *Mastermann v. Cowrie*, 3 Camp. 488; *Carstairs v. Stein*, 4 M. & S. 192; *Smith v. Brush*, 8 Johns. 84; *Thomas v. Catheral*, 5 Gill & J. 23; *Tyson v. Rickard*, 3 Harris & J. 109; *Stevens v. Davis*, 3 Met 211; *Andrews v. Pond*, 13 Pet. 76, 77. (f) In *Parker v. Rainsbottom*, 5 Dowl.

<sup>1</sup> A note executed to secure a loan of gold at a higher rate of premium than the market value of the gold was *held*, as a matter of law, to be usurious. *Austin v. Walker*, 45 Iowa, 527. — K.

in form a percentage on the principal sum. *Reger v. O'Neal*, 33 W. Va. 159, 166, 10 S. E. 375.

The taking of the highest rate of interest in advance, by discount, does not make the transaction usurious on short loans; not so as to long loans. *McCall v. Herring* (Ga.), 42 S. E. 468.

An agreement to lend one's credit, when not intended as a device to cover usury, is not usurious because more was paid for it than legal interest upon the probable amount of liability to be incurred. *Gilbert v. Warren*, 67 N. Y. S. 978, 64 N. E. 1121.

Usury is presumed to be the fault of the lender and not of the borrower. *Bell v. Mulholland*, 90 Mo. App. 612. In Missouri all securities given to bind for usurious interest, including pledges and mortgages of personalty, are void in the hands of the lender or of a purchaser with notice. *Bell v. Mulholland*, 90 Mo. App. 612. *Adams v. Moody*, 91 id. 41; *Coleman v. Cole* (Mo. App.), 69 S. W. 692.

The U. S. Rev. Stats. §§ 5197, 5198, the latter of which sections enables a person paying usurious interest to a national bank on discounting and renewing notes to recover by action twice the amount so paid, is exclusive of other remedies, although in the absence of such a statute the defence might be made by way of set-off or credit upon the original demand. *Haseltine v. Central Bank*, 183 U. S. 130, 22 S. Ct. 49, 46 L. Ed. 117; *Tucker v. Alexandroff*, 183 U. S. 424, 22 S. Ct. 195, 46 L. Ed. 284; *Charleston Nat. Bank v. Bradford* (W. Va.), 41 S. W. 153; *First Nat. Bank v. Hunter* (Tenn.), 70 S. W. 371. The statute distinguishes between reserving excessive interest, which is merely to be forfeited, and the charging

and receiving of such interest, which latter alone render the bank liable for double interest. *Osborn v. First Nat. Bank*, 175 Penn. St. 494, 34 Atl. 858; *Bobo v. People's Nat. Bank*, 92 Tenn. 444, 21 S. W. 888. Upon a *bonâ fide* sale by one bank to another of an usurious note, the selling bank is relieved of the penalty. *First Nat. Bank v. Miltonberger*, 33 Neb. 847, 51 N. W. 232.

As to building and loan associations which are often given the privilege of charging more than the rate of interest fixed by the general laws of a State, they are clearly not entitled to such privilege unless they comply with the statutes under which they are organized, and act as required thereby. *Myers v. Alpena Loan Ass'n*, 117 Mich. 389, 75 N. W. 944; *Bullman v. Citizens' Loan Ass'n* (Wis.), 90 N. W. 199; *Trainor v. German-American Ass'n*, 102 Ill. App. 604. Such statutes, if they allow competitive bidding by intending borrowers and a premium bond to be secured, exempt only the premiums and their interest from the usury laws, and not specific reservation of interest as such; and the premium may be at a stated per cent, and not necessarily a fixed sum. *Estey v. Capitol Inv. & Co. Ass'n* (Mich.), 91 N. W. 753. See *McCauley v. Workingman's Building Ass'n* (Tenn.), 37 S. W. 212; *Post v. Mechanics' Building Ass'n* (Tenn.), id. 216; *Gale v. Southern Building Ass'n*, 117 Fed. 732; *Hyland v. Phoenix Loan Ass'n* (Iowa), 92 N. W. 63; *Middle States Loan Co. v. Baker*, 19 App. D. C. 1. Such statutes are not unconstitutional as denying equal protection of the laws; at least, a Federal Court will so hold after such a decision by the highest State Court. *Brandon v. Miller*, 118 Fed. 361.

ing be loaned, with an agreement to replace the stock on a certain day, and to pay such interest as the stock would have earned in the mean time, it is not usurious. (g)

So, one may lend stock to be replaced; (h) or he may lend the price which it is sold for; or he may give the borrower the option, either to replace the stock, or repay the money with interest; \* but if he reserves this option to himself, it is held to \* 112

& R. 133, 3 B. & C. 257, B & C being indebted to the plaintiff for £15,000, in stock previously advanced, it was agreed between the parties that B & C should be released from replacing the stock, and that instead thereof they should account for it in money, at the value of £10,000, paying 5 per cent interest thereon until the principal and all interest should be repaid. At the date of this agreement the market value of the stock was only £8,400. The plaintiff claimed, upon the issue in this case, to prove, under a commission of bankruptcy against B and C, the amount of his claim under this agreement. *Abbott, C. J.*, said: "It appears to me that the agreement is clearly void for usury, because it secures to the plaintiff the sum of £10,000 as the value of the stock then remaining to be replaced, though the real value of that stock was then only £8,400." *Bayley, J.*, said: "I entertain no doubt that the agreement was usurious, and consequently void. The statute evidently applies to loans of goods, or anything that can be called money's worth, as well as loans of money itself. In this case the original bargain was for the return of a loan of stock, which was a perfectly legal bargain; that stock, when first sold out, produced £10,000, but when the second bargain was made it was worth only £8,400; therefore, at that time the plaintiff was lending a stock worth £8,400 only, and stipulating to be repaid by £10,000, with legal interest on that larger sum. That was certainly usurious." In *Astor v. Price*, 19 Mart. (La.) 408, which was an action on certain bills of exchange, the defence was usury. The consideration for the bills was a loan, purporting to be \$64,000, for which the plaintiff charged interest; but he disbursed only \$8,850 in cash, and the remainder of the loan was United States bank stock, at the rate of \$105½ per share, when the market value at that time was only \$104½ or thereabouts. The court held the transaction usurious and the bills void.

(g) *Tate v. Wellings*, 3 T. R. 531. Here the defendant applied to the plaintiff's testator to borrow money; the testator agreed to let him have it, but told

him that he should expect the same interest which he received in the short annuities, namely, 8½ per cent., and which being assented to, it was agreed that the money should be raised by a sale of short annuities, to the amount of £900, which the defendant was to replace, in the same stock, by the 1st of September, 1785; but if it were not replaced by that time, he was then to repay that sum on the 1st of January, 1786, and in the mean time to pay such interest as the stock would have produced. The jury having found that the transaction was an honest loan of stock, the court refused to disturb the verdict. *Ashhurst, J.*, said: "The question is, whether this transaction was merely colorable, and intended as a loan of money, upon which usurious interest was to be taken, or a loan of stock. It appeared from the evidence, that, in substance, this was a loan of stock. The agreement was, that the defendant should have the use of the money, which was the produce of the stock, paying the same interest which the stock would have produced, with liberty to replace the stock on a certain day, till which time the lender was to run the risk of the fall of the stocks; but he stipulated that, if it were not replaced by that time, he would not run that risk any longer, but would be repaid the sum advanced, at all events. And from this contract he derived no advantage, for he was only to receive in the mean time the same interest which the stock would have produced. Now, though this might have been used as a color for usury, it was a question for the consideration of the jury, and they have negatived it."

(h) *Forrest v. Elwes*, 4 Ves. 492. In this case £8,000 old South Sea annuities were loaned, the value at the time being £7,170, and a bond given by the borrower to replace the stock in six months, and in the mean time to pay lawful interest on £7,170. It was contended, that the bond was, upon the face of it, a usurious contract; but the point was afterwards given up, and the Master of the Rolls decreed the bond good.

be usurious. (i) The lender may lend stock, and reserve, by way of interest, the dividends which would be paid on it, whatever they may be, provided he agrees at the time of the loan to take them; (j) for they may be more or less than the interest; but he cannot contract that he shall have them, if more than the interest, and, if less, so much more as shall make the whole amount received equal to legal interest.

If a contract be in part for usurious interest, and it is made by two instruments, one promising to pay the principal, with  
 \* 113 or \* without lawful interest, and the other promising to pay the usurious interest as a principal, with or without interest, it would seem that it is not this last promise alone which is void, but both, because both together form one contract, which

(i) *Barnard v. Young*, 17 Ves. 44. In this case, £8,500 East India stock was transferred as security for the performance of an agreement that £16,096 of the three per cents, which was the amount of three per cents that £10,000 would have purchased at the date when a debt for £10,000 had become due from the plaintiffs to the defendant, should be transferred to the defendant on the 30th of the next September, or that the debt of £10,000 should be paid, at the defendant's option, and that in either case five per cent interest on the £10,000 should be paid to the defendant. Upon a bill filed to have the assignment of the East India stock produced, Sir *William Grant*, M. R., said, that the contract was usurious, as it reserved the capital, with legal interest upon it, and likewise a contingent advantage, without putting either capital or interest in any kind of risk. The lender was to have, at his election, his principal and interest, or to have a given quantity of stock transferred to him. The principal never was at any hazard, as he was at all events sure of having that with legal interest, and had the chance of an advantage if the stock rose. It was usurious to stipulate for that chance, and the contract was therefore, in fact, a usurious contract. In *White v. Wright*, 3 B. & C. 273, White sold out £400 stock, in the three per cent consolidated bank annuities, for £223, which he loaned to the defendant, who executed an agreement that after one year she would, if requested, transfer to White £400 like stock, and would in the mean time pay all dividends which the stock would produce. The defendant also executed a bond to White, conditioned for the payment of £223, and interest, to him, on a certain date. The present action was brought upon the

agreement to transfer the stock. *Abbott*, C. J., said: "Here, if the lender, after receiving five per cent interest on his money, had afterwards, on a rise in the stocks, compelled the defendant to replace the stock sold, he would have had principal, interest, and a premium besides. That is an advantage which by law he was not entitled to contract for. The contract was therefore usurious." *Bayley*, J., said: A party may lawfully lend stock as stock to be replaced, or he may lend the produce of it as money, or he may give the borrower the option to repay it, either in the one way or the other. But he cannot legally reserve to himself a right to determine, in future, which it shall be. It is not illegal to reserve the dividends, by way of interest for stock lent, although they may amount to more than £5 per cent on the produce of it; for the price of stock may fall, and then the borrower would be a gainer; but the option must be made at the time of the loan. The instruments set out in this case show that an option to be exercised in future was reserved; and the court ordered a non-suit. In *Chippendale v. Thurston*, 1 Moody & M. 411, £500 was loaned, and the borrower agreed to repay it in three per cent consols, at a price not exceeding 68½ per cent, or to repay it in Bank of England notes upon six months' notice. The court ordered a non-suit, on the ground that the option was with the lender, and the contract therefore clearly usurious, as he could not have less than five per cent interest, and might have more than the £500 lent, if the funds rose above 68½.

(j) *Bayley*, J., *White v. Wright*, 3 B. & C. 273, in note (i), *supra*. See also *Potter v. Yale College*, 8 Conn. 52.

is tainted with usury. (*k*) So, if there be a note, and a separate oral promise to pay usurious interest, the note is void. (*l*) The authorities differ on this point; but the prevailing rule is, that if the design of the whole transaction, and the inducement to it, are to lend money on usurious interest, the taint of usury affects the whole and every part of the contract, and no one portion thereof, although in form an independent contract, is made valid by the fact that taken by itself it is free from objection. The very fraud consists in disguising usury, by separating the contract into these parts. (*m*) The common way in which, in our mercantile cities, the usury laws are now evaded, we suppose to be this. A valid bargain is made for the payment of money with interest; the additional bonus or premium is left entirely at the pleasure of the borrower, with the understanding that the worth of money at that time is a certain per cent. \* Then there is no con- \* 114 tract which is not legal; if, when the money is due, nothing but simple interest is paid, nothing more can be demanded by any contract, and the lender trusts to the fact that a borrower, who thus executes only his contract, would not be able to borrow again. But if this understanding assumes distinctness enough to become a *contract* for the repayment of additional interest, we are satisfied that the penalties of the usury law would attach to it. The difficulty of distinguishing between a mere understanding and a

(*k*) In *Roberts v. Tremayne*, Cro. Jac. 507, Mary Addington loaned Cory £150, and for security of its repayment Cory leased to Mary Addington a close for sixty years, conditioned to become void if he paid the £150 within two years. It was then further agreed that Cory should give to Mary Addington annual interest of twenty-two pounds ten shillings, by means of a grant, by fine, of a rent charge, which was done. Cory afterwards granted the inheritance to the plaintiff, who brought this action of trespass against the defendant, husband of Mary Addington. "It was moved, whether this lease, being taken for the payment of the principal money, and not for the payment of any part of the usury, be within the statute, to make the bargain void? *It was resolved*, that it is: because it is for the security of money lent upon interest, and for the securing of that which the statute intends he should lose; for otherwise it would be an evasion out of the statute, that he would provide for the securing of the payment of the principal, whatsoever usurious bargain was made, which the law will not permit." In *White v. Wright*, 3 B. & C. 273, *ante*,

p. \*112, n. (*i*), White loaned the defendant £400 stock, and received an agreement to transfer £400 like stock, and in the mean time pay the dividends the stock would earn. By another agreement the defendant agreed absolutely to pay £223 and interest, to the plaintiff, on a certain day. This action was brought upon the first agreement to retransfer the stock. The first agreement, although lawful in itself, was *held*, upon the authority of *Roberts v. Tremayne*, to be vitiated by the other bond for the payment of illegal interest. To the same effect are *Motte v. Dorrell*, 1 McCord, 350; *Clark v. Badgley*, 3 Halst. 233; *Postlethwait v. Garrett*, 3 T. B. Mon. 345; *Fitch v. Hamlin*, 1 Root, 110; *Swartwout v. Payne*, 19 Johns. 294; *Gray v. Brown*, 22 Ala. 273.

(*l*) *Merrills v. Law*, 9 Cowen, 65; *Macomber v. Dunham*, 8 Wend. 550; *Hammond v. Hopping*, 13 Wend. 505; *Willard v. Reeder*, 2 McCord, 369; *Lear v. Yarnel*, 3 A. K. Marsh. 419; *Atwood v. Whitteley*, 2 Root, 37; *contra*, *Butterfield v. Kidder*, 8 Pick. 512.

(*m*) *Ibid.*; *Warren v. Crabtree*, 1 Greenl. 171.



promise might often be great. If money was actually paid for the use of the sum loaned over and above the lawful interest, a similar question would arise, whether it was paid in pursuance of a contract to pay, so that the penalty would be incurred; or whether it was a mere gratuity. The rule of law must be, that if A lends to B a sum for a given time, on simple interest, and B, on paying this money, manifests his gratitude for the accommodation by a free gift to A, either of money or a chattel, there is no usury in this; but if the money is paid, or a chattel given, in performance of a previous promise to pay, then the penalty of usury must attach; and in each case it must be a question of fact whether the payment is in the nature of a gift, or of the execution of a promise.

It should be remarked, that if a foreign contract provides for interest which is lawful where the contract is made, it will not be declared void for usury in a State in which only a less interest is allowed by law. (n)<sup>1</sup> And a foreign corporation may receive upon a contract to be performed in a State the interest there legal, although it is higher than its charter and the laws of its own State allow. (nn) If a contract made in one place is to be executed in another, the parties may agree that the interest to be paid shall be that of either place. (no) But if a usurious contract is made in a State in which it is wholly void, because of such usury, it cannot be recognized in another State in which the penalty is a forfeiture of a part only, and enforced there for all but this part. (o)(x) See

(n) *Harvey v. Archbold*, 3 B. & C. 626; *Thompson v. Powles*, 2 Simons, 211; *De Wolf v. Johnson*, 10 Wheat. 367; *Chapman v. Robertson*, 6 Paige, 627; *Pratt v. Adams*, 7 Paige, 615. See on this subject, *ante*, vol. ii. p. \*584, n. (h); *Nichols v. Cosset*, 1 Root, 294; *McQueen v. Burns*, 1 Hawks, 476; *McGuire v. Warder*, 1 Wash. (Va.) 368; *Robb v. Halsey*, 11 Smedes & M. 140. See also *Gale v. Eastman*, 7 Met. 14; *Jacks v. Nichols*, 1 Seld. 178; *Davis v. Garr*, 2 id. 134; *Turpin v. Povall*, 8 Leigh, 93.  
(nn) *Bank of Louisville v. Young*, 37 Mo. 398.  
(no) *Bolton v. Street*, 3 Cold. 31. See *ante*, vol. ii. p. \*584.  
(o) *Houghton v. Paige*, 2 N. H. 42.

<sup>1</sup> Interest, lawful where the contract is made and is to be enforced, is allowable, though exceeding that allowed at the place fixed for payment. *Pancoast v. Travelers Ins. Co.*, 79 Ind. 172. The usurious quality of a note made in one State and transmitted for discount to another must be determined by the usury laws of the latter State. *Providence Bank v. Frost*, 14 Blatchford, 233. A., who resided in Illinois, having collected certain money of B., a resident of New York, sent to him as agreed, instead of the money, his notes, one of which was payable in New York, but all dated at his residence in Illinois, and at a rate of interest lawful there, but unlawful in New York; and it was *held*, in an action on the notes in the latter State, that their validity was to be determined by the law of Illinois. *Sheldon v. Huxtun*, 91 N. Y. 124. — K.

(x) As usury is merely a statutory offence, the Federal courts look thoreon to the laws of the State where the transaction took place, and the construction placed on such laws by the State courts. *Missouri, &c. Trust Co. v. Krumseig*, 172 U. S. 351, 19 S. Ct. 179, 43 L. Ed. 474.

chapter on the Law of Place, as to effect of different rules as to interest in the States where the contract is made and that where it is to be performed.

It would seem that there must be an intent to take usury, to constitute the offence.<sup>(oo)</sup><sup>1</sup> Hence the usual discount of a bank, \* although it takes in fact something more than \* 115 lawful interest, is not usury.<sup>(p)</sup><sup>2</sup> And there must be intent, so there must be act, as intent alone is not enough: an usurious lender not being subject to the penalties of usury, if in fact he takes only lawful interest.<sup>(pp)</sup>

Bills or notes promising to pay legal interest from a period anterior to their date, will not be presumed to be usurious, as they may be given subsequently to the transaction on which they are given.<sup>(pq)</sup>

It has been held in New York that the usury laws of that State do not apply to loans by national banks organized under the act of June 3, 1864.<sup>(pr)</sup><sup>3</sup> <sup>(x)</sup>

<sup>(oo)</sup> *Doak v. Snapp*, 1 Cold. 180; *Fay v. Lovejoy*, 20 Wis. 407.

<sup>(p)</sup> This point is abundantly settled, both by usage and decision. *Savage, C. J.*, in *Bank of Utica v. Wager*, 2 Cowen, 712, 769, expressed the opinion that the privilege of discounting in this way was confined to banks and bankers, and said that this was the rule in England. But it has been held that there was no distinction on this point between banks or bankers

and other persons, in *New York Firemen's Insurance Co. v. Ely*, 2 Cowen, 678; and same plaintiffs *v. Sturges*, id. 664; *Parker v. Cousins*, 2 Gratt. 372; *McGill v. Ware*, 4 Scam. 21; *Cole v. Lockhart*, 2 Cart. (Ind.) 631; *Maine Bank v. Butts*, 9 Mass. 54.

<sup>(pp)</sup> *Smith v. Robinson*, 10 Allen, 130.

<sup>(pq)</sup> *Ewing v. Howard*, 7 Wallace, 499.

<sup>(pr)</sup> *First Nat. Bank of Whitehall v. Lamb*, 57 Barb. 429.

<sup>1</sup> *Siewert v. Hamel*, 91 N. Y. 199. Where a lender requires, and a borrower assents to, the payment of a sum falsely represented by the former as a part of the expense of getting the money, the transaction does not constitute usury, as it fails to show a mutual agreement for that purpose. *Morton v. Thurber*, 85 N. Y. 550; *Guggenheimer v. Geisler*, 81 N. Y. 293. — K.

<sup>2</sup> And a note on which interest is payable quarterly at the legal rate is not usurious. *Mowry v. Shumway*, 44 Conn. 493. The custom of stock-brokers to debit and credit interest monthly, computing interest on balances, does not necessarily involve usury, as the balances may be paid. *Hatch v. Douglas*, 48 Conn. 116. — K.

<sup>3</sup> Interest received by a national bank on a note greater than that allowable in the State where it is made, in violation of the statute, cannot be set off, in an action thereon by the bank against the amount due thereon; but the bank is entitled to recover only the face of the note without interest. *Peterborough Bank v. Childs*, 133 Mass. 248; *Barnet v. National Bank*, 98 U. S. 555; *Auburn Bank v. Lewis*, 81 N. Y. 15; *Clarion Bank v. Gruber*, 91 Penn. St. 377. Usurious interest paid to a national bank on renewing a series of notes cannot, in an action by the bank on the last note, be applied in satisfaction of the principal of the debt. *Driesbach v. National Bank*, 104 U. S. 52; *Barnet v. National Bank*, 98 U. S. 555. Where a national bank receives interest on a note greater than is allowable by the laws of the State where made, the forfeiture provided may be availed of in defence of an action thereon by the bank in a State court, and other than in the State where the note was discounted; and such defence is not limited to two years thereafter. *Peterborough Bank v. Childs*, 133 Mass. 519. That a national bank, having discounted a note, reserving a usurious rate of interest, for

<sup>(x)</sup> See *supra*, p. \* 110, n. (x).

## SECTION IV.

## THE CONTRACT ITSELF MUST BE TAINTED WITH THE USURY.

In order that a contract or debt should be avoided as usurious, it is necessary that it should *itself* be tainted with this offence; for if any subsequent contract in payment of the first be usurious, this second contract will be void, and will therefore leave the original contract or debt wholly unpaid, and it may be enforced \* 116 as if the second had not been made. (q)<sup>1</sup> Thus, if \* one,

(q) *Radley v. Manning*, 3 Keble, 142, pl. 13. "In debt upon an obligation, upon oyer, the condition was to pay by a certain day. The defendant pleaded the statute, 12 Car. II., and said that the contract was usurious; but *per curiam*, being made after the bond forfeited to receive interest, according to the penalty, which was double the principal, it doth not void the obligation that was good at first, but only subjects the taker to other penalties, and judgment for the plaintiff." In *Anonymous*, 1 Bulst. 17, T. N. executed to J. P. a bond for £66, 6d. principal, and £6 legal interest, payable in one year. Within the year the obligor paid the £6 interest, and afterwards, an action being brought for the non-payment of the principal, the obligor pleaded the statute of usury, because the obligee took the use money within the year. "It was resolved by the whole court, that his taking of the use money within the year shall not avoid the obligation, and that this taking is no usury within the statute." *Williams, J.*: "Where the first contract is not usurious, this shall never be made usury, within the statute, by matter *ex post facto*; as if one contract with another to borrow £100 for a year, and to give him £10 for interest, at the end of the year, if he pays the interest within the year, this is not usury within the statute

to avoid the obligation, or to give a forfeiture of the money within the statute, because that this contract was not usurious at the beginning; which was agreed by the whole court, and judgment given for the plaintiff." In *Pollard v. Scholy*, Cro. Eliz. 20, Pollard sold defendant two oxen, for six pounds six shillings and eight pence, to be paid at All-Saints next, and on the same day the defendant required longer day of payment, upon which Pollard gave him till the first of May next, receiving therefor three quarters of wheat, which was above the value of ten pounds per cent upon the debt. In debt for the price of the oxen, usury was set up as a defence. The opinion of the justices was, that the last contract was void, but the first good, being made *bonâ fide*. *Ferrall v. Shaen*, 1 Saund. 294, was debt upon a bond for payment of £300, to which the defendant pleaded that the plaintiff had received £30 for delaying the day of payment of the bond one year, which was usurious. The court adjudged the plea not good, for here the bond was good when it was made, and then a usurious contract afterwards cannot make it void, although the penalty for usury was incurred. In *Nichols v. Lee*, 3 Anstr. 940, where, to debt upon a bond, the plea was, that after the execution of the bond the plain-

which the borrower gives a new note in renewal at legal interest, may recover the amount of the renewal note with interest, less the usury on the original discount, credited as of that date, see *Madison Bank v. Davis*, 8 Bissell, 100. A national bank's demand and receipt of usurious interest on notes discounted by it will not avoid a written guaranty for the payment of the notes. *Lazear v. Union Bank*, 52 Md. 78. — K.

<sup>1</sup> Thus an obligation valid in its inception is not invalidated by a usurious agreement for the extension of the time of payment; but the sum paid on the agreement for forbearance will in equity be applied as payment. *Real Estate Co. v. Keech*, 69 N. Y. 248. A note given after the abolition of usury laws for money actually lent, at a rate of interest usurious at the time it was borrowed, is valid. *Houser v. Planters' Bank*, 57 Ga. 95. — K.

who, as joint surety, has paid the whole of a debt, and so acquired a claim for contribution for one-half, settles this claim by receiving a note with usurious interest, this note cannot be collected, but the original claim for contribution revives, and may be enforced. (r) So an agreement to pay more than interest, by way of penalty for not paying the debt, is not usurious, because the debtor may relieve himself by paying the debt with lawful interest; and, even if he incurs the penalty, this may be reduced to the actual debt. (s) (x) And if money be \* due, and the \* 117

tiff received from the defendant more than lawful interest, *Macdonald*, C. B., said: "There is nothing more settled than this point: to avoid a security as usurious, you must show that the agreement was illegal from its origin." The same principle is established in the following cases: *Ballard v. Oddey*, 2 Mod. 307; *Parr v. Eliason*, 1 East, 92; *Rex v. Allen*, T. Raym. 196; *Parker v. Ramsbottom*, 3 B. & C. 257; *supra*, n. (f); *Phillips v. Cockayne*, 3 Camp. 119; *Gray v. Fowler*, 1 H. Bl. 462; *Daniel v. Cartony*, 1 Esp. 274; *Buller, J.*, *Tate v. Wellings*, 3 T. R. 531; *Bush v. Livingston*, 2 Caines, Cas. 66; *Nichols v. Fearson*, 7 Pet. 107; *Pollard v. Baylors*, 6 Munf. 433; *Roane, J.*, *Pollard v. Baylor*, 4 Hen. & M. 232; *Merrills v. Law*, 9 Cowen, 65; *Hughes v. Wheeler*, 8 Cowen, 77; *Rice v. Welling*, 5 Wend. 597; *Swartwout v. Payne*, 19 Johns. 294; *Craine v. Hubbel*, 7 Paige, 417; *Brown v. Dewey*, 1 Sandf. Ch. 56; *Johnson, J.*, in *Gaither v. Farmers and Mechanics Bank*, 1 Pet. 43; *Gardner v. Flagg*, 8 Mass. 101; *Parker, C. J.*, *Frye v. Barker*, 1 Pick. 267; *Edgell v. Stanford*, 6 Vt. 551; *Hammond v. Smith*, 17 Vt. 231; *Sloan v. Sommers*, 2 Green (N. J.), 509; *Ruffin, J.*, *Collier v. Nevil*, 3 Dev. 32; *Indianapolis Ins. Co. v. Brown*, 6 Blackf. 378; *Varick v. Crane*, 3 Green, Ch. 123; *Brown v. Toell*, 5 Rand. 543. See also *Abrahams v. Bunn*, 4 Burr. 2253; *McCraney v. Alden*, 46 Barb. 272.

(r) *Johnson v. Johnson*, 11 Mass. 359.

(s) *Burton's case*, 5 Rep. 69; Vin. Abr. *Usury*, C.: "If a man obliges himself in nine marks to pay at a certain day, and that if he does not pay at the day, he obliges himself by the same deed to pay to him seventeen marks; this is not usury, but it is only a pain. 26 E. 3, 71." In *Roberts v. Trenayne*, Cro. Jac. 507, *Doderidge, J.*, took this difference in cases of casual usury: "If I secure both interest and principal, if it be at the will

of the party who is to pay it, it is no usury; as if I lend to one a hundred pounds for two years, to pay for the loan thereof thirty pounds, and if he pay the principal at the year's end, he shall pay nothing for interest, this is not usury, for the party hath his election; and may pay it at the first year's end, and so discharge himself." In *Garrett v. Foote*, Comb. 133, *Holt* said: "If I covenant to pay £100 a year hence, and, if I do not pay it, to pay £20, it is not usury, but only in the nature of a *nomine pænie*." In *Groves v. Graves*, 1 Wash. (Va.) 1, there was an agreement for the payment of a debt, by the delivery of certificates of "Pierce's final settlements," at the rate of twenty shillings for every twenty-six pence of the money advanced, and if the debt was not paid at a certain time, that the certificates should be paid at the rate of twenty shillings for every thirteen pence. The *President* held, that the agreement to pay certificates at half their value was a penalty only, and the contract therefore not usurious. In *Winslow v. Dawson*, 1 Wash. (Va.) 118, a debt for £200 being due, two bonds were executed, one for £100, the other for £150, at a certain time, to which latter bond a memorandum was affixed, that it might be discharged by the payment of £100, if paid at an earlier date than the time mentioned in the condition. The contract was held not usurious. The *President* said: "The case of *Groves v. Graves*, in this court, has decided this principle, viz.: that such a contract, to pay a larger sum at a future day is not usurious, but that the increased sum shall be considered as a penalty against which a court of equity ought to relieve, upon compensation being made." See also *Cutler v. How*, 8 Mass. 257; *Pollard v. Baylors*, 6 Munf. 433; *Roane, J.*, *Pollard v. Baylor*, 4 Hen. & M. 232; *Brock v. Thompson*, 1 Bailey, 322; *Campbell v. Shields*, 6 Leigh, 517; *Fleming, J.*, *Call*

(x) *Ward v. Cornett*, 91 Va. 676, 681, 22 S. E. 494.

creditor, at the request of the debtor, agrees to give him time, on condition that the debtor shall continue to pay legal interest, and also such further interest as the creditor may be obliged to pay for money to be raised by him to take the place of the money due from the debtor, such agreement is not usurious; and if the debtor pay such extra interest, he cannot recover it back as a usurious payment. (*t*) Nor will the taking of usurious interest imply conclusively a prior agreement to take; as if a bond be given for principal and lawful interest, if usurious interest be taken afterwards, this does not prove conclusively that such was the secret original agreement, (*u*) although it is *prima facie* evidence. (*v*) But by some authorities the presumption is only of an intentional new usurious contract at the time of payment. (*w*)

## SECTION V.

### SUBSTITUTED SECURITIES ARE VOID.

If the statute of usury provides that a usurious contract is void, then no subsequent circumstances can make the original contract good; and, consequently, a promissory negotiable note, void at its inception for usury, is equally void in the hands of innocent indorsees. (*x*)<sup>1</sup>

*v. Scott*, 4 Call, 409; *Moore v. Hylton*, 1 Dev. Eq. 429; *Brockway v. Clark*, 6 Ham. 45; *Wight v. Shuck*, 1 Morris, 425; *Shuck v. Wight*, 1 Greene (Iowa), 128; *Gambril v. Rose*, 8 Blackf. 140; *Lawrence v. Cowles*, 13 Ill. 577; *Thompson v. Jones*, 1 Stewart, 564; *Long v. Storie*, 9 Hare, 142, 10 Eng. L. & Eq. 182; *Floyer v. Edwards*, Cowp. 112.

(*t*) *Kimball v. Proprietors of Boston Athenæum*, 3 Gray, 225. The main ground of the decision was, that the gist of all the usury laws, from 1641 to 1846, is the taking of unlawful profits; whereas here there is no taking of any profit by the creditor, who is, in fact, the agent of the debtor for raising the money.

(*u*) *Fussil v. Brookes*, 2 Car. & P. 318; *Hammond v. Smith*, 17 Vt. 231.

(*v*) *Ferrall v. Shaen*, 1 Saund. 295, note; *New York Firemen's Ins. Co. v. Ely*, 2 Cowen, 705; *Cummins v. Wise*, 2 Halstead's Ch. 73; *Varick v. Crane*, 3 Green, Ch. 128; *Quarles v. Brannon*, 5 Strobb. 151.

(*w*) *Hammond v. Smith*, 16 Vt. 231.

(*x*) *Lowe v. Waller*, Doug. 736, *supra*, 108, n. (*a*); *Ackland v. Pearce*, 2 Camp. 599; *Young v. Wright*, 1 Camp. 139; *Wilkie v. Roosevelt*, 3 Johns. Cas. 66; *Hackley v. Sprague*, 10 Wend. 113; *Lloyd v. Scott*, 4 Pet. 228; *Bridge v. Hubbard*, 15 Mass. 96; *Sauerwein v. Bunner*, 1 Harris & G. 477; *Faris v. King*, 1 Stewart, 255; *Seawall, J., Chadbourn v. Watts*, 10 Mass. 121; *Payne v. Trezevant*, 2 Bay, 23; *Gaillard v. Le Seigneur*, 1 McMullan, 225; *Solomons v. Jones*, 3 Brev. 54; *Townsend v. Bush*, 1 Conn. 280. See also *Shober v. Hauser*, 4 Dev. & B. 97. It is otherwise where the statute of usury does not declare the contract void. *Story, J., Fleckner v. U. S. Bank*, 8 Wheat. 354; *Young v. Berkley*, 2 N. H. 410; *Creed v. Stevens*, 4 Whart. 223; *Conkling v. Underhill*, 3 Scam. 388; *Wells v. Porter*, 5 B. Mon. 424; *McGill v. Ware*, 4 Scam. 21; *Tucker v. Wilamowicz*, 3 Eng. 157. See also *Turner v. Calvert*, 12 S. & R. 66; *Fenno v. Sayre*, 3 Ala. 458.

<sup>1</sup> An assignor, who has made specific provision for the payment of a debt in an assignment for the benefit of creditors, cannot defeat its terms because the debt was usurious. *Chapin v. Thompson*, 89 N. Y. 270. — K.

\* Whether a note, valid in its inception, but usuriously \* 118 transferred by the payee or indorsee, is valid against the maker, has been variously decided. (y) But the weight of American authority is in favor of the validity of the note against the maker, in the hands of a holder in good faith, although it had been usuriously indorsed; and this we regard as the law of this country. And the authorities differ also on the question whether such a note is valid as against the maker in the hands of the usurious indorsee himself, the objection being, that no rights can grow out of an illegal, and therefore invalid transaction. (z) There are, however, cases of high authority, which hold that the maker is liable to the indorsee, even if the indorser be not so liable, on the ground that the indorsement operates as an executed transfer of the property in the note, and does not remain executory, like the indorser's general liability to pay the note, on the maker's default. (a) In the section on the sale of notes, we shall consider this question, and give our reasons for holding, that where such a transaction is a *bona fide* sale of the note, both maker and indorser are held for the whole face of the paper.

To remedy the hardship imposed upon innocent holders of negotiable paper, under the English construction of the rule that usurious instruments are absolutely void, the statute of 58 Geo. III. c. 93, was passed, declaring, that no bill or note should be invalidated in the hands of a holder for value without notice. And exceptions to the same effect may be found in some of the statutes of usury in this country. (b) But \* where \* 119 the statute contains such a provision, and also provides, as the penalty for usury, the deduction, in an action against the debtor, of the excessive interest secured, and the indorsee takes it after it becomes due, the deduction, it is said, may be made against him. (c)

(y) Lord *Kenyon* originally held that such holder would be entitled to recover. *Daniel v. Cartony*, 1 Esp. 274; *Parr v. Eliason*, 1 East, 92. In *Lowes v. Mazaredo*, 1 Stark. 385, however, the court decided, that usury on the part of the payee of a note was a bar to an action by a *bona fide* holder, because he could not bring himself in connection with the maker, except through the medium of usurious indorsement; and this case was approved in *Chapman v. Black*, 2 B. & Ald. 589. But *Bush v. Livingston*, 2 Caines, Cas. 66; *Foltz v. Mey*, 1 Bay, 486; *Campbell v. Read*, *Martin & Y.* 392, decided, that a note thus usuriously indorsed

is valid against the maker, in the hands of a holder in good faith.

(z) See *Lloyd v. Keach*, 2 Conn. 175; *Gaither v. Farmers and Mechanics Bank*, 1 Pet. 44; *Nichols v. Fearson*, 7 Pet. 107, and *Freeman v. Brittin*, 2 Harrison, 191.

(a) *Munn v. Commission Co.*, 15 Johns. 44; *Collier v. Nevill*, 3 Dev. 30; *Knights v. Putnam*, 3 Pick. 184. See also *Littell v. Hord*, *Hardin*, 81.

(b) See *Chapman v. Black*, 2 B. & Ald. 589, and *Hackley v. Sprague*, 10 Wend. 113.

(c) *Wing v. Dunn*, 24 Me. 123.

But if such note, or any securities for a usurious debt, be given up and cancelled, on the promise of the debtor to pay the original debt, with lawful interest, this promise is valid, being founded on a good consideration. (d)<sup>1</sup> So, also, it is true in general, that any security given in payment or discharge of a usurious security, is equally void with that. (e)<sup>2</sup> But when a \* new

(d) *Barnes v. Headley*, 2 Taunt. 184. In this case an agreement was made between Webb and Harrie & Suthmier, by which Webb was to advance them money to purchase sugars with, from time to time, for which he was to receive five per cent interest, and also a commission of five per cent upon all sugars purchased. To secure the repayment of the principal, interest, and commissions, certain deeds and securities were executed to Webb. Under this agreement Webb made out four successive half-yearly accounts, charging, according to the agreement, for the money advanced; and various sums were, from time to time, paid on this account. The sugars were not purchased or procured by Webb, but by Harrie & Suthmier in their own names. Upon the parties being informed, and realizing, that this transaction was usurious, and that Webb was in danger of losing the whole of his money, Webb, in accordance with an arrangement then made, drew up fresh accounts, deducting all charges for commission, and charging five per cent interest only, on the money actually advanced. This account was acknowledged by the debtors to be correct, and they promised to pay it; whereupon the original securities were given up, and the original agreement cancelled and burned. This action was brought upon the last account against the assignees of Harrie & Suthmier; and the court held that it was maintainable. See *Wicks v. Gogerly*, 1 Ryan & M. 123.

(e) *Preston v. Jackson*, 2 Stark. 237, was an action on a promissory note, by an indorsee against the maker. The payee was called, and testified that he had lent the defendant £100, for which he was to receive £50 by way of interest, and took

his bond for £150. That he afterwards lent £100 more upon the same terms, and that in August, 1814, the former securities were given up, and the note sued upon given for the interest. *Holroyd, J.*, held the note void. In *Pickering v. Banks, Forrest*, 72, the defendant had given the plaintiff bills for a usurious consideration, some of which he had paid; the remainder not being discharged when they became due, the defendant gave a warrant of attorney for the balance on which the plaintiff had entered up judgment. *Macdonald, C. B.*, ordered the judgment to be set aside, and the warrant of attorney to be delivered up. In *Chapman v. Black*, 2 B. & Ald. 589, a bill of exchange was in the hands of the plaintiff, which had been usuriously indorsed by a prior party. Upon being informed of this, the plaintiff procured a new bill to be accepted by the defendant, in which the usurious indorser was omitted. The present action was brought upon the last bill, and *Abbott, C. J.*, delivered the opinion of the court that the bill was void. In *Bridge v. Hubbard*, 15 Mass. 96, Blanchard & Ford, the makers of a note void for usury, being called on for payment, asked for a longer credit, which was given on condition that other security should be obtained. The note sued on was then procured, signed by the defendant, who was liable as indorser on the first note; it was made payable to T. W. Sumner, who indorsed it in blank, under which indorsement the plaintiffs claimed. The court held the note sued upon to be a mere substituted contract for the former usurious one, and void in the plaintiff's hands. See also, to the same effect, *Marsh v. Martindale*, 3 B. & P. 154, and the following American decisions: *Walker v. Bank of Washington*, 3 How. 62; *Powell v. Waters*,

<sup>1</sup> If a usurious contract is abandoned by the parties and the securities given therefor cancelled and destroyed, a subsequent promise by the borrower to pay the sum actually lent is not tainted with the original usury, is for a good consideration, and is enforceable. *Sheldon v. Haxtun*, 91 N. Y. 124. — K.

<sup>2</sup> A note renewing a usurious note is without consideration to the extent of the usury. *Rudd v. Planters' Bank*, 78 Ky. 513. See *Fitzpatrick v. Apperson*, 79 Ky. 272. If usurious interest is included in a renewal series of negotiable promissory notes, the accumulated usury of the series may be recouped in an action on the last note unless it has been assigned to an innocent purchaser, when it is recoverable of the payee. *Brown v. Lacy*, 67 Ind. 478; 83 id. 436. — K.

and innocent party is introduced into the substituted security the weight of authority would lead to the conclusion that such security is valid as to him. (f) (x) And if the borrower allows

8 Cowen, 685; Reed v. Smith, 9 Cowen, 647; Tuthill v. Davis, 20 Johns. 285; Jackson v. Packard, 6 Wend. 415; Steele v. Whipple, 21 Wend. 103; Gibson v. Stearns, 3 N. H. 185; Morcure v. Dermott, 13 Pet. 345; Collins v. Roberts, Brayt. 235; Swift, C. J., Scott v. Lewis, 2 Conn. 135; Botsford v. Sandford, id. 276; Wales v. Webb, 5 Conn. 154; Warren v. Crabtree, 1 Greenl. 167; Lowell v. Johnson, 14 Me. 240; Edwards v. Skirving, 1 Brev. 548; Dunning v. Merrill, 1 Clarke, Ch. 252; Torrey v. Grant, 10 Smedes & M. 89; Jackson v. Jones, 13 Ala. 121; Hazard v. Smith, 21 Vt. 123; Simpson v. Fullenwider, 12 Ired. 338.

(f) Ellis v. Warnes, Cro. Jac. 33, Yelv. 47; Powell v. Waters, 8 Cowen, 669; Brown v. Waters, 2 Md. Ch. 201; Aldrich v. Reynolds, 1 Barb. Ch. 43; Wales v. Webb, 5 Conn. 154. In Cuthbert v. Haley, 8 T. R. 390, Haley procured Plank to discount certain notes of his at a usurious rate. The plaintiffs received the notes from Plank *bonâ fide*, and the defendant, being applied to by them for payment, executed to them a bond for the amount of the notes, upon which bond this action was brought. It was *held*, that it could be maintained. Lord Kenyon, C. J., said: "The construction that has already been put on the statutes has been, in a variety of instances, abundantly hard. The courts have said, and rightly so, that the innocent holders of securities given on usurious considerations, must suffer for the wickedness, or rather unlawfulness, for it has been said

that usury is only *malum prohibitum*, and not *malum in se*, of the original parties to the transaction. But this is an attempt to carry that doctrine much further than any prior case, and further than policy or the words of the act of parliament require; and if it were to succeed, it might affect most of the securities in the kingdom; for if, in tracing a mortgage for a century past, it could be discovered that usury had been committed in part of the transaction, though between other parties, the consequence would be that the whole would be void. It would be a most alarming proposition to the holders of all securities. I admit that the securities themselves that are tainted with usury cannot be enforced in a court of justice, even though they be in the hands of innocent purchasers for a valuable consideration, without notice. . . . And therefore the plaintiffs in this case could not have maintained any action on the notes given by the defendant to Plank. But the notes were destroyed after they got into the hands of the plaintiffs, and the bond in question was given to them, they not knowing of the usury between Plank and the defendant. I admit that, if one security be substituted for another, by the parties, in order to get rid of the statute against usury, the substituted, as well as the original, security will be void; but it is not pretended that that was the case here." Kent, C. J., holds similar language, in Jackson v. Henry, 10 Johns. 195.

(x) Usury cannot be purged by an indorsement of the parties on a note that a certain sum has been paid on that and another note, though it appears that this was done to purge the usury. Kassing v. Ordway, 100 Iowa, 611, 69 N. W. 1013. Equity will not permit the purchaser of land, after retaining enough money to pay a mortgage thereon, to allege usury, and thereby defraud both his grantor and the mortgagee, not because the mortgage is purged of its taint, but because of his promise to apply the purchase money to the mortgage debt. Frost v. Pacific Sav. Co., (Cal.), 70 Pac. 814.

Upon the extension of a mortgage which was at a legal rate of interest, an usurious agreement for future interest enables the mortgagor, under a statute al-

lowing the principal only to be recovered when there is usury, to enforce his security only for the principal, without interest from the date of the usurious contract. Chicago Lumber Co. v. Bancroft (Neb.), 89 N. W. 780; Gantz v. Lancaster, 169 N. Y. 357, 62 N. E. 413.

A mere change of the payee, or of a part of the obligors, by renewal, is not a payment of usury, and if usury in the old debt is carried into the new obligation, constituting a part of the sum agreed to be paid by it, the usury will be extracted on plea of the debtor. Fitzpatrick v. Apperson, 79 Ky. 272; Blakeley v. Adams (Ky.), 68 S. W. 473. But when the assignee is a stranger to the original transaction between the payee and the obligor, and acquires the obligation for a



the usurious claim to become merged in a judgment, it is then too late to take advantage of the defence of usury. (g)<sup>1</sup> But it is also true, that if, in the bargain respecting the new security, there is an agreement to expunge or exclude, or an actual exclusion of the unlawful interest, the new security is valid. (h)

\* 121 \* Some difficulty may arise in determining when the usurious character of the original security shall attach itself to the substituted security. If A gives B a usurious note, he may waive the defence and pay the note; and if he pays it in bank-bills, these of course are good in the hands of any honest holder to whom B transfers them. If A happens to have a good note of C, and transfers it to B in payment, is not this equally good in the hands of B's indorsee? Or if A procures for this purpose the note of C, whose note B has expressed himself willing to accept, this note being not usurious in itself, and C not knowing the original usury, would not this note be good in the hands of B's indorsee, or assignee? We should say that it would be;

(g) *Thatcher v. Gammon*, 12 Mass. 268; *Thompson v. Berry*, 3 Johns. Ch. 395, 17 Johns. 436. See also *Jackson v. Henry*, 10 Johns. 196; *Jackson v. Bowen*, 7 Cowen, 20; *Day v. Cummings*, 19 Vt. 496.

(h) *Wright v. Wheeler*, 1 Camp. 165, note. This was an action on a bond to which usury was pleaded. A bond had been given for the loan of money, with lawful interest, but the defendant also agreed to give plaintiff a salary of £50 per year, as a clerk in his brewery. It was not intended that the plaintiff should render any service, but the salary was a mere shift to give the plaintiff more than £5 per cent for his money. After one year's salary had been paid under the agreement, the parties agreed that it should be deducted from the principal, the original deed cancelled, and a fresh bond taken for the remaining principal and legal interest. This was done, and on the second bond the action was brought; *Lawrence, J.*, said: "The act of parliament only makes void contracts whereby more than five per cent is secured. The origi-

nal contract between these parties was certainly usurious, and no action could have been maintained on the first bond; but there was nothing illegal in the last bond; it was not made to assure the performance of the first contract, nor does it secure more than five per cent interest to the plaintiff. The parties saw they had before done wrong, they rectified the error they had committed, and substituted for an illegal contract one that was perfectly fair and legal. I see no objection to their doing that, and am therefore of opinion that the present action is maintainable." The principle of the above decision is abundantly sustained in the following American cases: *De Wolf v. Johnson*, 10 Wheat. 367; *Chadbourn v. Watts*, 10 Mass. 121; *McClure v. Williams*, 7 Vt. 210; *Hammond v. Hopping*, 13 Wend. 505; *Miller v. Hull*, 4 Denio, 104; *Bank of Monroe v. Strong*, 1 Clarke, Ch. 76; *Fowler v. Garret*, 3 J. J. Marsh. 681; *Postlethwait v. Garrett*, 3 T. B. Mon. 345; *Cummins v. Wire*, 2 Halst. Ch. 73.

<sup>1</sup> But where, for the purpose of evading the statute against usury, a judgment was confessed for usurious notes, and a bond given to secure the judgment, the bond was held to be tainted with usury. *Moses v. McDivitt*, 88 N. Y. 62. See *Kendig v. Marble*, 55 Iowa, 186, 58 Iowa, 529; *Mullen v. Russell*, 46 Iowa, 386. — K.

valuable consideration, the renewal of the maker's obligation to the assignee releases the assignor, and is a new contract with a new party, which merges his claim for

usury. *Mann v. Bank of Elkton*, 104 Ky. 852; 48 S. W. 413; *Blakeley v. Adams*, *supra*. See *Coleman v. Cole* (Mo. App.), 69 S. W. 692.

because, we think, on principle, that no contract should be held void for usury, unless the borrower, for usury, was a party to it; or unless it is given as collateral security for a present subsisting usurious contract. (i) It has been said, very forcibly, if one \* chooses not to avail himself of the defence of usury, \* 122 but to pay a usurious debt, and pays it by delegating a debtor to himself to pay this debt, it ought not to be in the power of this delegated debtor to insist upon the original defence, and avail himself of a usury by which he was not affected. (j)<sup>1</sup> So, at least, it seems to be held in the case of a usurious mortgagee, where the land, subject to such a mortgage, is conveyed to a third party; for the grantee cannot hold his land clear of the first mortgage debt, by denying the right of the mortgagee, on the ground of usury. (k) Indeed, it would seem that none but parties or privies can take any advantage of this defence, or this defect in a contract. For while a subsequent mortgagee cannot

(i) In *Turner v. Hulme*, the plaintiff arrested the maker of a note to him, which was clearly void on the ground of usury. The defendant in this action represented to the plaintiff that he could not recover on the note, the consideration being usurious, but the plaintiff refused to liberate the maker of the note unless the defendant would join in a note to the amount of the maker's debt, which the defendant did, and upon that note this action was brought. It was contended that the second note was tainted by the original usury. "But Lord Kenyon, on this being reopened, intimated his clear opinion to the contrary; he said that Banks, when the first note had been put in writ, by Turner, against him, should have resisted and defended himself on the ground of usury; but that the consideration of that note could not be questioned in the present action, unless it could be shown that this was a colorable shift to evade the statute against usury, devised when the money was originally lent, and the first note granted." In *Marchant v. Dodgin*, 2 Moore & S. 632, an action was brought against the defendants, acceptors of a bill of exchange, drawn by Taylor, by him indorsed to Daniel, and by Daniel to plaintiff. Taylor testified that certain other bills had been accepted by defendant, for his accommodation, and usuriously discounted by the plaintiff.

One of these bills being due, the bill sued upon was accepted by the defendants, in order to enable Taylor, by its discount, to meet the former bill, which he did, and no usury was proved as to this bill. A rule for setting aside a verdict for the plaintiff, being moved for, *Tindal, C. J.*, said: "The bill upon which the action was brought was not a continued bill, given in substitution of the former acceptance of the defendants, but was given merely for the purpose of raising money to meet the second bill." *Bosanquet, J.*, said: "It does not appear from the evidence that the third bill was given in substitution of the second, so as to be affected by what passed on the discount of it." The rule was refused. In *Stanley v. Kempton*, 30 Me. 118, Butler held three notes against Bangs, which were usurious. Bangs, being called upon to pay, procured the defendant to give the note in suit, in payment of the three original notes, which were given up. The court held the last note to be a payment, and not a substitute for the other notes, and therefore valid.

(j) *Jackson, J.*, *Bridge v. Hubbard*, 15 Mass. 103; *Bearce v. Barstow*, 9 Mass. 45.

(k) *Green v. Kemp*, 13 Mass. 515; *Mechanics Bank v. Edwards*, 1 Barb. 271; *Sands v. Church*, 2 Seld. 347. See also *Stoney v. Amer. Life Ins. Co.*, 11 Paige, 635; *Cramer v. Lepper*, 26 Ohio St. 59.

<sup>1</sup> Equity will purge a claim of usury, when disclosed by the record, although the debtor refuses to make that defence. *Hart v. Hayden*, 79 Ky. 346. — K.

relieve himself from the former mortgage, by showing its usurious nature, a guarantor of a debt is so far connected with the contract that he may avail himself of the defence of usury.<sup>(l)</sup><sup>1</sup>

## SECTION VI.

### DISTINCTION BETWEEN INVALIDITY OF THE CONTRACT AND THE PENALTY IMPOSED.

The law affects a usurious contract with two consequences, which should be discriminated. One is, the avoidance of  
 \* 123 the \* contract; the other is, the penalty for the breach of the law. Now the penalty is not incurred until usurious interest be in some way paid or received; although the contract may be avoided for this cause, at any time; and it is sometimes a very difficult question, at what time or by what act the usury is completed.<sup>(m)</sup><sup>2</sup> Although an original contract for the

(l) *Huntress v. Patten*, 20 Me. 28; *Harrison v. Harnel*, 5 Taunt. 784; *Gray v. Brown*, 22 Ala. 273.

(m) *Clark v. Badgley*, 3 Halst. 233; *Thomas v. Cleaves*, 7 Mass. 361; *Oyster v. Longnecker*, 16 Penn. St. 274; *Livingston v. Indianapolis Ins. Co.*, 6 Blackf. 133; *Upson v. Austin*, 4 Ala. 124; *Kirkpatrick v. Houston*, 4 Watts & S. 115; *Bank of U. S. v. Owens*, 2 Pet. 527; *Hodges v. Lovat*, Lofft, 50. *Fisher v. Beasley*, Doug. 235, was an action of debt to recover the penalty for taking usurious interest. One Grindal had borrowed £100 of the defendant, for which he had given a bond, for the payment of the principal and interest, at the rate of £5 per cent, at the end of six months. He also paid two guineas to the defendant, as a premium, at the time when the money was advanced. At the end of the six months, the £100 was repaid, and £2 10s. for interest. This action was brought within a year after the payment of the capital and interest, but more than a year after the two guineas were

paid and the money advanced, and the question was whether the action was barred by not being brought within a year after the offence of usury was committed. The cases of *Lloyd v. Williams*, 2 W. Bl. 792, and *Mallory v. Bird*, cited in Cro. Eliz. 20, were referred to for the defendant, in which latter case, it is said: "If one contracts to have twenty pounds for a loan of a hundred pounds, if he taketh nothing of the twenty pounds he is not punishable by the statute, but if he taketh anything, if but one shilling, this is an affirmation of the contract, and he shall render for the whole contract." But *Buller, J.*, said, that the answer given by *Astor, J.*, to that case, when it had been cited on some former occasion, was, that it meant one shilling above the legal interest. Lord Mansfield said: "It became material in this case to determine when the usury was complete. One side contended, that it was so upon the payment of the premium, and I long inclined to that opinion, because it was paid *eo nomine* as above legal interest. But I am now satisfied, as

<sup>1</sup> An accommodation maker of a promissory note cannot avail himself in a suit upon the note of a payment of usury thereon by the party accommodated. *Cady v. Goodnow*, 49 Vt. 400. See also, to the point that usury is a personal defence only, *Studabaker v. Marquardt*, 55 Ind. 341; *Smith v. Pittsburg Bank*, 26 Ohio St. 141. — K.

<sup>2</sup> The repeal of a statute making a usurious contract void as to the excess of lawful interest will not make such a contract valid as to such excess, but will take away a penalty attached to the making of such a contract. *Woolley v. Alexander*, 99 Ill. 188. — K.

use of \* money be free from the taint of usury, and conse- \* 124  
quently can be enforced, yet if usurious interest be actually

we all are, that the offence was not complete till the half year's interest was received. There are two branches of the statute. Under the first, every agreement, contract, and security, for more than legal interest, is void. Therefore the bond given to the defendant in this case was void. But under the second the penalty is incurred only by *taking, accepting, and receiving*, more than legal interest. All the authorities lean this way, both ancient and modern. In *Lloyd v. Williams*, more than legal interest had been paid at first." *Maddock qui tam v. Hammett*, 7 T. R. 184, was an action on the statute, the usury alleged being the discount of a note for £1,000. But the point on which the case turned was, that on the day when the note became due, the maker discharged it by giving another note, which included the amount due upon the first note, and a farther sum advanced by the defendants, which last note was outstanding and unsatisfied at the trial of this case. *Buller*, J., at *Nisi Prius*, was of the opinion that usury had not been committed, no money having been received by the defendants, and Lord *Kenyon*, C. J., delivering the opinion of the court, upon a motion to set aside the nonsuit, said: "The objection here is, that nothing has been received by the defendants, either for interest or principal, except a paper security, which, till it has been paid, is no payment whatever, and may ultimately turn out to be worth nothing. The plaintiff says that it was given for the first note, which was given on a usurious contract, if so, the second note is also bad. But the plaintiff cannot be permitted to contend both ways; that it is good, because given in payment of the first note; and bad, because that first note for which it was given in discharge was bad. It is true that a payment, either in money or money's worth, would be sufficient; and it shall not be permitted to a party who has knowingly received anything, *as interest*, to apply it afterwards to another account, as he finds it convenient. But here the defendants have not received anything; and therefore I am of opinion that the direction of the learned judge at the trial was right. In *Pearson v. M'Gowran*, 3 B. & C. 700, 5 Dowl. & R. 616, the venue, in an action of debt for penalties, was laid in Middlesex, and the offence was alleged to be, that usurious interest was secured to the defendant, by a bill of exchange accepted and afterwards paid by a person named Bottril. On the

trial it appeared, that the contract was made and the acceptance given in Middlesex, but that the bill was paid in London, to the holders, to whom the defendant had indorsed it. *Abbott*, C. J., delivering the opinion of the court, referred to the statute providing that any person taking, accepting, or receiving above £5 per cent interest, should forfeit the treble value of the moneys lent, and providing that the forfeiture should be sued for in the county where the offence was committed, and said (5 D. & R. 619): "Then the only question is, What is the offence? We think it consists in taking, accepting, and receiving usurious interest. The corrupt contract precedes and forms no part of the taking, therefore the offence here was not committed partly in Middlesex and partly in London, and the only materiality of the contract is to show the real nature and consequent illegality of the taking. . . . We are of opinion that the venue in this case ought to have been laid in London, and not in Middlesex." And in *Simpson qui tam v. Warren*, 15 Mass. 460, where the defendant had discounted a note for \$400, at the rate of two per cent per month, which was unpaid at the time this action for the penalties was brought, it was *held*, that no usury had been committed. *Parker*, C. J., said: "The whole sum loaned was not paid over, but the balance, after deducting the discount, so that in fact four hundred dollars were never lent, as stated in the declaration, but a less sum, for which the borrower promised to pay four hundred dollars, which was the principal lent and the excessive interest. The defendant has then received nothing, either principal or interest, and therefore he cannot be liable for the penalty." *Wright v. Laing*, 3 B. & C. 165; *Stevens v. Lincoln*, 7 Met. 525, are to the same effect. See also *Scurry v. Freeman*, 2 B. & P. 381. But if a sum more than equal to the legal interest upon the sum substantially loaned or forborne, be received, the offence of usury is complete, whether the principal be paid or not. In *Wade qui tam v. Wilson*, 1 East, 195, £600 being due from G. to the defendant, ten guineas were paid by G. to the defendant, by way of premium, for the defendant's forbearance for one year, and G. executed his note to the defendant for £600 at £5 per cent. A half year's interest of £15 was afterwards received by the defendant, upon the note, and it was *held* that upon this

- \* 125 paid upon it afterwards, \* the penalty is incurred. (n) And if the usurious interest is payable at intervals, the penalty

payment usury was committed. Lord Kenyon said: "Here the party having ten guineas premium in hand, and interest accruing from day to day, actually received interest *qua* interest for half a year, which made what he received upon the whole amount to more than lawful interest for that time, upon the sum lent." *Lawrence, J.*, said: "Here, then, is a premium paid of ten guineas, at first, which was to run through the whole year, and interest accruing daily on the principal sum, the defendant actually received interest for the first half year, which, together with what he had before received by way of premium, amounts to more than legal interest. That immediately constituted usury." *Le Blanc, J.*, said: "I am of opinion that at least one moiety of the premium is to be apportioned to the half year's interest which was received, and that the true spirit of the agreement was, that the premium was to run through the whole year, in proportion as the interest accrued; and therefore, upon the whole, I think the contract proved sustains the count, and that the usury was complete when the first half year's interest was paid." In *Lloyd qui tam v. Williams*, 2 W. Bl. 792, Hinchliffe borrowed £100 for three months, of the defendant, which he received, and paid the defendant thereout £6 5s. by way of interest, in advance, and gave the defendant his note for £100 payable in three months. *De Grey, C. J.*, and *Blackstone, J.*, a majority of the court, held that the offence of usury was consummated and completely committed on making the corrupt agreement, and receiving the interest in advance. In *Commonwealth v. Frost*, 5 Mass. 53, the defendant had loaned money to Ebenezer Clough, on a note for \$200, in ninety days paying him \$187, having retained \$13 for the ninety days' interest. At the expiration of the term, another note for the same amount was given, Clough paying fourteen dollars in cash, for the extension of the time ninety days longer. This note was also renewed for ninety days, and sixteen dollars paid by Clough on its renewal, for the reception of which last interest the defendant was indicted. The court said it was clear "that the taking of the sixteen dollars, as the compensation for the loan, that sum exceeding lawful interest, completed the offence of usury, whether the principal sum was ever paid or not." There has, however,

been a tendency to consider, in contracts of this last nature, the money actually received by the borrower as the amount of the loan; and although the securities given are for an amount sufficiently more than the sum received, to make the contracts usurious, if the legal per cent of interest is paid thereon, not to consider the offence of usury complete until a payment of such interest is made. This was the view *Gould, J.*, was inclined to take, in *Lloyd v. Williams*, *supra*; and in *Scurry v. Freeman*, 2 B. & P. 381, in which the defendant lent Robert Hooley £500 upon security given for that amount, who, a previous agreement having been made that something more than legal interest should be paid, but no particular sum having been agreed upon, offered the defendant back £50, which he directed to be given to his son, the court (consisting of *Heath, Rooke, and Chambre*, judges), were very clearly of opinion that the receipt afterwards of £25, as one year's interest upon the debt, was usurious, so that an action under the statute within one year after its reception would lie, inasmuch as the loan could only be deemed a loan of £450, since the defendant had taken back £50 out of the £500. So also, *Gibson, C. J.*, in *Oyster v. Longnecker*, 16 Penn. St. 274, says, there is a distinction between interest and a bonus; and that a return of part of the sum on which interest is reserved, reduces the contract essentially to a loan of the residue, and that therefore the offence of usury is not committed until interest has actually been paid upon the sum reserved as the debt. But the better opinion would seem to be, that such agreements are usurious whenever more than the legal interest on what is understood by the parties as the principal debt, is paid, since the statute of Anne declares it shall be usury to receive more than five pounds per cent for forbearing or *giving dry of payment*; so that, as Mr. Justice *Blackstone* remarked, in *Lloyd v. Williams*, "interest may as lawfully be received beforehand for *forbearing*, as, after the term is expired, for *having forborne*;" and if in either case more than five per cent is taken, usury is committed. See remarks of *Bayley, J.*, in *Wood v. Grimwood*, 10 B. & C. 699.

(n) *Gardner v. Flagg*, 8 Mass. 101; *Thompson v. Woodbridge*, id. 256; *Sewall, J.*, *Chadbourn v. Watts*, 10 Mass. 124. In *Sir Wollaston Dixie's case*, 1 Leon. 95,

is incurred by the first payment and receipt; (*o*) but it would seem that no more than one penalty can be incurred upon the same loan, although further instalments continue to be paid. (*p*)

\* Where the statute makes a usurious contract void, or \* 126  
forfeits a part of the principal or legal interest, by way of

*Gent.*, B., said: "If I lend one a hundred pounds without any contract for interest, and afterwards, at the end of a year, he gives me £20 for the loan thereof, the same is within the statute, for my acceptance makes the offence without any bargain or contract." In *Floyer v. Edwards*, Cowp. 114, Lord *Mansfield* said: "In case the agreement originally for the payment of principal be legal, and the interest does not exceed the legal rate, but afterwards, upon payment being forborne, illegal interest is demanded, there the agreement by retrospect is not void, but the parties are liable to the penalty of treble value." See, also, *Radley v. Manning*, 3 Keble, 142, pl. 13; Lord *Mansfield*, in *Abrahams v. Bunn*, 4 Burr. 2253, and previous note.

(*o*) *Wade v. Wilson*, 1 East, 195; *Wood v. Grimwood*, 10 B. & C. 689.

(*p*) In *Wood v. Grimwood*, 10 B. & C. 696, in which a bonus had been paid, and afterwards a half year's interest, which, together with the bonus paid, constituted more than the lawful interest, and subsequently legal interest was paid half yearly, on the original debt, it was decided, that the offence of usury was complete when the first half yearly payment was made; that the bonus was not to be apportioned throughout the whole time of the loan. So that an action brought for penalties, at any time within one year after the payment of any half year's interest, could be maintained, as being in time. And it was doubted whether, even if such bonus was apportionable, the only offence for which the lender could be prosecuted had not been committed upon the reception of the first half year's interest. *Parke, J.*, said: "I am of opinion that the moment one penalty was incurred, upon one bargain or loan, no other offence could be committed in respect of the same bargain or loan, by reason of the lender having received a further sum, by way of usurious interest. The statute of 12 Anne, st. 2, c. 16, enacts: 'That all persons who shall, upon any contract, take, accept, and receive, by way or means of any corrupt bargain, loan, &c., for the forbearing or giving day of payment, for one whole year, or for their money, above the sum of £5 for the forbearing of £100 a year, and so after that rate, shall forfeit and lose, for every such offence, the treble

value of the moneys lent,' &c. The statute therefore requires two things to constitute the offence: a corrupt bargain, and an actual taking of a higher rate of interest than 5 per cent for forbearing or giving day of payment for one whole year. As soon as these two things concur, the offence contemplated by the statute is completed. The party who has received the usurious interest in respect of the corrupt bargain, then incurs the penalty, and I think the *only* penalty, attached by the statute to that corrupt bargain, and the receipt of usurious interest thereon, by forfeiting treble the value of the moneys lent or forborne. If it were otherwise, and each subsequent payment of the legal interest should constitute a distinct offence of usury, where a premium has been given, the consequence would be, that if a party took legal interest for such a loan, at intervals, he would be liable to forfeit treble the amount of the moneys lent, not merely once, but each time he received the interest; and if those intervals were short, penalties to the amount of many thousands might be incurred by a loan of a single £100. This never could have been the intention of the legislature. I think it must have meant, that no more than three times the amount of the money lent could ever be forfeited by the offender." But in *Lamb v. Lindsey*, 4 Watts & S. 449, this question was directly decided in an opposite way. Money was loaned at usurious interest, the device of the sale of property and a lease back, being adopted, to disguise the transaction. The rent, amounting to 15 per cent upon the money loaned, was regularly paid, and the present *qui tam* action was brought, more than a year from the first payment, and within a year from the last. A majority of the court held the action maintainable, deciding that the penalty of a forfeiture of "the money and other things lent," was incurred at each time when the lender received more than the legal interest. Mr. Justice *Kennedy*, however, delivered a dissenting opinion, in which he vindicates his own opposite ruling at *Nisi Prius*, and adopts the same view taken by Mr. Justice *Parke*, *supra*, although the case of *Wood v. Grimwood* was not cited in the case.

penalty, the creditor of course must lose this, for the debtor may interpose this defence, however inequitable it may be. But if the debtor make himself a plaintiff, and seek relief against a contract for its usury, it is held, in equity, that he must pay or tender the whole amount of principal and legal interest. (*q*)

\* 127 It was once \* an established rule, that there is no way in which the debtor can ask relief at law, except collaterally.

He must wait until he is sued, before he can raise directly the question of his right to this defence, and then this defence is given and measured by the statute. But if he, for example, brings trover for goods pledged, to secure a debt for which a note with usurious interest was given, and seeks to get the value of his goods without deducting his debt, on the ground that the note is void, it might be said to him, on high authority, that the note may be void, but that is not now the question; for he owes money, and has pledged goods, and must pay his debt to redeem them. (*r*) But this doctrine has been attacked, and perhaps overthrown in England, and may be doubted here. (*s*) So, if he had paid money on a usurious contract, and sues for its repayment, it seems that he will recover so much as he has paid usuriously, (*t*)<sup>1</sup>

(*q*) *Scott v. Nesbit*, 2 Brown, Ch. 641, 2 Cox, 183; *Ex parte Skip*, 2 Ves. Sen. 489; *Benfield v. Solomons*, 9 Ves. 84; *Rogers v. Rathbun*, 1 Johns. Ch. 367; *Tupper v. Powell*, id. 439; *Fanning v. Dunham*, 5 Johns. Ch. 122; *Fulton Bank v. Beach*, 1 Paige, 429; *Morgan v. Schermerhorn*, id. 544; *McDaniels v. Barnum*, 5 Vt. 262; *Jordan v. Trumbo*, 6 Gill & J. 103; *Thomas v. Mason*, 8 Gill, 1; *Anonymous*, 2 Desaus. 333; *Stone v. Ware*, 6 Munf. 541; *Shelton v. Gill*, 11 Ohio, 417; *Day v. Cummings*, 19 Vt. 496; *Ballinger v. Edwards*, 4 Ired. Eq. 449; *Phelps v. Pierson*, 1 Iowa, 121; *Wilson v. Hardesty*, 1 Md. Ch. Dec. 66. In *Hindle v. O'Brien*, 1 Taunt. 413, the defendant had given the plaintiff, for various sums borrowed of him, bills and notes with usurious premiums. The parties at length stated a usurious account, and the defendant gave new bills, and a warrant of attorney to confess judgment, and the old bills and notes were given up. Upon the defendant's failure to pay an instalment of the new bills, the plaintiff entered up judgment on the warrant of attorney and sued out execution. Upon an application to set aside the judgment, the court did so only upon the terms that the defendant should repay the prin-

cipal and legal interest due, which was ordered to be ascertained by a prothonotary. But in *Roberts v. Goff*, 4 B. & Ald. 92, upon an application to set aside a judgment obtained under a warrant of attorney, and to have the warrant of attorney delivered up, on the ground of usury, the court refused to impose the terms that the party should pay the money actually advanced with legal interest. *Bayley, J.*, said: "We cannot impose such terms. The instrument is void. It is not good at law." Under the construction put upon the Virginia statute of usury, it seems that the debtor need only pay the principal debt, without any interest. *Young v. Scott*, 4 Rand. 415; *Clarkson v. Garland*, 1 Leigh, 147; *Turpin v. Povall*, 8 Leigh, 93; *Marks v. Morris*, 4 Hen. & M. 463. See also *Boone v. Poindexter*, 12 Smedes & M. 640.

(*r*) *Fitzroy v. Gwillim*, 1 T. R. 153.

(*s*) *Tregoning v. Attenborough*, 7 Bing. 94, 4 Moore & P. 722; *Hargreaves v. Hutchinson*, 2 A. & E. 12; *Ramsdell v. Morgan*, 16 Wend. 574.

(*t*) *Boeanquet v. Dashwood*, *Cases temp. Talbot*, 38, per Lord *Mansfield*; *Browning v. Morris*, *Cowp.* 793.

<sup>1</sup> Usury paid on a note, but not included in or indorsed on it, is recoverable by the person paying, though judgment has been entered on the note. *McDonald v. Smith*,

but no more;<sup>1</sup> that is, he will not recover the legal interest, which he has paid on a usurious contract. Courts were at first inclined to deny the right of a party paying usurious interest, to recover back any portion of the money so paid, on the ground that both parties to such a transaction were *in pari delicto*, and the party paying the money parted with it freely, so that the maxim *volenti non fit injuria* would apply. (*u*) But this is not so now, the rule being that above stated; and the distinction has been taken between statutes enacted on general \* grounds of policy and \* 128 public expediency, in which each party violating the law is *in pari delicto*, and entitled to no assistance from a court of justice, and those laws enacted to protect weak or necessitous men from being overreached, defrauded, or oppressed, in which event the injured party may have relief extended to him, and the whole purport and reason, both of the law of usury and of the great mass of decisions under it, indicate, that the lender on usury is regarded as the oppressor and the criminal, and the borrower as the oppressed and injured. (*v*)

## SECTION VII.

## OF CONTRACTS ACCIDENTALLY USURIOUS.

If a contract is accidentally usurious, that is, made so by some mistake in calculation, or other error in fact, against the intention of the parties, the mistake may be corrected, and the contract saved. (*w*) (*x*) But if, in fact, a greater rate of interest

(*u*) *Tomkins v. Bernet*, 1 Salk. 22.

(*v*) *Clarke v. Shee*, Cowp. 197; *Browning v. Morris*, Cowp. 790; *Bosanquet v. Dashwood*, Cases temp. Talbot, 38; *Wheaton v. Hibbard*, 20 Johns. 292; *Beardsley, C. J., Schroppel v. Corning*, 5 Denio, 240.

(*w*) *Anonymous*, 1 Freem. 253, pl. 268. It was said by North, C. J., that "if a scrivener, in making a mortgage, &c., do, through mistake, make the money

payable sooner than it ought to be, or reserve more interest than ought to be, this will not make it void within the statute, because here was no corrupt agreement." See also *Nevison v. Whitley*, Cro. Car. 501, W. Jones, 896; and *Buckley v. Guildbank*, Cro. Jac. 678. *Glasford v. Laing*, 1 Camp. 149, was an action on a bill of exchange for £3,180; the defendants resisted the action on the ground of usury, and showed that the parties for

53 Vt. 33. See *Wells v. Robinson*, id. 202; *St. Albans Bank v. Wood*, id. 491. A sealed receipt "in full settlement and payment for all extra or unlawful interest," executed at the time the money was lent, and a part of the transaction, is no bar to a recovery of the usury. *Herrick v. Dean*, 54 Vt. 568. — K.

<sup>1</sup> In some States more may be recovered. The statutes of each State must be consulted. — W.

(*x*) If the contract rate is not itself mistake of fact may be recovered back, usurious, excess of interest paid under a even though the mistake was not mutual.



\* 129 is \* taken than the law allows, by reason of an erroneous opinion of the lender that he had a right to this interest, this is a mistake of law, and, agreeably to the general rule, will not excuse the lender, and the whole effect of usury will attach to the contract. (x)

whom the defendants accepted, being indebted to the plaintiff in St. Kitts for £6,000, with six per cent legal interest there, agreed with the plaintiff in England, that the principal should be paid by two bills of exchange, one in twelve months and the other in two years; and accordingly the present bill for £3,180, and another for £3,360 were drawn, but that, according to the legal rate of 5 per cent interest in England, the bills should have been for only £3,150 and £3,300. The plaintiff's agent, however, swore that the increased amount arose from an oversight of his; that having been called upon to calculate the sum due on the debt, for which the bills were to be drawn, after calculating the amount due on the original debt at £6 per cent, as permitted in the West Indies, he inadvertently calculated the interest to grow due in England at the same rate. Sir *James Mansfield*, C.J., held, that the action might clearly be maintained for the sum *bonâ fide* due, as the excess in the amount of the bill had arisen from a mere mistake, and no intention to take usury could, at any rate, be imputed to the plaintiff. See also *Gibson v. Stearns*, 3 N. H. 185; *Livingston v. Bird*, 1 Root, 303; *McLean, J., Lloyd v. Scott*, 4 Pet. 224; *McElfatrick v. Hicks*, 21 Penn. St. 402; *Marvine v. Hymers*, 2 Kern. 223; *Bevier v. Covell*, 87 N. Y. 50.

(x) *Marsh v. Martindale*, 3 B. & P. 154; *Maine Bank v. Butts*, 9 Mass. 49. This was an action brought by the bank to recover possession of certain premises mortgaged to them by the defendant, to secure several notes given by him to the bank. The defendant alleged, that on the date of mortgage deed, the plaintiff loaned him \$10,000, and that it was agreed between them that more than 6 per cent interest should be paid upon the loan, and that the notes secured by the mortgage were given to secure such principal and illegal interest, and therefore he

pleaded the statute of usury. It appeared, upon the trial, that there had been a forbearance of \$10,000 by the bank, and that the interest secured in the mortgage was more than 6 per cent upon the \$10,000; but it was proved that the excess had arisen, not from a direct reception by the bank of more than 6 per cent upon any notes, but by reason of the defendant's having, in order to meet notes for sixty-three days, at the times they became due, procured new loans, a week previous to the expiration of the time of credit given for the former loans, giving new notes therefor; and it was contended, that although the money thus received amounted to more than 6 per cent upon the original debt, for the reason that the bank retained the amount of the new notes until the old notes became due, for the purpose of meeting them, yet, that as no more than the usual profits upon loans made on banking principles were received, such agreements were not usurious. But the court decided, that no banking company, any more than an individual, had authority to make a discount or loan, at a greater profit than 6 per cent interest, nor was exempt from the restrictions of the statute against usury. And *Swell, J.*, said: "It is probable that in this case there was no intentional deviation on the part of the bank, but a mistake of their rights. This, however, is a consideration which must not influence our decision. The mistake was not involuntary, as a miscalculation might be considered, where an intention of conforming to the legal rule of interest was proved; but a voluntary departure from the rate. An excess of interest was intentionally taken, upon a mistaken supposition that banks were privileged, in this respect, to a certain extent. This was, therefore, in the sense of the law, a corrupt agreement; for ignorance of the law will not excuse." See also *Childers v. Deane*, 4 Rand. 406.

*Stotsenberg v. Fordice*, 142 Ind. 490, 41 N. E. 813, 810. In Michigan usurious payments cannot be recovered back. *Pinch v. Willard*, 108 Mich. 204, 66 N. W. 42. As to mistake, see *Fifth Nat. Bank v. Pierce*, 117 Mich. 376, 75 N. W. 1058.

In Indiana it is settled that, whatever the rule may be in other States, usurious interest can at common law be recovered back in an action brought for that purpose. *Baum v. Thoms*, 150 Ind. 378, 382, 53 N. E. 302. See *Bexar Bldg. Ass'n v. Robinson*, 78 Texas, 163, 14 S. W. 227, 22 Am. St. Rep. 36, 41 n.

The question has been very much discussed, whether banks, or other money-lenders, or bill or note discounters, have a legal right to adopt, as a principle of calculation, the rule that gives rather more than legal interest upon notes discounted, or to which the interest is added, in case of fractional portions of years and months. Rowlett's Tables, which are calculated mainly on the supposition that a year consists of 360 days, gives this advantage to the lender. The use of these tables, or of a similar principle of calculation, is very general, not to say universal. And although this practice is, strictly speaking, usurious, and there is some conflict in the authorities, we have no doubt that the prevailing rule of law sanctions this practice, \* where it is adopted, merely as a convenience, and in \* 130 conformity to usage. (y)

(y) In *New York Firemen Ins. Co. v. Ely*, 2 Cowen, 678, a note for ninety days, indorsed by the defendants, was the cause of action; it was given for two others, which in turn were a renewal of others. Some of the previous notes had been payable at ninety days, and all the notes had been discounted by the plaintiffs, at 7 per cent, and the discount deducted in advance. The secretary of the company testified that his practice had been to cast interest, considering thirty days the twelfth of a year, sixty days the sixth, and ninety days the fourth of a year, and to cast interest at 7 per cent (the lawful rate) accordingly. The three days of grace he called one-tenth of a month. The question was whether the note sued upon was usurious, and it was decided to be so. The court say: "It must be conceded, that more than 7 per cent per annum was received upon the discount of the note in this case. How is the presumption of law, that it was received in pursuance of a corrupt agreement, sought to be repelled? Not by showing that the sum paid for interest was greater than the parties intended should be paid; that there was a mistake in telling the money; or that the clerk who cast the interest had fallen into an arithmetical error; but by showing that the excess arose from the adoption of a principle of calculation, which the parties knew would give more than 7 per cent, though they believed it was not a violation of the statute. In other words, the plaintiffs received more than 7 per cent, because they believed that they had a legal right to receive more. If they judged erroneously, it was a mistake in point of law,

and not in point of fact; and unless there be something in the case of usury to distinguish it from all other cases, their ignorance or mistake in relation to the law can afford them no protection." And after examining the cases upon the subject, the court concluded that the mistake of the parties did not prevent the contract from being usurious, as matter of law, and its consequences from resulting. The same view is taken in *Utica Insurance Co. v. Tillman*, 1 Wend. 555; *Bank of Utica v. Wager*, 8 Cowen, 398; *State Bank v. Cowan*, 8 Leigh, 253. On the other hand see *Lyon v. State Bank*, 1 Stewart, 442; *Planters Bank v. Snodgrass*, 4 How. (Miss.) 573; *Duval v. Farmers Bank*, 7 Gill & J. 44; *Duncan v. Maryland Savings Institution*, 10 Gill & J. 299; *Bank of St. Albans v. Scott*, 1 Vt. 426; *Agricultural Bank v. Bissell*, 12 Pick. 586. In this last case the cashier of the bank took \$21 as the interest of \$2,000 for sixty-three days. *Shaw*, C. J., said: "That this sum a little exceeds 6 per cent for one year, as fixed by statute, is very obvious. If this were done with design, and with the intent of taking more than the lawful interest, or if done in pursuance of the adoption of a principle of computation which would give more than the legal rate, we are not prepared to say that it would not be usurious, however small the excess over the legal rate. But, as the statute prescribes the rate of interest for one year, and so at the same rate for a longer or shorter time, it is obvious that when the interest is to be computed in days or months, it is impossible to follow the prescribed rule precisely, without taking the fraction of a day; and that this is not

## OF DISCOUNT OF NOTES AND BILLS.

The practice of discounting bills or notes, by deducting from their face the interest for the whole time they had to run, began with our banks, and was soon so firmly established, that it was sanctioned by the courts, almost of necessity. But this practice is, in itself, certainly usurious; for the borrower has the use of the amount of the note, minus the interest, and pays interest for the whole amount. Having been sanctioned in respect to corporations whose business it was to lend money, a distinction could not be made against individuals who lent money; and it may now be considered as settled, rather for the sake of convenience than upon principle, that it is not usurious to take the interest in advance, by way of discount, although it is obvious, that by carrying this principle far enough, any amount of excessive interest may be taken. Thus, if the legal interest were six per cent, and a note for a thousand dollars had ten years to run, the borrower would receive four hundred dollars, and, at the end of ten years, pay six hundred for the use of it, or sixty dollars a year for the use of four hundred, which is obviously much more than even compound interest. There seems, however, to be a strong disposition to limit this practice to short paper, or at

required, is now settled by the whole current of authorities. From the impossibility of executing the statute with literal exactness, has resulted the necessity of resorting to an execution *cy pres*, in many cases where it is intended to conform to the intent and spirit of the statute. So it has been the practice to consider a contract for money payable in months, to be payable in calendar months, and to consider a calendar month as the twelfth part of a year, and compute interest accordingly, though they are of different lengths. A note given in February, at two months, will have fifty-seven days to run, and pay 1 per cent interest, as for the sixth part of a year; but a note given in December, at two months, will have sixty-two days to run, and pay the same rate of interest. The same difficulty arises in computing interest for a small number of days; and therefore some approximation, which can be made by an easy and practicable mode of computation, if made in good faith, and without being intended as a cover for

usury, has been considered allowable, without drawing after it the penalty of the statute. Such being the universal practice, of other persons as well as banks, we think a jury would not be warranted, from the mere fact that the interest thus computed slightly exceeds the legal rate, to infer a corrupt and usurious agreement. And we think the present case comes within this rule. The intent was to compute and receive the interest for sixty days and grace. The grace is a regular portion of the time the note has to run, and the bank had a right to compute and receive interest for it. The period of sixty days is one-sixth of a year, as nearly as can be computed without a fraction; and three days is the nearest approximation to the tenth part of a month, or the 120th part of a year, without fractions of a day. Upon this view of the case, we are of opinion that it is not shown that usurious interest was taken, contrary to the provisions of the statute, and that the defence is not sustained."

least not to apply it to long loans or discounts, although nothing like a fixed rule or standard can be found, either in the authorities or in the usage, and it must often be difficult to apply such a distinction. (z) It seems \*originally to have been \*132 doubted whether the receipt of interest quarterly or semi-annually was not usurious, on the ground that the lender received thereby more than the legal rate *by the year*. And for a considerable time those contracts were considered usurious, upon which the legal interest was deducted from the sum loaned, or paid in advance. (a) But the practice is now universal, both in England and in this country. The authorities, however, which sustain this departure from the accurate enforcement of the usury laws, seem mainly to rest upon the principle, that the additional sum received by the lender may be considered in the nature of a compensation for his services and trouble. And all the decisions show, that such anticipated reception of interest must be confined to cases where a bill or note is given by the borrower, and does not extend to any ordinary private agreement of loan. (b) (x)

(z) See *Barnes v. Warlich*, Crow. Jac. 25, Yelv. 31, and *Grysell v. Whichcott*, Cro. Car. 283; *Callot v. Walker*, 3 Aust. 496; *Eaton v. Bell*, 5 R. & Ald. 40; *Mowry v. Bishop*, 5 Paige, 98; *Marvine v. Hymers*, 2 Kern. 223.

(a) In *Anonymous*, Noy, 171, usury was pleaded to an action upon a bond. *Popham, J.*, said: "If a man lend £100 for a year, and to have £10 for the use of it, if the obligor pays the £10 twenty days before it is due, that does not make the obligation void, because it was not corrupt. But, if, upon making the obligation, it had been agreed that the £10 should have been paid within the time, that should have been usury, because he had not the £100 for the whole year, when the £10 was to be paid within the year." And verdict was given accordingly.

(b) In *N. Y. Firemen Ins. Co. v. Ely*, 2 Cowen, 708, the principle extracted from the cases, by *Sutherland, J.*, in which the whole court seem to have concurred, was this: "The taking of interest in advance, is allowed for the benefit of trade,

although, by allowing it, more than the legal rate of interest is, in fact, taken; that being for the benefit of trade, the instrument discounted, or upon which the interest is taken in advance, must be such as *will*, and usually does, circulate or pass in the course of trade. It must, therefore, be a negotiable instrument, and payable at no very distant day; for, without these qualities, it will not circulate in the course of trade. Under these limitations, the taking of interest in advance either by a bank, or incorporated company without banking powers, or an individual, is not usurious." In *Marsh v. Martindale*, 3 B. & P. 154, the defendants were acceptors of a bill of exchange for £5,000, drawn by Robert Wood, payable in three years, to the plaintiff. It appeared that Robert Wood, having granted an annuity to the plaintiff, which he desired to redeem, and which, together with charges upon it, was worth £4,134, brought to the plaintiff the bill in question, which the plaintiff agreed to discount, and the £5,000 was made up of the price of the

(z) Illegal discount, upon the assignment of a security with a guaranty of payment, is usury. *Radford Bank v. Kirby* (Va.), 42 S. E. 303.

The voluntary payment of a debt payable by instalments, before all are due, is not usury, although amounting to more

than the legal interest. *Savannah Sav. Bank v. Logan*, 99 Ga. 291, 26 S. E. 692. Nor do notes given for each instalment, making a total of interest on the money in excess of the legal rate, create usury. *Crider v. San Antonio Real Estate Ass'n* (Tex. Civ. App.), 37 S. W. 237.

## OF A CHARGE FOR COMPENSATION FOR SERVICE.

It is quite certain, that the lender, whether banker or broker, may charge, in addition to the discount, a reasonable sum

annuity, £4,134, £116 paid to the defendant in cash, and £750, three years' discount on the note. The present action was on a bond given as a substitute for the note, and the defence of usury was set up, which it was attempted to answer by considering the transaction as a discount in advance of the interest due on the £5,000 note, which would not be usurious. The court determined, that as the bill was for so long a time, coupled with its being a redemption of the annuity, it was evident that the transaction was not a discount in the way of trade, but a loan of money, a method of obtaining more than legal interest, which was corrupt in law, whatever the intention of the parties might have been. In *Floyer v. Edwards*, Cowp. 116, Lord Mansfield said, in reference to the general practice of trade to stipulate for a certain per cent upon a neglect to pay the price of goods bought: "It is true the use of this practice will avail nothing, if meant as an evasion of the statute, for usage certainly will not protect usury. But it goes a great way to explain a transaction; and in this case is strong evidence to show that there was no intention to cover a loan of money. Upon a nice calculation, it will be found, that the practice of the banks, in discounting bills, exceeds the rate of five per cent; for they take interest upon the whole sum for the whole time the bills run, but pay only part of the money, namely, by deducting the interest first; yet this is not usury." In *Maine Bank v. Butts*, 9 Mass. 54, referred to above, in which it was decided that banks had no more right than individuals to receive more than six per cent legal interest, and that the "banking privileges," given by the legislature, did not confer such a power, the court said: "That expression, if it has any peculiar meaning, is an authority to deduct the interest at the commencement of loans, or to make loans upon discounts, instead of the ordinary forms of security for an accruing interest. But individuals have a like authority, although in both cases the construction is a relaxation of the prohibitions of the statute against usury, and allows a rate of interest, which may

be estimated at a small extent beyond six per cent per annum. Banks, in their discounts, never venture to exceed that rate in the deductions which they make from their loans, although this anticipation of interest in effect gives more than the fixed rate upon the sum actually paid out." In *Fleckner v. U. S. Bank*, 8 Wheat. 354, the court say upon this question: "The next point arising on the record is, whether the discount taken in this case was usurious. It is not pretended, that interest was deducted for a greater length of time than the note had to run, or for more than at the rate of six per cent per annum on the sum due by the note. The sole objection is, the deduction of the interest from the amount of the note at the time it was discounted; and this, it is said, gives the bank at the rate of more than six per cent upon the sum actually carried to the credit of the Planters Bank. If a transaction of this sort is to be deemed usurious, the same principle must apply with equal force to bank discounts generally, for the practice is believed to be universal; and probably few if any charters contain an express provision, authorizing in terms the deduction of the interest in advance, upon making loans or discounts. It has always been supposed that an authority to discount, or to make discounts, did, from the very force of the terms, necessarily include an authority to take the interest in advance. And this is not only the settled opinion among professional and commercial men, but stands approved by the soundest principles of legal construction. Indeed we do not know in what other sense the word discount is to be interpreted. Even in England, where no statute authorizes bankers to make discounts, it has been solemnly adjudged that the taking of interest in advance, by bankers upon loans, in the ordinary course of business, is not usurious." See also, to the same effect as the foregoing cases, *Manhattan Co. v. Osgood*, 15 Johns. 162; *Bank of Utica v. Phillips*, 3 Wend. 408; *Utica Ins. Co. v. Bloodgood*, 4 Wend. 652; *Bank of Utica v. Wager*, 2 Cowen, 712; *Stribling v. Bank of the Valley*, 5 Rand. 132; *Thornton v.*

\* for his trouble or services. (c) And this principle is not \* 134 confined to bankers and brokers, but is extended to all cases in which there may be such services as are fairly entitled to compensation, although the lender be neither banker nor broker, nor engaged in trade, and lends his own money. (d)<sup>1</sup>

Bank of Washington, 3 Pet. 36; State Bank v. Hunter, 1 Dev. 100; Cole v. Lockhart, 2 Cart. (Ind.) 631; McGill v. Ware, 4 Scam. 21; Ticonic Bank v. Johnson, 31 Me. 414; Sessions v. Richmond, 1 R. I. 305; Haas v. Flint, 8 Blackf. 67; Duncan v. Maryland Savings Institution, 10 Gill & J. 311. See also Hoyt v. Bridgewater Co., 2 Halst. Ch. 253, 625.

(c) Auriol v. Thomas, 2 T. R. 52; Winch v. Fenn, cited 2 T. R. 52; Caliot v. Walker, 2 Anst. 496; Rooke, J., Hammett v. Yea, 1 B. & P. 156; Masterman v. Cowrie, 3 Camp. 488; *Ex parte* Jones, 17 Ves. 332; *Ex parte* Henson, 1 Maddock, 115; *Ex parte* Gwyn, 2 Dea. & Ch. 12; Gibson v. Livesey, cited 4 M. & S. 196; Fussell v. Daniel, 10 Exch. 581, 29 Eng. L. & Eq. 369; Kent v. Phelps, 2 Day, 483; Hutchinson v. Hosmer, 2 Conn. 341; Hall v. Daggett, 6 Cowen, 657; Noorse v. Prime, 7 Johns. Ch. 69; Trotter v. Curtis, 19 Johns. 160; Suydam v. Westfall, 4 Hill, 211; Suydam v. Bartle, 10 Paige, 94; Bullock v. Boyd, 1 Hoffm. Ch. 294; Holford v. Blatchford, 2 Sandf. Ch. 149; Seymour v. Marvin, 11 Barb. 80; McKesson v. McDowell, 4 Dev. & B. 120; Rowland v. Bull, 5 B. Mon. 146; Brown v. Harrison, 17 Ala. 774. See also *Ex parte* Patrick, 1 Mont. & A. 385; Harris v. Boston, 2 Camp. 348.

(d) *Ex parte* Gwyn, 2 Dea. & Ch. 12. And in Palmer v. Baker, 1 M. & S. 56, where a right to purchase certain timber then standing on the land of the vendor, was assigned by the vendee, to secure a debt due from him, under which agreement the assignees were to take upon themselves the getting out and working of the timber, and after paying themselves the amount due them, with interest thereon, and after deducting "the further sum of £200, as and for a reasonable profit and compensation for the trouble they would be at in the business, and also all costs, charges, damages, and

expenses, which they should or might expend, be put to, or be liable for, on account of the premises, or in any wise relating thereto, were to repay the same to their assignor; the court refused to non-suit the plaintiff in the present suit, brought by the assignees, against the sheriff, who had seized a portion of the timber as the property of the assignor, and decided that, as the jury had not found that the compensation was colorable or excessive, the court could not say that the contract was usurious, since the compensation must therefore be taken to be a reasonable one, for the services performed and the trouble incurred. In Baynes v. Fry, 15 Ves. 120, a claim was made upon certain property, for commission money. The party claiming the commission, having advanced money at five per cent interest, took bills upon Hamburg, which bills he sent there for the purpose of obtaining their amount, and upon this transaction the commission was claimed, which claim was objected to because it was usurious. Lord Chancellor Eldon said: "The first case upon this point was that upon the circuit, in 1780, Benson v. Parry, where Lord Chief Justice, then Baron, *Eyre, held*, that a country banker, discounting bills payable in London, could not take a commission, but that was set right upon an application to the court. I take the facts of this case, as far as I can understand them, from the accounts that have been handed up, to stand thus: Hanson advanced money to these parties, upon the terms of receiving interest; desiring them, if they had bills upon Hamburg, to put them into his hands, for the purpose of sending them there, to procure acceptance and payment; in order to bring himself home, taking a reasonable commission for his trouble in doing so. That, according to modern doctrine, is not usurious."

<sup>1</sup> A contract by which a commission merchant advances to a dealer money to purchase commodities, and besides legal interest is to receive a percentage as commission for services in the care, management, and sale of the property, is not usurious without proof of guilty intent. *Matthews v. Coe*, 70 N. Y. 239. A borrower's agent in charging a commission in addition to the highest rate of interest in procuring the loan, which he does not share with the lender, does not render the transaction usurious, *Smith v. Wolf*, 55 Iowa, 555; *Wyllis v. Ault*, 46 Iowa, 46; and the fact that the agent of a bor-

\* 135 But it \* seems, that the sum paid as a compensation or commission for service or trouble in any case, must not exceed the amount usually taken in the course of trade in that business; and if it do, such excess will make the contract usurious. (e) If there be such charge, it will be a question for the jury, whether it is in fact a reasonable compensation for services rendered, or a mere pretence for obtaining usurious interest; (f)

(e) In *Harris v. Boston*, 2 Camp. 348, the plaintiffs were seed factors, and bought large quantities of rape seed for the defendant, advancing money thereupon, for which they charged the legal interest; and it was also agreed that they should have a commission of 2½ per cent upon all the seed purchased. Upon an action to recover an amount due under this contract, to which usury was pleaded, many witnesses swore, that the highest commission they had ever known taken upon such purchases, was one shilling per quarter, which, at the current price of rape seed, amounted to exactly one per cent. Lord *Ellenborough* said: "If the plaintiffs would have duly made the purchase for one per cent, but charged 2½, besides legal interest, where they advanced the money, this commission must be considered an expedient for enhancing the rate of interest beyond five per cent, and is a mere color for usury." See *Thurston v. Cornell*, 38 N. Y. 281; and *More v. Howland*, 1 Edm. Sel. Cas. 371.

(f) *Kent v. Phelps*, 2 Day, 483; *Hutchinson v. Hosmer*, 2 Conn. 841; *De Forest v. Strong*, 8 Conn. 519; *M'Kesson v. M'Dowell*, 4 Dev. & B. 120; *Bartlett v. Williams*, 1 Pick. 294; *Stevens v. Davis*, 3 Met. 211; *Brown v. Harrison*, 17 Ala. 774. See *Payne v. Newcomb*, 100 Ill. 611. In *Carstairs v. Stein*, 4 M. & S. 192, the defendants allowed *Kensington & Co.* to draw upon them, for an amount not exceeding £20,000 at any one time, and were to receive a commission of one half per cent, upon the amount of the bills drawn. In this action, brought by

the assignees of *Kensington & Co.*, for balances alleged to be due, the defence of usury was alleged, and evidence was offered to show, that the commission of one half per cent was unreasonable, and more than the accustomed rate. Lord *Ellenborough* directed the jury, that if the commission could be fairly set to the account of trouble and inconvenience, it was not usurious; otherwise, if the commission overstepped the *bond fide* trouble, and was mixed with an advance of money, in order to effect an inducement for such advance, from time to time, and his lordship inclined to consider the transaction, under the circumstances, usurious, but left it to the jury, who found otherwise for the plaintiff. Upon a motion for a new trial the court refused to disturb the verdict. Lord *Ellenborough*, C. J., said: "The principal question has been, whether the one half per cent agreed to be charged for commission, in this case, is clearly referable to an usurious contract between the parties, for the payment of interest above five per cent upon a loan of money, or whether it may not be referred to an agreed case of remuneration, justly demandable for trouble and expense incurred, in the accepting and negotiating bills remitted to and drawn upon them, and in the doing such other business as is stated to have been done by the *Kensingtons*, for the houses or rather for the house of the defendants, under its different names and descriptions. . . . All commission, where a loan of money exists, must be ascribed to and considered as an excess, beyond legal interest, unless as far

rower who is paid a commission in excess of legal interest by the latter for procuring a loan divides such commission with the agents of the lender will not render the loan usurious. *Dickey v. Brown*, 56 Iowa, 426; unless the claim for commissions is a device to evade the usury laws, *Eldy v. Badger*, 8 Bissell, 238. The receiving from a borrower by a lender's agent a percentage on the loan and a sum of money for obtaining the release of an incumbrance, the arrangement being without the lender's knowledge or benefit, is not a usurious transaction. *Ballinger v. Bourland*, 87 Ill. 513. But where a lender's agent lends money for the highest legal rate, and is to impose upon the borrower payment for his services in examining the title of the property given as security and ascertaining its value, and the agent deducts from the loan five per cent commission and two and a half per cent more for procuring an extension, the transaction is usurious. *Payne v. Newcomb*, 100 Ill. 611. But see *Acheson v. Chase*, 23 Minn. 211.— K.

in which case, \* of course, it will not be allowed. The \* 136 party drawing a bill may also charge a sum, in addition to legal interest, as the rate of exchange between the place where the loan is actually advanced and the place where it is to be repaid; provided such charge is the customary rate, and therefore not a device to cover usury. (*g*) So, if the acceptor of a bill pays it before it is due, it is held that he may deduct a larger sum than legal interest on the amount, until the day of the maturity of the bill, without the transaction being usurious, (*h*) because, in fact, it is no loan, but a voluntary anticipation of a payment. (*x*)

as it is ascribable to trouble and expense *bonâ fide* incurred, in the course of the business transacted, by the person to whom such commission is paid; but whether anything and how much is justly ascribable to this latter account, namely, that of trouble and expense, is always a question for the jury, who must, upon a view of all the facts, exercise a sound judgment thereupon." His lordship recapitulated here the suspicious circumstances in the case, and then said: "These circumstances certainly laid a foundation for suspecting that the high rate of commission contracted for was a color for usury, upon loans which were stipulated not to be required, but which were in fact required and made, from the beginning to the end of this business. But this question, that is, whether color or not, was a question for the consideration of the jury, and to their consideration it was fully left, with a strong intimation of opinion, on the part of the judge, that the transaction was colorable, and the commission of course usurious. The jury have drawn a different conclusion, and which conclusion, upon the view they might entertain of the facts, they were at liberty to draw; and they, having done so, for the reasons already stated, we do not feel ourselves, as a court of law, and acting according to the rules by which courts of law are usually governed, in similar cases, at liberty to set aside that verdict and grant a new trial."

(*g*) *Andrews v. Pond*, 13 Pet. 65; *Buckingham v. McLean*, 13 How. 151; *Merritt v. Benson*, 10 Wend. 116; *Wil-*

*liams v. Hance*, 7 Paige, 581; *Ontario Bank v. Schermerhorn*, 10 Paige, 109; *Cayuga County Bank v. Hunt*, 2 Hill, 635; *Holford v. Blatchford*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 149; *Cuyler v. Sanford*, 13 Barb. 339; *Commercial Bank v. Nolan*, 7 How. (Miss.) 508. See also *Leavitt v. De Launy*, 4 Comst. 364; *Marvine v. Hymers*, 2 Kern. 223.

(*h*) *Barclay v. Walmaley*, 4 East, 55. A bill for £30 was drawn on the defendant, dated July 14, 1801, and came by indorsement to Cutler. The bill was payable thirty days after date, and was presented by Cutler to the defendant, for acceptance, on the 20th August, when it was agreed that the defendant should pay the bill, then receiving an allowance of 6d. in the pound; and the defendant accordingly paid £29 5s. to Cutler, who thereupon gave him the bill. The plaintiff having been nonsuited at the trial, before Lord *Ellenborough*, the court refused to grant a rule to set the nonsuit aside. Lord *Ellenborough*, C. J., said, "that to constitute usury there must be either a direct loan and a taking of more than legal interest for the forbearance of repayment, or there must be some device contrived for the purpose of concealing or evading the appearance of a loan and forbearance, when in truth it was such. But here was no loan or forbearance, only a mere anticipation of the payment of a debt, by the party, before the time when by law he could be called upon for it. That the defendant had been guilty of very improper practice, but not of usury."

(*x*) Usury must be pleaded accurately. *McCall v. Herring* (Ga.), 42 S. E. 468; *Weldon v. Ayers* (Ga.), id. 473; *Bird v. Kendall*, 62 S. C. 178, 40 S. E. 142.

When usury does not appear on the face of the paper or transaction itself, the

law presumes that a loan is not usurious; and mere proof that an agent has exacted a bonus or commission in addition to the highest legal rate of interest does not change this presumption. *Greenfield v. Monaghan*, 85 Iowa, 211, 52 N. W. 193;



## OF A CHARGE FOR COMPENSATION FOR RISK INCURRED.

As the lender may take a compensation for his trouble and services, so he may for the risk that he runs. By this, however, is not meant the personal risk of the debtor's ability to pay; for nothing of this kind is any justification whatever of more than legal interest. But where, by the nature of the terms of the contract, the repayment of money loaned is made to depend upon the happening of contingent events, there the lender may take, beside his interest for the sum loaned, enough more to insure him against the casualty which might destroy his claim; that is, so much more as this risk of loss is worth. Nor is there any definite standard for this, like that which the statutes give for legal interest; and any contract for loan of money upon extra interest, if the principal sum were actually at risk, would probably be sanctioned by the courts, unless it amounted, by its excess or its circumstances, to fraud and oppression. Upon this foundation rests a large class of mercantile contracts, of universal use and great importance, known by the names of loans on bottomry and respondentia. By these contracts money is loaned, either on a pledge of the ship, or on that of the goods on board a ship, with condition, that if the ship or goods be lost, nothing of the principal or interest shall be repaid; but, if they arrive safe, the principal shall be repaid with more than lawful interest. (1) And

(1) *Soome v. Gleen*, Sid. 27, was debt, upon an obligation, the condition of which was, that if a certain ship should go to Surat, in the East Indies, and return safe

to London, or if the owner or his goods should return safe, then the defendant should pay the plaintiff the principal money loaned, and £40 for every £100;

*Barthell v. Jensen*, 86 Iowa, 736, 53 N. W. 124; *Anderson v. Smith*, 103 Mich. 446, 61 N. W. 778, 108 Mich. 69, 65 N. W. 615; *Hare v. Winterer* (Neb.), 90 N. W. 544; *Richards v. Bippus*, 16 App. D. C. 223.

There must be an intent on the part of both borrower and lender to exceed the legal rate of interest. *Menzie v. Smith*, 63 Neb. 666, 88 N. W. 855; *Trainor v. German-American Sav. Ass'n*, 102 Ill. App. 604. A surety cannot escape his liability by pleading that he signed in ignorance of the fact that the obligation was usurious; but he may prevent a recovery of more than the principal and legal interest. *Weldon v. Ayers* (Ga.), 42 S. E. 473.

Only the parties to the contract can set up the defence of usury. *Barney v. Tontine Surety Co.* (Mich.), 91 N. W. 140; *Anderson v. Oregon Mortgage Co.* (Idaho), 69 Pac. 130; *Bird v. Kendall*, *supra*.

The defence of usury is often available against a *bond fide* purchaser; and the payment by the borrower of a commission to the lender's agent, if assented to by the lender, is in the nature of interest on the loan; if it exceeds the lawful rate of interest, the transaction is usurious. *McLean v. Camak*, 97 Ga. 804, 25 S. E. 498; *Angier v. Smith*, 101 Ga. 844, 28 S. E. 167; *Clarke v. Havard*, 111 Ga. 242, 36 S. E. 837, 115 Ga. 882; *Secor v. Patterson*, 114 Mich. 37, 72 N. W. 9.

a bottomry bond may be made on time, as \* we as on a \* 138 specific voyage. (*j*) This is often — or certainly may be — used as a means of lending money on usurious interest. If, for example, the loan is for one year, at twelve per cent, six per cent being legal, and the lender insures the ship (which he may lawfully do) (*k*) for three per cent, he gets nine per cent for the use of his money. Still, these contracts are sanctioned by the law and usage of every mercantile country, and are protected by courts, provided the principal and interest are both put at hazard, by the very contract itself. For this is the one condition of their validity. (*l*) Loans on bottomry and respondentia are considered in the chapter on the Law of Shipping.

but if the ship, &c., should perish by unavoidable casualty of sea, fire, or enemies, the plaintiff should have nothing. The question whether the contract was usurious, was argued, by *Earle* for defendant, who agreed that if the condition had been solely that if the ship should return safe, this would have been a good bottomry contract, and an apparent hazard of the principal, but contended, that since here the contingency was so remote that if the owner of the ship or his goods returned it would not happen, the contract was within the statute, for otherwise the statute of usury would be of no effect. But it was replied by the counsel for the plaintiffs, and resolved by the court, that this was not usury, within the statute, but a good bottomry contract. And Chief Justice *Bridgman* took a diversity between a bargain and a loan, for where there is a plain and square bargain (as here), and the principal hazarded, this cannot be within the statute of usury. But otherwise is it of a loan which is intended where the principal is not hazarded. And there are apparent dangers of the sea, fire, and enemies, between this and the East Indies, which endanger the loss of the principal. And they said that such contracts, called bottomry, tend to the increase of trade, and that on which many orphans and widows live in the port towns of this realm. Judgment by the whole court was for the plaintiff, that this contract was not usurious. *Sharpley v. Hurrell*, Cro. Jac. 208, was debt upon an obligation. "The defendant pleaded the statute of usury; and sheweth that a ship went to fish in Newfoundland, which voyage might be performed in eight months, and that the plaintiffs delivered fifty pounds to the defendant, to pay sixty pounds upon return of the ship, off *Dartmouth*;

and if the said ship, by occasion of leakage or tempest, should not return from Newfoundland to Dartmouth, then the defendant should pay the principal money, namely, fifty pounds only; and if the ship never returned, he should pay nothing. And it was *held*, by all the court, not to be usury within the statute; for if the ship had staid at Newfoundland two or three years, he should have paid at the return of the ship but sixty pounds; and if the ship never returned, then nothing; so that the plaintiff ran a hazard of having less than the interest which the law allows, and possibly neither principal nor interest." See also, to this effect, *Earl of Chesterfield v. Janssen*, 1 Wilson, 286, 1 Atk. 342, 348, 2 Ves. Sen. 143, 148, per *Burnett, J.*, and Sir *John Strange, M. R.*; *Rucher v. Conyngham*, 2 Pet. Adm. 295; *The Sloop Mary*, 1 Paine, C. C. 675; *Doderidge, J.*, in *Roberts v. Trenayne*, Cro. Jac. 508; *Garret v. Foot*, Comb. 133.

(*j*) *Thorndike v. Stone*, 11 Pick. 183, *infra*.

(*k*) *Id.*

(*l*) In *Thorndike v. Stone*, 11 Pick. 183, the plaintiff brought an action upon a penal bond, the condition of which recited a loan of \$18,000, by the plaintiff, to the defendant, which sum was to run at bottomry, upon the ship *Israel*, at and from Boston, to and in any ports and places, during the term of three years from the date of the bond, at the interest and premium of 12 per cent per annum; and declared that the defendant should also pay to the plaintiff, during the three years, one-half of the gross earnings of the ship, which should go in discharge of the principal sum and the premium due upon it; that the defendant might make any further payments within the three years; that upon all such payments the plaintiff

\* 139     \* This same principle is applied to some land contracts, as if one buys an annuity, or rent charge, even on exorbitant terms, it is still no usury. From the authorities on this subject it may be inferred, that the grant of an annuity, at any price, for an uncertain period, either upon a purchase or a loan, is not usurious, because the lender or purchaser incurs the risk that he may never be entitled to receive the amount loaned or paid. If the transaction be, in fact and in good faith, a purchase, any actual contingency, although slight, will prevent the contract from being usurious; and even if the annuity granted by the seller be so large that a court of equity will set it aside as unconscionable, yet it is not thereby usurious. But if it appears that a loan was in fact intended between the parties, and the form of an annuity was resorted to merely as the shape or method of the loan, the contingency must now be real and substantial, and of sufficient magnitude; for, if it appears to be so slight as to be merely colorable, or such that the probability of its occurrence could not have been for any material purpose within the contemplation of the parties, this shape of an annuity will not protect the transaction from the penalties of usury. (m) (x)

should thereafter bear the risk only of the amount actually due on the bond, being entitled to retain all payments made to him, whether the ship were lost or not, and the ship being pledged to the plaintiff to secure the balance due at any time; and the bond was to be void upon the defendant's performance of the agreement, and the payment of any sum which might be due under it, at the expiration of the three years. It appeared, also, that the defendant mortgaged certain real estate to the plaintiff, to secure the performance of the condition of the bond; that the plaintiff procured \$10,000 insurance on the vessel for one year, at five and a half per cent, and that the defendant also insured the vessel for a certain voyage. It was contended, for the defendant, that this was not a bottomry bond, but a contract at common law, and usurious.

(m) *Roberts v. Tremoille*, 2 Rolle, 47; *Fountain v. Grymes*, Cro. Jac. 252, 1 Bulst. 36; *Flower v. Sherard*, Ambler, 18; *Lloyd v. Scott*, 4 Pet. 205; *Scott v. Lloyd*, 9 Pet. 418. In *Richards v. Brown*, Cowp. 770, Lord *Mansfield* treats an annuity upon the borrower's life, with a right, on

his part, to redeem at the end of three months, as involving only the contingency of the borrower's dying within that three months; and after showing that the transaction between the parties was essentially a loan, says: "It is true, there was a contingency during the three months. It was *that* which occasioned the doubt, whether a contingency for three months is sufficient to take it out of the statute. As to that, the cases have been looked into, and from them it appears, that if the contingency is so slight, as to be merely an evasion, it is deemed colorable only, and consequently not sufficient to take it out of the statute. Here the borrower was a hale young man, and therefore we are of opinion that there was no substantial risk, so as to take this case out of the statute." But it seems that where the right to redeem is optional with the seller, the purchase is not usurious, because the purchaser or lender cannot compel a repayment of his principal, and it is therefore a risk. *King v. Drury*, 2 Lev. 7; *Murray v. Harding*, 2 W. Bl. 859. See also *Bayley, J.*, *White v. Wright*, 3 B. & C. 278; *Chippindale v. Thurston*, 1 Moody & M. 411; *Earl of*

(x) Under the Indiana statute a conveyance of land by absolute warranty deed, but intended merely to secure advancements, is usurious if by agreement the

grantee is to pay a large lump amount for the loan, exceeding the legal interest. *Brown v. Follette*, 155 Ind. 316, 58 N. E. 197.

\* It has been held that loans, of which the repayment is \* 140  
made to depend on the life of the parties, come within the  
same principle. (n) So also with regard to loans to be  
repaid on the \* death of a party, or *post-obit* contracts, \* 141  
which, even if excessive and oppressive, and on that ground  
avoided in equity, are, nevertheless, not usurious. (o)

*Mansfield v. Ogle*, 24 Law J. N. S. Ch. 450, 31 Eng. L. & Eq. 357. Since the introduction of life insurance, the purchase of an annuity may be made the means of effecting a loan at more than legal interest, and that certainly secured, as the purchaser may guard against the contingency of the grantor's death by effecting insurance on his life. *Hardwicke, L. J.*, *Lawley v. Hooper*, 3 Atk. 278; *Blackstone, J.*, *Murray v. Harding*, 2 W. Bl. 865. And where an annuity was granted for four lives, with a covenant that the grantor, within thirty days after the expiration of the third life, should insure the principal sum upon the life of the survivor, the covenant was held not to make the transaction usurious. *In re Naish*, 7 Bing. 150. See also *Morris v. Jones*, 2 B. & C. 232; *Holland v. Pelham*, 1 Crompt. & J. 575, 1 Tyrw. 438. It was anciently decided, that annuities for terms of years, by which it was evident that eventually more than the principal sum and legal interest would be paid, were not usurious, being merely purchases. *Fuller's case*, 4 Leon. 208; *Symonds v. Cockerill*, Noy, 151; *Cotterel v. Harrington*, Brownl. & G. 180; *King v. Drury*, 2 Lev. 7; *Twissden, J.*, in *Rowe v. Bellaseys*, 1 Sid. 182. But in *Doe v. Gooch*, 3 B. & Ald. 666, upon Sir *James Scarlett's* saying, that if a person have an annuity secured, on a freehold estate, with a power of redemption, such power will not make the bargain usurious, *Bayley, J.*, remarked: "In that case the principal is in hazard, from the uncertain duration of life. Here it is in the nature of an annuity for years, and there is no case in which such an annuity has been held not to be usurious, where, on calculation, it appeared that more than the principal, together with legal interest, is to be received." And where an annuity was granted for 11½ years, payable half-yearly, the seller giving twenty-three promissory notes for the half-yearly payments; and it appeared in evidence that these payments would pay the purchase-money of the annuity, and interest, at nearly £12 per cent per annum, the Master of the Rolls said: "With respect to this question of usury, I shall not refer to the old cases which have been cited. This, in effect, is an agreement to repay

the principal sum of £4,000, with interest, by twenty-three instalments, and, as it appears that the interest thus paid will exceed legal interest, the transaction is plainly usurious."

(n) In *Burton's case*, 5 Rep. 69, *Popham, C. J.*, said: "If A comes to B to borrow £100, B lends it to him, if he will give him for the loan of it for a year, £20, if the son of A be then alive. This is usury within the statute; for if it should be out of the statute, for the uncertainty of the life of D, the statute would be of little effect; and by the same reason that he may add one life, he may add many, and so like a mathematical line, which is *divisibilis in semper divisibilis*." In accordance with this principle, *Clayton's case*, 5 Rep. 70, in which *Reignolds* lent *Clayton* £30 for six months, to be paid at that time £33 if *Reignolds's* son should be then alive; if not, to be paid £27, was decided to be usurious. *Button v. Downham, Cro. Eliz.* 643, was similarly decided; but in *Beddingfield v. Ashley, Cro. Eliz.* 741, in which *Ashley*, for £100, covenanted with *Gower* to pay to every one of *Gower's* five daughters, who should be alive in ten years, £80, this transaction was resolved by all the judges not to be usury; "for it is a mere casual bargain, and a great hazard, but that in ten years, all the daughters, or some of them, will be dead; and if any of them be not alive, he shall thereby save £80. But if it were that he should pay £400 at the end of ten years, if any of them were alive, it were a greater doubt. Or if it had been that he should pay at the end of one or two years, £300, if any of the said children were alive, that had been usury; for in probability one of them would continue alive for so short a time, but in ten years are many alterations." And in *Long & Wharton's case*, 3 Keble, 304, which was "Error of judgment, in debt, on obligation to pay £100, on marriage of the daughter, and if either plaintiff or defendant die before, nothing. The defendant pleads the statute of usury, and that this was for the loan of £30 before delivered, to which the plaintiff demurred, and *per curiam*, this is plain bottomry, and judgment affirmed."

(o) The great case on the vanity of

## CONTRACTS IN WHICH A LENDER BECOMES PARTNER.

It is often attempted to apply the same principle to the law of partnership, and to protect contracts in which money has been

*post-obit* bonds, is that of *Chesterfield v. Janssen*, 1 Atk. 301, 2 Ves. Sen. 125, 1 Wilson, 286. The defendant paid Mr. Spencer, testator of the plaintiffs, £5,000, and took from him a bond for £20,000, conditioned for the payment of £10,000 to the defendant at or within some short time after the death of the Duchess of Marlborough, in case Mr. Spencer survived her, but not otherwise. In six years the duchess died, and shortly after her death Mr. Spencer renewed the bond of £20,000, to the defendant, with a condition for the payment of the £10,000 on the next April, — gave the defendant a warrant of attorney to confess judgment against him, and about a year after this paid £2,000 on the new bond. Two years after the Duchess of Marlborough's death, Mr. Spencer died, and his executors brought this bill to be relieved against the bond to the defendant, as unreasonable and usurious, being independent of any other contingency than that of a grandson of thirty years of age surviving a grandmother of eighty, so that by reason of the great age and infirmity of the duchess, and her consequent approaching death, the requiring of £10,000 for the forbearance of £5,000, was more than legal interest. The cases upon the subject of loans, upon contingencies, *post-obits*, &c., down to the time of this case, were collected and cited by the able counsel employed; and Lord Chancellor *Hardwicke*, Sir *John Strange*, M. R., and Mr. Justice *Burnett*, decided, that the loan to Mr. Spencer being upon a contingency, whereby the principal was *bond fide* hazarded, was not usurious; and although they would have relieved against the bargain as unconscionable, had it not been confirmed, they *held* that the execution of the new bond, by Mr. Spencer, and a part payment upon it, confirmed and ratified the agreement, so that they could not relieve. It will be noticed that in this case there was a possibility, in case Mr. Spencer should die before the duchess, that no part of the money lent would be repaid; and therefore this case does not go the extent of deciding that where there is a contract to pay money, at all events, upon the death of a party, such contract is good by reason of

the uncertainty of the amount that will eventually be received. But in *Batty v. Lloyd*, 1 Vern. 141, the defendant had agreed with the plaintiff, who had an estate fall to her, after the death of two old women, to give her £859, in consideration of receiving £700 at the death of the two women, which money the plaintiff was to secure by a mortgage of her reversionary estate. Both the women died within two years afterwards; and the plaintiff being sorry for her bargain, brought this bill to be relieved. Lord Keeper *North* said: "I do not see anything ill in this bargain. I think the price was of full value, though it happened to prove well. Suppose these women had lived twenty years afterwards, could Lloyd have been relieved by any bill here? I do not believe you can show me any such precedent. What is mentioned of the plaintiff's necessities, is, as in all other cases, — one that is necessitous must sell cheaper than those who are not. If I had a mind to buy of a rich man a piece of ground that lay near mine, for my convenience, he would ask me almost twice the value; so where people are constrained to sell, they must look not to have the fullest price; as in some cases that I have known when a young lady that has had £10,000 portion, payable after the death of an old man, or the like, and she, in the mean time, becomes marriageable, this portion has been sold for £6,000, present money, and thought a good bargain, too. It is the common case; pay me double interest during my life, and you shall have the principal after my decease." In *Lamego v. Gould*, 2 Burr. 715, defendant gave plaintiff this writing, receiving therefor two guineas: "Memorandum. In consideration of two guineas, received of Aaron Lamego, Esq., &c., I promise to pay him twenty guineas, upon the decease of my present wife, Anne Gould." The question was, whether it was usurious, the woman being at the time seventy years of age. The court *held* it no usurious loan, but only a wager. *Matthews v. Lewis*, 1 Anstr. 7, was a case in which Lewis, upon a loan of £1,600, gave *post-obits*, for £3,200, payable on the death of either Lewis's mother or grandmother, from whom he

loaned from the imputation of usury, by the defence, that the person advancing the money becomes a partner with the person receiving it, and liable as such for the debts of the partnership, and that, therefore, there is a substantial risk, which protects the transaction from being usurious, although by the terms of the agreement, the party is to receive more than legal interest for his money.

In reference to this question, it seems in general clear, that where a contract of partnership is expressly entered into by the parties, or where money is advanced, and the party advancing it reserves, instead of interest, a certain proportion of the profits of a certain business, so that, in the construction of law, a partnership may fairly be presumed to be intended, and the contract is in neither case intended as a device to cover a usurious loan, then the contract lacks that essential element of the crime of usury, — a loan of money, — and therefore no usury is committed; although the partner advancing the money may and \* probably will receive more than would amount to legal \* 143 interest upon it. (p)<sup>1</sup>

And if it be clear that a partnership was *bonâ fide* intended, and that there was no contrivance to cover a loan, there is no usury, although one of the partners covenants that he will bear all the losses, and pay the other, as his share of the profits, a certain sum, which amounts to more than legal interest on that other share in the capital; for here is still no loan of money. (q)

But where the contract is for a loan of money, in the form or under the disguise of a partnership, and for its use the borrower contracts to pay legal interest, and also a certain proportion of the profits of a trade or business, this is usurious, although the lender may be made liable, as a partner, for the debts incurred by the borrower in the course of the trade or business; because, if he is so compelled to pay, he still has his remedy over against the

was entitled to large property, and his grandmother being eighty-seven years of age. The court said: "This is nothing like usury. It is a catching bargain, an extorting *post-obit*, but no usury."

(p) *Fereday v. Hordern*, 1 Jacob, 144; *Morrisset v. King*, 2 Burr. 891.

(q) *Enderby v. Gilpin*, 5 J. B. Moore, 572, 1 Dowl. & R. 570, 5 B. & Ald. 954; *Fereday v. Hordern*, 1 Jacob, 144.

<sup>1</sup> Where partners agree to pay a rate in excess of legal interest on their overdrafts during the continuance of the firm, the transaction is not usurious, but merely that a partner withdrawing firm funds should contribute to profits an amount equal to the estimated earning power of the capital withdrawn. *Payne v. Freer*, 91 N. Y. 48. Sharing profits by a lender in an adventure to an extent greater than the legal rate of interest, does not make the transaction usurious, if he at the same time shares the losses. *Goodrich v. Rogers*, 101 Ill. 523. — K.

borrower, and therefore runs no ultimate risk, except that of the borrower's insolvency, which, as we have seen, is not enough. (r) (x)

## SECTION XII.

### OF SALES OF NOTES AND OTHER CHOSSES IN ACTION.

It is quite settled that negotiable paper may be sold for less than its face, and the purchaser can recover its whole amount from the maker when it falls due, although he thereby gets much more than legal interest for the use of his money; and this principle is extended to bonds and other securities for money loaned.

The reason on which this rule rests is obvious. For such paper is property; and there is no more reason why one may not sell notes which he holds, at a price made low either by doubts of the solvency of the maker or by a stringency in the

\* 144 \* money market, than why he should not be able to sell his house or his horse at a less than the average price. But the purchase must be actual, and made in good faith, and not merely colorable, and intended to give efficacy to a usurious contract. For if the mere form of a sale were sufficient, it is obvious that the usury laws would lose all their force; for the lender need only refuse to lend at all, and propose, instead, to buy the note of the borrower. It is, therefore, important to discriminate between these two cases; that is, between a loan, in the form of a sale, and an actual sale and purchase. And this discrimination is very difficult: nor is it quite certain from authority what rules govern this question. We may say, that if the payer lends, and the borrower gives his note for legal interest, the lender having thus acquired the note, may afterwards sell it for the most he can get, and it is obvious that the lender takes nothing usurious; and if he loses by the second transaction, and the purchaser gains, it is a loss and gain on a purchase, and not on a loan. And, both on authority and on general principles, it would seem, that the first owner of the note must pay for its full amount, or else, though he may say he purchases it of the maker, in fact he only lends on his security, and that usu-

(r) *Morse v. Wilson*, 4 T. R. 353; *Huston v. Moorhead*, 7 Barr, 45.

(x) One partner's defence of usury is notice that they were tainted by usury. not impaired by the fact that his co-part- *Yetzer v. Applegate*, 83 Iowa, 726, 50 ner paid renewal notes of the firm after N. W. 66.

riously. (s) Again, if this be true where the parties deal directly together, it should be equally true where they deal through an agent. And then it would follow, that if the maker, whom we may suppose to be one of our railroad corporations, issues its notes or bonds, and gives them to a broker, to raise money on them, for the use \* of the corporation, and the broker sells them \* 145 to his customers for less than the face, or par value, such a transaction would be a loan, and a usurious loan, from those customers to the corporation. And if the paper was indorsed or assigned to any person, without consideration, and without giving any ownership of the paper to him, and only for the purpose of facilitating the raising of money, or concealing the real character of the transaction, it would still fall within the same principles, and be only a loan. It is in this way we should speak of this question, on principle; but in practice it becomes complicated and embarrassed by the further question, how far the knowledge, understanding, or intention of the party who gives the money on the paper, goes to determine whether it be a purchase or a loan. For example, if, in the last case supposed, he who advances the money becomes the first owner of the note, does this of itself make it a usurious loan to the maker? or may the advancer of the money insist upon the fact that, in point of form, he purchased the paper, and that he did not in reality know, and could not have inferred, from any of the circumstances of the case, that the party from whom he bought was not either the owner or the agent of the owner of the note, for valuable consideration? Many reasons would lead us to favor this defence; and to hold that, although, if a note be given upon the reception of much less than its amount, and be therefore usurious as between the first parties, it carries this taint with it into the hands of subsequent *bonâ fide* holders, yet, because, in order to constitute a

(s) The following American authorities determine, that where a note has been fairly executed, and there is no usury between the original parties, so that the payee has acquired a legal right to sue the maker upon the note, he may then dispose of it, at any rate of discount from its face, and the purchaser will have a right to enforce it for its full amount against the maker. *Nichols v. Fearson*, 7 Pet. 107; *Moncure v. Dermott*, 13 Pet. 345; *Jones, Ch., Powell v. Waters*, 8 Cowen, 685; *Rice v. Mather*, 3 Wend. 65; *Cram v. Hendricks*, 7 Wend. 569; *Munn v. Commission Co.*, 15 Johns. 55; *Rapelye v. Anderson*, 4 Hill, 472; *Holmes v. Williams*, 10 Paige, 326; *Holford v. Blatch-*

*ford*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 149; *Ingalls v. Lee*, 9 Barb. 647; *Parsons, C. J., Churchill v. Suter*, 4 Mass. 162; *Lloyd v. Keach*, 2 Conn. 179; *Tuttle v. Clark*, 4 Conn. 153; *King v. Johnson*, 3 McCord, 365; *Musgrove v. Gibbs*, 1 Dall. 217; *Wycoff v. Longhead*, 2 Dall. 92; *French v. Grindle*, 15 Me. 163; *Farmer v. Sewall*, 16 Me. 456; *Lane v. Steward*, 20 Me. 98; *Hausborough v. Baylor*, 2 Munf. 36; *Shackleford v. Morris*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 497; *Oldham v. Turner*, 3 B. Mon. 67; *Metcalf v. Pilcher*, 6 B. Mon. 529; *May v. Campbell*, 7 Humph. 450; *Saltmarsh v. Planters & Merchants Bank*, 17 Ala. 768. See *Wetmore v. Brien*, 3 Head, 723.



usurious contract of this kind, a similar intent must co-operate in both parties to the loan, the fact that the maker of the note or bond, and the agent to whom he delivered it to dispose of, might intend, in contemplation of law, to commit usury, would not supply the want of such intent on the part of the party intending to make a purchase, and who had no knowledge or intention of a loan. On the whole, therefore, we are inclined to give, as the prevailing rule, that where one supposes himself to be purchasing negotiable paper of an owner, and is without notice to the contrary, either actual or derivable from the circumstance of the case, this advancer of the money would have all the

\* 146 privilege and safety of a purchaser. (t) \* There are no authorities within our knowledge which, upon a fair construction, go beyond this; although it may be true that some of those which we have above cited might almost justify the conclusion, that if the paper be purchased in form, the maker cannot object on the ground that it was a usurious loan. But it is not easy to recognize any principles which would go further than to extend the attributes of a purchase to any party who believed in good faith that he was a purchaser.

In speaking thus far of the sale of notes, we have had particular reference to those which were transferred by delivery, or by indorsement without recourse. Another question has been raised, however, when the transfer was made by an indorsement which left the indorser liable if prior parties did not pay; and this question is, whether the transaction did not then become usurious, if the note was sold for less than its face, because the indorser would then be bound to pay a larger sum than that which he had received, with lawful interest upon it. The cases upon this subject are somewhat conflicting; but the difficulty has, we think, arisen from disregarding the peculiar character of negotiable paper, and also from forgetting that the whole law of usury is, in its nature, penal, and therefore to be strictly construed. If one transfer a note by indorsement, he does two things: he transfers the note, and he also becomes liable for its payment; but the latter is incidental to the former. The substance of the transaction is a transfer of the property in the note, — a sale, and nothing more than a sale; and therefore we say that the price paid has nothing to do with the question, as one of usury. But,

(t) This view is supported by *Law v. Baylor*, 2 Munf. 36; *Holmes v. Williams*, 10 Paige, 326; *Capital City Ins. Co. v. Sutherland*, 5 Gratt. 357; *Whitworth v. Adams*, 5 Rand. 333; *Shackleford v. Morris*, 1 J. J. Marsh. 497; *Hansborough v. Quinn*, 73 Ala. 562; *Central Trust Co. v. Burton*, 74 Wis. 332.

besides this, it is important to observe, that such a transaction can be made usury only by a very large construction of that word; no money is loaned or borrowed or forborne, in any way whatever; it cannot therefore be usury, within any accuracy of interpretation. We do not mean to say, of course, that actual and intended usury could be successfully covered by a mere disguise of this kind. In case of such an \*attempt \*147 it would be declared a usurious loan, because it would be such, and would have the effect of usury; but if it were a *bond fide* sale of the note, the indorsement, and the liability derived from it, would not, in our judgment, impart to the transaction a usurious character.

A further question may then be raised: If the holder sues the indorser, can he recover the face of the note, or only what he paid, with legal interest? We are of opinion that he may recover the amount upon the face of the note, from his indorser as well as from any prior party. It is this amount he buys; it is this which he had a right to buy, and which the indorser has a right to sell, and a right to guarantee.

By some authorities it has been held, that the indorsement of the note, by the nominal seller, or the giving of security in any way for its payment, in case of the failure of the party primarily liable, makes the transaction usurious, as matter of law. These cases seem to proceed upon the principle, that there is no substantial reason why the holder of the paper should dispose of it for less than its face, when he may be called upon to repay its full amount; and therefore the transaction must be regarded as intended by the parties to be an actual loan, upon usurious interest. (u) According to the weight of authority, however, where there is sufficient evidence that the transaction was a sale, and not a covert loan, the fact that the seller indorsed the paper is not considered as changing the character of the contract, and making it usurious. Nevertheless these cases seem to admit, that if the purchaser could recover from the seller and indorser the full amount of the face of the paper sold, the contract would be a loan, and usurious; and they therefore decide that the purchaser is limited in his action against the seller and indorser, to a recovery of the amount actually paid by him, with lawful interest thereon. (v) We think, however, that these \*cases proceed \*148

(u) *Ballinger v. Edwards*, 4 Ired. Eq. 449; *McElwee v. Collins*, 4 Dev. & B. 209; *Watworth, Ch.*, *Cram v. Hendricks*, 7 Wend. 573; *Cowen, J.*, *Rapelye v. Anderson*, 4 Hill, 472.

(v) *Cram v. Hendricks*, 7 Wend. 569; *Rapelye v. Anderson*, 4 Hill, 472; *Ingalls v. Lee*, 9 Barb. 647; *French v. Grindle*, 15 Me. 183; *Farmer v. Sewall*, 16 id. 456; *Lane v. Seward*, 20 id. 98; *Brock v.*

upon a wrong principle, and the courts seem to be misled by a difficulty in the application of their principles to practice. If a payee of a note actually sell it to a purchaser, with his indorsement, the whole transaction, upon analysis, will be found to be this: it is not a loan of money, but the purchaser of the note buys a right to sue the maker of the note, and also an engagement for value, on the part of the seller, that the maker shall pay the face of the note. There is no more loan in the case, than in the sale of goods, with a warranty that they shall be fit for the purposes for which they are bought. It may be true that he can get much more for the note if he indorses, than if he does not; and it may be true that he will get more for the goods if he warrants them, than if he does not; but in neither case does this circumstance convert the sale into a loan. It often happens that the seller is known to be in insolvent or very precarious circumstances, without any probability of being able to refund, in case of the maker's default; here the value of the paper consists of the indorser's liability to pay; but it would be difficult to show that even this transaction was essentially a loan to the indorser. Undoubtedly, a usurious transaction might seek the disguise of this form of contract, as well as of any other. And neither this nor any disguise should protect it. But we speak of actual sales of notes and bills, by indorsement, in good faith. And of these, the preceding considerations have led us to the conclusion we have above stated. We go, perhaps, beyond the authorities, but not beyond the practice; and we cannot but think that the rule of law should be, that in case of an actual sale of a note, at a discount, with an indorsement by the seller, the indorser should be held liable for the full amount, on the maker's default.

These considerations lead us to those cases where one indorses or gives accommodation paper, for a premium paid him which may be an outright sum or a percentage. Such a transaction has been thought by many courts and judges, to be usurious, if the sum paid exceed six per cent on the notes indorsed or given; but we think it is not so, on the plain ground that a man may sell his credit, as well as anything else that he has, and may sell it for the most that he can get.

\* 149 \* The earlier cases on this subject held that upon a sale of one's credit in this manner, the party indorsing or guaranteeing might receive a compensation for so doing provided it did not exceed lawful interest upon the amount of the debt guar-

Thompeon, 1 Bailey, 322. See also *Free-* Pilcher, 6 B. Mon. 530; *May v. Campbell,*  
*man v. Brittin,* 2 Harrison, 191; *Metcalf v.* 7 Humph. 450.

anted, or the credit sold. (*w*) But if a transaction of this kind can be regarded as such a sale of credit as that a price may be taken therefor by the seller as his payment, we do not see, upon principle, any limit to the amount which may be taken, other than that which belongs to all sales. When a party indorses a note, or guarantees a debt, as surety for another, he actually advances no money, and is therefore at no pecuniary loss, until compelled, by reason of his suretyship, to pay the debt for which he was bound. If he pays this, the law creates at once an obligation, upon the party whose debt he pays, to reimburse to him the sum he pays with legal interest. And if the sum originally received by a party thus selling his credit, is to be considered as interest, added to the amount for which the law gives him this obligation, there is a larger amount secured for interest, than the legal interest, whatever be the amount paid for the credit; for all that is paid is excess. On this ground, therefore, the bargain is usurious, whether more or less is paid. But if the transaction is to be considered as a sale of the credit of the party indorsing; which credit is his property, to dispose of as he pleases, and property which the purchaser may profitably and lawfully buy, the price paid and received must be considered as entirely independent of the resulting right of the indorser or guarantor to get indemnity, if he can, for whatever he is obliged to pay. It is then no loan, but a sale, which, in respect to the price that may be paid, is like any other sale; and this view, we think, is sustained by the later and better authorities. (*x*)

In the case of cross-notes, where A gives his note to B, and B gives his note to A, but A's credit is much better than B's, and it is a part of the bargain that the notes from B to A shall be greater than the notes from A to B, or that A shall have any \* sum by way of a premium on the transaction; this has \* 150 been considered usurious; but not, as we think, on sufficient grounds. Here, as before, we deem it a lawful sale of one's credit, and neither borrowing nor lending nor forbearing money in any way. (*y*) We repeat, however, the remark, to avoid misconception, that we speak only of *bond fide* transactions of this kind, and not of those which are used as mere pretences for

(*w*) *Dey v. Dunham*, 2 Johns. Ch. 182; *Dry Dock Bank v. American Life & Fanning v. Dunham*, 5 id. 122; *Bullock v. Boyd*, 1 Hoff. Ch. 294; *Moore v. Vance*, 3 Dana, 361. *Dry Dock Bank v. American Life Ins. & Trust Co.*, 3 Comst. 344. See also *Cobb v. Titus*, 10 N. Y. (6 Seld.) 198.

(*x*) See *Ketchum v. Barber*, 4 Hill, 367; *Dry Dock Bank v. American Life Ins. & Trust Co.*, 3 Comst. 344. (*y*) See *Dunham v. Gould*, 16 Johns. 224; *More v. Howland*, 4 Denio, 264.

actual usury. This, however, would generally be a question of fact for the jury, and not a question of law.

It has been held that the sale of a promissory note carries with it an implied warranty on the part of the seller that there is no legal defence to the note. (*yy*)

### SECTION XIII.

#### OF COMPOUND INTEREST.

Contracts for compound interest are sometimes said to be usurious, but this may not be considered quite certain. (*x*) We are aware of no case in England or in this country in which a contract to pay compound interest has been held usurious, so as to become totally invalid, or in which the actual reception of compound interest has been held to be a commission of the crime of usury, and punishable as such. Indeed, it is difficult to see, how this could be the case. If A lend to B one hundred dollars, for two years, at six per cent, legal interest, payable annually, and it is agreed, that, if A does not pay the interest at the end of the first year, it shall be considered as principal, and added to the amount of the loan from that time (which is a contract for compound interest); and the interest not being paid annually, A becomes entitled, at the end of two years, to receive, and does receive, under the agreement, one hundred and twelve dollars and thirty-six cents, instead of one hundred and twelve dollars, the principal and simple interest, — he does not receive more than after the rate of six dollars per year for the forbearance of one hundred, but has received exactly that sum, and six per cent legal in-

(*yy*) *Fake v. Smith*, 7 Abb. N. S. 106.

(*x*) An agreement to pay compound interest thereafter, though not enforceable when not allowed by local statute, does not necessarily make the contract illegal. *Drury v. Wolfe*, 134 Ill. 294, 25 N. E. 626; *Daniell v. Sinclair* (6 App. Cas. 181), 18 Eng. Ruling Cas. 144, 155.

In Massachusetts at least, interest cannot be recovered on interest simply on the strength of a demand. *Lewin v. Folsom*, 171 Mass. 188, 50 N. E. 523.

Though it is sometimes held that compound interest is imposed as a penalty, the better view seems to be that it is imposed because it has been or ought to have been recovered, or the circumstances jus-

tify a presumption and inference that it has been recovered; and hence a guardian will be thus charged only when his lack of fidelity or good judgment is so gross as to warrant a presumption that he recovered or ought to have recovered it. *Forbes v. Ware*, 172 Mass. 306, 310, 52 N. E. 447; *Forbes v. Allen*, 166 Mass. 589, 44 N. E. 1065; *White v. Sherman*, 168 Ill. 589, 48 N. E. 128; *Davis v. Eastman*, 68 Vt. 225, 35 Atl. 73; *In re Young's Estate*, 97 Iowa, 218, 66 N. W. 163; *In re Eschrich*, 85 Cal. 98, 24 Pac. 634; *Kane v. Kane*, 146 Mo. 605, 48 S. W. 446; *Re Ricker*, 14 Mont. 153, 35 Pac. 515, 29 L. R. A. 622, and note.

terest upon another sum which B was \* under a legal \* 151 obligation to pay him ; for which B might have been sued, and for the forbearance of which he has agreed to pay its legal value. Accordingly, courts do not generally declare such contracts usurious ; and the extent to which they have gone, is that of refusing to enforce a contract to pay interest thereafter to grow due ; and they have done this, not upon the ground of usury, but rather as a “rule of public policy,” because such agreements “savor of usury,” and “lead to oppression.” (z)<sup>1</sup>

On the other hand, if an agreement is made to convert interest already due into principal, or if accounts between parties are settled by rests, and therefore in effect upon the principal of compound interest, which may be done by an express accounting, (a) or under a custom of forwarding accounts quarterly, half yearly, or yearly, to the debtor, who acquiesces in them by his silence ; (b) these transactions are valid, and sanctioned by the law ; and such a method of computation is sometimes even directed by courts. (c) And the words, “the interest is to be paid annually,” are held to entitle the creditor to interest on interest not paid. (cc) If compound interest has accrued, even under a prior bargain for it, and been actually paid, it cannot be recovered back, (d) nor are the penalties affixed to the crime of usury annexed to such taking ; and if a note be given for such payment, the note has a sufficient legal consideration to sustain an action upon it. (e)

We are not sure that contracts to pay interest upon interest may not derive illustration from a comparison with those, upon which the law, as we have seen, is quite well settled, where one engages

(z) *Ossulston v. Yarmouth*, 2 Salk. 449 ; *Waring v. Cunliffe*, 1 Ves. Jr. 99 ; *Chambers v. Goldwin*, 9 Ves. 271 ; *Dawes v. Pinner*, 2 Camp. 486 ; *Doe v. Warren*, 7 Greenl. 48 ; *Hastings v. Wiswall*, 8 Mass. 455 ; *Camp v. Bates*, 11 Conn. 487 ; *Mowry v. Bishop*, 5 Paige, 98 ; *Childers v. Deane*, 4 Rand. 406 ; *Connecticut v. Jackson*, 1 Johns. Ch. 13 ; *Wilcox v. Howland*, 23 Pick. 169 ; *Stohely v. Thompson*, 34 Penn. St. 210.

(a) *Ossulston v. Yarmouth*, 2 Salk. 449 ; *Tarleton v. Backhouse*, G. Cooper, Ch. 231 ; *Mowry v. Bishop*, 5 Paige, 98 ; *Fobes v. Cantfield*, 3 Ham. 18 ; *Childers v. Deane*, 4 Rand. 406.

(b) *Caliot v. Walker*, 2 Anst. 496 ;

*Eaton v. Bell*, 5 B. & Ald. 34 ; *Morgan v. Mather*, 2 Ves. 15 ; *Bruce v. Hunter*, 3 Camp. 466 ; *Moore v. Boughton*, 1 Stark. 487 ; *Bainbridge v. Wilcox*, 1 Bald. 536. See also *Pinhorn v. Tuckington*, 3 Camp. 467.

(c) See *ante*, vol. i. p. \*122, n. (f).

(cc) *Preston v. Walker*, 26 Iowa, 205.

(d) *Dow v. Drew*, 3 N. H. 40 ; *Mowry v. Bishop*, 5 Paige, 98.

(e) *Otis v. Lindsey*, 1 Fairf. 316 ; *Wilcox v. Howland*, 23 Pick. 169 ; *Kellogg v. Hickok*, 1 Wend. 521 ; *Hill v. Mecker*, 23 Conn. 592. But compound interest paid in error may be recovered back. *Major v. Tardoe*, 14 La. An. 10.

<sup>1</sup> The custom of stock-brokers to debit and credit interest monthly, computing interest on balances, and so calling for compound interest if the balances are not paid each month, does not necessarily involve usury. *Hatch v. Douglas*, 48 Conn. 116. — K.

to pay money at a certain time, and then binds himself  
 \* 152 \* to pay a further sum, exceeding interest, if the principal sum be not duly paid: this is certainly not usurious. One of the reasons for this rule is, that the penalty will be reduced, in equity, to the amount of the debt; but another, and as we think, the principal reason is, that the debtor may pay his debt when it is due, and thus avoid the contract which obliges him to pay a penalty; so that there is in such case, no absolute contract for the payment of more than legal interest. Now, one who promises to pay a debt at a certain time, and interest to be compounded as it falls due, can, by payment of the debt or of the interest when it falls due, always avoid the compounding.

These differences between contracts for compound interest and usurious agreements, clearly establish that the former are not in their nature the same with the latter. If they were so, a contract to pay compound interest might render the whole agreement into which it was introduced invalid, so that not even the principal nor simple interest could be recovered, and upon the actual payment of compound interest it could be recovered by the payer, and no subsequent agreement could give such a contract any validity or effect; all of which we have seen is not the case.

Upon the whole, although it seems to be well settled, that compound interest cannot be recovered, as such, even if it be expressly promised, (*f*) we are inclined to think, that the only rule of law against the allowance of compound interest is this: that courts will not lend their aid to enforce its payment, unless upon a promise of the debtor made *after* the interest upon which interest is demanded has accrued; and this rule is adopted

\* 153 \* not because such contracts are usurious, or savor of usury, unless very remotely, but upon grounds of public policy, in order to avoid harsh and oppressive accumulations of interest.

(*f*) *Ossulston v. Yarmouth*, 2 Salk. 449; *Waring v. Cunliffe*, 1 Ves. Jr. 99; *Connecticut v. Jackson*, 1 Johns. Ch. 13; *Mowry v. Bishop*, 5 Paige, 98; *Hastings v. Wiswall*, 8 Mass. 455; *Ferry v. Ferry*, 2 Cush. 92; *Rodes v. Blythe*, 2 B. Mon. 336; *Childers v. Deane*, 4 Rand. 406; *Doe v. Warren*, 7 Greenl. 48. But see *Pawling v. Pawling*, 4 Yeates, 220. But annual rests in merchants' accounts are allowed. *Stoughton v. Lynch*, 2 Johns. Ch. 210, 214; *Barclay v. Kennedy*, 3 Wash. C. C. 350; *Backus v. Minor*, 3 Cal. 231; but not after mutual dealings have ceased. *Denniston v. Imbrie*, 3

Wash. C. C. 396, 402; *Von Hemert v. Porter*, 11 Met. 210. In cases where it is expressly stipulated that interest shall be payable at certain fixed times, it has been held, that interest may be charged upon the interest, from the time it is payable. *Kennon v. Dickens*, 1 Taylor, 231, Cam. & N. 357; *Gibbs v. Chisholm*, 2 Nott & McC. 38; *Singleton v. Lewis*, 2 Hill (S. C.) 408; *Doig v. Barkley*, 3 Rich. 125; *Peirce v. Rowe*, 1 N. H. 179. But it is held otherwise in *Ferry v. Ferry*, 2 Cush. 92; *Doe v. Warren*, 5 Greenl. 48. See 1 American Leading Cases, 341, 371

And for the reason, that this aversion of our law to allow money to *beget* money has of late years very much diminished, we do not think it absolutely certain, that a bargain in advance for the payment of compound interest, in all its facts reasonable and free from suspicion of oppression, would not be enforced at this day in some of our courts. (*g*) It has, indeed, been held that an agreement to pay interest on accrued interest, is not invalid. (*gg*)

---

ABSTRACT OF THE USURY LAWS OF THE STATES.

These laws are stated from the latest information; but are constantly undergoing change, and are likely to continue so, until restrictions upon interest are abolished, as they now are in some States.

ALABAMA. — The legal rate of interest is eight per cent. On usurious contracts the principal only can be recovered if usury is pleaded.

ALASKA. — By the Act of Congress of June 6, 1900, ch. 786 (31 St. 533), the rate of interest is eight per cent on contracts, judgments, &c., but twelve per cent may be charged by express agreement; and double the amount of usurious interest paid may be recovered back within two years.

ARIZONA. — Since Sept. 1, 1901 (*Rev. Stats.*, par. 2774) the legal rate is six per cent, unless otherwise agreed in writing, signed by the payor. There are no usury laws.

ARKANSAS. — The legal rate is six per cent, but by written contract the parties may stipulate for a rate not exceeding ten per cent. Usurious contracts are wholly void even as against *bond fide* purchasers for value without notice of negotiable paper.

CALIFORNIA. — The legal rate is seven per cent. There are no usury laws.

COLORADO. — The legal rate is eight per cent. There are no usury laws.

CONNECTICUT. — The legal rate is six per cent. Though usury laws are not repealed in terms, the borrower at least cannot set up usury.

DELAWARE. — The legal rate is six per cent. On usurious loans the lender forfeits to any one who sues a sum equal to the money lent.

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA. — The legal rate is six per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding ten per cent. On usurious contracts the principal only can be recovered, and if usurious interest is paid, it may be recovered by suit brought within one year.

FLORIDA. — The legal rate is eight per cent, but parties may stipulate for not exceeding ten per cent. The principal only can be recovered on usurious contracts, and if more than ten per cent is paid, twice the excess may be recovered.

GEORGIA. — The legal rate is seven per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding eight per cent. On usurious contracts the principal and eight per cent interest only can be recovered.

(*g*) See *Woodbury, J.*, *Peirce v. Rowe*, 235; *Gibbs v. Chisholm*, 2 *Nott & McC.* 1 N. H. 183; *Pawling v. Pawling*, 4 38; *Talliaferro v. King*, 9 *Dana*, 331.  
*Yeates*, 220; *Kennon v. Dickens*, *Taylor*, (*gg*) *Quimby v. Cook*, 10 *Allen*, 32;  
*Hale v. Hale*, 1 *Cold*. 233.



IDAHO. — The legal rate is seven per cent; parties cannot stipulate for compound interest, or for more than twelve per cent. On usurious contracts, ten per cent interest is forfeited for the school fund.

ILLINOIS. — The legal rate is five per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding seven per cent. On usurious contracts the principal only can be recovered.

INDIAN TERRITORY. — The legal rate is six per cent, and "all contracts for a greater rate than ten per cent shall be void as to principal and interest." Stats. of 1899, § 3043.

INDIANA. — The legal rate is six per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding eight per cent.

IOWA. — The legal rate is six per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding eight per cent. On usurious contracts the principal only can be recovered against the debtor, and the creditor forfeits eight per cent of the principal to the school fund. Act of 1890, ch. 40.

KANSAS. — The legal rate is six per cent, but the parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding ten per cent. On usurious contracts the creditor forfeits the excess over ten per cent and as much more.

KENTUCKY. — The legal rate is six per cent. Contracts reserving a higher rate are void as to the excess.

LOUISIANA. — The legal rate is five per cent, but parties may stipulate for eight per cent, or even a higher rate, if embodied in the face of the obligation or taken as a discount, but the entire interest is forfeited if the contract provides for a greater rate than eight per cent.

MAINE. — The legal rate is six per cent, but the parties may provide in writing for a different rate. There are no usury laws.

MARYLAND. — The legal rate is six per cent. On usurious contracts the principal and legal interest only can be recovered.

MASSACHUSETTS. — The legal rate is six per cent, but another rate may be provided for in writing, with certain exceptions. There are no usury laws.

MICHIGAN. — The legal rate is five per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding seven per cent. Acts of 1899, no. 207. On usurious contracts all interest is forfeited.

MINNESOTA. — The legal rate is six per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding ten per cent. Acts of 1899, ch. 122. On usurious contracts all interest is forfeited.

MISSISSIPPI. — The legal rate and penalty for exceeding it are the same as in Minnesota, under Code of 1892, § 2348.

MISSOURI. — The legal rate is six per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding eight per cent. On usurious contracts the creditor may recover the principal and legal interest.

MONTANA. — The legal rate is eight per cent, but the parties may agree for more. Civil Code (1895), §§ 2585, 2588, 4282; Acts 1899, pp. 116, 117. There are no usury laws.

NEBRASKA. — The legal rate is seven per cent, but parties may stipulate for not exceeding ten per cent. On usurious contracts the principal only can be recovered.

NEVADA. — The legal rate is seven per cent. There are no usury laws.

NEW HAMPSHIRE. — The legal rate is six per cent. On usurious contracts the principal and legal interest may be recovered, but the creditor forfeits three times the excess over six per cent.

NEW JERSEY. — The legal rate is six per cent. On usurious contracts the principal only can be recovered.

**NEW MEXICO.** — The legal rate is six per cent, or by contract in writing not exceeding twelve per cent. On usurious contracts the principal and legal interest may be recovered, but, if usurious interest is paid, double the excess over the legal rate may be recovered. Usury also is a criminal misdemeanor.

**NEW YORK.** — The legal rate is six per cent, and instruments reserving a greater rate are void, but any rate is lawful on call loans secured by certificates of stock, negotiable paper, warehouse receipts, or bills of lading as collateral; and if banks take or stipulate for more than six per cent the interest but not the principal is forfeited.

**NORTH CAROLINA.** — The legal rate is limited to six per cent. On usurious contracts the principal only can be recovered, and if usurious interest is paid, double the amount of interest may be recovered. Acts of 1895, ch. 69.

**NORTH DAKOTA.** — The legal rate is seven per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding twelve per cent. On usurious contracts all the interest is forfeited, and double the amount of paid interest may be recovered back within two years. Code (1895), §§ 4063, 4064, 4066.

**OHIO.** — The legal rate is six per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding eight per cent. On usurious contracts the principal and six per cent interest may be recovered.

**OKLAHOMA.** — The legal rate is seven per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding twelve per cent.

**OREGON.** — The legal rate is six per cent, but parties may stipulate for not exceeding ten per cent. Laws of 1898, p. 15. Usury is punished by forfeiture of the principal sum to the school fund.

**PENNSYLVANIA.** — The legal rate is six per cent. Interest at a higher rate cannot be collected, and if paid may be recovered within six months.

**RHODE ISLAND.** — The legal rate is six per cent. There are no usury laws.

**SOUTH CAROLINA.** — The legal rate is seven per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for not exceeding eight per cent. On usurious contracts the principal only can be recovered, and if usurious interest is paid, all interest is forfeited and double the sum paid may be recovered.

**SOUTH DAKOTA.** — The legal rate is seven per cent, and the highest rate allowed is twelve per cent; upon a contract, verbal or written, for a higher rate, all interest is forfeited, and, if paid, is recoverable by action or by set-off against the principal.

**TENNESSEE.** — The legal rate is six per cent; excess thereover may be avoided by a plea setting forth the amount of the usury; and if usurious interest has been paid, it may be recovered by action. Shanunon's Code (1896), §§ 3493, 3499, 3504. By the Act of April 20, 1901, ch. 60, the lender of money loaned in the State, either to residents or non-residents, and secured by mortgage or trust deed on property real or personal, situated in another State, may contract for any rate allowed by the law of such other State.

**TEXAS.** — The legal rate is six per cent, but parties may stipulate for not exceeding ten per cent. If usurious interest is reserved, the principal only can be recovered, and if paid, double the amount paid may be recovered.

**UTAH.** — The legal rate is eight per cent. There are no usury laws.

**VERMONT.** — The legal rate is six per cent. On usurious contracts the principal and legal interest may be recovered. If usurious interest is paid, the excess over six per cent may be recovered.

**VIRGINIA.** — The legal rate is six per cent. On usurious contracts the principal only can be recovered; and if excess over legal interest has been paid, it may be recovered by suit within one year. Code (1887), § 2823; Act of Jan. 23, 1896, ch. 130.

WASHINGTON. — The legal rate is six per cent, but parties may stipulate in writing for any rate not exceeding twelve per cent. In case of usury, the plaintiff recovers the principal less the amount accruing thereon at the rate contracted for, and the defendant recovers costs. If paid, the judgment is for the principal less twice the amount of interest paid, and less the amount of all accrued and unpaid interest. Act of March 13, 1899, ch. 80.

WEST VIRGINIA. — The legal rate is six per cent, but corporations may borrow at higher rates. On usurious contracts the principal and legal interest may be recovered.

WISCONSIN. — The legal rate is six per cent, but parties may stipulate, clearly and in writing, for not exceeding ten per cent. If usurious interest is reserved, the principal only can be recovered, and if paid, three times the amount paid may be recovered within one year. Corporations cannot interpose the defence of usury. 1 Sanborn & Berryman's Stats. (1898), §§ 1688-1691.

WYOMING. — The legal rate is eight per cent, but parties may agree upon any rate not exceeding twelve per cent. If more is charged, the principal only is recoverable, and, if paid, it is to be deduced from the principal. Rev. Stats. (1899), §§ 2447-2451.

## • CHAPTER VIII.

• 155

## DAMAGES.

SECT. 1. — *Of the General Ground and Measure of Damages.*

It has already been remarked, that the common law does not aim at preventing a breach of duty, or compelling the fulfilment of a contract by direct means. This equity does. But, as a general rule, the common law contents itself with requiring him who has done an injury to another, to pay the injured party damages. And even where, as in debt or assumpsit, for a specific sum, the action is, in fact, as Lord *Mansfield* remarked, (a) a suit for specific performance, it is not altogether so in form.

The principle which measures damages, at common law, is that of giving compensation for the injury sustained, — a compensation which shall put the injured party in the same position in which he would have stood had he not been injured; (b) the simplest form of which occurs where the ground of the action is the wrongful non-payment of money due, and the damages consist of the money, with interest, for the whole period intervening between the refusal and the judgment. But in some instances the law lessens this compensation, leaving upon the injured party a part of his loss; and in others, increases the compensation, by way of punishment to the wrong-doer.

Where the action is for non-payment of money, the legal rate of interest is the measure of damages; and it is a general, if not a

(a) "Pecuniary damages upon a contract for payment of money, are, from the nature of the thing, a specific performance." Per Lord *Mansfield*, in *Robinson v. Bland*, 2 Burr. 1077, 1086. See also *Rudder v. Price*, 1 H. Bl. 547, 554, per Lord *Loughborough*.

(b) "The rule of the common law is, that where a party sustains a loss by reason of a breach of contract, he is, so far as money can do it, to be placed in the same situation, with respect to dam-

ages, as if the contract had been performed." Per *Parke, B.*, in *Robinson v. Harman*, 1 Exch. 855. See, for the special signification of "damna" in law, Co. Litt. 257 a. See also *Lock v. Furze*, L. R. 1 C. P. 453. "Damages are to be estimated, where the contract might be performed in several ways, according to that mode which is least profitable to the plaintiff, and least burdensome to the defendant." Per *Maule, J.*, in *Cockburn v. Alexander*, 6 C. B. 814.

universal rule, that more cannot be allowed. (bb)<sup>1</sup> (x) And where the action is for the use of property, in the absence of all contract, the measure of damages is the value of the use to the defendant, although the owner himself made no use of it. (bc) Where an action is brought in this country for damages sustained in, or an amount payable in, a foreign country, that amount of our currency is recoverable, which will enable the creditor to realize his debt in the coin current in the place where the debt is payable. (bd)

## \*156

## \*SECTION II.

## OF LIQUIDATED DAMAGES.

The law will permit parties to determine, by an agreement which enters into the contract, what shall be the damages which he who violates the contract shall pay to the other; but it does not always sanction or enforce the bargain they may make on this subject. Damages thus agreed upon beforehand, when sanctioned by the law, are called liquidated damages. Where the parties make this agreement, but not in such wise that the law adopts it, then the damages thus agreed upon are a penalty, or in the nature of a penalty. And the question whether damages agreed upon are to be treated as liquidated, or as in the nature of a penalty, and therefore reduced

- (bb) *Vennum v. Gregory*, 21 Iowa, 326.    *Nickerson v. Soesman*, 98 Mass. 364;  
 (bc) *Chicago, &c. R. R. Co. v. Northern*    *Fabbri v. Kalbfleisch*, 52 N. Y. 28; *Christ*  
 Illinois, &c. Co., 36 Ill. 60.                *Church Hospital v. Fuechsel*, 54 Penn. St.  
 (bd) *Marburg v. Marburg*, 26 Md. 8; 71.

<sup>1</sup> In *Grindle v. Eastern Express Co.*, 67 Me. 317, the plaintiff's intestate delivered to the defendant \$24.90, to be forwarded to a life insurance company. The money was sent for the purpose of paying the intestate's premium on a policy of life insurance, which would by its terms lapse if the premium was not paid within eight days thereafter, of all which facts the defendant had notice, but failed to deliver the money. It was held that the defendant was liable in damages for the value of the policy on the day it lapsed. — W.

(z) See *supra*, p. \*104, n. (x); *Harrison v. Hughes*, 119 Fed. 997. Upon a bond conditioned to be avoided upon payment of a less sum with interest to a certain time, the interest is recovered as interest, and not as damages. *In re Dixon*, [1900] 2 Ch. 561.

Damages pure and simple, as for misrepresentation as to the sanitary condition of leased premises, are also to be distinguished from such as result from the breach or rescission of a contract. See *Whittington v. Seale-Hayne*, 82 L. T. 49.

Upon a contract to lend money, an action lies for damages for breach of the contract, which are measured by the loss sustained through the breach, and not by the sum agreed to be lent; and no action lies for the money. *South African Territories v. Wallington*, [1897] 1 Q. B. 692. It is only when substantial injury is caused by the breach of such a contract, if the loan is payable on demand, that damages can be recovered. *Doushkeas v. Burger Brewing Co.*, 47 N. Y. S. 312.

to the actual damage, often occurs, and is not always of easy or obvious solution.

By a bond with conditions (an ancient and somewhat peculiar instrument), a party (the obligor) first acknowledges himself bound to another party (the obligee), in a certain sum of money. Then follows an agreement, in the form of a condition, that if the obligor shall do a certain other thing, which may or may not be the payment of other money, the obligation above mentioned shall be void. It is obvious that the primary purpose of the instrument, if the parties are honest, is, that the thing shall be done which is recited in the condition. And the secondary purpose is, that if that thing be not done, the money for which the obligor is bound shall be paid by way of compensation to the obligee, and by way of punishment to the obligor. Hence its name of penalty. And as, in fact, the obligee always took care that the penalty should be high enough to give him full compensation, and operate as a powerful motive upon the obligor, it happened generally, if not always, that the penalty was much more than compensation for the wrong done by a breach of the condition. But the law has no remedy for this: \* and one of the earlier of the just and \* 157 merciful interpositions of the courts of equity, was to reduce the sum mentioned in the penalty to the actual measure of the injury sustained, so as to make it full compensation, but no more. (c) The propriety and expediency of this relief were so obvious, that courts of law, aided by statutes, soon applied it, and now, both in England and America, this is constantly done by the courts of law. (d) And it may be regarded as the tendency and preference of the law, to consider a sum payable for a breach of a contract, as a penalty over which it has control, rather than as liquidated damages. (dd)<sup>1</sup> (x) In this practice, and the reasons for it, we may

(c) Tit. Bond and Penalty, Eq. Cas. Abr. 91, 92; *Bertie v. Falkland*, 3 Ch. Cas. 135, per Lord *Somers*.

(d) 4 Anne, c. 16, §§ 12, 13. During a short period before this statute, the practice appears to have been this. The defendant, on motion, was allowed to bring the whole amount of the penalty into court, and the proceedings were thereupon stayed. The plaintiff, however, received only the amount of the principal, interest, and costs, and, if this

did not equal the amount of the penalty, the defendant was allowed to take out the remainder. Ireland's case, 6 Mod. 101; Gregg's case, 2 Salk. 596; Anonymous, 6 Mod. 153. The court said in *Burridge v. Fortescue*, 6 Mod. 60: "It is an equitable motion to be relieved against the penalty."

(dd) *Wallis v. Carpenter*, 13 Allen, 19. And see *Colwell v. Lawrence*, 38 N. Y. 71; *Davis v. Gillett*, 52 N. Y. 126; *Noyes v. Phillips*, 60 N. Y. 408.

<sup>1</sup> Mental suffering accompanying physical pain is an element of damage. *Phillips v. London, &c. Ry. Co.*, 4 Q. B. D. 406; *McIntyre v. Giblin*, 131 U. S. clxxiv; *Carpenter v. Mexican, &c. R. R. Co.*, 39 Fed. 315; *South, &c. R. R. Co. v. McLendon*, 63

(x) By the apparent weight of authority damages, apart from compensation, are not allowed for mental anguish caused by such a breach of contract as the failure to

find principles which aid us in drawing the distinction between liquidated damages and a penalty. For it is obvious, that where parties agree upon the damages to be paid for a breach of contract, whatever name they give to it, they do substantially the same thing which is done by a bond with penalty. And there is no more reason why the courts should regard the agreement, if it opposes reason and justice, in the one case than in the other.

One rule, therefore, is this: that the action of the court shall

Ala. 266; *Malone v. Hawley*, 46 Cal. 409; *Wall v. Cameron*, 6 Col. 275; *Lawrence v. Housatonic R. R. Co.*, 29 Conn. 390; *City, &c. Ry. Co. v. Findley*, 76 Ga. 311; *Sheridan v. Hibbard*, 119 Ill. 307; *Indianapolis v. Gaston*, 58 Ind. 224; *Kendall v. Albia*, 73 Iowa, 241; *Missouri, &c. Ry. Co. v. Weaver*, 16 Kan. 456; *Kentucky, &c. R. R. Co. v. Ackley*, 87 Ky. 278; *Smith v. Holcomb*, 99 Mass. 552; *Memphis, &c. R. R. Co. v. Whitfield*, 44 Miss. 466; *Ridenhour v. Kansas, &c. Ry. Co.*, 102 Mo. 270; *Clark v. Manchester*, 64 N. H. 471; *Wallace v. Western, &c. R. R. Co.*, 104 N. C. 442; *Scott v. Montgomery*, 95 Penn. St. 444; *Texas, &c. Ry. Co. v. Curry*, 64 Tex. 85; *Bovee v. Danville*, 53 Vt. 183; *Richmond, &c. R. R. Co. v. Norment*, 84 Va. 167; *Riley v. West, &c. Ry. Co.*, 27 W. Va. 145; *Stewart v. Ripon*, 38 Wis. 584.

And damages are usually allowed for mental suffering though unaccompanied by physical injury if the damage is not too remote. Thus for failure or delay in delivering a telegram containing such information that a failure or delay in delivery might reasonably be expected to cause mental suffering, compensation will be awarded. *Beasley v. Western Union Tel. Co.*, 39 Fed. 181; *Reese v. Western Union Tel. Co.*, 123 Ind. 294; *Chapman v. Western Union Tel. Co.*, 90 Ky. 265; *Young v. Western Union Tel. Co.*, 107 N. C. 370; *Wadsworth v. Western Union Tel. Co.*, 86 Tenn. 695; *Western Union Tel. Co. v. Cooper*, 71 Tex. 507. But see *contra*, *Russell v. Western Union Tel. Co.*, 3 Dak. 315; *West v. Western Union Tel. Co.*, 39 Kan. 93. Damages may also be recovered for the humiliation of being wrongfully ejected by a carrier. *Louisville, &c. R. R. Co. v. Whitman*, 79 Ala. 323; *Head v. Georgia, &c. Ry. Co.*, 79 Ga. 358; *Pennsylvania R. R. Co. v. Connell*, 112 Ill. 295; *Lake Erie, &c. Ry. Co. v. Fix*, 88 Ind. 381; *Shepard v. Chicago, &c. Ry. Co.*, 77 Iowa, 54; *Carsten v. Northern Pac. Ry. Co.*, 44 Minn. 454; *Stutz v. Chicago, &c. Ry. Co.*, 73 Wis. 147. And in other cases where the only substantial injury is mental. *Renihan v. Wright*, 125 Ind. 536; *Kendall v. Albia*, 73 Iowa, 241; *De May v. Roberts*, 48 Mich. 160. Mental suffering to be an element of damage must not be too remote. Thus where in consequence of an illegal eviction some of the plaintiff's family became ill from exposure, grief at their illness cannot be considered as an element of damage. *Fillebrown v. Hoar*, 124 Mass. 580. See *post*, p. \*167, note (r). — W.

deliver a telegram. *W. U. Tel. Co. v. Frith*, 105 Tenn. 167, 58 So. 118; *Gahan v. W. U. Tel. Co.*, 59 Fed. 438; *McBride v. Sunset Tel. Co.*, 96 Fed. 81; *W. U. Tel. Co. v. Griffin*, 93 Texas, 530, 56 S.W. 744, 77 Am. St. Rep. 896; *Robinson v. W. U. Tel. Co. (Ky.)*, 57 L. R. A. 611; *W. U. Tel. Co. v. Crocker (Ala.)*, 33 So. 45, 59 L. R. A. 398; *W. U. Tel. Co. v. Ferguson*, 157 Ind. 64, 60 N. E. 674, 1080; 54 L. R. A. 846. A statute making a telegraph company liable for such damages was held constitutional in *Simmons v. W. U. Tel. Co. (S. C.)*, 41 S. E. 721, 57 L. R. A. 607.

Damages for negligence, as in driving, may include injuries resulting from a nervous shock caused by fright, though the plaintiff's person is not struck. *Dulieu v. White*, [1901] 2 K. B. 669, disapproving

*Victorian Rys. Com'rs v. Coultas*, 13 A. C. 222. But see *Gray v. Washington W. P. Co. (Wash.)*, 71 Pac. 206; *Williams v. Underhill*, 71 N. Y. S. 291; *Sanderson v. No. Pac. Ry. Co. (Minn.)*, 92 N. W. 542; *Kansas City, &c. R. Co. v. Dalton (Kan.)*, 70 Pac. 645; 39 Am. L. Reg. n. s. 45; 35 id. 800; 37 id. 239.

Railroad companies are now quite generally held liable in damages for the mortification, and especially for nervous shock, caused to passengers by wrongful expulsion from their trains. See *Sloane v. Southern Cal. Ry. Co.*, 111 Cal. 668, 44 Pac. 320, 32 L. R. A. 193; *Mabry v. City El. Ry. Co. (Ga.)*, 42 S. E. 1025, 59 L. R. A. 590; *Gisleson v. Minneapolis, &c. R. Co.*, 85 Minn. 329, 88 N. W. 970; *Central R. Co. v. Strickland*, 90 Ga. 562, 16 S. E. 352.

not be defined and determined by the terms which the parties have seen fit to apply to the sum fixed upon. Though they call it a penalty, or give to it no name at all, it will be treated as liquidated damages, that is, it will be recognized and enforced as the measure of damages, if, from the nature of the agreement and the surrounding circumstances, and in reason and justice, it ought to be. (e) And although they call it liquidated \*damages, it \*158 will be treated as a penalty, if, from a consideration of the whole contract, it appears that the parties intended it as such, (f)

(e) In *Sainter v. Ferguson*, 7 C. B. 716, the defendant agreed not to "practise as surgeon or apothecary, at Macclesfield, or within seven miles thereof, under a penalty of £500." It was held, that the £500 was not a penalty, but liquidated damages. *Clotman, J.*, said: "Although the word 'penalty,' which would *prima facie* exclude the notion of stipulated damages, is used here, yet we must look at the nature of the agreement, and the surrounding circumstances, to see whether the parties intended the sum mentioned to be a penalty or stipulated damages. Considering the nature of the agreement, and the difficulty the plaintiff would be under in showing what specific damage he had sustained from the defendant's breach of it, I think we can only reasonably construe it to be a contract for stipulated and ascertained damages." *Chamberlain v. Bagley*, 11 N. H. 234, 240, per *Upham, J.*; *Brewster v. Ederly*, 13 id. 275; *Mundy v. Culver*, 18 Barb. 336. In *Cheddick v. Marsh*, 1 N. J. 463, 465, *Green, C. J.*, said: "If upon the face of the instrument it be doubtful whether the contracting parties intended that the sum specified in the agreement should be a penalty or liquidated damages, the inclination of courts is to consider the contract as creating a penalty to cover the damages actually sustained by a breach of the contract, and not liquidated damages." *Bagley v. Peddie*, 5 Sandf. 192; *Crisdee v. Bolton*, 3 C. & P. 240; *Taylor v. Sandiford*, 7 Wheat. 13; *Shute v. Taylor*, 5 Met. 61, 67, per *Shaw, C. J.*; *Baird v. Folliver*, 6 Humph. 186. See *Lindsay v. Amesley*, 6 Ired. 186. In *Smith v. Dickenson*, 3 B. & P. 630, the court expressed themselves clearly of opinion, that the word "penalty" being used in the agreement effectually prevented them from considering the sum mentioned as liquidated damages. The bond, in *Fletcher v. Dyche*, 2 T. R. 32, used the words "*forfeit and pay*;" but the sum mentioned was held as liquidated damages. The Supreme

Court of the U. S. in *Taylor v. Sandiford*, 7 Wheat. 13, say this case is clearly distinguishable from a case where the word penalty is used; also per *Marshall, C. J.*: "In general, a sum of money in gross to be paid for the non-performance of an agreement, is considered as a penalty, the legal operation of which is to cover the damages which the party in whose favor the stipulation is made may have sustained from the breach of contract by the opposite party. It will not, of course, be considered as liquidated damages; and it will be incumbent on the party who claims them as such to show that they were so considered by the contracting parties. Much stronger is the inference in favor of its being a penalty, when it is expressly reserved as one. The parties themselves expressly denominate it a penalty; and it would require very strong evidence to authorize the court to say that their own words do not express their own intention." But in *Hodges v. King*, 7 Met. 583, 588, per *Hubbard, J.*: "The bond has indeed a condition, but that is matter of form, and cannot turn that into a penalty which, but for the form, is an agreement to pay a precise sum, under certain circumstances." See also *Mercer v. Irving*, 96 Eng. C. L. 563; *Law v. Redditch*, (1892) 1 Q. B. 132.

(f) In *Davies v. Penton*, 6 B. & C. 216, 224, *Littledale, J.*, said: "Before the 8 & 9 Will. III. the whole penalty might be recovered at law; and the party against whom it was recovered was driven to seek relief in a court of equity. The statute only contains the word 'penalty.' Since the statute, parties in framing agreements have frequently changed that word for *liquidated damages*; but the mere alteration of the term cannot alter the nature of the thing; and if the court see, upon the whole agreement, that the parties intended the sum to be a penalty, they ought not to allow one party to deprive the other of the benefit to be derived from the statute. In that case the parties were bound 'in



or if, where the injury is certain, the sum fixed upon is clearly disproportionate to such injury, and the real claim which grows out of it.

\* 159 \* Among the principles which have been found useful in determining this last question, perhaps the two most important and influential are these. The sum agreed upon will be treated as penalty, unless, first, it is payable for an injury of uncertain amount and extent; and, second, unless it be payable for one breach of contract, or, if for many, unless the damages to arise from each of them are of uncertain amount.

The first rule may be illustrated by a promise to pay one thousand dollars in three months, with an agreement, that if the promisor fails in this payment, he shall pay to the promisee two thousand dollars, by way of liquidated damages. Here it is at once obvious and certain, that this bargain differs in no respect but that of form from a bond with a penalty in a larger sum, conditioned to pay the less; and that it must necessarily be treated in the same way; that is, the penalty must be reduced to the measure of the actual damages. The general reason of this rule is, that where the injury resulting from a breach of contract is ascertainable at once by computation, or is capable of immediate and exact measurement by other means, so that the parties could have certainly provided for exact compensation, if the sum they agree upon is more than this, it may be presumed that it was really intended as a penalty, or that there was oppression on the one side and weakness or inadvertence on the other; or, if not these, that the principle was disregarded, which, alone, the law recognizes as the first measure of damages, that is, the principle of compensation. And the court will do, with the aid of a jury, what the parties have not done; that is, they will apply this principle. (g) But where, among

the penal sum of £500, to be recoverable for breach of the said agreement in any court or courts of law, as and by way of liquidated damages." The £500 was held to be a penalty and not *liquidated damages*. See *Hoag v. McGinnis*, 22 Wend. 163. The limitations of this principle appear to be well stated in *Price v. Green*, 16 M. & W. 346, 354. The defendant was bound in the sum of £5,000, by way of liquidated damages, and not of penalty, not to carry on his trade within certain limits. It was held, that the plaintiff could recover the £5,000 as liquidated damages. *Patterson, J.*, said: "Where it is a sum named in respect of the breach of one covenant only, and the intention of the parties is clear and unequivocal, the

courts have indeed held, that in some cases, the words 'liquidated damages' are not to be taken according to their obvious meaning; but those cases are all where the doing or omitting to do several things of various degrees of importance is secured by the sum named, and, notwithstanding the language used, it is plain from the whole instrument that the real intention was different." *Davis v. Freeman*, 10 Mich. 188; *Streeper v. Williams*, 48 Penn. St. 450; *Ryan v. Martin*, 16 Wis. 57; *Fiske v. Gray*, 11 Allen, 132; *Shreve v. Brereton*, 51 Penn. St. 175.

(g) There has been much conflict in the decisions which have been made upon this class of contracts. While some of the courts have been disposed to apply to

\* all the possibilities of injury resulting from a breach of \* 160  
contract, it is impossible to select the certain or probable

them the ordinary rules of construction, and to carry out the intention of the parties, as expressed in the instrument, without regard to its justice, others have been inclined, in almost all cases, to regard the sum fixed upon as a penalty, and to settle themselves, with the aid of a jury, the question of damages, notwithstanding the expressions used by the parties. But the law appears to be now settled, that the courts will apply to these contracts the ordinary rules of construction, and carry out the expressed intentions of the parties, unless one of the two rules laid down in the text is found to apply. The first rule, which appears to have been confined to the case in which it is agreed to pay a larger sum of money as liquidated damages, on a failure to pay a smaller sum on a given contingency, was laid down in *Orr v. Churchill*, 1 H. Bl. 227. In that case a high rate of interest was to be paid "by way of penalty," upon a failure to pay over a sum of money at a fixed time. Lord *Loughborough* said: "Where the question is concerning the non-payment of money, in circumstances like the present, the law, having by positive rules fixed the rate of interest, has bounded the measure of damages; otherwise the law might be eluded by the parties. It may often, indeed, happen, that the damages sustained by the party contracting, by the non-payment of money at the time agreed on, may, by the particular arrangement of his affairs, be greater than the compensation recovered by computing the interest; but where money has a real rate of interest and value, the other party is not to be compelled to pay more than the law has declared to be such rate and value." The same rule was recognized in *Astley v. Weldon*, 2 B. & P. 346, 354, where *Chambre, J.*, said: "There is one case in which the sum agreed for must always be considered as a penalty; and that is, where the payment of a smaller sum is secured by a larger." Again, in *Kemble v. Farren*, 6 Bing. 141, 148, *Tindal, C. J.*, said: "That a very large sum should become immediately payable, in consequence of the non-payment of a very small sum, and that the former should not be considered as a penalty, appears to be a contradiction in terms; the case being precisely that in which courts of equity have always relieved, and against which courts of law have, in modern times, endeavored to relieve, by directing juries to assess the real damages sustained by a breach of the

agreement." But the very late English authorities have shown a decided inclination to disregard this rule, and to carry out the intentions of the parties as expressed in the agreement. See *Price v. Green, supra*, n. (f). In *Galsworthy v. Strutt*, 1 Exch. 659, 665, *Parke, B.*, with *Astley v. Weldon*, and *Kemble v. Farren*, before him, said: "I take it that it would be competent for the parties to make a stipulation for the payment of a certain sum on the non-performance of a covenant to pay a smaller sum; but they must do so in express terms; and if that be done, I do not see how the courts can avoid giving effect to such a contract." But in this country the rule, as stated in the text, and in the earlier cases, appears to be generally recognized. In *Gray v. Crosby*, 18 Johns. 219, 226, *Woodworth, J.*, in remarking upon a case where a party covenanted on a certain contingency to pay a sum of money, with proviso that if he refused, he was then to pay a larger sum as liquidated damages, said: "Such facts constitute no right to recover beyond the money actually due. Liquidated damages are not applicable to such a case. If they were, they might afford a sure protection for usury, and countenance oppression under the forms of law." See *Bagley v. Peddie*, 5 Sandf. 192; *Williams v. Dakin*, 22 Wend. 211, per *Walworth, Ch.*; *Hoag v. McGinnis*, id. 163; *Heard v. Bowers*, 23 Pick. 455, 462; *Sessions v. Richmond*, 1 R. I. 298, 303; *Plummer v. McKean*, 2 Stewart, 423. But see *Jordan v. Lewis*, id. 426. This rule has also received the sanction of the Superior Court of New Hampshire, although that court has generally been decidedly in favor of applying the ordinary principles of construction to agreements for the liquidation of damages. Thus, in *Mead v. Wheeler*, 13 N. H. 351, 353, *Gilchrist, J.*, said: "It is settled that when there is an agreement to pay a large sum, if the party fail to pay a smaller sum, the agreement to pay the penalty cannot be enforced beyond the amount of legal interest. Although in fact the creditor may suffer the most serious injury from the want of punctual payment of his debt, and the payment of principal and interest may very inadequately compensate him for his disappointment, still the payment of more than legal interest cannot be enforced under the denomination of a penalty, although, if the agreement to pay a penalty be in accordance with the general usage and practice of a particular

\* 161 results, or to \* define them with any precision by reference to a money standard, here the parties may agree beforehand what the injury shall be valued at, or what shall be taken for a compensation; for, if the court sets it aside, it can only do what it may be supposed the parties had a right to do and have done, and that is, arrive at a general probability, by a consideration of all the circumstances of the case. Such an agreement, therefore, the court will not set aside, unless for such obvious excess and disproportion to all rational expectation of injury, as make it certain that the principle of compensation was wholly disregarded.

The second rule is derived from similar considerations. Let us suppose a contract between parties, one of whom, for good consideration, promises to the other to do several things, and then it is agreed that the promisor shall pay, by way of liquidated damages, a large sum, if the promisee recover against him in an action for a breach of this contract. It must be supposed that this sum is intended and regarded as adequate compensation for a breach of the whole contract; for it is all that the promisor is to pay if he breaks the whole. It would, of course, be most unjust and oppressive to require of him to pay this whole sum, for violating any one of the least important items of the contract. But such would be the effect if the words of the parties prevailed over the justice of the case. The sum to be paid would, therefore, be treated as a penalty, and reduced accordingly, unless the agreement provided that it should be paid only when the whole contract was broken, or so much of it as to leave the remainder of no value; or unless the sum agreed upon was broken up into parts, and to each breach of the contract its appropriate part assigned; and the sum or sums payable came in other respects within the principle of liquidated damages. (*h*)

trade, it has been *held* that it might be enforced, even if it should exceed the legal interest. *Floyer v. Edwards*, Cowper, 112; *Ex parte Aynsworth*, 4 Ves. 678. The payment of money being the thing to be done, as money is the only measure of damages, no closer approximation to the damages sustained can be made, than to estimate them at the sum agreed to be paid, and the interest thereon. This consideration, with the necessity of enforcing the laws against usury, affords perhaps as good a reason why the party should be compelled to pay no more than the sum specified, and the interest, as the iniquity of his paying a large sum for the omission to pay a smaller sum." In establishing this rule, the court seems to have been influenced

more or less by a desire to prevent an evasion of the statutes against usury. But as it is settled that this class of cases does not come within these statutes, *Cutler v. How*, 8 Mass. 257; *Floyer v. Edwards*, Cowp. 112, 115, per Lord *Mansfield*, we think the rule may more safely rest upon the grounds taken in the text, than upon considerations of that nature.

(*h*) In *Astley v. Weldon*, 2 B. & P. 346, 353, *Heath, J.*, said: "Where articles contain covenants for the performance of several things, and then one large sum is stated at the end to be paid upon breach of performance, that must be considered as a penalty." The subsequent case of *Reilly v. Jones*, 1 Bing. 302, has been thought inconsistent with this principle, but it was not so considered by the court,

\* With the exception of these rules of construction, which \* 162 seem to have grown out of the peculiar nature of this class

but the sum mentioned was *held* to be liquidated damages, because it was so called by the parties, and the agreement was in substance for the performance of *one thing only*. See *Barton v. Glover*, Holt, N. P. 43. In *Kemble v. Farren*, 6 Bing. 141, the action was assumpsit, by the manager of Covent Garden Theatre, against an actor, to recover liquidated damages for the violation of an engagement to perform. There were several stipulations, of various degrees of importance, on each side, "*some sounding in uncertain damages, others relating to certain pecuniary payments*"; and the agreement contained a clause, that if either of the parties should neglect or refuse to fulfil the said engagement, or *any part thereof, or any stipulation therein contained*, such party should pay to the other the sum of £1,000, to which sum it was thereby agreed that the damages sustained by any such omission, neglect, or refusal should amount; and which sum was thereby declared by the said parties to be *liquidated and ascertained damages, and not a penalty or penal sum, or in the nature thereof*." Notwithstanding the strong expressions used by the parties, the sum was *held* to be a penalty, and not liquidated damages. But *Tindal, C. J.*, said: "If the clause had been limited to breaches which were of an uncertain nature and amount, we should have thought it would have had the effect of ascertaining the damages, upon any such breach, at £1,000; thus restricting the application of the general rule cited above, from *Astley v. Weldon*, to cases in which some of the stipulations are of certain nature and amount." This decision has been followed in England, in *Edwards v. Williams*, 5 Taunt. 247; *Crisdee v. Bolton*, 3 C. & P. 240, 243; *Boys v. Ancell*, 5 Bing. N. C. 390, 7 Scott, 384; *Street v. Rigby*, 6 Ves. 815; *Beckham v. Drake*, 8 M. & W. 846, 853; *Horner v. Flintoff*, 9 id. 678; *Galsworthy v. Strutt*, 1 Exch. 659; *Atkins v. Kinnier*, 4 Exch. 776. The present state of the law in England may be gathered from the following remarks of *Parke, B.*, in *Atkins v. Kinnier*: "The rule of law, as laid down in *Kemble v. Farren* (which I cannot help thinking was somewhat stretched), was, that although the parties used the words 'liquidated damages,' yet, when the context was looked at, it was impossible to say that they intended that the amount named should be other than a penalty, inasmuch as the agreement con-

tained various stipulations, some of which were capable of being measured by a precise sum, and others not; as, for instance, the plaintiff was to pay the defendant a certain weekly salary, which was capable of being strictly measured, and was far below £1,000; therefore, upon a reasonable construction of the covenant, the words 'liquidated damages' were to be rejected, and the amount treated as a penalty. That decision has since been acted upon in several cases, and I do not mean to dispute its authority. Therefore, if a party agrees to pay £1,000 on several events, all of which are capable of accurate valuation, the sum must be construed as a penalty, and not as liquidated damages. But if there be a contract, consisting of one or more stipulations, the breach of which cannot be measured, then the parties must be taken to have meant that the sum agreed on was to be liquidated damages, and not a penalty. In this case there is no pecuniary stipulation, for which a sum certain, of less amount than £1,000, is to be paid, but all the stipulations are of uncertain value. Possibly this may have been a very imprudent contract for the defendant to make; but with that we have nothing to do. Upon the true construction of the deed, the amount is payable by way of liquidated damages, and not as penalty." See also *Lee v. Whitaker*, L. R. 8 C. P. 70; *Magee v. Lavell*, L. R. 9 C. P. 107; *Re Newman*, 4 Ch. D. 724; *Wallis v. Smith*, 21 Ch. D. 248. The decision of *Kemble v. Farren* was questioned by *Gilchrist, J.*, in *Brewster v. Edgerly*, 13 N. H. 275, 278, but it has been generally recognized in this country as sound law. *Williams v. Dakin*, 17 Wend. 447, 455, 22 Wend. 201, 212; *Niver v. Rossman*, 18 Barb. 50; *Jackson v. Baker*, 2 Edw. Ch. 471; *Heard v. Bowers*, 23 Pick. 455; *Shute v. Taylor*, 5 Met. 61, 67, per *Shaw, C. J.*; *Moore v. Platte Co.*, 8 Mo. 467; *Gower v. Saltmarsh*, 11 Mo. 271; *Carpenter v. Lockhart*, 1 Cart. (Ind.) 434, 443; *Bright v. Rowland*, 3 How. (Miss.) 398, 413; *Cheddick v. Marsh*, 21 N. J. 463; *Curry v. Larer*, 7 Penn. St. 470; *Watts v. Camors*, 115 U. S. 353; *People v. Central Pac. R. R. Co.*, 76 Cal. 29; *Carter v. Strom*, 41 Minn. 522; *State v. Dodd*, 45 N. J. L. 525; *March v. Allabough*, 103 Penn. St. 335; *Lyman v. Babcock*, 40 Wis. 503. In the cases of *Beale v. Hayes*, 5 Sandf. 640, and *Bagley v. Peddie*, id. 192, this question has been ably discussed, and this rule established. The case of *Beale v. Hayes* arose out of a theatrical

\* 163 of contracts, \* courts are guided by the intentions of the parties in determining whether the sum contracted to be paid upon the non-performance of a covenant is to be considered as liquidated damages, to be enforced according to the terms of the agreement, or as a penalty to be controlled by an assessment of damages by a jury; and in ascertaining these intentions of the contracting parties, the ordinary rules of construction are applied. (i)<sup>1</sup>(x)

engagement, and was not distinguishable in its material facts from *Kemble v. Farren*, *supra*, which the court followed in deciding the case. In *Bagley v. Peddie*, the defendants were bound to pay "three thousand dollars, liquidated damages," in case A, one of the defendants, should refuse to continue with, or serve the plaintiff, or should violate any of several other covenants contained in the agreements. Some of the covenants were clearly "certain in their nature, and the damages for their breach could be readily ascertained by a jury." The sum was held to be a penalty. *Sandford, J.*, in delivering a very able opinion, said: "The courts have leaned very hard in favor of construing covenants of this kind to be in the nature of penalties, instead of damages, fixed and stipulated between the parties; and in so doing have established certain rules which will serve to guide us in determining this case. It may, perhaps, be justly said, that in this struggle to relieve parties from what, on a different construction, would be most improvident and absurd agreements, the courts have sometimes gone very far towards making new contracts for them, somewhat varied from the stipulations, which, under other circumstances, would be deduced from the language they used; but we believe no common-law court has yet gone so far as to reduce the damages conceded to have been liquidated and stipulated between the parties, to such an amount as the judges deem reasonable, which is the course in countries where the civil law prevails. Among the principles that appear to be well established, are these: 1. Where it is doubtful, on the face of the instrument, whether the sum mentioned was intended to be stipulated damages, or a penalty to cover actual damages, the courts hold it to be the latter. 2. On the contrary, where the language used is clear and

explicit to that effect, the amount is to be deemed liquidated damages, however extravagant it may appear, unless the instrument be qualified by some of the circumstances hereafter mentioned. 3. If the instrument provide that a larger sum shall be paid, on the failure of the party to pay a less sum, in the manner prescribed, the larger sum is a penalty, whatever may be the language used in describing it. 4. When the covenant is for the performance of a single act, or several acts, or the abstaining from doing some particular act or acts, which are not measurable by any exact pecuniary standard, and it is agreed that the party covenanting shall pay a stipulated sum as damages for a violation of any such covenants, that sum is to be deemed liquidated damages, and not a penalty. The cases of *Reilly v. Jones*, 1 Bing. 302; *Smith v. Smith*, 4 Wend. 468; *Knapp v. Maltby*, 13 id. 587; and *Dakin v. Williams*, 17 id. 447; a. c. in error, 22 id. 201, were of this class. 5. Where the agreement secures the performance, or omission, of various acts, of the kind mentioned in the last proposition, together with one or more acts, in respect of which the damages on a breach of the covenant are certain, or readily ascertainable by a jury, and there is a sum stipulated as damages, to be paid by each party to the other, for a breach of any one of the covenants, such sum is held to be a penalty merely." A clause in an agreement by H. to repair certain houses for the sum of \$1,500, and to have them completed fit for occupancy by December 1st, which provides, that "for each and every day's delay in the completion of said houses after December 1st, said H. shall forfeit five dollars," is to be construed as fixing the amount of liquidated damages, and not as a penalty. *Hall v. Crowley*, 5 Allen, 304.

(i) In *Perkins v. Lyman*, 11 Mass.

<sup>1</sup> In order that a sum named in an agreement should be treated as liquidated damages it must be reasonable in amount, so that it might fairly have been intended

(x) The use by the parties of the term "penalty" or "liquidated damages" is not conclusive, although *prima facie* evidence of their intent. *Willson v. Love*,

## \* SECTION III.

\* 164

## OF CIRCUMSTANCES WHICH INCREASE OR LESSEN DAMAGES.

We have said that the principle of *compensation* is that which lies at the foundation of the common-law measurement of damages.

76, 81, the court said: "The question whether a sum of money mentioned in an agreement shall be considered as a penalty, and so subject to the chancery powers of this court, or as damages liquidated by the parties, is always a question of construction, on which, as in other cases where a question of the meaning of the parties in a contract provable by a written instrument, arises, the court may take some aid to themselves from circumstances extraneous to the writing. In order to determine upon the words used, there may be an inquiry into the subject-matter of the contract, the situation of the parties, the usages to which they may be understood to refer, as well as other facts and circumstances of their conduct; although their words are to be taken as proved by the writing exclusively." The fact that the amount of the damages is

uncertain, and cannot easily be determined by a jury, inclines the courts to treat the sum fixed upon as liquidated damages. *Sainter v. Ferguson*, 7 C. B. 716; *Fletcher v. Dyche*, 2 T. R. 32; *Gammon v. Howe*, 14 Me. 250; *Tingley v. Cutler*, 7 Conn. 291; *Mott v. Mott*, 11 Barb. 127. See *Lowe v. Peers*, 4 Burr. 2225; *Smith v. Smith*, 4 Wend. 468. If the payment of the money appears to have been intended only to secure the performance of the main object of the agreement, the courts incline to hold it a penalty. *Sloman v. Walter*, 1 Bro. Ch. 418; *Graham v. Bickham*, 4 Dall. 149; *Merrill v. Merrill*, 15 Mass. 488. But where the seller of the good-will of a business promised to pay \$900 if he violated the contract as to the good-will, it was *held*, that this amount was agreed on as stipulated damages. *Cushing v. Drew*, 97 Mass. 445.

as compensation. *Scotfield v. Tompkins*, 95 Ill. 190; *Jaqua v. Headington*, 114 Ind. 309; *Maxwell v. Allen*, 78 Me. 32; *Pennypacker v. Jones*, 106 Penn. St. 237; *Schrumpf v. Tenn. Mfg. Co.*, 86 Tenn. 219. One of the most frequent occasions for the stipulation of liquidated damages is in building contracts where a sum is named as damages for each day's delay. Such an agreement, if reasonable in amount, is valid, and will be treated as damages, not as a penalty. *Jones v. St. John's College*, L. R. 6 Q. B. 115; *Law v. Redditch*, (1892) 1 Q. B. 127; *Hall v. Crowley*, 5 Allen, 304; *Welch v. McDonald*, 85 Va. 500; *Scott v. Dent*, 38 U. C. Q. B. 80. But see *contra*, *Patent Brick Co. v. Moore*, 75 Cal. 205; *Wilcus v. Kling*, 87 Ill. 107; *Brennan v. Clark*, 29 Neb. 385. See *Hahn v. Horstman*, 12 Bush, 249. If the sum named is manifestly unreasonable, it will not be enforced. *Clement v. Schuylkill, &c. R. R. Co.*, 132 Penn. St. 445. Liquidated damages may be agreed upon for demurrage in charter-parties, *Lockhart v. Falk*, L. R. 10 Ex. 135; or for delay in furnishing goods according to contract. *Bergheim v. Blaenavon, &c. Co.*, L. R. 10 Q. B. 319. An agreement for liquidated damages for breach of a valid covenant not to carry on business in a particular locality will also generally be enforced. *National Provincial Bank v. Marshall*, 40 Ch. D. 112; *Newman v. Wolfson*, 69 Ga. 764; *Johnson v. Gwinn*, 100 Ind. 466; *Holbrook v. Tobey*, 66 Me. 416; *Cushing v. Drew*, 97 Mass. 445 (see also *Smith v. Bergengreen*, 153 Mass. 236); *Hoagland v. Segur*, 38 N. J. L. 230; *Barry v. Harris*, 49 Vt. 392. A note for a larger sum which may be discharged by payment of a smaller sum at an earlier day is enforceable for the full amount. *Waggoner v. Cox*, 40 Ohio St. 539. So a note providing for increased interest after maturity. *Reeves v. Stipp*, 91 Ill. 609. A deposit made to secure performance, is held forfeited as damages if reasonable in amount. *Wallis v. Smith*, 21 Ch. D. 243; *Mathews v. Sharp*, 99 Penn. St. 560. But in *Chande v. Shepard*, 122 N. Y. 397, this was denied unless the deposit was paid in part performance of the contract. See also *Dullaghan v. Fitch*, 42 Wis. 679; *Savannah, &c. R. R. Co. v. Callahan*,

[1896] 1 Q. B. 626, 630; *Strickland v. White and Arthur*, 84 L. T. 594, 50 W. R. Williams, [1899] 1 Q. B. 382; *In re* 81; *Stegmann v. O'Connor*, 81 L. T. 627;

And this is not the less true, although there are difficulties in the application of this principle, and exact and adequate compensation is seldom the result of a lawsuit. Thus, the expenses of reaching this result, as counsel fees and the like, and the labor and anxiety even of successful litigation, are not often compensated, in fact, although the theory of the law, perhaps, includes so much of this as is actual labor and expense, in the costs recovered. (j) <sup>1</sup>

(j) In the theory of the law, the taxed costs are full indemnity for the expenses of a suit. In *Doe v. Filliter*, 13 M. & W. 47, in an action of trespass for mesne profits, the question was, whether the plaintiff was entitled to full costs, in the action of ejectment, as between attorney and client, or whether the taxed costs were to be considered as a full indemnity. The court held the latter. *Alderson, B.*, said: "The taxed costs are intended to be a full indemnity to the plaintiff for his expenses in getting back the land. That is the principle; whether it be fully car-

ried out in practice, is another matter. The question is, What is to be the criterion by which the costs of getting back land are to be estimated? A plaintiff in ejectment is in the same situation as other suitors, all of whom sue for their rights, and obtain costs as an indemnity; and as other plaintiffs submit to have their costs taxed, so ought a plaintiff in ejectment. If the taxed costs are not a full indemnity, they ought to be made so." But in cases where the costs are not taxed, the plaintiff may recover his full expenses. *Grace v. Morgan*, 2 Bing.

56 Ga. 331. A stipulation providing for liquidated damages does not deprive a party of a right to apply to a court of equity for an injunction instead of suing for damages, if the case is in other respects such as to entitle him to an injunction. *National Provincial Bank v. Marshall*, 40 Ch. D. 112; *Ropes v. Upton*, 125 Mass. 258; *Crane v. Peer*, 43 N. J. Eq. 553 — W.

<sup>1</sup> In *Westfield v. Mayo*, 122 Mass. 100, *Lord, J.*, states the rule to be that, "when

*Dodd v. Churton*, [1897] 1 Q. B. 562; *Ward v. Monaghan*, 59 J. P. 532; *The Princess*, 70 L. T. 723. Money conditioned to be paid to secure performance is *prima facie* a penalty, and not liquidated damages. *Id.*; *Rayner v. Rederiakstiebolaget Condor*, [1895] 2 Q. B. 239; *Barton v. Capewell & Co.*, 68 L. T. 857; *Womack v. Coleman* (Minn.), 93 N. W. 663; *Allison v. Dunwoody*, 100 Ga. 51, 28 S. E. 651.

It is clearly competent for the parties to embody in their contract an agreed valuation of property or any other *quantum* of damages, when the damage is uncertain in its nature and unascertainable with exactness; and, in such cases, the amount, if on the face of the contract it is not grossly disproportionate to the probable loss, will be treated as liquidated damages. *Sun Printing Ass'n v. Moore*, 183 U. S. 642, 22 S. C. 240, 46 L. Ed. 366; *Ward v. Hudson River Bldg. Co.*, 125 N. Y. 230, 26 N. E. 256; *Curtis v. Van Bergh*, 161 N. Y. 47, 55 N. E. 398; *Cæsar v. Robinson*, 75 N. Y. S. 544; *Dunn v. Morgenstau*, 76 id. 827; *Hartwig v. American Matting Co.*, 77 id. 533; *Schreiber v. Cohen*, id. 1081; *Peekskill, &c., R. Co. v. Peekskill*, 47 id. 305; *Champlain Const.*

*Co. v. O'Brien*, 117 Fed. 271; *Taylor v. Times N. Co.* (Minn.), 93 N. W. 659; *American Copper Co. v. Galland-Burke B. Co.* (Wash.), 70 Pac. 236.

A claim for money received upon a consideration which has wholly failed is a claim for liquidated damages. *Biggerstaff v. Rowatt's Wharf*, [1896] 2 Ch. 93.

Liquidated damages, when clearly intended, will not be relieved against in equity. *Brooks v. Wichita*, 114 Fed. 297. A plaintiff in equity who is entitled to liquidated damages cannot have both such damages and an injunction. *General Accident Ass. Co. v. Noel*, [1902] 1 K. B. 377. When an option is allowed between these remedies, they are but different forms of remedies against the same wrong, and the facts necessary to be proved for damages must equally be proved to entitle the plaintiff to an injunction. *White v. Melin*, [1895] A. C. 154.

Under the present English practice the defendant in an action to recover a debt due to a trustee may defend on the ground that the *cestui que trust* is indebted to him for unliquidated damages exceeding the amount claimed. *Banks v. Jarvis*, [1903] 1 Q. B. 549. As to set-off of such claims, see *supra*, vol. ii. p. \*745.

In some suits, especially in those for \* the infringement of \* 165 patents, the magnitude of the expense, in proportion to the sum recoverable in the suit itself, has led some courts to allow juries to include this expense in their verdicts: but we cannot think this legal. (k) The principle of compensation has, nevertheless,

N. C. 534; *Doe v. Filliter*, *supra*, per *Pollock*, C. B. In admiralty courts, where the costs are at the discretion of the judge, counsel fees and the full expenses of litigation are often allowed. *The Amiable Nancy*, 3 Wheat. 546; *The Venus*, 5 Wheat. 127; *The Appollon*, 9 id. 362; *Canter v. American and Ocean Ins. Co.*, 3 Pet. 307. And in the common-law courts, even in cases where the costs are taxed, this theory has not always been acted upon. In actions on covenants of warranty, and of seisin in the sale of real estate, the reasonable expenses of defending a previous suit for the recovery of the property, consisting of counsel fees and the like, have been recovered. *Staats v. Ten Eyck*, 3 Caines, 111; *Pitcher v. Livingston*, 4 Johns. 1; *Waldo v. Long*, 7 id. 173; *Sumner v. Williams*, 8 Mass. 162; *Swett v. Patrick*, 3 Fairf. 9; *Hardy v. Nelson*, 27 Me. 525. But see *Leffingwell v. Elliott*, 10 Pick. 204; *Robinson v. Bakewell*, 25 Penn. St. 424. So the expenses of defending a prior suit, on a breach of an implied warranty of title, on the sale of personal property, were allowed in *Kingsbury v. Smith*, 13 N. H. 109; but in *Armstrong v. Percy*, 5 Wend. 535, the courts refused to allow more than the taxed costs. See *Blasdale v. Rabcock*, 1 Johns. 518; *Lewis & Peake*, 7 Taunt. 153. In actions on the case and trespass, juries have sometimes been allowed, in assessing damages, to take into consideration counsel fees and other reasonable expenses in prosecuting the suit. *Linsley v. Bushnell*, 15 Conn. 225, *Waite*, J., dissenting; *Noyes v. Ward*, 19 id. 250; *Marshall v. Betner*, 17 Ala. 832; *Whipple v. Cumberland Manuf. Co.*, 2

*Story*, 661; *Thurston v. Martin*, 5 Mason, 497. And see *Ah Thaie v. Quan Wan*, 3 Cal. 216. But the weight of authority appears to be against such allowance. *Barnard v. Poor*, 21 Pick. 378; *Lincoln v. S. & S. R. R. Co.*, 23 Wend. 425; *Good v. Mylin*, 8 Barr, 51, overruling *Wilt v. Vickers*, 8 Watts, 235, and *Rogers v. Fales*, 5 Barr, 154, 159; *Young v. Turner*, 4 Blackf. 277. The authority of *Whipple v. Cumberland Manuf. Co.*, and *Thurston v. Martin*, is overthrown in the late case of *Day v. Woodworth*, 13 How. 363, where *Barnard v. Poor*, and *Lincoln v. S. & S. R. R. Co.* were approved, and what appears to be the true rule was stated by *Grier*, J., who, after asserting that vindictive or exemplary damages may be given in certain cases, adds: "It is true that damages, assessed by way of example, may thus indirectly compensate the plaintiff for money expended in counsel fees; but the amount of these fees cannot be taken as the measure of punishment or a necessary element in its infliction."

(k) Counsel fees and other expenses were allowed in *Boston Manuf. Co. v. Fiske*, 2 Mason, 120; *Pierson v. Eagle Screw Co.*, 3 *Story*, 402; *Allen v. Blunt*, 2 Woodb. & M. 121. But the authority of these is much shaken, if not overthrown, in *Stimpson v. The Railroads*, 1 Wallace, J., 164, and by a *dictum* in *Day v. Woodworth*, 13 How. 372, where *Grier*, J., said: "The only instance in which this power of increasing the 'actual damage' is given by statute, is in the Patent Laws of the United States. But there it is given to the court and not to the jury. The jury must find the 'actual damages' incurred by the plaintiff at the time his

a party is called upon to defend a suit, founded upon a wrong, for which he is held responsible in law without misfeasance on his part, but because of the wrongful act of another, against whom he has a remedy over, counsel fees are the natural and reasonably necessary consequence of the wrongful act of the other, if he has notified the other to appear and defend the suit. When, however, the claim against him is upon his own contract, or for his own misfeasance, though he may have a remedy against another, and the damages recoverable may be the same as the amount of the judgment recovered against himself, counsel fees paid in defence of the suit against him are not recoverable." *Fisher v. Val De Travers Asphalte Co.*, 1 C. P. D. 511, following *Baxendale v. London R. Co.*, L. R. 10 Ex. 35, decided that one who reduces a claim, for which he is liable and for which another is liable over, by disputing it, cannot recover the expenses incurred in so doing, in addition to the reduced claim, of such other person. — K.



great power, and courts now seek to apply it to the measurement of damages even more than formerly. One of its consequences is that the plaintiff can generally recover, according to his \* 166 proof, more or less than the amount \* specified in his declaration. (l) The only absolute limitation being the amount of the *ad damnum*, which cannot be exceeded. (m) We shall recur to this question, of including expenses in damages, again.

Another effect is, that circumstances may be shown, in mitigation or in aggravation of the damages, which did, or do, in fact, mitigate or aggravate the injury; and, as we think, only these. (n) We are not now speaking of exemplary or vindictive damages. And in cases which do not raise this question, evidence of the defendant's motives, or of anything which affects only the moral character of the transaction, ought not to be admitted, or to have any weight with the jury. The intention, therefore, is not an element in the case, unless it belongs directly to the issue. That is, the intention should not be shown by either party, to increase or lessen the damages, unless a bad purpose is one of the allegations of the plaintiff, expressly, or by implication of the law because necessarily involved in the allegations. (o)<sup>1</sup> Or, perhaps, unless a part of the case consists of words or acts which are harmless, if they are said or done as the manifestation of one intention or feeling, and injurious, if of another. (p)

Compensation for injuries to property, or for a breach of contract in relation to property, is far more easily measured by money,

suit was brought, and if, in the opinion of the court, the defendant has not acted in good faith, or has been stubbornly litigious, or has caused unnecessary trouble and expense to the plaintiff, the court may increase the amount of the verdict, to the extent of trebling it. But this penalty cannot and ought not to be twice inflicted; first at the discretion of the jury, and again at the discretion of the court. The expenses of the defendant, over and above the taxed costs, are usually as great as those of the plaintiff; and yet neither court nor jury can compensate him, if the verdict and judgment be in his favor, or amerce the plaintiff *pro falso clamore* beyond taxed costs."

(l) *Hutchins v. Adams*, 3 Greenl. 174; Gould's Pleading, c. 4, § 37.

(m) *Hoblius v. Kimble*, 1 Bulst. 49; Bac. Abr. tit. Damages; *Curtiss v. Lawrence*, 17 Johns. 111; *Fish v. Dodge*, 4 Denio, 311; *Fournier v. Faggott*, 3 Scam. 347; *Cameron v. Boyle*, 2 Greene (Iowa), 154; *Palmer v. Reynolds*, 3 Cal. 396; *Day v. Berkshire Woollen Co.*, 1 Gray, 420; *De Costa v. Mass. Mining Co.*, 17 Cal. 613.

(n) See 3 Am. Jurist, 287, where this question is discussed with great learning and ability, by Mr. Justice *Metcalf*.

(o) As in actions for malicious prosecution. *Jones v. Gwynn*, 10 Mod. 148; *Wiggin v. Coffin*, 3 Story, 1.

(p) *Weatherston v. Hawkins*, 1 T. R. 110; *Rogers v. Clifton*, 3 B. & P. 587. See *Bromage v. Prosser*, 4 B. & C. 247.

<sup>1</sup> *Jones v. Marshall*, 56 Iowa, 739. It is the settled law in Wisconsin, that while proof of the defendant's good faith is admissible to mitigate punitive damages, it cannot be considered to mitigate compensatory damages, including those allowed for injury to the feelings. *Fenelon v. Butts*, 53 Wis. 344; *Corcoran v. Haran*, 55 Wis. 120. — K.

than when it is sought for an injury to the person or reputation. Nevertheless, it is compensation only which is to be given; and the jury must measure this as well as they can, taking into consideration the whole injury which was sustained, and all its parts; as suffering, bodily and mentally, loss of time, or of money, or of labor, and the many mischiefs which ensue \*from a \*167 loss of reputation, in a community where one without a reputation is in effect an outlaw.

The bodily pain resulting from an injury is always to be considered in estimating damages. (*q*) But mere mental suffering seems, in many cases, to be disregarded, (*qq*) unless the injury be wanton and malicious; but not always, as our note will show. (*r*)<sup>1</sup> It has been held that a claim for mental suffering is confined to the person injured. Thus, a husband could not bring an action in his own right, for mental suffering caused by injury to his wife. (*rr*) Where a contract is broken under aggravating circumstances, these may sometimes be given in evidence to increase the damages. (*s*)

(*q*) *Morse v. Auburn & S. R. R. Co.*, 10 Barb. 621; *Beardsley v. Swann*, 4 McLean, 333.

(*qq*) *Flemington v. Smithers*, 2 C. & P. 292; *Blake v. Midland R. Co.*, 18 Q. B. 93, 10 Eng. L. & Eq. 437; *Caldwell v. Brown*, 53 Penn. St. 453. See *Morse v. Auburn & S. R. R. Co.*, 10 Barb. 621.

(*r*) In suits against common carriers, damages for pain of mind are said to be recoverable, in *Fairchild v. Cal. Stage Co.*, 13 Cal. 599. See *contra*, *Masters v. Warren*, 27 Conn. 293. They were allowed in a suit against a physician for malpractice, in *Smith v. Overby*, 30 Ga. 241; in a suit against a railroad company, in *Cooper v. Mullins*, 30 Ga. 146; and in *Bannon v. Baltimore, &c. R. R. Co.*, 24 Md. 108.

(*rr*) *Hyatt v. Adams*, 16 Mich. 180. In an action by a husband for seduction of his wife, it was *held*, that although he failed in proof of loss of service, he could recover for his mental anguish; in *Yundt v. Harttrunft*, 41 Ill. 10.

(*s*) In *Coppin v. Braithwaite*, 8 Jur. 375, the action was assumpsit on a contract to carry the plaintiff in a ship from London to Sheerness. It was alleged, as a breach, that the defendants, by their agents, caused the plaintiff to be disembarked at an intermediate port, in a scandalous and disgraceful manner, and used towards him contemptuous and insulting language. It was *held*, that these aggravating circumstances could be shown to

increase the damages. *Parks, B.*, said: "With respect to what was said by the captain, at the time of turning the plaintiff out of the vessel, I think it was properly received. There can be no doubt that the defendants are liable for everything done in breach of the contract by the captain, acting as their servant. The breach of contract alleged in the declaration, is the refusing to carry the plaintiff in the ship, and turning him out of it in a contemptuous manner, before the termination of the voyage. The turning him out is part of the breach, and the mode of turning him out is part of the evidence in the case. A contract is broken, and it is quite impossible to exclude from the view of the jury the circumstances under which it was broken. Surely it would make a most material difference if the contract were broken because it would be inconvenient to carry him to his journey's end, and if he were turned out under circumstances of aggravation. Suppose, instead of a man landed at Gravesend from a steamboat, this had been the case of a passenger in a ship bound to the West Indies, and that he were put ashore on a desert island, without food, or exposed to the burning sun and the danger of wild beasts, or even landed among savages, would not evidence be receivable to show the state of the island where he was left, and the circumstances attending the violation of the contract?"

<sup>1</sup> See *ante*, p. \*157, note 1.

In general, however, the intention is not regarded; for it seems to be the rule of the common law, that a man suffers the same injury from an actual trespass, whether it was intentional or not; that is, the same amount of what the law calls injury, when inquiring what shall be compensated. (*t*) Hence, a lunatic has been held liable for the injury he inflicted. (*u*) But, in such a case, nothing can enter into the damages which savors of a vindictive or exemplary character. (*v*) If circumstances are admitted in aggravation of damages which did not aggravate the injury, a wrong is

\* 168 \*done. But there are cases in which circumstances may be admitted, that show the true character of the facts which constitute the injury, and may thus, in effect, aggravate the damages, although they formed no part of the injury complained of. Thus, in an action of slander, it has been said that the plaintiff may prove, in aggravation of damages, other words than those he sets forth as constituting the slander. This we think very doubtful in point of law and of right. But he may show other words, in order to illustrate and make apparent the meaning, character, and effect of the words which he alleges. These other words may inflict other and further injury, but must not be used or considered by the jury for the purpose of increasing the damages to be rendered in this action, because damages for those very words may be recovered in an action founded upon them. It seems reasonable, however, that a jury may use these other words in explanation of those declared upon, although a distinct action may be brought upon them, provided they are not permitted to be considered as increasing the injury inflicted by the words declared on, and so of increasing the damages. (*w*)

(*t*) 3 Am. Jurist, 391 *et seq.*; Lambert v. Bessey, T. Raym. 421; James v. Campbell, 5 C. & P. 372; Hay v. The Cohoes Co., 3 Barb. 42; M'Bride v. M'Laughlin, 5 Watts, 376.

(*u*) Morse v. Crawford, 17 Vt. 499.

(*v*) Krom v. Schoonmaker, 3 Barb. 647.

(*w*) There is much diversity in the English *Nisi Prius* decisions, upon the questions arising relative to the introduction of other words than those for which the action is brought, as evidence in suits for slander or libel. The subject was first thoroughly considered in Westminster Hall, in the late case of Pearson v. Le-maitre, 5 Man. & G. 700, 6 Scott, N. R. 607, where the *Nisi Prius* decisions were cited and commented on by counsel. The action was for libel, and the communication was not equivocal, or *prima*

*facie* privileged, so that express malice need be shown, in order to maintain the action. It was *held*, that other communications, containing in substance a repetition of the same libellous matter, and published after the suit was brought, and in themselves actionable, could be introduced to show that the defendant was actuated by malice in fact. *Tindal*, C. J., said: "And this appears to us to be the correct rule, viz., that either party may, with a view to the damages, give evidence to prove or disprove the existence of a malicious motive in the mind of the publisher of defamatory matter; but that if the evidence given for that purpose establishes another cause of action, the jury should be cautioned against giving any damages in respect of it. And if such evidence is offered merely for the purpose of obtaining damages for such

## \* SECTION IV.

\* 169

## OF EXEMPLARY AND VINDICTIVE DAMAGES.

Whether damages may be vindictive or exemplary, in the strict sense of these words, that is, whether in actions *ex delicto* (to which it is generally admitted that exemplary damages must be confined), (x) after a jury have gone to the full length of adequate compensation for the whole injury sustained by the plaintiff, the law authorizes them to begin anew, and add to these damages something more by way of punishment to the defendant, is a grave and difficult question, and high authorities stand ranged upon the affirmative and negative. On the one hand, it is said that there is nothing punitive in the nature of civil actions, and that if anything of the kind enters into them, it is an error or an abuse which does the great mischief of confounding two perfectly distinct jurisdictions. If one man sues for an injury, it should not enter into *his* compensation that the wrong done was of bad example and injurious effect to others; for, if so, others who are injured can sue also; and if beyond the injury which can be reached thus, there lies a mass of general wrong which no one man can take hold of, let the State come with its criminal process. But if these two

subsequent injury, it will be properly rejected. . . . Upon principle, we think that the *spirit and intention* of the party publishing a libel are fit to be considered by a jury, in estimating the injury done to the plaintiff, and that evidence tending to prove it cannot be excluded, simply because it may disclose another and different cause of action." The law does not appear to be settled in this country. In *Thomas v. Crosswell*, 7 Johns. 264, and *Inman v. Foster*, 8 Wend. 602, it was *held*, in the first case, that in actions for libel the plaintiff may give in evidence other publications which are not libellous; and in the second case, that in actions for verbal slander, the plaintiff may prove other slanderous words, where the statute of limitations has run as to those words. And in *Root v. Lowndes*, 6 Hill, 518, in a case where malice was implied by law, the court *held* that the repetition of the same words should be received, but would not allow the plaintiff to prove any words which might be the subject of another action. See *Keenholts v. Becker*, 3 Denio, 346; *Kendall v. Stone*, 2 Sandf. 269. In *Bodwell v. Swan*, 3 Pick. 376, it was *held*, that a repetition of

the words for which the action was brought, or the uttering of words of similar import, might be given in evidence, to show that the first uttering of the words was malicious. But the court also declared that they could go no further, and that they could not permit a distinct calumny, uttered by the defendant, to be given in evidence to prove his malice in speaking the words for which the action was brought. See *Watson v. Moore*, 2 Cush. 133. In *Wallis v. Mease*, 3 Binney, 546, it was *held*, that other words than those in the declaration could be introduced to show malice, but that the damages must be given for those words only for which the action was brought. See *Keen v. M'Laughlin*, 2 S. & R. 469. In *Schoonover v. Rowe*, 7 Blackf. 202, it was *held*, that a repetition of the same words since the commencement of the suit should not be taken into consideration in assessing damages, although they might be given to show malice. See *Burson v. Edwards*, 1 Smith (Ind.), 7; *Rigden v. Walcott*, 6 Gill & J. 413; *Wagner v. Holbrunner*, 7 Gill, 296.

(x) See *Coppin v. Braithwaite*, 8 Jurist, 875, cited *supra*, n. (s).

things are mingled, then the civil process for remedy and \* 170 compensation loses its just \* measure, and the criminal process is either not applied, or is made inefficient, by the fact that its work is done, however imperfectly, elsewhere.

On the other hand, it was distinctly asserted, so long ago as by Lord *Camden*, that "damages are *designed* not only as a satisfaction to the injured person, but *as a punishment to the guilty.*" (y) (x) And as all law should have for its constant end the prevention of wrong, the principle of punishment may well be mingled with that of compensation, in order to effect this purpose. And on this subject authorities are so numerous, so various, and so strong, that it must be conceded as a nearly established rule of law, that in certain cases, as in actions for libel, slander, assault and battery, false imprisonment, malicious prosecution, seduction, and the like, the

(y) 5 Campbell's Lives of the Lord Chancellors, 207.

(x) See *Spellman v. Richmond & D. R. Co.* (35 S. C. 475), 28 Am. St. Rep. 858, 870, n.; *Tramwell v. Vaughan* (Mo.), 51 L. R. A. 854; *State Mutual L. Ass'n v. Baldwin* (Ga.), 43 S. W. 262. Actual damage must be sustained in order to recover exemplary damages. *Press Pub. Co. v. Monroe*, 73 Fed. 196, 19 C. C. A. 429, 51 L. R. A. 353.

In Michigan at least, injury to the feelings, insult, and shame are regarded as actual damages; and exemplary damages to the aggravation of the injury are limited to feelings which arise from malice, not including damages for the purpose of punishment. *Ford v. Cheever*, 105 Mich. 679, 63 N. W. 975; *Long v. Tribune Printing Co.*, 107 Mich. 207, 65 N. W. 108; *McChesney v. Wilson* (Mich.), 93 N. W. 627.

But punitive damages are often allowed as a punishment and warning. *Mayer v. Frobe*, 40 W. Va. 246, 22 S. E. 58. They apply to torts rather than to contracts. *Duche v. Wilson*, 37 Hun, 619; *Hooks v. Fitzenrieter*, 76 Texas, 277; *Bates v. Diamond C. S. Co.*, 36 Neb. 900, 55 N. W. 258; see *Morgan v. Southern Pac. Co.* (Cal.), 17 L. R. A. 71 and note. Yet they are properly allowed in actions of contract, as for breach of promise of marriage where fraudulent motives appear: *Hughes v. Nolte*, 7 Ind. App. 526, 34 N. E. 745; *Clement v. Brown*, 57 Minn. 314; 59 N. W. 198; or for criminal conversation. *Matheis v. Mazet*, 164 Penn. St. 580, 30 Atl. 434. Exemplary damages are not recoverable for injury to the business or reputation of the keeper of a place of illegal resort, such as a gambling-house.

*Kauffman v. Babcock*, 67 Texas, 241, 2 S. W. 878.

The continuance of a nuisance, such as the discharge of sewage on another's premises, after one verdict and judgment against it, is ground for exemplary damages, without proof of negligence or of express malice. *Paddock v. Somes*, 51 Mo. App. 320; *Ellis v. Academy of Music*, 120 Penn. St. 608, 15 Atl. 494; *Berger v. Minneapolis Gaslight Co.*, 60 Minn. 296, 62 N. W. 336. The facts to support a claim for exemplary damages must, in tort at least, be set forth in the complaint, when malice is not implied from the wrongful act itself. *Vine v. Casmeay*, 86 Minn. 74, 90 N. W. 158.

When exemplary damages are recoverable, evidence of the defendant's pecuniary condition is admissible. *Gilman v. Brown* (Wis.), 91 N. W. 227; *Spear v. Sweeney*, 88 Wis. 545, 550; *De Haven v. Helvie*, 126 Ind. 82, 25 N. E. 874; *White v. Gregory*, 126 Ind. 95, 25 N. E. 806; *Ward v. Kohn*, 58 Fed. 462; but see *Randall v. Evening News Ass'n*, 97 Mich. 136, 56 N. W. 361.

Liability to a criminal prosecution for the same act does not deprive the legislature of power to provide for the recovery of a certain sum as punitive damages therefor. *State v. Schoonover*, 135 Ind. 526, 35 N. E. 119.

A client is not liable in exemplary damage for his attorney's malicious act in making an attachment without his authority or ratification. *Strauss v. Dundon* (Texas), 27 S. W. 503; see *Jones v. Lamon*, 92 Ga. 529, 18 S. E. 423.

jury may give some damages for the purpose of punishment, which on other grounds they would not give. (2)

In regard to the authorities, it may be confessed, that by far the greater part are *obiter*, and some of them quite uncalled for; and that of some of those which would have most weight, the meaning is qualified and explained by other expressions used, or greatly restrained by the facts of the case. Moreover, in nearly all cases in which there is such malice as will allow the giving of exemplary damages, there is some insult or injury to the feelings for which the damages cannot be assessed by any definite rule. Hence it may be difficult to show, in any particular case, that damages have been allowed beyond the amount of the pecuniary loss and the injury to the person and to the feelings, unless we rely upon the precise words used in the instructions of the court. But, with all allowance, there remain positive adjudications, and distinct and emphatic assertions, which go very far indeed to establish the lawfulness, in certain cases, of vindictive damages.

\* We cannot believe that it was ever a principle of the \* 171 ancient and genuine common law, that damages should be punishment, or that the civil remedy for a wrong done should be punitive to the wrong-doer as well as compensative to the sufferer. Damages were not, originally at least, *designed* for any such purpose. But it may still be a question, whether the introduction of this principle, to a certain extent and in certain cases, may not rest on good reasons as well as good authorities. The common law is not perfect, nor so unwise as to call itself perfect. It has its civil process for compensation, and its criminal process for punishment; and it wisely demands that these should be kept distinct. But it might not be wise to insist that the work of punishment should not be done at all, or should be done very imperfectly, because the proper criminal process is unequal to the requirements of some cases, although this work can be well and adequately done by the civil process in precisely these cases. There are many wrongs, "*pessimi exempli*," of which the interest of the community demands the prevention, but which criminal process cannot reach at all, or cannot punish with any adequacy. The crime of seduction, sometimes worse in the character which it indicates, and in the injury which it inflicts, than murder, is one which criminal law cannot

(2) This question has been ably argued on the side against allowing exemplary damages, in 3 Am. Jurist, 287, by Hon. Theron Metcalf, and in the Law Reporter for April, '47, and in 2 Greenl. Ev. § 253, note by Mr. Greenleaf; and on the other

side, in the Law Reporter for June, 1847, and in Sedgwick on the Measure of Damages, by Mr. Sedgwick. The two articles in the Law Reporter are also published in the Appendix to the second edition of Sedgwick on the Measure of Damages.

touch; and very many cases where a very great injury is compounded of elements which the criminal law, if it does not ignore, does not profess to regard as important, illustrate the occasional insufficiency of this branch of law. What good reason is there why what it cannot do, although it ought to be done, should not be done for it, by a collateral branch of the law? In the action for seduction, which must be brought for loss of service, or for a trespass *quare clausum*, laying the seduction only as an incident, the law first requires that the service, or the trespass, should be proved; but when this formal requirement is proved, it is forgotten, and the damages are measured by a totally different standard. It may be said, that here only the substantial *gravamen* is made the measure of compensation, instead of the formal *gravamen*. But it seems to be a rule in modern times, that when, in such a case, or at least in

an action for breach of promise of marriage, a defendant \* 172 defends himself by impeaching \* the character of the woman,

which he may do, if he makes this a distinct point of the defence and then fails in the proof of it on the trial, the jury may consider this attempt as good cause for swelling the damages. Such ruling recommends itself to our moral feelings, and to a sense of right and justice; but it would be very difficult to maintain it as a rule of law, on any other than the punitive principle. (a)

It is unfortunate that the word "vindictive" has been used as descriptive of these damages; "exemplary" is much better. For, on the whole, we are satisfied that the courts of this country generally permit a jury to give, in certain cases, damages which exceed the measure of legal compensation, and are justified by the principle that one found guilty of so great an offence should be made an example of, in order to deter others from the like wrong-doing. (b)<sup>1</sup> In Vermont, (bb) New Hampshire, (c) Con-

(a) See vol. ii. p. \* 69, note (j).

(b) There are numerous English cases in which it has been held, that juries may give exemplary damages;—as in trespass for assault and imprisonment, under a general warrant issued by the Secretary of State: *Huckle v. Money*, 2 Wilson, 205;—in trespass *quare clausum fregit* for entering the plaintiff's land, firing at game, and using intemperate language: *Merest v. Harvey*, 5 Taunt. 442;—in trespass *quare clausum fregit* for entering the plaintiff's close, and poisoning the plaintiff's poultry: *Sears v. Lyons*, 2 Stark. 317;—in trespass for debauching the plaintiff's daughter: *Tullidge v.*

Wade, 3 Wilson, 18. In *Doe v. Filliter*, 13 M. & W. 47, it was said: "In actions for malicious injuries, juries have been allowed to give vindictive damages and to take all the circumstances into consideration." In *Brewer v. Dew*, 11 M. & W. 625, it was held, that vindictive damages might be given in an action of trespass, for seizing the plaintiff's goods under a false and unfounded claim, whereby he was prejudiced in his business, and believed by his customers to be insolvent, and certain lodgers left his house.

(bb) *Nye v. Merriam*, 35 Vt. 438.

(c) *Sinclair v. Tarbox*, 2 N. H. 185; *Whipple v. Walpole*, 10 id. 130.

<sup>1</sup> "All redress in damages must partake of a punitive character to some extent, and the line between actual and what are called exemplary damages cannot be drawn with

necticut, (*d*) New York, (*e*) Pennsylvania, (*f*) Alabama, (*g*) Louisiana, (*h*) Mississippi, (*hh*) Delaware, (*hi*) Illinois, (*hj*) South Carolina, (*hk*) Texas, (*hl*) (Missouri), (*hm*) Kentucky, (*hn*) Iowa, (*ho*) Wisconsin, (*hp*) and Maryland, (*hq*) this has been distinctly asserted, and the Supreme \* Court of the \* 173 United States has positively and emphatically recognized "exemplary damages" as lawful. (*i*)<sup>1</sup>. Indeed, it has been held in

(*d*) *Linsley v. Bushnell*, 15 Conn. 225; *Huntley v. Bacon*, 15 id. 273.

(*e*) *Tillotson v. Cheetham*, 3 Johns. 56; *Woert v. Jenkins*, 14 id. 352; *King v. Root*, 4 Wend. 113, 139; *Brizsee v. Maybee*, 21 Wend. 144, where exemplary damages were allowed in an action of replevin; *Tift v. Culver*, 3 Hill, 180; *Kendall v. Stone*, 2 Sandf. 292. And in an action by a father for the seduction of his daughter: *Lipe v. Eisenlerd*, 32 N. Y. 229. See the able argument of counsel in *Kendall v. Stone*, 1 Seld. 14; and *Walker v. Wilson*, 8 Bosw. 586.

(*f*) *Sommer v. Wilt*, 4 S. & R. 19; *M'Bride v. McLaughlin*, 5 Watts, 375; *Phillips v. Lawrence*, 6 Watts & S. 154; *Amer v. Longstreth*, 10 Penn. St. 148; *Hodgson v. Millward*, 3 Grant, 406.

(*g*) *Donnell v. Jones*, 13 Ala. 490, 502; *Ivey v. McQueen*, 17 id. 408; *Mitchell v. Billingley*, 17 id. 391; *Deraughn v. Heath*, 1 Ala. 523.

(*h*) *Nelson v. Morgan*, 2 Mart. (La.) 256; *Gaulden v. McPhaul*, 4 La. An. 79. Exemplary damages are also allowed in Kentucky: *Jennings v. Maddox*, 8 B. Mon. 430; — in Illinois: *Grable v. Margrave*, 3 Scam. 372; *McNamara v. King*, 2 Gilman, 432; — in North Carolina: *Wylie v. Smitherman*, 8 Ired. 238; *Gilreath v. Allen*, 10 Ired. 67; — in South Carolina: *Spikes v. English*, 4 Strobb. 34; — in Delaware: *Steamboat Co. v. Whillden*, 4

*Harring*. 228; *Jefferson v. Adams*, id. 321; *Cummings v. Spruance*, id. 315; — in Missouri: *Milburn v. Beach*, 4 Mo. 104. See *Chiles v. Drake*, 2 Met. (Ky.) 146, where the court say, that *punitive*, *vindictive*, and *exemplary* are synonymous terms as applied to damages.

(*hh*) It is *held* that exemplary damages may be given against a railroad company for an injury caused by the wilful wrongdoing or the gross negligence of an employe, in *Choppin v. New Orleans, &c. R. R. Co.*, 38 Miss. 242; and in *Atlantic, &c. R. R. Co. v. Dunn*, 19 Ohio St. 162, this is extended (two justices dissenting) to all corporations.

(*hi*) *Bowsall v. McKay*, 1 Houston, 520.

(*hj*) *Hawke v. Ridgway*, 33 Ill. 473.

(*hk*) *Greenville R. R. Co. v. Partlow*, 14 Rich. L. 237.

(*hl*) *Gordon v. Jones*, 27 Texas, 620.

(*hm*) *Callahan v. Caparata*, 39 Mo. 136.

(*hn*) *Bronson v. Green*, 2 Duvall, 234.

(*ho*) *Hendrickson v. Kingsburg*, 21 Iowa, 379.

(*hp*) *Picket v. Crook*, 20 Wis. 358.

(*hq*) *Baltimore, &c. R. R. Co. v. Blocker*, 27 Md. 277.

(*i*) In *Day v. Woodworth*, 13 How. 363, the action was trespass for pulling down a mill-dam. *Grier, J.*, in delivering the opinion of the court, said: "It is

much nicety. In every such case the jury are compelled to determine from their own sense of justice and their knowledge of human nature, what the amount of damages should be. When the amount to be recovered must in all cases rest in their fair and deliberate discretion, the law can give them no precise instructions. It aims to do justice by directing them to distinguish between provoked grievances and those which are unprovoked, or for which the provocation is in great disproportion to the wrong, making adequate compensation in all cases, but giving heavier damages in all cases where the wrong is aggravated by bad motives or malice. It would be of very little use to present the law to a jury upon any theoretical basis. The rule is intelligible, and has not been found to work badly in practice. But whether this rule involves merely compensation, or whether it is based on a theory of punishment, is not very important in practice, and does not come within the domain of law, so long as the jury are obligated to estimate by their own good judgment." Per *Campbell, J.*, in *Welch v. Ware*, 32 Mich. 77, 85. — K.

<sup>1</sup> In a few States the doctrine of exemplary damages is not adopted. (*j*) *Greeley*,

(*z*) See 38 Am. L. Reg. n. s. 35, 581.



Mississippi, that where a principal is sued for the acts of his servant done in his employment, the principal is as liable as the servant, and therefore may be liable for exemplary damages. (ii)<sup>1</sup>

a well-established principle of the common law, that in actions of trespass, and all actions upon the case for torts, a jury may inflict what are called exemplary, punitive, or vindictive damages upon a defendant, having in view the enormity of his offence, rather than the measure of compensation to the plaintiff. We are aware that the propriety of this doctrine has been questioned by some writers; but if repeated judicial decisions for more than a century are to be received as the best exposition of what the law is, the question will not admit of argument. By the common as well as by statute law, men are often punished for aggravated misconduct, or lawless acts, by means of a civil action, and the damages inflicted by way of penalty or punishment given to the party injured. In many civil actions, such as libel, slander, seduction, &c., the wrong done to the plaintiff is incapable of being measured by a money standard; and the damages assessed depend on the circumstances, showing the degree of moral turpitude or

atrociousness of the defendant's conduct, and may properly be termed exemplary, or vindictive, rather than compensatory. In actions of trespass where the injury has been wanton and malicious, or gross and outrageous, courts permit the juries to add to the measured compensation of the plaintiff which he would have been entitled to recover had the injury been inflicted without design or intention, something further, by way of punishment or example, which has sometimes been called 'smart money.' This has been always left to the discretion of the jury, as the degree of punishment to be thus inflicted must depend on the peculiar circumstances of each case." See also *Conard v. Pacific Ins. Co.*, 6 Pet. 262; *Walker v. Smith*, 1 Wash. C. C. 152; *Boston Manuf. Co. v. Fiske*, 2 Mason, 120; *Stimson v. The Railroads*, 1 Wallace, Jr. 164; *Ralston v. The State Rights, Crabbe*, 22.

(ii) *New Orleans, &c. R. R. Co. v. Bailey*, 40 Miss. 395; *Southern Express Co. v. Brown*, 67 Miss. 260.

&c. *Ry. Co. v. Yeager*, 11 Col. 345; *Hawes v. Knowles*, 114 Mass. 518; *Wilson v. Bowen*, 64 Mich. 133; (but see *Peacock v. Oaks*, 85 Mich. 578, 582); *Riewe v. McCormick*, 11 Neb. 261; *Fay v. Parker*, 53 N. H. 342 (overruling earlier cases); *Bixby v. Dunlap*, 56 N. H. 456. And in other States exemplary damages are not allowed in a case where the act of the defendant which is complained of renders him liable to criminal prosecution as well as to a civil action. *Murphy v. Hobbs*, 7 Col. 541; *Cherry v. McCall*, 23 Ga. 193; *Farman v. Lauman*, 73 Ind. 568. See also *Sower v. Sowers*, 87 N. C. 303; *Shook v. Peters*, 59 Tex. 393. But almost universally exemplary damages are allowed in proper cases. *Missouri Pac. Ry. Co. v. Humes*, 115 U. S. 512; *Jefferson, &c. Bank v. Eborn*, 84 Ala. 529; *Citizens' St. Ry. Co. v. Steen*, 42 Ark. 321; *Bundy v. Maginess*, 76 Cal. 532; *Coleman v. Allen*, 79 Ga. 637; *Harrison v. Ely*, 120 Ill. 83; *Binford v. Young*, 115 Ind. 174; *Thill v. Pohlman*, 76 Iowa, 638; *Wheeler, &c. Co. v. Boyce*, 36 Kan. 350; *Louisville, &c. R. R. Co. v. Ballard*, 85 Ky. 307; *Webb v. Gilman*, 80 Me. 177; *Newman v. Stein*, 75 Mich. 402; *Peck v. Small*, 35 Minn. 465; *Higgins v. Louisville, &c. R. R. Co.*, 64 Miss. 80; *Haines v. Schultz*, 50 N. J. L. 481; *Bergmann v. Jones*, 94 N. Y. 51; *Bowden v. Bailes*, 161 N. C. 612; *Hayner v. Cowden*, 27 Ohio St. 292; *Philadelphia Traction Co. v. Orbann*, 119 Penn. St. 37; *Kenyon v. Cameron*, 17 R. I. 116; *Quinn v. South Carolina Ry. Co.*, 29 S. C. 381; *Bradshaw v. Buchanan*, 50 Tex. 492; *Camp v. Camp*, 59 Vt. 667; *Harman v. Cundiff*, 82 Va. 239; *Spear v. Hiles*, 67 Wis. 350. Even though the defendant is liable to be or has been punished criminally. *Phillips v. Kelly*, 29 Ala. 628; *Bundy v. Maginess*, 76 Cal. 532; *Smith v. Bagwell*, 19 Fla. 117; *Reddin v. Gates*, 52 Iowa, 210; *Slater v. Sherman*, 5 Bush, 206; *Johnson v. Smith*, 64 Me. 553; *Elliott v. Van Buren*, 33 Mich. 49; *Boetcher v. Staples*, 27 Minn. 808; *Sowers v. Sowers*, 87 N. C. 303; *Roberts v. Mason*, 10 Ohio St. 277; *Barr v. Moore*, 87 Penn. St. 385; *Edwards v. Leavitt*, 46 Vt. 126; *Brown v. Swineford*, 44 Wis. 282.

Exemplary damages cannot be recovered, however, unless some actual damage is proved. *Meidel v. Anthis*, 71 Ill. 241; *Schippel v. Norton*, 38 Kan. 567; *Stacy v. Portland Publishing Co.*, 68 Me. 279; *Ganssly v. Perkins*, 30 Mich. 492; *Robinson v. Goings*, 63 Miss. 500; *Jones v. Matthews*, 75 Tex. 1. — W.

<sup>1</sup> But in most jurisdictions the law is otherwise. *Burns v. Campbell*, 71 Ala. 271;

It has been held in Pennsylvania, (*j*) and in Illinois, (*jj*) that the jury, and not the court, are to determine whether exemplary damages are proper upon the evidence before them. We should prefer to say, that the court must state, as matter of law, in what kinds or classes of cases such damages may be given, and that the jury may then decide whether the case before them is of that kind or class. And we are not aware of any authoritative and direct judicial decision which declares that such damages are never lawful. But, at the same time, we think there is a growing caution as to the application of this rule, and perhaps a tendency to restrict it to cases in which the direct criminal process fails wholly or in a good degree, and not to allow it to justify an excessive and unreasonable enlargement of damages. (*k*) It has been

(*j*) *Nagle v. Mallison*, 34 Penn. St. 48.

(*jj*) *Donnelly v. Harria*, 41 Ill. 126.

(*k*) In *Austin v. Wilson*, 4 Cush. 273, it was *held*, that exemplary damages could not be recovered in an action for an injury which is also punishable by indictment. *Metcalf, J.*, in delivering the opinion of the court, said: "Whether exemplary, vindictive, or punitive damages, — that is, damages beyond a compensation, or satisfaction for the plaintiff's injury, — can ever be legally awarded, as an example to deter others from committing a similar injury, as a punishment of the defendant for his malignity or wanton violation of social duty, in committing the injury which is the subject of the suit, is a question upon which we are not now required or disposed to express an opinion. The argument and the authorities on both sides of this question are to be found in 2 Greenleaf, on Evidence, tit. Damages, and Sedgwick on Damages, 39 *et seq.* If such damages are ever recoverable, we are clearly of opinion that they cannot be recovered in an action for an injury which is also punishable by indictment, as libel, and assault and battery. If they could be, the defendant might be punished twice for the same act. We decide the present case on this single ground. See *Thorley v. Kerry*, 4 Taunt. 355; *Whitney*

*v. Hitchcock*, 4 Denio, 461; *Taylor v. Carpenter*, 2 Woodb. & M. 1, 22." But in *Cook v. Ellis*, 6 Hill. 466; *Jefferson v. Adams*, 4 Harring. 321, vindictive damages were allowed, although the defendants had been indicted and fined for the same injury. See *Jacks v. Bell*, 3 C. & P. 316. In *Whitney v. Hitchcock*, 4 Denio, 461, it was *held*, that in trespass for assault and battery, upon the child or servant of the plaintiff, the measure of damages is the actual loss which the plaintiff has sustained; and exemplary damages cannot be given, though the assault be of an indecent character, upon a female, and under circumstances of great aggravation. The court said: "The present suit is brought for the loss of the services of his servant, which the plaintiff says he has sustained in consequence of the injury which the defendant has inflicted upon her. This he is entitled to recover; and, if sickness had followed, he could have claimed to be reimbursed for the expenses attending such sickness; but we all think that he cannot recover beyond his actual loss. The young female can herself maintain an action, in which her damages may be assessed according to the rule laid down at the trial, and if the father could likewise recover them in this case, they could

*Mendelsohn v. Anaheim Lighter Co.*, 40 Cal. 657; *Grund v. Van Vleck*, 69 Ill. 478; *Cleghorn v. New York Central, &c. R. R. Co.*, 56 N. Y. 44; *Texas, &c. Ry. Co. v. Johnson*, 75 Tex. 158. Unless the employer was himself "chargeable with gross misconduct. Such misconduct may be established by showing that the act of the servant was authorized or ratified, or that the master employed or retained the servant knowing that he was incompetent or, from bad habits, unfit for the position he occupied. Something more than ordinary negligence is requisite; it must be reckless and of a criminal nature, and clearly established." *Cleghorn v. New York Central, &c. R. R. Co.*, 56 N. Y. 44, 47. See also *Lienkauf v. Morris*, 66 Ala. 406; *Becker v. Dupree*, 75 Ill. 167; *Sawyer v. Sauer*, 10 Kan. 466; *Kehrig v. Peters*, 41 Mich. 475; *Haines v. Schultz*, 50 N. J. L. 481; *Eviston v. Cranmer*, 57 Wis. 570. — W.

held, that the rule giving vindictive or exemplary damages in cases of malicious trespass, applies as well to officers of the law, acting under color of process, as to private persons. (1)

In suits against railroad companies, it has been held that exemplary damages cannot be recovered for the negligence of an employé, if the company itself were in no fault. (2) But the prevailing rules would seem to be that such damages may be recovered if the negligence be gross or the injury wanton and violent. (3)<sup>1</sup>

be twice claimed in civil actions, and the defendant would also be liable to indictment. The action for seduction is peculiar, and would seem to form an exception to the rule, that actual damages only can be recovered, where the action is for loss of service consequential upon a direct injury; but there the party directly injured cannot sustain an action, and the rule of damages has always been considered as founded upon special reasons only applicable to that case." In *Ripley v. Miller*, 11 Ired. 247, it was held, under a statute enacting that all actions of trespass and trespass on the case shall survive when they are not merely vindictive, that in an action against the representatives of one deceased, who had committed a trespass upon the property of the plaintiff, the plaintiff cannot, no matter how aggravated the trespass may have been, recover vindictive damages. In *Amer v. Longstreth*, 10 Penn. St. 145, it was held, in an amicable action of trespass instituted to try the rights of the parties, that the damages must be measured by the actual injury, although there might have been a wanton invasion of the plaintiff's rights. In *Singleton v. Kennedy*, 9 B. Mon. 222, it was held, that in an action on the case

for fraud, in the sale of personal property, the jury were not authorized to assess vindictive damages. But see *Spikes v. English*, 4 Strobb. 34. In *Barnard v. Poor*, 21 Pick. 378, it was held, in an action on the case against the defendant for carelessly and negligently setting fire on his own land, whereby the plaintiff's property on adjoining land was destroyed, that it was not material whether the proof established gross negligence or only want of ordinary care; for in either case the plaintiffs would be entitled to recover in damages the actual amount of loss sustained, and no more, in the form of vindictive damages or otherwise. But in *Whipple v. Walpole*, 10 N. H. 130, it was held, that in cases of gross negligence exemplary damages might be recovered.

(2) *Nightingale v. Scannell*, 18 Cal. 315.

(2) *Ackerson v. Erie R. R. Co.*, 3 Vroom, 254; *McKeon v. Citizens R. R. Co.*, 42 Mo. 79.

(3) *Penu. R. R. Co. v. Books*, 57 Penn. St. 339; *Baltimore, &c. R. R. Co. v. Breining*, 27 Md. 378; *Kentucky, &c. R. R. Co. v. Dills*, 4 Bush, 593; *Chicago, &c. R. R. Co. v. Flagg*, 43 Ill. 364. See p. \*172, n. (44).

<sup>1</sup> The proceeds of an accident policy cannot be allowed to reduce the damages of an injured passenger. *Bradburn v. Great Western R. Co.*, L. R. 10 Ex. 1; *Jebsen v. East & West India Dock Co.*, L. R. 10 C. P. 300. The injured party is not entitled to exemplary damages as a matter of right. *Wabash, &c. R. Co. v. Rector*, 104 Ill. 296. *Milwaukee, &c. R. Co. v. Arms*, 91 U. S. 489, decided that exemplary damages should not be awarded for an injury caused by a railroad collision due to negligence, unless the result of wilful misconduct, or of that reckless indifference to the rights of others which is equivalent to an intentional violation of them. Thus exemplary damages will be given for a deliberate and forcible expulsion of a passenger for the non-payment of fare illegally demanded, such as the jury may consider a proper punishment therefor. *Baltimore Turnpike v. Boone*, 45 Md. 344; *Philadelphia, &c. R. Co. v. Larkin*, 47 Md. 155. In Wisconsin the rule is stated to be that a railroad company is not liable in exemplary damages for its agent's malicious injury while acting within the scope of his employment, unless it directed the act to be done, or subsequently confirmed it. *Railroad Co. v. Finney*, 10 Wis. 388; *Craker v. Railroad Co.*, 36 Wis. 657; *Bass v. Chicago, &c. R. Co.*, 42 Wis. 654. In the last case, retention and promotion of the agent was held to amount to such a ratification. But in an action of contract for a breach of a railroad's contract to carry, where it appeared that a passenger was arrested for an alleged evasion of fare, and

\* There is, however, a difficulty, as well as a great difference among the courts, in their practice in relation to verdicts which are alleged to be excessive. In those cases in which compensative damages may be ascertained within narrow limits by computation, it is easy to say when these limits are certainly \* exceeded. And, generally, in these cases, and \* 175 in actions upon contract or on tort, when no actual bad motive is relied upon, it is for the court to direct the jury in what way, or by what rule or measure they should assess the damages. Vindictive or punitive damages cannot be allowed on a mere breach of contract, nor for a trespass not malicious in its character. (m) But there are cases which seem to justify the remark sometimes made in them by the courts, that there is no rule by which the damages can be measured, and they must be left to the discretion of the jury. (n) And in such cases a verdict would not be disturbed for excess, unless it indicated wilful perversity, or blinding prejudice or passion, or an entire misapprehension of the merits of the case and the duty of the jury. (o)

(m) *Gordon v. Brewster*, 7 Wis. 355; *Selden v. Cushman*, 20 Cal. 56; *Hyatt v. Adams*, 16 Mich. 180.

(n) In *Berry v. Vreeland*, 1 N. J. 183, *Green, C. J.*, in delivering the opinion of the court in an action of trespass *quare clausum fregit*, said: "The court, in actions of trespass, especially for personal torts, when damages can be gauged by no fixed standard, but necessarily rest in the sound discretion of the jury, interferes with a verdict on the mere ground of excessive damages, with reluctance, and never except in a clear case. But when the plaintiff complains of no injury to his person or his feelings; where no malice is shown; where no right is involved beyond a mere question of property; where there is a clear standard for a measure of damages, and no difficulty in applying it; the measure of damages is a question of law, and is necessarily under the control of the court." See also *Leland v. Stone*, 10 Mass. 462, per *Jackson, J.*; *Farrand v. Bouchell*, *Harper*, 87; *Alder v. Keighley*, 15 M. & W. 117; *Walker v. Smith*, 1 Wash. C. C. 152;

*Wylie v. Smitherman*, 8 Ired. 236; *Commonwealth v. Sessions of Norfolk*, 5 Mass. 437, per *Parsons, C. J.*

(o) *Huckle v. Money*, 2 Wilson, 205; *Sharp v. Brice*, 2 W. Bl. 942; *Williams v. Currie*, 1 C. B. 841; *Cook v. Hill*, 3 Sandf. 331; *Woodruff v. Richardson*, 20 Conn. 238. In *Huckle v. Money*, 2 Wilson, 206, *Pratt, C. J.*, said: "The law has not laid down what shall be the measure of damages in actions of tort; the measure is vague and uncertain, depending upon a vast variety of causes, facts, and circumstances; torts or injuries which may be done by one man to another are infinite; in cases of criminal conversation, battery, imprisonment, slander, malicious prosecutions, &c., the state, degree, quality, trade, or profession of the party injured, as well as of the person who did the injury, must be, and generally are, considered by the jury in giving damages: the few cases to be found in the books of new trials for torts, show that courts of justice have most commonly set their faces against them. . . . It is very dangerous for the judges to intermeddle in dam-

delivered into custody, it was held that damages for his detention during the night, his discomforts in the place of detention, illness caused by the dampness of the cell, and the indignities which he suffered at the hands of police officers, were not recoverable. *Murdock v. Boston, &c. R. Co.*, 133 Mass. 15. See also as to the difference between the rules for assessing damages in actions of contract and of tort against carriers for their negligent treatment of passengers, *Brown v. Chicago, &c. R. Co.*, 54 Wis. 342.—K.

It may be said that exemplary damages may be given for an assault and battery, or other personal injury, wherever the wrongful act of the defendant was accompanied by circumstances of aggravation. (oo)

\* 176 \* From all injuries the law implies that damages are sustained. If the injury be nothing more than the invasion of a legal right, the law, usually, at least, implies nothing, more than nominal damages, for these suffice to determine the question of right, and more will not be given unless actual injury be shown. But the actual injuries need not always be set forth in the declaration. If the injury be one from which actual loss, suffering, or mischief must *necessarily* ensue, this the law will generally infer, and it need not be specifically alleged. But that which occurs directly, yet not necessarily and as a certain or inevitable consequence, should, as a general rule, be specifically stated; and then, being proved, damages may be founded upon it. (p) Thus, if one who owes money refuses to pay it, the creditor may sue and declare himself damaged, without specifying in what way, because the law understands, that, when one cannot get money which is

ages for *torts*; it must be a glaring case indeed of outrageous damages in a *tort*, and which all mankind at first blush must think so, to induce a court to grant a new trial for excessive damages." The same rule is acted upon by the courts in actions for breach of promise to marry. *Clark v. Peudleton*, 20 Conn. 495; *Perkins v. Hersey*, 1 R. I. 495. But in all these cases, new trials are granted if the damages are clearly excessive. *Chambers v. Robinson*, 2 Stra. 691; *Price v. Severn*, 7 Bing. 816; *Boyd v. Brown*, 17 Pick. 453; *McConnell v. Hampton*, 12 Johns. 234; *Wiggins v. Coffin*, 8 Story, 1; *Collins v. The A. & S. R. R. Co.*, 12 Barb. 492; *Dublin v. Murphy*, 3 Sandf. 19. In *Sharp v. Brice*, 2 W. Bl. 942, *DeGrey*, C. J., said: "It has never been laid down that the court will not grant a new trial for excessive damages in any case of *tort*. It was held so long ago as in *Comb. 357*, that the jury have not a despotic power in such actions. The utmost that can be said is, and very truly, that the same rule does not prevail upon questions of *tort*, as of contract. In contract the measure of damages is generally matter of account, and the damages given may be demonstrated to be right or wrong. But in *torts* a greater latitude is allowed to the jury, and the damages must be excessive and outrageous to require or warrant a new trial." In *Letton v. Young*, 2 Met. (Ky.) 558, the court say, that "it

has been repeatedly held by this court that a new trial should not be granted because of excessive damages, and especially in actions of this character (slander), unless the damages should be so great as to strike the mind at first blush as having been superinduced by passion or prejudice."

(oo) *Reeder v. Purdy*, 48 Ill. 261; *Slater v. Sherman*, 5 Bush, 206.

(p) 1 *Chitty's Pl.* 332; *Stevens v. Lyford*, 7 N. H. 360; *Furlong v. Polleys*, 30 Me. 491; *Bedell v. Powell*, 13 Barb. 183. In *Vanderalice v. Newton*, 4 Comst. 180, the action was for a breach of a contract to tow the plaintiff's boat. *Ruggles*, J., in delivering the opinion of the court, said: "With respect to the damages, the general rule in questions of this nature is, that the plaintiff is entitled to recover, as a recompense for his injury, all the damages which are the natural and proximate consequence of the act complained of. (2 Greenl. Ev. § 256.) Those which *necessarily* result from the injury are termed general damages, and may be shown under the general allegation of damages, at the end of the declaration. But such damages as are the natural, although not the necessary, result of the injury, are termed special damages, and must be stated in the declaration, to prevent a surprise upon the defendant; and being so stated, may be recovered."

due to him, he must sustain loss. So, if in slander, the words charge an indictable offence, or a contagious disease, or impute insolvency to a merchant, or make any other imputation which, if believed, must tend to exclude a man from society, subject him to punishment as a criminal, or interfere with his lawful occupation, the plaintiff need not here say in what way he is damaged, for the law asserts that such slander as this must be injurious. (g) But if \* the words charged are of other matters, \* 177 and the defamation may or may not have been injurious, the plaintiff must now set forth specifically the damages he has sustained, and either prove them as alleged, specifically, or prove facts from which the jury may infer them. (r) These damages are called special damages. They are such consequences of the injury as are both actual and natural, but not necessary.

Not unfrequently courts give to a plaintiff who has recovered what seems to be excessive damages, an election between a new trial, or a remission by him of the excess of damages. Generally, at least, this is confined to cases where the excess of damages can be distinctly discriminated from the rest, by some rule of law, or some unquestioned fact. (rr) And where the verdict for the plaintiff is too small, and he moves for a new trial, the court, at least in some States, may give the defendant the option of increasing the verdict or having a new trial. (rs)

## SECTION V.

### OF DIRECT OR REMOTE CONSEQUENCES.

Damages will not, in general, be given for the consequences of wrong-doing, which are not the natural consequences, because it

(g) Bacon's Abr. tit. Slander (B); 1 Stark. on Slander, 10. See Whittlemore v. Cutter, 1 Gallis. 429, per Story, J.; Swan v. Tappan, 5 Cush. 104.

(r) Bacon's Abr. tit. Slander (C). In Beach v. Ranney, 2 Hill, 309, it was held, that such damages must be *pecuniary*, and that proof of mere mental or bodily suffering, loss of society, or of the good opinion of neighbors, would not be sufficient. But it has been held that a refusal to receive the plaintiff as a visitor, on account of the slander, was sufficient evidence to support an allegation of special damage. Moore v. Meagher, 1 Taunt. 39; Williams v. Hill, 19 Wend. 305. So, where the

plaintiff was refused civil treatment at a public-house. Olmsted v. Miller, 1 Wend. 506. In Bradt v. Towsley, 13 Wend. 253, the plaintiff, having been called a prostitute, brought her action of slander, alleging a special damage, loss of health, and a consequent derangement of business; the defendant demurred, and there was judgment on the demurrer for the plaintiff. See also Hartley v. Herring, 8 T. R. 130.

(rr) Loyd v. Hicks, 31 Ga. 140; Linder v. Monroe, 33 Ill. 338; Carpentier v. Gardiner, 29 Cal. 160; Tilford v. Ramsey, 43 Mo. 410. See *ante*, p. \* 68, n. (h).

(rs) Callahan v. Shaw, 24 Iowa, 441; James v. Morey, 44 Ill. 352.

is only for them that the defendant is held liable. Thus, if he has beaten the plaintiff, he must compensate for all the evils which naturally flow from the beating, whatever they may be; but if a slight bruise has been so ill-treated by a surgeon, that extensive inflammation and gangrene have supervened and a limb is lost, the defendant is not answerable for this. Nor, on the same principle, ought he to be held responsible if the same consequences follow from a slight bruise, by reason of the peculiarly unhealthy condition of the plaintiff, if the defendant had no means of knowing this. Still, it is sometimes difficult to draw the line between what are and what are not the natural consequences of an injury. Always, however, if the consequences of the act \* 178 complained of have been increased \* and exaggerated by the act, or the omission to act, of the plaintiff, this addition must be carefully discriminated from those natural consequences of the act of the defendant, for which alone he is responsible. If the plaintiff chooses to make his loss greater than it need have been, he cannot thereby make his claim on the defendant any greater. (s) (x)

(s) *Miller v. Mariner's Church*, 7 Greenl. 51; *Walker v. Ellis*, 1 Sneed, 515; *Davis v. Fish*, 1 Greene (Iowa), 406; *Dorwin v. Potter*, 5 Denio, 306. In *Loker v. Damon*, 17 Pick. 284, the action was trespass for removing a few rods of fence, and it was *held*, that the proper measure of damages was the cost of repairing it, and not the injury to the crop of the subsequent year, arising from the defect in the fence, it appearing that such defect was known to the plaintiff. *Shaw, C. J.*, said: "In assessing damages, the direct and immediate consequences of the injurious act are to be regarded, and not remote, speculative, and contingent consequences, which the party injured might easily have avoided by his own act. Suppose a man should enter his neighbor's field unlawfully, and leave the gate open; if, before the owner knows it, cattle enter and destroy the crop, the trespasser is responsible. But if the owner sees the gate open, and passes it frequently, and wilfully, and obstinately, or through gross negligence, leaves it open all summer, and cattle get in, it is his own folly. So if one throw a stone and break a win-

dow, the cost of repairing the window is the ordinary measure of damage. But if the owner suffers the window to remain without repairing a great length of time, after notice of the fact, and his furniture or pictures, or other valuable articles, sustain damage, or the rain beats in and rots the window, this damage would be too remote." But see *Heaney v. Heaney*, 2 Denio, 625; *Green v. Mann*, 11 Ill. 613. So in actions for personal injuries, evidence is admissible in mitigation of damages, to show that the plaintiff provoked the injury, or otherwise brought it upon himself. *Fraser v. Berkley*, 7 C. & P. 621; *Watts v. Fraser*, 7 id. 369; *Calcraft v. Harborough*, 4 C. & P. 499. But the provocation must have been so recent as to induce a presumption that the injury was inflicted under the influence of it. *Lee v. Woolsey*, 19 Johns. 319. In *Evansville, &c. R. R. Co. v. Lowdermilk*, 15 Ind. 120, it was *held*, that where a person's own negligence contributed to his death, the company was not liable, although guilty of negligence, unless so gross, as to imply a willingness to inflict the injury.

(x) A person injured, or exposed to injury through another's default, is bound to use ordinary care and to take reasonable precautions to lessen the injury and keep down the damages; but this rule does not

require him to perform duties belonging solely to the other party, or to accept work from the same employer at reduced wages, especially when that can be construed as assent to a modification of the original

It is an ancient and universal rule, resting upon obvious reason and justice, that a wrong-doer shall be held responsible only for the proximate, and not for the remote, consequences of his actions. One does not pay money which is due; the creditor, in his reliance on this payment, has made no other arrangements; he is therefore unable to meet an engagement of his own; his credit suffers, his insolvency ensues, and he is ruined. All this is distinctly traceable to the non-payment of his debt by the defendant; yet he shall be held liable only for its amount and interest; *causa proxima, non remota, spectatur*; and the proximate cause of the plaintiff's insolvency was his non-payment of the debt he himself owed. The cause of this cause was the defendant's failure to pay his debt. But this was a remote cause, being thrown back by the interposition of the \* proximate cause. (t) In such a case as this the \* 179 reason of the rule is plain enough. If every one were answerable for all the consequences of all his acts, no one could tell what were his liabilities at any moment. The utmost caution would not prevent one who sustained any social relations from endangering all his property every day. And as very few causes continue to operate long without being combined and complicated with others, it would soon become impossible to say which of the many persons who may have contributed to a distant result should be held responsible for it, or in what proportions all should be held.

We must, then, stop somewhere; but the question where we shall stop is sometimes one of great uncertainty. Not only is there no definite rule, or clear and precise principle given by which we may measure the nearness or remoteness of effect in this respect; but the highest judicial authorities are so directly antagonistic, that they scarcely serve as guides to lead us to a conclusion. For example, the Court of King's Bench, and the Supreme Court of the United States, decide this question as it is presented to them in circumstances of almost exact similarity, in precisely opposite ways. (u) We have been disposed to think that there is a prin-

- (t) *Archer v. Williams*, 2 Car. & K. 26. another vessel, by accidental collision,  
 (u) An insured vessel, having sunk was sentenced by a foreign Admiralty

contract. *Cargill v. Thompson*, 57 Minn. 534, 59 N. W. 638; *Allen v. Whitlark*, 99 Mich. 492, 58 N. W. 470; *Chisholm v. Preferred Bankers' L. A. Co.*, 112 Mich. 50, 70 N. W. 415; *Sweeney v. Montana Cent. Ry. Co.*, 25 Mont. 543, 551, 65 Pac. 912.

When a contractor does not perform within the prescribed time, this defence

is not necessarily waived, so as to preclude damages if the other party permits or even requires him to go on and finish the contract, since it is the contractor's duty to do all possible to lessen the damages by doing the work as soon as possible. *Johnson v. Henry*, 127 Mich. 548, 86 N. W. 1027.



ciplè, dérivable on the one hand from the general reason and justice of the question, and on the other hand applicable as a test, in many cases, and perhaps useful, if not decisive, in all. It is that every defendant shall be held liable for all of those consequences which might have been foreseen and expected as the result of his conduct, but not for those which he could not have foreseen,

\* 180 and was therefore under \* no moral obligation to take into his consideration. (v) (x) There seems little reason to object

Court (acting on a peculiar local law), to pay one half the value of the lost vessel. It was held in *Peters v. The Warren Ins. Co.*, 3 Sumner, 389, 14 Peters, 99, that a peril of the sea was the proximate cause of the loss of the sum thus paid, and that the insurers were liable for it. The very same point arose about the same time in the Court of King's Bench, and received a directly opposite adjudication. *De Vaux v. Salvador*, 4 A. & E. 420. And on this question we cannot but prefer the reasons and conclusions of the English Court. The maxim, *causa proxima, non remota, spectatur*, may be applied with more strictness to contracts of insurance, than in questions respecting damages, but the difficulty and uncertainty in its application are equally great in both cases. The authority of *Peters v. Warren Ins. Co.* is much lessened by the later cases of *Gen. M. Ins. Co. v. Sherwood*, 14 How. 352, and *Matthews v. Howard Ins. Co.*, 1 Kern. 9. See

the chapters on the Laws of Shipping and on Marine Insurance.

(v) *Greenland v. Chaplin*, 5 Exch. 243. In *Rigby v. Hewitt*, 5 Exch. 240, an action on the case was brought for an injury to the plaintiff, from the negligent driving of the defendant's omnibus. *Follock, C.B.*, in giving the opinion of the court, said: "I am disposed not quite to acquiesce to the full extent in the proposition, that a person is responsible for all the possible consequences of his negligence. I wish to guard against laying down the proposition so universally; but of this I am quite clear, that every person who does wrong, is at least responsible for all the mischievous consequences that may reasonably be expected to result, under ordinary circumstances, from such misconduct." This rule appears where contracts are broken, without fraud or malice. *Pothier on Obligations* (by Evans), part 1, c. 2, art. 111, p. 90. See *Williams v. Barton*, 13 La. 410.

(x) As to remoteness of damage, see *Mowbray v. Merrywether*, [1895] 2 Q. B. 640; *Vogan v. Oulton*, 81 L. T. 435; *Holt v. Silver*, 169 Mass. 435, 456, 48 N. E. 837.

Damages for breach of contract properly include what, if not too remote, may reasonably be supposed to have been in the parties' contemplation, when it was made, as a probable result of its breach, and are not, unless exemplary damages are allowed, properly a punishment to the wrong-doer. *Agius v. Gt. Western Colliery Co.*, [1899] 1 Q. B. 413; *Keyse v. Keyse* (11 P. D. 100), 8 Eng. Ruling Cas. 360, 370, 375; *Welch v. Anderson*, 61 L. J. Q. B. 167, 66 L. T. 442; *infra*, p. \*183, n. (x).

Under this rule it appears to be now settled that when a merchant has sold goods to a retail dealer, with a broken warranty, express or implied, that they are of a specific nature or character, the purchaser, if, not having discovered the defect, he has resold such goods with the same warranty, is usually entitled to recover the damages to which he is thus

made liable to the sub-vendee. *Fitzgerald v. Leonard*, 23 L. R. Ir. 675.

Under the rule that the natural consequences of an injurious act may be included in the damages, if a lessor so uses land adjoining that leased as to derogate from his grant, the lessee may recover not only for the value of the term but also the expense of moving his business. *Grosvenor Hotel Co. v. Hamilton*, [1894] 2 Q. B. 836. So, in a suit of false representations in the sale of a stallion, as to its value for breeding, the plaintiff can recover the expense of keeping him for a reasonable time to test him in addition to the difference in value. *Peak v. Frost*, 162 Mass. 298, 38 N. E. 518.

Upon one party's breach of the contract the other party should desist from further effort to perform it; he cannot complete the contract and recover the contract price, and his only remedy is for breach of contract; but he may recover as damages the profits which he would have gained through full performance; his abandonment is not technically a rescission

to this rule in cases where the act complained of was voluntary and intentional. And if it be said that where the act is wholly involuntary, as where the defendant's ship runs down another at anchor, in a dark night, there is no reason for asking what consequences he should have expected, when he had not indeed the least thought of doing the thing itself, it may be answered, that even here it will generally be found, that the consequences which at the time would have been foreseen, by a person of intelligence and deliberate observation, are just those which are so far the direct, immediate, and natural effects of the act, that the doer of the act ought, on the general principles of common justice, to be held responsible for them. Another principle distinctly applicable to the question whether a cause of "damage" was proximate or remote, is this: Did the cause alleged produce its effect *without* another cause intervening, or was it made operative only through and by means of this intervening cause? (*vv*) We apprehend that this principle is involved in the later maxim above quoted. *Remota* means only "removed," whereas our English word "remote" has now acquired the sense of "distant." But it is difficult, and perhaps impossible, to lay down definite rules, which shall have, in all cases, practical value or efficacy in determining for what consequences of an injury a wrong-doer is to be held responsible. (*w*)<sup>1</sup>

(*vv*) See *ante*, vol. ii. p. \*231.

(*w*) In *Harrison v. Berkley*, 1 Strobh. 548, *Wardlaw, J.*, said, "Every incident will, when carefully examined, be found to be the result of combined causes, and to be itself one of various causes which produce other events. Accident or design may disturb the ordinary action of causes, and produce unlooked for results. It is easy to imagine some act of trivial misconduct or slight negligence, which

shall do no direct harm, but set in motion some second agent that shall move a third, and so on until the most disastrous consequences shall ensue. The first wrong-doer, unfortunate rather than seriously blamable, cannot be made answerable for all these consequences. He shall not answer for those which the party grieved has contributed by his own blamable negligence or wrong to produce, or for any which such party, by proper diligence,

<sup>1</sup> Where a water company, organized for the purpose of supplying the inhabitants of a city with water, contracted with the city to supply the city hydrants with water,

of the contract, but merely an acceptance of the situation which the wrongdoing of the other party has brought about. *Pierce v. Tennessee Coal Co.*, 173 U. S. 1, 19 S. Ct. 335, 43 L. Ed. 591; *Roehm v. Horst*, 178 U. S. 1, 15, 20 S. Ct. 780, 44 L. Ed. 953; *Central Trust Co. v. Clark*, 92 Fed. 293, 296; *Gibbons v. Bente*, 51 Minn. 499, 53 N. W. 756; *Stowell v. Manufacturers' Ina. Co.*, 70 N. Y. S. 80; *McNeill v. Richards*, [1899] 1 Ir. R. 79. Notwithstanding his abandonment of the contract as a living obligation, he may

still look to it as determining the compensation considered right by the parties, and this may measure the damages. *Hayes v. Nashville*, 80 Fed. 641.

So, if a buyer repudiates the contract of purchase, the seller accepts the repudiation if he brings an action for damages for non-acceptance of the goods; and on a falling market these are measured by the difference between the contract price and the market price when such action is brought. *Both v. Taysen*, 73 L. T. 628.

In a recent English case in an action for fraudulently representing that a cow was free from infectious disease, the plaintiff

might have prevented. (Com. Dig. Action on the Case, 141, B. 4; 11 East, 60; 2 Taunt. 314; 7 Pick. 282.) But this is a very insufficient restriction; outside of it would often be found a long chain of consequence upon consequence. Only the proximate consequences shall be answered for. (2 Greenleaf's Ev. § 210, and cases there cited.) The difficulty is to determine what shall come within this designation. The next consequence only is not meant, whether we intend thereby the direct and immediate result of the injurious act, or the first consequence of that result. What either of these would be pronounced to be, would often depend upon the power of the microscope with which we should regard the affair." The general character of the adjudications upon the subject may be gathered from the following cases. In *Ashley v. Harrison*, 1 Esp. 48, Peake, 194, a performer employed by the plaintiff was libelled by the defendant, and in consequence refused to appear upon the stage. It was alleged as special damage that the oratorios had

been more thinly attended on that account. It was *held*, that the injury was too remote; and, per Lord *Kenyon*: "If this action is to be maintained, I know not to what extent the rule may be carried. For aught I can see to the contrary, it may equally be supported against every man who circulates the glass too freely, and intoxicates an actor, by which he is rendered incapable of performing his part on the stage. If any injury has happened, it was occasioned entirely by the vain fears or caprice of the actress." See also *Moore v. Adam*, 2 Chitty, 198; *Boyle v. Brandon*, 13 M. & W. 738; *Lincoln v. The S. & S. R. R. Co.*, 23 Wend. 425; *Donnell v. Jones*, 13 Ala. 490; *Morrison v. Davis*, 20 Penn. St. 171; *Denny v. New York Central R. R. Co.*, 13 Gray, 481. It was *held*, that an action for slanderous words, not in themselves actionable, could not be maintained on the ground that injury resulted from the repetition of these words by a third person. *Ward v. Weeks*, 7 Bing. 211; *Stevens v. Hartwell*, 11 Met. 542. In *Vicars*

and by their neglect to do so the fire department of the city was not able to extinguish a fire occurring in the city, it was *held* that the water company was not liable in damages to the owner of the property burned for the neglect to supply the water. *Nickerson v. Bridgeport Hydraulic Co.*, 46 Conn. 24. In *Hobbs v. London, &c. R. Co.*, L. R. 10 Q. B. 111, damages were recovered for personal inconvenience suffered in consequence of being obliged to walk home on a wet night from a station other than that to which the plaintiff was ticketed; but not for illness and expenses consequent upon it, as being too remote. "To entitle a person to damages by reason of a breach of contract, the injury for which compensation is asked should be one that may be fairly taken to have been contemplated by the parties as the possible result of the breach of contract." Per *Cockburn, C. J.* A. sold B. carriage springs, warranting them to be of the best of steel. *Held*, that a warranty was implied that the springs were fit for the particular purpose intended, and that A. could recover the expense of taking out those springs proving defective and inserting others in their place, such expense not being regarded as uncertain or remote. *Thoms v. Dingley*, 70 Me. 100. *McMahon v. Field*, 7 Q. B. D. 591, *held* that the depreciation in the value of horses due to catching cold from exposure in consequence of the defendant's breaking his agreement to provide a stable for them, was not too remote. A collector of telegraphic messages for transmission, to whom was entrusted a message in cipher, which he negligently omitted to send, whereby the sender lost a sum of money which he would have earned if the message had been sent, is liable for nominal damages only and not for such sum. *Sanders v. Stuart*, 1 C. P. D. 326. In an action for breach of a promise of marriage, where seduction was alleged, the plaintiff's loss of time and her expenses of medical and other attendance was *held* too remote to be estimated as damages. *Giese v. Schultz*, 53 Wis. 462. See *Jones v. Gilman*, 91 Penn. St. 310.

A shipper made a contract with the defendant, a carrier, for the delivery of apples to a connecting carrier at a certain time. The contract was made in this way for the purpose of avoiding the danger of the apples freezing on the connecting line. Because of the negligent delay in delivery the apples were frozen while in the possession of the connecting carrier. It was *held* that the defendant was liable. *Fox v. Boston, &c. R. R. Co.*, 148 Mass. 220. Failure to furnish ice for the plaintiff's ice-box as agreed was *held* to render the defendant liable for meat spoiled thereby. *Hammer v. Schoenfelder*, 47 Wis. 455. — W.

recovered the value of five other cows who caught the disease and

*v. Wilcocks*, 8 East, 1, the defendant asserted that his cordage had been cut by the plaintiff, in consequence of which the latter, who was hired for a time certain, was discharged from employment by his master. It has been *held*, that the defendant was not liable for damages caused by the discharge; and, per Lord *Ellenborough*: "The special damage must be the legal and natural consequence of the words spoken, otherwise it did not sustain the declaration; and here it was an illegal consequence; a mere wrongful act of the master; for which the defendant was no more answerable, than if, in consequence of the words spoken, other persons had afterwards assembled, and seized the plaintiff and thrown him into a horse-pond, by way of punishment for his supposed transgression. And his lordship asked, whether any case can be mentioned of an action of this sort, sustained by the tortious act of a third person." See also *Morris v. Langdale*, 2 R. & P. 284, 289; *Crain v. Petrie*, 6 Hill, 522; *Kendall v. Stone*, 1 Seld. 14. But the decision in *Vicars v. Wilcocks* has been questioned in 1 Stark. Slander, 205-207; *Green v. Button*, 2 Crompt. M. & R. 707; *Coppin v. Braithwaite*, 8 Jur. 875, per *Parke, B.*; and in *Keene v. Dilke*, 4 Exch. 888, it was *held*, that, "if a sheriff wrongfully seizes goods which are afterwards taken from him by another wrong-doer, the owner of the goods may, in an action against the sheriff, recover as special damage the amount necessarily paid to the other wrong-doer, in order to get back the goods." But *Alderson, B.*, distinguished the case from *Vicars v. Wilcocks*, by remarking, that "in *Vicars v. Wilcocks* there was no cause of action without special damage. Here it is only a question as to the amount of damages." See also *Moody v. Baker*, 5 Cowen, 351. In actions for a breach of warranty, this question has arisen. In *Borradaile v. Brunton*, 8 Taunt. 535, 2 J. B. Moore, 582, the defendant sold the plaintiff a chain cable, warranted to last two years, as a substitute for a rope cable of sixteen inches. Within two years the cable broke and was lost, together with the anchor attached to it. It was *held*, in an action for breach of the warranty, that the value of both the cable and anchor could be recovered. In *Hargons v. Ablon*, 5 Hill, 472, the defendant sold cloth, warranting the invoice to be correct; it proved to be much overstated, and, in consequence, the duties on the cloth, when exported to a foreign market, were overpaid. It was

*held*, in an action for breach of the warranty, that the excess of duties could not be recovered as damages. *Cowen, J.*, said: "The only question before us, therefore, relates to the amount of damages recoverable. The general rule would stop with awarding to the plaintiff so much only as would make good the difference between the price paid and the value which the article fell short in consequence of the warranty being broken. A warranty or promise concerning a thing being general, that is to say, not having reference to any purpose for which it is to be used out of the ordinary course, the law does not go beyond the general market in search for an indemnity against its breach. (See *Blanchard v. Ely*, 21 Wend. 342, 347, 348; *Voorhees v. Earl*, 2 Hill, 288, 292, a.) The exceptions will all be found to lie in the special nature of the promise or warranty itself, express or implied. Thus, in the case of *Borradaile v. Brunton* (2 J. B. Moore, 582), mentioned at the bar, and mainly relied on for the plaintiff, the warranty was, that a cable should last two years. It failed before, in consequence of which the anchor was lost. The plaintiff was allowed to recover, not only for the cable, but the anchor; the court saying the loss of the last was consequential to the insufficiency of the cable. Where goods are purchased for a particular market, and that known to both parties, the damages have been governed by the price of that market. (*Bridge v. Wain*, 1 Stark. 504.) But where the warranty is general, an accidental damage, even in the vendee's own affairs, is not regarded." See also *Langridge v. Levy*, 2 M. & W. 519, 4 id. 337. In an action by a lessee against his lessor, for refusing to allow the lessee to enter upon the demised premises, the plaintiff is entitled to recover the damage sustained by him in his removal to the premises. *Driggs v. Dwight*, 17 Wend. 71; *Giles v. O'Toole*, 4 Barb. 261; *Johnson v. Arnold*, 2 Cush. 46; *Lawrence v. Wardwell*, 6 Barb. 423. Although the injury may have been inflicted by the immediate agency of a third person, the wrong-doer will be liable if his wrongful act naturally led to the injury; as where the defendant descended in a balloon into the plaintiff's garden, and drew to his assistance a crowd, who trod down the vegetables and flowers, the defendant was *held* liable for these injuries. *Guille v. Swan*, 19 Johns. 381; *Scott v. Shepherd*, 2 W. Bl. 892; *Vanderburgh v. Traux*, 4 Denio, 464. So also, if caused by the act of a horse. *Gilbert-*

died. (*ww*) And, in Illinois, one who had wrongfully removed a fence, was held liable not only for the injury to the fence, but for all damage to the plaintiff's crops, by cattle that had entered through the breach. (*wx*) And, in Minnesota, a seller of sheep which he knew to have an infectious disease, was held responsible for all the damage thereby caused. (*wy*)

\* 181 \* Both in England and America, it is generally held, that profits are not to be included in the injury for which com-

\* 182 pensation \* is to be made. Yet these would seem to be precisely those consequences which the owner of merchandise did expect, and the loss of them would be that which one who interfered with the owner, as by unlawful capture, must have contemplated as certain. But the answer is, that profits are excluded, not because they are in themselves remote, but

\* 183 because \* they depend wholly upon contingencies, which are so many, so various, and so uncertain, — as the arrival of goods, the time, place, and condition of arrival, the state of the market at that moment, and the like, — that it would be impossible to arrive at any definite determination of the actual loss, by any trustworthy method. And the future profits of a business which has been interrupted by the defendant, are open also to the objection of remoteness as well as uncertainty. (*x*)<sup>1</sup> But

son *v.* Richardson, 5 C. B. 502. See also Lynch *v.* Nirden, 1 Q. B. 29. A lapse of time may intervene between the wrongful act and the injury. Dickinson *v.* Boyle, 17 Pick. 78. In Tarleton *v.* McGawley, Peake, 205, the defendant was held liable for firing cannon at the natives on the coast of Africa, to prevent their trading with the plaintiff. Firing near the plaintiff's decoy pond, to frighten away the wild fowl, was held actionable in Keeble *v.* Hickeringill, 11 East, 574, *note*. In Watson *v.* A. N. & B. Railway, 15 Jur. 448, 3 Eng. L. & Eq. 497, the plaintiff sent a plan and model to a committee who had offered a prize for the best one of the kind. By the negligence of the common carrier it did not arrive in season to be presented. It was held, that the chance of obtaining the prize could not be considered in assessing the damages. Where the plaintiff's horses escaped into the defendant's field, in consequence of a defect in his fence, and were there killed by the falling of a haystack, which it was alleged was kept in an improper and dangerous manner, the de-

fendant was held liable for the loss of the horses. Powell *v.* Salisbury, 2 Younge & J. 391. The expense of searching for property wrongfully taken has been held recoverable as special damage, in an action on the case for the taking of the property. Bennett *v.* Lockwood, 20 Wend. 223.

(*ww*) Mullett *v.* Mason, L. R. 1, C. P. 559.

(*wx*) Gray *v.* Waterman, 40 Ill. 522.

(*wy*) Marsh *v.* Webber, 13 Minn. 109.

(*x*) The probable profits of a voyage have not been allowed as damages, when it has been broken up by the illegal capture of the vessel. The Schooner Lively, 1 Gallis. 315; The Amiable Nancy, 3 Wheat. 546, 560; La Amistad de Rues, 5 Wheat. 335. Or by a collision occasioned by the default of the defendant. Fitch *v.* Livingston, 4 Sandf. 492, 524; Cummins *v.* Spruance, 4 Harring. 315; Steamboat Co. *v.* Whillden, 4 id. 233; Finch *v.* Brown, 13 Wend. 601. Or by legal attachment of the ship. Boyd *v.* Brown, 17 Pick. 453. In Smith *v.* Condry, 1 How. 28, 35, Taney, C. J., said: "It has been repeat-

<sup>1</sup> See as to the rule of damages in Hadley *v.* Baxendale, *supra*, that if special circumstances are known to both parties, the damages are those reasonably contemplated

where \* profits are not liable to either of these objections, \* 184 there they should be admitted, as giving a right to compen-

edly decided, in cases of insurance, that the insured cannot recover for the loss of probable profits at the port of destination, and that the value of the goods at the place of shipment is the measure of compensation. There can be no good reason for establishing a different rule in cases of loss by collision. It is the actual damage sustained by the party, at the time and place of the injury, that is the measure of damages." But see *Wilson v. Y. N. & B. R. R. Co.* at *Nisi Prius*, cited 18 Eng. L. & Eq. 557, *note*. And in *The Narragansett*, 1 Blatchf. C. C. 211 (a case in admiralty), the value of the services of the vessel, while undergoing necessary repairs for injuries received by collision, was allowed as a part of the damages sustained by her owners. See also *Williamson v. Barrett*, 13 How. 101; and 1 *Parsons on Maritime Law*, 204. It was *held*, in an action by the builder of a steamboat, for its price, that the owner could not recoup the amount of profits which would probably have arisen from trips, which were prevented by defects in the construction of the boat. *Blanchard v. Ely*, 21 Wend. 342. See *Taylor v. Maguire*, 13 Mo. 517; *Davis v. Talcott*, 2 Kern. 184. In an action against a lessor, for refusing to allow the lessee to enter upon the demised premises, the profits which the lessee might have made in his business, had he occupied the premises, cannot be recovered as damages. *Giles v. O'Toole*, 4 Barb. 261. In an action for the breach of a contract to make and deliver certain machinery within a certain time, the prof-

its which might have accrued from the manufacture of an article with the machinery, had the contract not been broken, cannot be considered in estimating the profits. *Freeman v. Clute*, 3 Barb. 424. So in *Hadley v. Baxendale*, 9 Exch. 341, 26 Eng. L. & Eq. 398, a common carrier contracted with a miller to carry for hire two pieces of iron, forming the broken shaft of a mill, and deliver the same to an artificer, to serve as a model for a new one. A shaft being indispensable to the working of the mill, and the miller not having another, the mill necessarily remained idle until the new shaft could be supplied, but of this the carrier was not aware. He did not, however, deliver the iron to the artificer within a reasonable time, and, a delay having consequently arisen in the delivery of the new shaft, he was sued by the miller for a breach of his agreement. *Held*, that the plaintiff could not recover as damages the loss of profits incurred by the stoppage of the mill. And *Alderson, B.*, said: "We think the proper rule in such a case as the present is this: Where two parties have made a contract which one of them has broken, the damages which the other party ought to receive in respect to such breach of contract should be, either such as may, fairly and reasonably, be considered arising naturally, that is, according to the usual course of things, from such breach of contract itself, or such as may reasonably be supposed to have been in the contemplation of both parties at the time they

under such circumstances; if unknown, the damages are those rising generally from the great multitude of cases, unaffected by such circumstances, *Hydraulic, &c. Co. v. McHaffie*, 4 Q. B. D. 670; *White v. Miller*, 71 N. Y. 118; *Wolcott v. Mount*, 9 Vroom, 496; *Pennsylvania R. Co. v. Titusville, &c. Co.*, 71 Penn. St. 350; *Hopkins v. Sanford*, 41 Mich. 243; *Mihills Manuf. Co. v. Day*, 50 Iowa, 250. In an action against a carrier for breach of an executory contract to carry goods, the measure of damages is the market value of the goods at the place to which they should have been carried, less their value at the place where the carrier agreed to receive them, and less freight; and the facts that the owner of the goods informed the carrier, at the time of making the contract, that he did so because he wished to make contracts with third persons for the sale of goods to them, and that he did make such contracts afterwards, do not entitle him to recover of the carrier the profits which he would have made but for the breach of the contract of carriage. *Harvey v. Connecticut, &c. R. Co.*, 124 Mass. 421. Joint damages cannot be reduced by profits made by some of the plaintiffs individually, which they would not otherwise have made but for the breach of contract for which the damages were recovered. *Jebsen v. East & West India Dock Co.*, L. R. 10 C. P. 300. See *Bradburn v. Great Western R. Co.*, L. R. 10 Ex. 1. The measure of damages for failure to deliver machinery at the specified time cannot be fixed by the loss of profits which might have been made by the use of the machinery. *McKinnon v. McEwan*, 48 Mich. 106. — K.

sation in damages. This admission seems, however, in general, to be limited to cases in which the profits are the immediate fruit of the contract, and are independent of any collateral engagement or enterprise entered into in expectation of the performance of

made the contract, as the probable result of the breach of it. (x) Now if the special circumstances, under which the contract was actually made, were communicated by the plaintiff to the defendant, and thus known to both parties, the damages resulting from the breach of such a contract, which they would reasonably contemplate, would be, the amount of injury which would ordinarily follow from a breach of contract under those special circumstances, so known and communicated. But, on the other hand, if those special circumstances were wholly unknown to the party breaking the contract, he at the most could only be supposed to have had in his contemplation the amount of injuries which would arise generally, and in the great multitude of cases not affected by any special circumstances, from such a breach of contract. For had the special circumstances been known, the parties might have especially provided for the breach of contract, by special terms as to the damages in that case, and of this advantage it would be very unjust to deprive them." But in *Waters v. Towers*, 8 Exch. 401, 20 Eng. L. & Eq. 410, where the action was for the non-fulfilment of a contract to furnish machinery in a reasonable time, it

was held, that the jury might assess damages for loss of profits to be derived from contracts with third parties, if the jury believed that such profits would have been obtained. But the loss of profits was set forth in the declaration. A vendee of property cannot recover against the vendor, in an action for a breach of the contract to sell, damages on account of an advantageous contract of resale, made by the vendee with a third person. *Lawrence v. Wardwell*, 6 Barb. 423. In *Wilbert v. The New York and Erie Railroad Co.*, 19 Barb. 36, it was held, that in an action against the defendants for negligence in not conveying a quantity of butter to market within a reasonable time, the plaintiffs cannot recover, as damages, the difference between the price of butter at the time it should have been delivered and its price at the time when the butter in question was in fact delivered. But evidence of the amount of probable profits has sometimes been admitted, not as a measure of damages, but to aid the jury in estimating the loss. *O'Neill v. Reid*, 9 Bing. 68; *Ingram v. Lawson*, 6 Bing. N. C. 212; *Donnell v. Jones*, 17 Ala. 689. See also *Haven v. Wakefield*, 39 Ill. 509.

(x) This rule was applied in *Agius v. Great Western Colliery Co.*, [1899] 1 Q. B. 413. And see *supra*, p. \*180, n. (x); *Ramsey v. Burns* (Mont.), 69 Pac. 711; *Hitchcock v. Knights of Maccabees*, 100 Mich. 40, 58 N. W. 640.

Where the defendant knew that the plaintiff was buying growing timber for use in his trade as a timber merchant, the measure of damages was held to be the difference between its contract price and the cost of cutting and removing the timber, and making it marketable, and the price which the plaintiff would have realized in the ordinary way of his trade. *M'Neill v. Richards*, [1899] 1 I. R. 79. See *Sixma v. Montgomery*, 98 Mich. 193, 57 N. W. 108; *Gates v. Comstock*, 113 Mich. 127, 71 N. W. 515.

The measure of damages to the manufacturer of an article, such as beer, which has to be destroyed because of another's fault, is usually its selling price on the day of its destruction. *Holden v. Bostock & Co.*, 50 W. R. 323, 18 L. T. Rep. 317.

For breach of warranty the measure of damages is the difference between the market value of the chattel as it is and as it was warranted to be. *Hooper v. Story*, 155 N. Y. 171, 49 N. E. 773; *Bull v. Bath Iron Works*, 78 N. Y. S. 181; *Florence Oil Co. v. Farrar*, 119 Fed. 150; *People's Sav. Bank v. Waterloo, &c. Co.* (Iowa), 92 N. W. 691; *Osborne v. Walther* (Okl.), 69 Pac. 953; *Vogan v. Oulton*, 81 L. T. 435.

A scienter need not be alleged or proved in order to recover for breach of warranty, and when the warranted chattel is dangerous, such as powder or a boiler, but is warranted safe or sound, damages may be allowed for injury or destruction caused by its explosion. *Sinker v. Kidder*, 123 Ind. 523, 24 N. E. 341; *Wood v. Anthony & Co.*, 79 N. Y. S. 529.

On a contract of carriage by sea there is no rule of law that damages cannot be recovered for loss of market. *Dunn v. Bucknall Bros.*, [1902] 2 K. B. 614. See *Nickoll v. Ashton*, [1900] 2 Q. B. 298.

the principal contract. (y)<sup>1</sup> Hence, in an action for a breach of contract, the loss of gains which were certain and would natu-

(y) Thus, where a party refuses to fulfil a contract, the other party may recover as damages the difference between the sum he was to be paid for performing it and what it would have cost him to complete it. In *Masterton v. Mayor of Brooklyn*, 7 Hill, 61, the plaintiffs agreed to furnish the marble necessary for a public building at a specified sum. The defendants suspended operations, and the plaintiffs were thereby prevented from furnishing the full amount. An action of covenant was brought. *Nelson, C. J.*, said: "When the books and cases speak of the profits anticipated from a good bargain, as matters too remote and uncertain to be taken into the account in ascertaining the measure of damages, they usually have relation to dependent and collateral engagements, entered into on the faith and in expectation of the performance of the principal contract. The performance or non-performance of the latter may and often doubtless does exert a material influence upon the collateral enterprises of the party; and the same may be said as to his general affairs and business transactions. But the influence is altogether too remote and subtle to be reached by legal proof or judicial investigation. But profits or advantages which are the direct and immediate fruits of the contract entered into between the parties, stand upon a different footing. These are part and parcel of the contract itself, entering into and constituting a portion of its very elements, something stipulated for, the right to the enjoyment of which is just as clear and plain as to the fulfilment of any other stipulation. They are presumed to have been taken into consideration and deliberated upon before the contract was made, and formed perhaps the only inducement to the arrangement. . . . The contract here is for the delivery of marble wrought in a particular manner, so as to be fitted for use in the erection of a certain building. The plaintiff's claim is substantially one for not accepting goods bargained and sold; as much as if the subject-matter of the contract had been bricks, rough stone, or any other article of commerce used in the process of building. The only difficulty or embarrassment in applying the general

rule, grows out of the fact that the article in question does not appear to have any well-ascertained market value. But this cannot change the principle which must govern, but only the mode of ascertaining the actual value of the article, or rather the cost of the party producing it. Where the article has no market value, an investigation into the constituent elements of the cost to the party who has contracted to furnish it, becomes necessary; and that compared with the contract price will afford the measure of damages." See *Fox v. Harding*, 7 Cush. 516. The *N. Y. & H. R. Co. v. Story*, 6 Barb. 419; *Lawrence v. Wardwell*, 6 id. 423; *Seaton v. The Second Municipality*, 3 La. An. 44; *Goodloe v. Rogers*, 9 id. 273. The principle laid down in *Masterton v. Mayor of Brooklyn*, was approved in the Supreme Court of the United States, in *P. W. & B. R. R. Co. v. Howard*, 13 How. 307, 344. *Curtis, J.*, in delivering the opinion of the court, said: "Actual damages clearly include the direct and actual loss which the plaintiff sustains, *propter rem ipsam non habitam*. And in case of a contract like this, that loss is, among other things, the difference between the cost of doing the work and the price to be paid for it. This difference is the inducement and real consideration which causes the contractor to enter into the contract. For this he spends his time, exerts his skill, uses his capital, and assumes the risks which attend the enterprise. And to deprive him of it when the other party has broken the contract, and unlawfully put an end to the work, would be unjust. There is no rule of law which requires us to inflict this injustice. Wherever profits are spoken of as not a subject of damages, it will be found that something contingent upon future bargain, or speculations, or stakes of market, are referred to, and not the difference between the agreed price of something contracted for and its ascertainable value, or cost. See *Masterton v. Mayor of Brooklyn*, 7 Hill, 61, and cases there referred to. We hold it to be a clear rule, that the gain or profit of which the contractor was deprived, by the refusal of the company to allow him to proceed with and complete the work, was a proper subject of damages."

<sup>1</sup> A. committed a breach of a contract to supply to B. a part of a machine, which B. had contracted to make for C., so that C. refused to accept the machine. *Held*, that B. could recover as damages from A. for the loss of profit upon the contract with C. and for the expenditure uselessly incurred by him in making other parts of the machine,



rally have resulted from execution of the contract, may be recovered. (yy)<sup>1</sup> And in a suit for personal injury the plaintiff may give evidence not only of suffering endured before the suit, but of that which with reasonable certainty will result afterwards from the injury. (yz) In some instances, the courts have gone

\* 185 \* so far, in effect, as to allow, as damages, the amount of the profits which would probably have arisen from contracts that depended upon the performance of the principal contract. (z) And it is said by the Supreme Court of the United States, that evidence of the value of the business which plaintiff was disqualified to perform, by the act or neglect of the defendant, may be received as a measure of damages. (a) (x)

(yy) *Messmore v. New York Shot Co.*, 40 N. Y. 422.

(yz) *Aaron v. Second Avenue R. R. Co.*, 2 Daly, 127.

(z) In *Clifford v. Richardson*, 18 Vt. 620, the defendant put machinery into the plaintiff's mill in an unskilful manner, whereby he lost the use and profit of the mill for a long space of time, and was put to great expense in repairing the machinery. It was *held*, that both the loss of the use of the mill, and the expense of repairs, were to be compensated for in

damages. See *Green v. Mann*, 11 Ill. 613; *White v. Moseley*, 8 Pick. 356. In *Thompson v. Shattuck*, 2 Met. 615, the defendant had covenanted to keep in repair half of the plaintiff's milldam; it was *held*, that a loss of profits occasioned by a delay in repairing could not be recovered, as the plaintiff might have made the repairs immediately, at the defendant's expense. But see *Blanchard v. Ely*, 21 Wend. 342, *supra*, n. (x)

(a) *Nebraska City v. Campbell*, 2 Black, 590. For farther authorities on

*Hydraulic Engineering Co. v. McHaffie*, 4 Q. B. D. 670. In *Simpson v. London, &c. R. Co.*, 1 Q. B. D. 274, it was decided that a railway company was liable for loss of time and profits resulting to an exhibitor at an agricultural show, whose goods, received by a special agent for that purpose at a show ground, for carriage to another show ground, it failed to deliver in season. "Whenever either the object of the sender is specially brought to the notice of the carrier, or circumstances are known to the carrier from which the object ought in reason to be inferred, so that the object may be taken to have been within the contemplation of both parties, damages may be recovered for the natural consequences of the failure of that object." Per *Cockburn, C. J.* See *Morgan v. Heffer*, 68 Me. 131; *Wolcott v. Mount*, 7 Vroom, 262; *Dunn v. Johnson*, 33 Ind. 54.

In *Schulze v. Great Eastern Ry. Co.*, 19 Q. B. D. 30, the defendant was held liable for the loss of trade caused by failure to deliver a package of samples. So for failure to furnish means of transportation at an agreed time, by reason of which a favorable bargain or market was lost of which the defendant had notice beforehand, damages were allowed for the loss of that favorable opportunity. *Deming v. Grand Trunk R. R. Co.*, 48 N. H. 455; *Hamilton v. Western, &c. R. R. Co.*, 96 N. C. 398. See also *Horne v. The Midland Ry. Co.*, L. R. 7 C. P. 583; 8 C. P. 131; *Devereux v. Buckley*, 34 Ohio St. 16. — W.

<sup>1</sup> In an action for breach of contract in failing to deliver lumber, when the seller knew at the inception of the contract that the lumber was intended for shipment, the measure of damages was *held* to be the difference between the contract price added to the cost of transportation to the place of shipment, and the market price, which included profits at that place at the time the lumber would have been delivered in the usual course of transportation had the contract been fulfilled. *Cockburn v. Ashland Lumber Co.*, 54 Wis. 619. But the buyer's inability to perform his contract of resale cannot be considered in estimating the damages under the contract of sale, unless the seller knew that the contract with him was entered into on the strength of the contract to resell. *Wetmore v. Pattison*, 45 Mich. 439. — K.

(x) *Roehm v. Horst*, 178 U. S. 1, 15, 20 S. Ct. 780, 44 L. Ed. 953. Antici-

pated future profits, when uncertain and conjectural, cannot furnish a proper basis

The general principle as to remoteness has been applied to cases where sureties were put to extraordinary loss and inconvenience, on account of the obligations of their suretyship; and \* it is held, that they can recover only what they have paid, \* 186 with interest, and necessary expenses. (b) As a general rule, a surety for the payment of money cannot sue his principal, until he pays the debt. (c) And if there be no express contract between the principal and surety, it would seem that the only remedy for the latter is assumpsit for money paid, in which only the money actually paid, with interest, can be recovered. But the principal may give the surety a distinct promise to pay money or do some specific act, and then the surety may have an action before he pays anything for his principal. Thus, if one is surety for another, who is bound to pay a third party a certain sum at a certain time, and the principal promises the surety that he will pay that sum at that time, so as to discharge the surety, if he fails to pay it so that the surety becomes liable, the surety may recover from the

the question, when damages are too remote to be included, see *Hamilton v. McPherson*, 28 N. Y. 72; *Brown v. Cummings*, 7 Allen, 507; *McKnight v. Rutcliff*, 44 Pa. 156; *Simmons v. Southeastern R. R. Co.*, 7 H. & N. 1002; *Shepard v. Milwaukee Gas Co.*, 15 Wis. 318; *Fleming v. Beck*, 48 Penn. St. 309.

(b) In *Hayden v. Cabot*, 17 Mass. 169, the action was assumpsit, by a surety against his principal, on a written promise of indemnity. *Parker, C. J.*, said: "The common construction of such a contract is, that if the surety is obliged to pay the bond, by suit or otherwise,

the principal shall repay him the sum he has been obliged to advance, together with all such reasonable expenses as he may have been obliged to incur, and which may be considered as the necessary consequence of the neglect of the principal to discharge his own debt. But extraordinary expenses, which might have been avoided by payment of the money, or remote and unexpected consequences, are never considered as coming within the contract." And see *Low v. Archer*, 2 Kern. 277; *Dolph v. White*, id. 296.

(c) *Taylor v. Milla*, Cowp. 525; *Powell v. Smith*, 8 Johns. 249.

of compensation. *Williams v. Wood*, 55 Minn. 323, 56 N. W. 1066; *Silurian M. S. Co. v. Kuhn* (Neb.), 91 N. W. 508; *Fell v. Newberry*, 106 Mich. 542, 64 N. W. 474; *Kavanaugh Mfg. Co. v. Rosen* (Mich.), 92 N. W. 788; *People's Sav. Bank v. Waterloo, &c. Co.* (Iowa), 92 N. W. 691; *D. A. Tompkins Co. v. Dallas Cotton Mills* (N. C.), 41 S. E. 938. In an action for false representations inducing the purchase of stock, the damages should not include the expected fruits of an unrealized speculation. *Sigafus v. Porter*, 179 U. S. 116, 21 S. Ct. 34, 45 L. Ed. 113.

The declaration or complaint must at least set up the facts on which a claim for special damages consisting of loss of expected profits is based. *Drischman v. McManemin* (N. J. L.), 53 Atl. 548; *Wells v. National L. Ass'n*, 99 Fed. 222, 39 C. C. A. 476, 53 L. R. A. 33, n.

All future damages, to be recovered, must be shown with reasonable certainty. *Chicago, &c. R. Co. v. McDowell* (Neb.), 92 N. W. 126; *Truitt v. Fahey* (Del.), 52 Atl. 339. But the mere fact that difficulty is found in fixing the amount of the damages does not justify the court in limiting them to nominal damages. *Jenkins v. Penn. R. Co.*, 67 N. J. L. 381, 51 Atl. 704. If seeds sold are, contrary to the implied warranty of soundness, impure and unfit for cultivation, the measure of damages in New York is the value of a crop of the particular vegetable, such as would ordinarily have been produced that year, deducting all expense of raising the crop and the value of the crop actually raised; while in Connecticut such expected profits are held to be too speculative. *Landreth v. Wyckoff*, 73 N. Y. S. 388; *Farris v. Comstock, Ferre & Co.*, 33 Conn. 513.

principal on his promise, before the surety pays the debt; (*d*) and if the principal agree with the surety to pay the debt at a certain time, and fail to pay it at that time, the surety may thereupon recover the whole amount of the debt without showing any actual damage. (*e*) If the promise of the principal to the surety be only to indemnify and save him harmless, it seems, that if the surety sees fit to bring an action on this promise, before paying the debt of the principal, he cannot maintain it, unless he can show that he has given his own notes, or made other arrangements in the way of acknowledging and securing the debt, which are equivalent to its payment. From the current of authority, and from \* 187 reason, \* it may be regarded as a general rule, if not a universal one, that where one's obligation, whether express and voluntary, or implied, or created by law, is only indirect and collateral, there is no cause of action, or at least no right to recover actual compensation, unless there has been an actual damage arising from an actual discharge of the obligation. (*f*)

## SECTION VI.

### OF THE BREACH OF A CONTRACT THAT IS SEVERABLE INTO PARTS.

It may happen that the injury complained of is the breach of a contract that extends over a considerable space of time, and includes many acts; or it is a tort divisible into many parts. The question then arises, whether the action should be for the whole breach or the whole tort, and damages be given accordingly. This must depend upon the entirety of the contract or of the tort. If it be a whole, formed of parts, which are so far inseparable that if any are taken away there is no completed breach or tort left,

(*d*) *Cutler v. Southern*, 1 Wms. Saund. 116, n. (1); *Holmes v. Rhodes*, 1 B. & P. 638; *Hodgson v. Bell*, 7 T. R. 97; *Port v. Jackson*, 17 Johns. 339; *Thomas v. Allen*, 1 Hill, 145; *Churchill v. Hunt*, 3 Denio, 321; *Gilbert v. Wiman*, 1 Const. 550; *Lathrop v. Atwood*, 21 Conn. 117; *Stout v. Folger*, 34 Iowa, 71.

(*e*) *Loosemore v. Radford*, 9 M. & W. 657; *Robinson v. Robinson*, Q. B. 1855, 29 Eng. L. & Eq. 212; *Ex parte Negus*, 7 Wend. 499; *Churchill v. Hunt*, 3 Denio, 321; *Lethbridge v. Mytton*, 2 B. & Ad. 772; *Port v. Jackson*, 17 Johns. 239.

(*f*) *Gilbert v. Wiman*, 1 Const. 550; *Rodman v. Hedden*, 10 Wend. 498. In *Lathrop v. Atwood*, 21 Conn. 117, 123,

*Church, C. J.*, said: "We think an examination of the cases will show these reasonable doctrines, that, if a condition, covenant, or promise be only to indemnify and save harmless a party from some consequence, no action can be sustained for the liability or exposure to loss, nor until actual damage, capable of appreciation and estimate, has been sustained by the plaintiff. But if the covenant or promise be to perform some act for the plaintiff's benefit, as well as to indemnify and save him harmless from the consequences of non-performance, the neglect to perform the act, being a breach of contract, will give an immediate right of action."

all must be included in the demand and in the damages. (*g*) But if they are separable into many distinct \*breaches or \* 188 torts, then an action may be brought as if each stood alone, and damages recovered. (*h*) There would seem, however, to be this qualification to this rule. If there are many parts of the contract, and some have been broken, and others not yet; as if money was to be paid on the first of every month for two years, and one year has expired and nothing has been paid, the creditor may bring his action for one or more of all the sums due, and, recovering accordingly, may, when the others fall due and are

(*g*) *Hambleton v. Veere*, 2 Saund. 169, note; *Masterton v. The Mayor of Brooklyn*, 7 Hill, 61. In *Shaffer v. Lee*, 8 Barb. 412, after an elaborate review of the cases, it was *held*, that a bond conditioned to furnish to the obligee and his wife all necessary meat, drink, lodging, washing, clothes, &c., during both and each of their natural lives, was an entire contract, and that a failure by the obligor to provide for the obligee and his wife, according to the substance and spirit of the covenant, amounted to a total breach; and that full and final damages should be recovered, for the future as well as the past. In *Royalton v. The R. & W. Turnpike Co.*, 14 Vt. 311, the defendants agreed to keep a bridge in repair for twenty years, on the plaintiff's paying him twenty-five dollars a year. The money was paid and the bridge kept in repair, according to the agreement, for eight years, when the defendants ceased to repair, and the action was then brought. *Redfield, J.*, said, that the jury should "assess the entire damages for the remaining twelve years." See our remarks on entirety of contracts, with the notes, vol. ii, pp. \*517-\*520.

(*h*) *Crain v. Beach*, 2 Barb. 120; *Bristowe v. Fairclough*, 1 Man. & G. 143; *Clark v. Jones*, 1 Denio, 516; *Puckett v. Smith*, 5 Strobb. 26; *supra*, note (*g*), and cases cited. In *Crain v. Beach*, 2 Barb. 120, the defendants had covenanted to keep a certain gate in repair, and to use common care in shutting it, and in passing and repassing the same; it was *held*, that if the gate should be suffered to be out of repair, or should be allowed to remain open by the defendants, the damages in an action for the breach of their covenant would be determined by the amount of the plaintiff's loss, by means of the breach proved on the trial of the cause, and that the recovery thereof would be no bar to a future action for a

renewed breach of the covenant. s. c. in *Error*, 2 Comst. 86. *Wright, J.*, said: "To constitute an effectual bar, the cause of action in the former suit should be identical with that of the present. It is the same cause of action where the same evidence will support both the actions, although they happen to be grounded on different writs. *Rice v. King*, 7 Johns. 20. But the evidence in both actions may be in part the same, yet the subject-matter essentially different; and in such case there is no bar. For example, if money be awarded to be paid at different times, assumpsit will lie on the award for each sum as it becomes due. So, on an agreement to pay a sum of money by instalments, an action will lie to recover each instalment as it becomes due. In covenant for non-payment of rent, or of an annuity payable at different times, the plaintiff may bring a new action *toties quoties*, as often as the respective sums become due and payable; yet in each of these examples, the evidence to support the different actions is in part the same. In this case, the same covenant was the foundation of both actions; the same evidence, therefore, in part, is alike common to both; but there is this difference: in the former suit the breach was assigned, and the actual damages laid as having accrued prior to the commencement thereof; in the present, damages are sought to be recovered for a breach subsequent to such former action. In the present action the plaintiff could not have recovered for damages that had accrued prior to the first suit, for he is not permitted to split up an entire demand, and bring several suits thereon; but he may show a breach subsequent to the former suit, and recover the actual damages arising from such subsequent breach." See also *Phelps v. New Haven, &c. Co.*, 43 Conn. 453; *Erie, &c. R. R. Co. v. Johnson*, 101 Penn. St. 555.

unpaid, sue for them. (i) (x) But if at any time he sues for a part only of the sums due, a judgment will be held to be satisfaction of all the sums which could have been included in that action, and were due and payable by the terms of that contract; and therefore no further suit can be maintained on any of \* 189 them. (j) The reason for this rule is the prevention \* of unnecessary and oppressive litigation. And it would doubtless be regarded in actions founded on tort, whenever it was distinctly applicable to them.

The contract may be for a considerable time; and if a breach occurs before the whole time expires, and an action is at once brought, the question arises whether the whole period may be considered by the jury in assessing damages. The principle which must decide this question, we apprehend to be this: if the breach be final and conclusive, then, and then only, can the jury estimate, from such evidence as they have, what is the present damage to the plaintiff, by the violation of the whole contract. (k) <sup>1</sup> For example, a corporation hires an overseer at so much wages and such a share of the profits for three years. At the end of one, he is dismissed without good cause. We should call this a final breach; and should say, the jury should determine what he loses by the wages and profits for the residue of the three years, deducting what his time and labor may be worth for that time; the facility or difficulty of finding employment, and all other circumstances bearing upon the estimate, being considered.<sup>2</sup>

(i) *Cooke v. Whorwood*, 2 Saund. 337. In *Ashford v. Hand, Andrews*, 370, an action on the case was brought by an indorsee, upon a note of hand for paying £5 *fs.* by instalments; and the last day of payment being not yet come, he counted only for such part as was due. "It was resolved, that though in the case of an entire contract an action cannot be brought until all the days are past, yet where the action sounds in damages (which is the present case), the plaintiff may sue, in order to recover damages for every default made in payment."

(j) *Bendernagle v. Cocks*, 19 Wend. 207; *Colvin v. Corwin*, 15 Wend. 557; *Pinney v. Barnes*, 71 Conn. 420; *Eddy v.*

*Davis*, 114 N. Y. 247; *Burritt v. Belfy*, 47 Conn. 323. In case of a running account, for goods sold or money lent, it has been held, that a suit upon one or more items, would bar a subsequent suit on other items due at the time of the first suit. *Guernsey v. Carver*, 8 Wend. 492; *Bendernagle v. Cocks*, *supra*; *Lane v. Cook*, 3 Day, 255; *Avery v. Pitch*, 4 Conn. 362. The opposite doctrine was held in *Badger v. Titcomb*, 15 Pick. 409. If any of the items were not due at the time of the action, a suit for them would not be thereby barred. *McLaughlin v. Hill*, 6 Vt. 20.

(k) This principle is clearly stated and well illustrated in *Remelee v. Hall*, 31 Vt. 582. And see *ante*, p. \* 187, n. (g).

<sup>1</sup> As to the measure of damages for breach of a contract by an insurance company with its agent, whose compensation was to be paid by commissions on policies obtained and renewed, see *Lewis v. Atlas Mut. Ins. Co.*, 61 Mo. 534. — W.

<sup>2</sup> In *Burritt v. Belfy*, 47 Conn. 323, where the action was brought before the expiration of the term of service, but not brought to trial until after its expiration, and the

(x) See *Peurrung v. Carter-Crume Co.*, 110 Fed. 107.

## SECTION VII.

## OF THE LEGAL LIMIT TO DAMAGES.

The law would avoid unnecessary litigation; would make it where necessary, efficacious and conclusive in its action; and would protect each party against the other, by doing exact justice to both. These are its ends, and as its rules are only means for these, they are of secondary value; but as without \*them there would be no certainty in judicial \* 190 action, and no accurate knowledge of personal rights and obligations, these rules are adhered to, although in one case or in another they work a hardship, until it is found that their general effect is mischievous. In that case they are set aside, or controlled by those more general rules by which the particular rules may be qualified and varied in their operation, and yet leave judicial action systematic and regular. These general remarks have an especial bearing on the subject of damages. Of the ancient rules some have been abrogated, and others greatly qualified. And in modern times, courts seek to apply to each case such rules as will carry out the universal rule, as far as may be, that the actual damage must measure the compensation given for it by the law.

## 1. IN AN ACTION AGAINST AN ATTORNEY OR AGENT.

Thus, in an action against an attorney for negligence, it was once said that the jury might find what damages they pleased. (1) But the law would not now relinquish its functions in this way; for, although quite as strongly disposed as ever that an agent should compensate his principal, or a servant his employer, for any wrong done, it would endeavor to measure the injury, and by the injury to measure the compensation, as carefully in this case as in any other. In accordance with this principle, it has been decided that where an agent is directed to sell goods if he can

(1) *Russell v. Palmer*, 2 Wilson, 328.

plaintiff was *held* to be entitled to the same damages as if the action had been commenced after the expiration of the term; namely, the difference between the compensation fixed by the contract for the service and what the plaintiff had received, together with what he was able to earn after his discharge. For breach of a contract to support for life an action lies as soon as there has been a definite default, and such damages may be recovered at once as will compensate the plaintiff, not only for the past, but for the future. *Freeman v. Fogg*, 82 Me. 408; *Parker v. Russell*, 133 Mass. 74; *Schell v. Plumb*, 55 N. Y. 592; *Tippin v. Ward*, 5 Oreg. 450. — W.

get a certain price, and not to sell for less, but does in fact sell for less, but without fraudulent purpose, the actual value of the goods sold, or the highest value before the action, or even before the trial, and not the price set upon them, must be con-

\* 191 sidered in estimating the damages. (m) \* If a factor, having made advances on goods consigned to him for sale at a limited price, do afterwards, in good faith, and with reasonable delay and proper precautions, sell them for less than their limited price, but at a fair market price, he may recover the balance of his advances, if the consignor or principal refuse to pay them, on a proper application, and after a sufficient time. (n) Still, it may be true that if the sale were fraudulent on the part of the agent,

(m) *Blot v. Boiceau*, 3 Comst. 78, overruling *s. c. 1 Sandf.* 111; *Austill v. Crawford*, 7 Ala. 335; *Ainsworth v. Partillo*, 13 Ala. 460. In *Frothingham v. Everton*, 12 N. H. 239, the plaintiffs, March 27th, 1837, received of the defendant a consignment of wool, with instructions not to sell it for less than twenty-four cents a pound. The price of wool fell soon after the consignment, and continued to decline until October 5th, 1837, when the plaintiffs, without previous notice to the defendants, sold the wool for fourteen cents per pound, which was then the fair market price, and as high as wool sold at any subsequent time before the suit was brought. An advance was made by the plaintiffs at the time of the consignment, and this action was brought to recover the difference between the amount of that and the proceeds of the wool. It was held, that the plaintiff could recover. *Parker, C. J.*, said: "The next question is, to what extent the plaintiffs are accountable to the defendant for this breach of his instructions. If to the amount of the price limited, which would be the result of treating them as purchasers at the price limited, it goes to the whole of the plaintiff's action. But upon what principle are they to be made accountable to that extent? The general principle is, that where one suffers by the negligence or breach of duty of another, the latter is answerable in damages for the amount of the injury. Had these goods been destroyed by the negligence of the plaintiffs, they would have been answerable for the value, and the damages could not have been extended beyond that, merely because the defendant had ordered them to sell at a certain price, and not for less. If, instead of a loss by negligence, the loss be by a disobedience of orders, with-

out fraud, the result must be the same. Had the defendant brought his action against the plaintiffs for wrongfully selling below the limit, he would have been entitled to recover the damages sustained by the wrongful act. If the goods of the principal are negligently lost or tortiously disposed of by the agent, he is made liable for the actual value of the goods, at the time of the loss or conversion. *Story on Agency*, 215. And if, instead of bringing his action to recover this actual value, the consignor set up the breach of duty, in defence of an action by the factor for moneys advanced upon the goods, the measure of his right must be the same. It cannot be extended beyond the amount of the injury sustained by him. And there can be no sound principle which will enlarge his rights in this respect, merely because he has obtained a general advance on the goods, unless there were an agreement that the factor should look to the goods alone for his reimbursement." In *Blot v. Boiceau*, *supra*, *Bronson, J.*, said: "It is said that this rule of damages will enable factors to violate the instructions of their principals with impunity. But that is a mistake. If they sell below the instruction price, though at the then market value, they will take the peril of a rise in the value of the goods at any time before an action is brought for the wrong, and perhaps down to the trial. The owner has a right to keep his goods for a better price; and if the market value advances after the wrongful sale, the increased price will form the standard for ascertaining his loss, which the factor, who has departed from instructions, must make good." See *Wright v. Bank of Metropolis*, 110 N. Y. 237.

(n) *Parker v. Brancker*, 22 Pick. 40; *Marfield v. Goodhue*, 3 Comst. 62. See also *Frothingham v. Everton*, *supra*.

then it might be said that the agent had, as it were, taken for his own use the goods of his principal, and must pay for them the price which he knows that the principal had set on them.

If the failure of the agent to purchase goods ordered by his principal to be sent on a mercantile adventure, be the ground of the action, it is a question whether the price of the goods when they should have been purchased or the price at which they \* would have been sold should be taken in making \* 192 up damages. We have already seen that the law generally disregards profits, from their remoteness and uncertainty. (o) But in this case we think it should be held, that the loss of the principal was not of the goods alone, but of the adventure; and that he should have by way of compensation such profits of the adventure as he can prove with reasonable certainty; that is, the plaintiff should be actually indemnified. (p) And on the other hand, as the converse of this rule, the defendant may show what the actual loss is, and reduce the claim of the plaintiff accordingly. (q)

If an agent sues his principal, or a servant his employer, the same rule will be applied. He can recover compensation for the injury sustained by the fault of the defendant and no more. (r)<sup>1</sup>

(o) See pp. \* 183, 184, and notes.

(p) *Ryder v. Thayer*, 3 L. An. 149. In *Bell v. Cunningham*, 3 Pet. 69, 5 Mason, 161, the owners of the *Halcyon*, at Boston, sent her from Havana to merchants at Leghorn, with directions to invest a part of her freight in marble tiles, and the balance in wrapping-paper, to be sent to Havana. The consignees, in violation of these directions, invested the entire freight in wrapping-paper, on the sales of which a heavy loss was sustained. The marble tiles would have yielded a considerable profit. The action was brought against the consignees for breach of orders. The court held, that the actual value of the tiles at Havana was to be considered in estimating the damages, thus allowing the probable profits of the adventure. *Marshall, C. J.*, said: "We do not mean that speculative damages, dependent on possible successive schemes, ought ever to be given; but positive and direct loss, resulting plainly and immediately from the breach of orders, may be taken into the estimate. Thus, in this case, an estimate of possible

profit to be derived from investments at the Havana, of the money arising from the sale of the tiles, taking into view a distinct operation, would have been to transcend the proper limits which a jury ought to respect, but the actual value of the tiles themselves, at the Havana, affords a reasonable standard for the estimate of damages." See *Masterdon v. The Mayor, &c. of Brooklyn*, 7 Hill, 61.

(q) *Allen v. Suydam*, 20 Wend. 321; *Hoard v. Garner*, 3 Sandf. 179; *Brown v. Arrott*, 6 Watts & S. 402, 6 Whart. 9; *Van Wart v. Woolley*, 5 Dow & R. 374. See also *Harvey v. Turner*, 4 Rawle, 223. In *Allen v. Suydam* the agent was negligent in not presenting a bill for acceptance at the proper time. It was held that the measure of damages was *prima facie* the amount of the bill; but that the defendant was at liberty to show circumstances tending to mitigate damages, or to reduce the recovery to a nominal amount.

(r) *Stocking v. Sage*, 1 Conn. 522; *Powel v. Newburg*, 19 Johns. 284; *Adamson v. Jarvis*, 4 Bing. 66.

<sup>1</sup> When a plaintiff sues for failure to furnish him employment, proof that he has obtained it from other sources is proper in reduction of damages. *Owen v. Union Match Co.*, 48 Mich. 348. — K.



If he claims repayment of extra expenses, it is a good defence that they were caused by his own negligence. (*s*)

If he claims commissions, it is a good defence that he has caused to his principal a greater loss than his claim; because this loss, for which he is liable, has more than repaid his claim. (*t*)

If an action be brought against a common carrier for not carrying or not delivering goods, all the elements which enter into the actual loss must be taken into consideration, as in other cases. The general rules adopted seem to be these: If a carrier loses goods or makes a wrong delivery, in such a manner as to render himself liable for them, the net value of the goods at the place of delivery is the measure of damages. (*u*)<sup>1</sup> But if he fails to perform his contract, the goods being still within the power of the owner, the difference between their value at the place where he receives them and their net value at the place of delivery, at the time when they would have arrived, if they had been carried according to the contract, is the measure of damages; (*v*) and it seems that a jury may give interest by way of damages, when a loss arises from the misconduct of the carrier. (*w*)

(*s*) *Montrion v. Jefferies*, 2 C. & P. 113; *Howard v. Tucker*, 1 B. & Ad. 712; *Edmiston v. Wright*, 1 Camp. 88.

(*t*) *Dodge v. Tileston*, 12 Pick. 328; *White v. Chapman*, 1 Stark. 113; *Kelly v. Smith*, 1 Blatchf. C. C. 290. See also *Bell v. Palmer*, 6 Cowen, 128; *The Allaire Works v. Guion*, 10 Barb. 55. But damages cannot be recouped unless they arise in the particular contract on which the action is founded; *Deming v. Kemp*, 4 Sandf. 147.

(*u*) *Watkinson v. Laughton*, 8 Johns. 213; *Amory v. McGregor*, 15 Johns. 24, 38; *Brandt v. Bowlby*, 2 B. & Ad. 932; *Arthur v. The Schooner Cassius*, 2 Story, 81. And see *Green v. Clarke*, 2 Kern. 343; *The Compta, 5 Sawyer*, 137. In *Wheelwright v. Beers*, 2 Hall, 391, it was held, by a majority of the court, that in such cases the invoice price is to be the measure of damages, unless the carrier be guilty of fraud or fault; but *Oakley, J.*, gave a very able dissenting opinion in favor of the rule as laid down above. Where the goods are injured or destroyed,

the rule of damages is the value of the goods at the place to which they were to be carried, less the freight. Whether a railroad company, receiving goods directed to a point beyond the terminus of their route, is liable for such damages at the point to which the goods were directed, *quære*. *The Mich., &c. R. R. Co. v. Caster et als*, 13 Ind. 164.

(*v*) *Brackett v. M'Nair*, 14 Johns. 170; *O'Conner v. Forster*, 10 Watta, 418. But see *Smith v. Richardson*, 3 Caines, 219. In *Adams Express Co. v. Egbert*, 36 Penn. St. 360, it was held, that the measure of damages for a common carrier's negligence in failing to deliver an architect's plans in season to compete for a premium, was, not the value of the time and labor expended upon the plans by the architect, but the value of his chance of obtaining the premium; and in the absence of proof of any probability that he would have taken the premium, he could only recover nominal damages.

(*w*) *Watkinson v. Laughton*, 8 Johns. 213. In *Black v. Bazendale*, 1 Exch. 410,

<sup>1</sup> The measure of damages in an action for the conversion of goods delivered by a carrier to an unauthorized person, who paid the freight, is the market value of the goods, less the freight with interest from the date of the conversion. *Forbes v. Boston, &c. R. Co.*, 133 Mass. 154. See also *ante*, \* 184, n. 1. — K.

But from the elements which make up the actual loss are to be eliminated those causes of loss which spring, not merely from the plaintiff's conduct, but also from his omission to do what he might by reasonable endeavors have done, to lessen the loss. \* For if when a carrier breaks his contract to carry \* 194 goods, the owner can, by the exercise of ordinary diligence, obtain other means of conveyance, he is bound to obtain and use them, and cannot recover more than the loss occasioned by the extra expense, trouble, and delay. (x) So if a party contracts to furnish a certain quantity of cargo, and fails to deliver the entire quantity, the carrier is bound to receive goods from third persons, if offered, sufficient to make up the deficiency, even at a reduced rate of compensation, if offered at the current prices; and place the net earnings of the goods thus substituted to the credit of the person who originally agreed to furnish the whole cargo. (y) If the owner of goods has received injury by the negligence of the carrier, the acceptance of the goods is no bar to the action, but may be considered in mitigation of damages. (z)

In this action, as well as in some others, the question has arisen, whether the value of the goods to be taken as a measure, is that value which could be realized in open market, without reference to the true worth of the thing. If some wild speculation, or the prevalence of a gross error, has given to certain articles, for a brief time, a value altogether in excess of their natural value, and the fault of the defendant has prevented the plaintiff from obtaining this price by selling at the highest point of the market, can the defendant show, in mitigation of damages, the utter unreasonableness of such a price, and its brief duration? The answer, both of reason and of authority, seems to be, that the plaintiff cannot avail himself of any acts on his part of a fraudulent character, while he is entitled to compensation for his actual loss of any price he might have honestly obtained. (a)

it was *held*, that the necessary expenses to which the owner is put in consequence of the carrier's delay to fulfil his contract, are recoverable as damages.

(x) *O'Conner v. Forster*, 10 Watts, 418.

(y) *Heckscher v. McCrea*, 24 Wend. 304. See also *Shannon v. Comstock*, 21 Wend. 457; *Costigan v. M. & H. R. R. Co.*, 2 Denio, 609; *Walworth v. Pool*, 4 Eng. 394; *Robinson v. Noble*, 8 Pet. 181.

(z) *Bowman v. Teall*, 23 Wend. 806. In *Cranwell v. Ship Fanny Fosdick*, 15 La. An. 436, which was an action for damages by an owner of flour injured

by being stowed on ship-board with coal-oil, the odor of the oil having affected the flour, the court *held* that the force of a custom could not be recognized in opposition to positive law.

(a) *Smith v. Griffith*, 3 Hill, 333.

This was an action against common carriers, for injury to a quantity of mulberry trees, in consequence of delaying to transport them. After the plaintiff had given evidence of their market value at the time the injury occurred, the defendant offered to prove that at that time the market value was factitious; that, from subsequent experiments, this

By recent statutes in many States, an action may be brought by the representatives of a person who has been killed by the default of another. Several actions of this kind have been brought against railroad companies. It would seem that slight evidence may justify a jury in believing that the life thus lost was of pecuniary value to the plaintiff; and it is for the jury to estimate this value. (*aa*)<sup>1</sup> But where a mother (entitled only to the services of her child during his minority) brought this action, the father being dead, it was held that her mental suffering, and the chances of his ability and willingness to support her when he was of sufficient age, were too vague to be taken into consideration. (*ab*)

kind of trees had been ascertained to be of no intrinsic value; that they were not worth cultivating for the purpose of raising silk-worms, and that, if as much had been known of them, when the injury occurred, as at the time of the trial, they could have been bought at a very low price. This evidence was held inadmissible, *Cowen, J.*, dissenting. *Nelson, C. J.*, said: "Assuming that there is no defect in the quality of the article, the fair test of its value, and consequently of the loss to the owner, if it has been destroyed, is the price at the time in the market. This makes him whole, because the fund recovered enables him to go into the market and supply himself again with the goods of which he has been deprived. The objection to the evidence offered, is, that it proposed to take into consideration the fluctuations of the market value long subsequent to the time when the injury happened; thereby making the measure of damages depend upon the accidental fall of prices at some future period, which might or might not occur; and if it did, the loss might or might not have fallen upon the plaintiff; as, for aught the court or jury could know, he may have parted with the property before depreciation. . . . I admit that a mere speculating price of the article, got up by the contrivance of a few interested dealers, to control the mar-

ket for their own private ends, is not the true test. The law, in regulating the measure of damages, contemplates a range of the entire market, and the average of prices, as thus found, running through a reasonable period of time. Neither a sudden and transient inflation or depression of prices should control the question. These are often accidental, produced by interested and illegitimate combinations, for temporary, special, and selfish objects, independent of the influences of lawful commerce, — a forced and violent perversion of the laws of trade, not within the contemplation of the regular dealer, and not deserving to be regarded as a proper basis upon which to determine the value, when the fact becomes material in the administration of justice." For farther authorities as to damages in actions against carriers, see *Hamilton v. McPherson*, 28 N. Y. 72; *Williams v. Vanderbilt*, 28 N. Y. 217; *Pearson v. Duane*, 4 Wallace, 605; *New Orleans R. R. Co. v. Moore*, 40 Miss. 39; *Woodger v. Great Western R. R. Co.*, Law Rep. 2 C. P. 818; *Kountz v. Kirkpatrick*, 72 Penn. St. 376.

(*aa*) *O'Mara v. Hudson River R. R. Co.*, 38 N. Y. 465.

(*ab*) *State v. Baltimore, &c. R. R. Co.*, 24 Md. 84. See also *Tilley v. Hudson River R. R. Co.*, 29 N. Y. 252. See *post*, p. \* 218.

<sup>1</sup> *Etherinton v. Prospect Park, &c. R. Co.*, 86 N. Y. 641. The number of the deceased's family, and the amount of property he had accumulated has been held admissible as tending to show that his life was more valuable on account of his possession of the virtues of industry and economy. *Beems v. C., &c. R. Co.*, 58 Iowa, 150. In *Murphy v. N. Y., &c. R. Co.*, 88 N. Y. 445, it was said to be the prevailing rule in this country to allow the plaintiff to recover the funeral expenses of the deceased, if the law imposed upon the relatives for whose benefit the suit was brought the obligation to bear them. See further as to the rule of damages in such actions. *Central R. R. Co. v. Thompson*, 76 Ga. 770; *Ohio, &c. Ry. Co. v. Voight*, 122 Ind. 288; *Baltimore, &c. Road v. State*, 71 Md. 573; *Opeahl v. Judd*, 30 Minn. 126; *Johnson v. Missouri Pac. Ry. Co.*, 18 Neb. 690; *Eames v. Brattleboro*, 54 Vt. 471; *Kaspari v. Marsh*, 74 Wis. 562. — W.

## \*8. IN THE ACTION OF TROVER.

\*195

In the action of trover to which a plaintiff generally resorts for remedy when his personal property has been appropriated by another, the value of the property at the time of the conversion is, in general, the measure of the damages. (b) It is true that this is sometimes no adequate compensation for the injury he has sustained; but then he should have sued in trespass, in which action he might have recovered also compensation for the additional damage he has sustained, if it were the direct and natural consequence of the injury. He must be limited by the action he brings; for if he waives the tort altogether, and brings assumpsit for money had and received, he can recover only the amount which the defendant has actually received by the sale of the property, although this may be much less than its value. (c) If an owner bring trover after he has regained the possession of his property, or otherwise had the equivalent benefit of it, he can only recover damages to the extent of the injury he has sustained; as, for \*example, for the injury to the chattel, \*196 and the value of its use. (d)<sup>1</sup> (x) If the defendant has a lien on the property for a certain amount, that amount may be deducted by the jury from the value, in assessing the damages. (e)

In trover for a bill or note, or other *choses in action*, the measure of damages is, *prima facie*, the value on its face. (f) But the insolvency of the parties liable thereon, payment, in whole or in part, or any other facts tending directly to reduce its value, may be shown in mitigation of damages. (g) And it has been decided that if one, in good faith, purchase and subsequently sell stolen

(b) *Mercer v. Jones*, 3 Camp. 477; *Kennedy v. Strong*, 14 Johns. 128; *Kennedy v. Whitwell*, 4 Pick. 466; *Sargent v. Franklin Ins. Co.*, 8 Pick. 80; *Parks v. Boston*, 15 Pick. 198, 207, per *Shaw*, C. J.

(c) 3 Am. Jur. 288, 289; *Bac. Abr. Trover*, A., *Lindon v. Hooper*, Cowp. 419, per Lord *Mansfield*; *Hunter v. Prinsep*, 10 East, 278, 391, per Lord *Ellenborough*.

(d) *Greenfield Bank v. Leavitt*, 17 Pick. 1; *Curtis v. Ward*, 20 Conn. 204; *Ewing v. Blount*, 20 Ala. 694; *Sparks v. Purdy*, 11 Mo. 219; *Hunt v. Haskell*, 24 Mo. 339; *Angier v. Taunton Paper Man. Co.*, 1 Gray, 621.

(e) *Green v. Farmer*, 4 Burr. 2214, 2223; *Chamberlin v. Shaw*, 18 Pick. 283; *Fowler v. Gilman*, 13 Met. 267.

(f) *Mercer v. Jones*, 3 Camp. 477. See also *Merchants' &c. Bank v. Trustees*, 62 Ga. 271; *Thayer v. Manley*, 73 N. Y. 308.

(g) *Ingalls v. Lord*, 1 Cowen, 240; *Ronig v. Romig*, 2 Rawle, 241.

<sup>1</sup> In an action of trover for goods fraudulently purchased, the measure of damages is the value of the goods at the time of the sale with interest, less the consideration paid to the seller. *Warner v. Vallily*, 13 R. I. 483. — K.

(x) See *Wyckoff v. Bodine*, 65 N. J. L. 33 and note; *Hollins v. Fowler* (L. R. 7 95, 47 Atl. 23; *Wallace v. Penn. R. Co.*, H. L. 757), 25 Eng. Ruling Cas. 161, 195 Penn. St. 127, 45 Atl. 685, 52 L. R. A. 172 n.

goods, he is liable in trover to the owner, without a demand and refusal. (*h*)

Whether, in this or any action, instead of the actual value, that which the plaintiff puts upon the property, as a gift, perhaps of a dear friend, or for other purely personal reasons, can be recovered, is not perhaps certain. We think it quite clear, however, that this *pretium affectionis* cannot be recovered, unless in cases where the conversion or appropriation by the defendant was actually tortious; and in that case we should be disposed to hold that the defendant should be made to pay what he would have been obliged to give if he had bought the article; or, at least, that the damages might be considerably enlarged in such a case, on the principle of exemplary damages. (*i*)

The value of the property being the measure of damages in trover, as this value may be different at different times \*197 and in \*different places, the question occurs, which of these values is to be this measure. If goods are taken from the owner, and some months afterwards an action is brought, the owner may have lost the opportunity of selling them at the highest price they have reached in the interval. Is he limited to their value when converted; or, if they have a higher value when he brings his action or tries it, may he have that value; or, if they have been higher, and are now lower, may he have the highest price that he could at any time have received for the property, had it remained in his possession? Similar questions arise sometimes in actions for breach of contract to sell for a price payable in specific articles, in replevin, and in some other cases. The answer to these questions, to be deduced from the general current of authority, is, that the value of the property at the time of the conversion, with interest thereon, meas- \*198 ures the damages. (*j*) But it is \*certain that the courts

(*h*) *Courtis v. Cane*, 32 Vt. 232.

(*i*) Lord Kaimes's Principles of Equity, b. 1, part 1, ch. 4, § 5, p. 159; Sedgwick, on Damages, p. 474; *Suydam v. Jenkins*, 8 Sandf. 621, per *Duer*, J.: "In most cases, the market value of the property is the best criterion of its value to the owner, but in some its value to the owner may greatly exceed the sum that any purchaser would be willing to pay. The value to the owner may be enhanced by personal or family considerations, as in the case of family pictures, plate, &c.; and we do not doubt that the '*pretium affectionis*' instead of the market price ought then to be considered by the jury or court, in estimating the value." But

see *contra*, Sedgwick, Damages, Eighth ed. § 251. In Mississippi, in the case of a slave, the owner is permitted to seek equitable relief, and to claim a specific return of the property, where at common law he would have been limited to an action for damages. *Butler v. Hicks*, 11 Smedes & M. 78; *Hull v. Clark*, 14 Smedes & M. 187.

(*j*) *Kennedy v. Strong*, 14 Johns. 128; *Hepburn v. Sewell*, 5 Harris & J. 211; *Kennedy v. Whitwell*, 4 Pick. 466; *Pierce v. Benjamin*, 14 Pick. 356, 361; *Parks v. Boston*, 15 Pick. 198; *Johnson v. Sumner*, 1 Met. 172; *Clark v. Whitaker*, 19 Conn. 319; *Smethurst v. Woolston*, 5 Watts & S. 106; *Watt v. Potter*, 2 Mason,

are by no means in agreement on this point; and some exceptions to the rule should certainly be admitted. Thus, if it can

77; *Lillard v. Whitaker*, 3 Bibb, 92; *Sproule v. Ford*, 3 Litt. 25; *Ripley v. Davis*, 15 Mich. 75. See also *Sturges v. Keith*, 57 Ill. 451. In the case of *Snydam v. Jenkins*, 3 Sandf. 614, this subject was discussed with great ability, in a very elaborate opinion, delivered by *Duer*, J. The cases of *West v. Wentworth*, 3 Cowen, 82, and of *Clark v. Pinney*, 7 Cowen, 681, in which it was held, that the measure of damages in cases where property has been withheld, is the highest market price between the time of the wrongful withholding and the time of the trial, were questioned, and the general measure of damages was held to be the value of the property at the time the right of action accrued, with interest thereon. But if it can be shown that the addition of interest fails to compensate the owner for his actual loss, or to prevent the wrong-doer from realizing a profit, it was held, that a further compensation should be made. *Duer*, J. said: "It may be shown, that had the owner retained possession, he would have derived a larger profit from the use of the property than the interest upon its value; or that he had contracted to sell it to a solvent purchaser at an advance upon the market price; or that when wrongfully taken or converted, it was in the course of transportation to a profitable market, where it would certainly have arrived; and in each of these cases the difference between the market value when the right of action accrued, and the advance which the owner, had he retained the possession, would have realized, ought plainly to be allowed as compensatory damages, and as such to be included in the amount for which judgment is rendered. So where it appears that the owner in all probability would have retained the possession of the property until the time of trial or judgment, and that it is then of greater value than when he was dispossessed, the difference may fairly be considered as a part of the actual loss resulting to him from the change of possession, and should therefore be added to the original value to complete his indemnity. . . . Even where the market value of the property, when the right of action accrued, would more than suffice to indemnify, it is not, in all cases, that the liability of the wrong-doer should be limited to that amount. It is for the value that he has himself realized, or might realize, that he is bound to account, and

for which judgment should be rendered against him. Hence, should it appear in the evidence upon the trial, that he had in fact obtained on the sale of the property a larger price than its value when he acquired possession, or that he still retained the possession, and that an advanced price could then be obtained, in each case the increase upon the original value (which would otherwise remain as a profit in his hands) ought to be allowed as cumulative damages. . . . It seems to us exceedingly clear, that the highest price for which the property could have been sold at any time after the right of action accrued, and before the entry of judgment, cannot, except in special cases, be justly considered as the measure of damages. When the evidence justifies the conclusion, that a higher price would have been obtained by the owner, had he kept the possession, or has been obtained by the wrong-doer, we have admitted and shown that it ought to be included in the estimation of damages; in the first case, as a portion of the indemnity to which the owner is entitled, and in the second, as a profit which the wrong-doer cannot be permitted to retain; but we cannot admit that the same rule is to be followed where nothing more is shown than a bare possibility that the highest price would have been realized, and still less where it is shown that it would not have been obtained by the owner, and has not been obtained by the wrong-doer." The highest market value, between the time of the conversion and that of the trial, was held to be the measure of damages in the following cases: *Greening v. Wilkinson*, 1 C. & P. 625; *West v. Wentworth*, 3 Cowen, 82; *Clark v. Pinney*, 7 Cowen, 681; *Schley v. Lyon*, 6 Ga. 530; *Ewing v. Blount*, 20 Ala. 694; *Kid v. Mitchell*, 1 Nott & McC. 334; *Romaine v. Van Allen*, 26 N. Y. 309; *Bush v. Dutcher*, 34 N. Y. 493; *Morgan v. Gregg*, 46 Barb. 183. In debt on bonds for the replacement of stock, the higher value of the stock at the time of the trial has been held the just measure of damages. *Shepherd v. Johnson*, 2 East, 211; *McArthur v. Seaforth*, 2 Taunt. 257; *Harrison v. Harrison*, 1 C. & P. 412. These cases are examined in *Snydam v. Jenkins*, 3 Sandf. 614, 632. But see *Kortright v. Buffalo Com. Bank*, 20 Wend. 91, 22 id. 348. In Massachusetts, the rule which makes the value at the time the right of action accrues, with interest thereon, the measure of damages for withholding property, seems to be

be shown that the plaintiff suffered, by the wrong-doing of the defendant, a specific injury, as by the failure of a specific purpose for which he had bought the goods, or perhaps by the loss of a specific opportunity of selling them, at a certain profit, the principle of compensation would require that this should be taken into consideration. (k) And if a wilful and actual tort enter into the plaintiff's case, it has been held, that the defendant should be compelled to pay to the plaintiff all that the plaintiff may have lost in any way by his wrong-doing. (l) (x)

We have considered the subject of accession or confusion of goods, to some extent, in the first volume. If a question arises in such a case as to the damages to be recovered, the law on this subject, as stated generally by Blackstone, (m) is, no doubt,

established in all cases. *Gray v. Portland Bank*, 3 Mass. 364; *Sargent v. Franklin Ins. Co.*, 8 Pick. 90, and cases cited *supra*; *Stickney v. Allen*, 10 Gray, 352; *Parsons v. Martin*, 11 Gray, 111; *Briggs v. Boston, &c. R. R. Co.*, 6 Allen, 246.

(k) *Dunlop v. Higgins*, 1 H. L. Cas. 381, 402, per *Cottenham*, Ld. Ch. See *supra*, note (j).

(l) *Dennis v. Barber*, 6 S. & R. 420; *Hargr v. M'Mains*, 4 Watts, 418. But see *supra*, note (i).

(m) Says Blackstone: "The doctrine of property arising from *accession* is grounded on the right of occupancy. By the Roman law, if any given corporeal substance received afterwards an accession by natural or artificial means, as by the growth of vegetables, the pregnancy of animals, the embroidering of cloth, or the conversion of wood or metal into vessels and utensils, the original owner of the thing was entitled, by his right of possession, to the property of it under such its state of improvement; but if the thing itself, by such operation, was changed into a different species, — as, by making wine, oil, or bread out of another's grapes, olives, or wheat, — it belonged to the new operator, who was only to make a satisfaction to the former proprietor for the materials which he had so converted. And these doctrines are

implicitly copied and adopted by our Bracton, and have since been confirmed by many resolutions of the courts. It hath even been held, if one takes away and clothes another's wife or son, and afterwards they return home, the garments shall cease to be his property who provided them, being annexed to the person of the child or woman. But in the case of *confusion* of goods, where those of two persons are so intermixed that the several portions can be no longer distinguished, the English law partly agrees with, and partly differs from, the civil. If the intermixture be by consent, I apprehend that, in both laws, the proprietors have an interest in common, in proportion to their respective shares. But if one wilfully intermixes his money, corn, or hay, with that of another man, without his approbation or knowledge, or casts gold in like manner into another's melting-pot or crucible, the civil law, though it gives the sole property of the whole to him who has not interfered in the mixture, yet allows a satisfaction to the other for what he has so improvidently lost. But our law, to guard against fraud, gives the entire property, without any account, to him whose original dominion is invaded, and endeavored to be rendered uncertain, without his own consent." 2 Black. Com. 404, 405.

(x) The owner of a chattel, who is deprived of its use by the defendant's tortious act, is entitled to compensation for the loss of its use, though he cannot accurately measure his damages in money. *The Greta Holme*, [1897] A. C. 596; *The Mediana*, [1900] A. C. 113, [1899] P. 127. But, when there is no pecuniary loss, damages are, it seems, not allowed in such cases, in

replevin, for mere inconvenience. See *Schneider v. Dayton*, 111 Mich. 401, 69 N. W. 829; *Hutchinson v. Hutchinson*, 102 Mich. 635, 61 N. W. 60.

In trover evidence is admissible of the value given to the chattel by the parties on a previous exchange of goods between them. *Castner v. Darby*, 128 Mich. 241, 87 N. W. 199.

in \* force at this day, and in this country, so far as it \*199 relates to the title to property, which is all that he is speaking of. He uses the word "wilfully," in speaking of confusion. But it may be doubted, even on the authority of the civil law, to which Blackstone refers, whether, in a case of fraudulent confusion, the party in fault does not lose his goods; and, on the other hand, it may be doubted whether, if the confusion be voluntary, but perfectly honest, the other party takes the whole property, without any allowance for the value added to his own. We cannot but think that the intent of the parties, and the moral character of the transaction, would enter into the law of the case. (o)<sup>1</sup> So, \* also, in a case of accession, to \*200 take the very instances given by Blackstone, if one innocently took a piece of cloth, or an ingot of gold, believing it to be his own, and quadrupled the value of the article by his skill and labor expended upon it, and refused to deliver it to the true owner, in the honest belief of his title, and without moral fault, — if the owner succeeded, in *Trover*, in proving the property to be his, we are of opinion that the defendant would be allowed something by way of mitigation of damages, of recoupment, or in some other way, so that while the plaintiff was fully compensated, he should not be permitted to gain greatly, and the defendant made to suffer greatly, by his mere mistake. Indeed, the rule, as given in Blackstone, and sustained to some extent by

(o) *Willard v. Rice*, 11 Met. 493; *Pratt v. Bryant*, 20 Vt. 333; *Wingate v. Smith*, 20 Me. 287. In *Ryder v. Hathaway*, 21 Pick. 298, trespass was brought for carrying away and converting twenty-three cords of wood. The defendant justified, on the ground that the plaintiff had so mixed his own wood with the defendant's, that it was impossible to distinguish them. *Morton, J.*, after citing from 2 Kent's Com. 297, "If A wilfully intermix his corn or hay with that of B, so that it becomes impossible to distinguish what belonged to A from what belonged to B, the whole belongs to B," said: "But this rule only applies to wrongful or fraudulent intermixtures. There may be an intentional intermingling, and yet no wrong intended; as where a man mixes two parcels together, supposing both to be his own, or that he was about to mingle his with his neighbor's, by agreement, and mistakes the parcel. In such cases,

which may be deemed accidental mixtures, it would be unreasonable and unjust that he should lose his own, or be obliged to take his neighbor's. If they were of equal value, as corn, or wood, of the same kind, the rule of justice would be obvious. Let each one take his own given quantity. But if they were of unequal value, the rule would be more difficult. And if the intermixture were such as to destroy the property, the whole loss should fall on him whose carelessness, or folly, or misfortune caused the destruction of the whole." See *Colwill v. Reeves*, 2 Camp. 575. In *Stephenson v. Little*, 10 Mich. 433, it was *held*, that a party guilty of a fraudulent admixture of saw logs owned by himself, with those owned by another, so that it is impossible any longer to identify his own, loses all interest in them, and is remediless, if such other person appropriate the whole mass to his own use.

<sup>1</sup> *Starr v. Winegar*, 3 Hun, 491, decided that in case of confusion of goods by defendant's act, damages are to be given to the utmost value the article will bear. See also *Jewett v. Dringer*, 3 Stewart, 291. — K.



the authorities in the Year-Books, would lead to this strange conclusion: that if one takes another's property, and expends upon it ten times its value in his labor, but without going so far as to change it into a different species, he loses all his labor, and the original owner gains it. But if he goes so much further as to make this change, then he saves all the value of his labor, and the original owner can recover only the primitive value of the property taken. (p)<sup>1</sup>

(p) In cases where a party has, under a contract with the owner, increased the value of goods by his labor, and then converted them to his own use, the value of the goods, before the labor has been expended, has been given in damages. *Dresser Manuf. Co. v. Waterston*, 3 Met. 9. See *Greene v. Farmer*, 4 Burr. 2214. But where goods have been wrongfully taken and their value increased by accession, the rule laid down in the Year-Book, 5 Hen. VII. fol. 15, is, that the owner can follow his property as long as the identity of the original material can be proved; but if the nature of the thing be changed, as grain into malt, or silver into money, so that the original material cannot be identified, the original owner loses his property, and can only claim damages for the article as originally taken. The first part of the rule, that the owner can follow his property as long as the identity of the original material can be shown, and take it without remunerating the wrong-doer for his trouble, has often been sanctioned. *Betts v. Lee*, 5 Johns. 349; *Curtis v. Groat*, 6 id. 168; *Brown v. Sax*, 7 Cowen, 95; *Snyder v. Vaux*, 2 Rawle, 427; *Martin v. Porter*, 5 M. & W. 351; *Wood v. Morewood*, 3 Q. B. 440, *in notis*. As regards the first part of the rule, no distinction has been taken in any of the adjudications between a case where the wrongful taking was fraudulent, and where it was by mistake. But as regards the second part of the rule, in the late case of *Silsbury v. McCoon*, 3 Comst. 379, a majority of the Court of Appeals overruled two previous decisions of the Supreme Court, in the same case, reported in 6 Hill, 425, and 4 Denio, 332, and decided, after a very able argument of

the case, that a *wilful* wrong-doer can acquire no property in the goods of another, by any change whatsoever wrought in them by his labor or skill, provided it can be shown that the improved article was made from the original material; and consequently it was *held*, that the title to corn was not changed by its conversion into whiskey. The second part of the rule in the Year-Books was said to have no application in the case of a *wilful* wrong-doer. But where the improved property was not changed in its nature, so that it could be reclaimed by the original owner in all cases, no distinction was taken between the rights of a wrong-doer who has acted with a fraudulent purpose, and one who has acted by mistake. *Ruggles, J.*, in delivering the opinion of a majority of the court, said: "So long as property wrongfully taken retains its original form and substance, or may be reduced to its original materials, it belongs, according to the admitted principles of the common law, to the original owner, without reference to the degree of improvement, or the additional value given to it by the labor of the wrong-doer. Nay more, this rule holds good against an innocent purchaser from the wrong-doer, although its value be increased an hundred fold by the labor of the purchaser. This is a necessary consequence of the continuance of the original ownership." But this rigid rule has been questioned, and the opinion expressed in the text approved by several authorities. *Brown v. Sax*, 7 Cowen, 95, per *Sutherland, J.*; *Silsbury v. McCoon*, 4 Denio, 332, 337, per *Bronson, J.* See *Benjamin v. Benjamin*, 15 Conn. 347, 358.

<sup>1</sup> In *Wooden Ware Co. v. United States*, 106 U. S. 432, where the defendant's vendor had cut down the plaintiff's timber, and added to its value before selling it, the following rules were laid down for the measure of damages: 1. Where the defendant is a wilful trespasser, he must pay the full value of the property at the time and place of demand or of suit brought, with no deduction for his labor and expense. 2. Where he is an unintentional or mistaken trespasser, or an innocent vendee from such trespasser, the value at the time of conversion, less the amount which he and his vendor had added to its value. 3. Where he is an innocent purchaser from a wilful

\* There are strong reasons, and authorities of much weight, \* 201 in favor of the doctrine that special damages may be recovered in the action of trover, that is, damages in addition to the value of the goods, for losses or expenses directly and naturally resulting from the conversion; but it would seem that these special damages should be specially alleged in the declaration.(g)<sup>1</sup>

(g) In *Snydam v. Jenkins*, 3 Sandf. 614, 627, *Duer, J.*, said: "In England, the law may be considered as settled, that additional damages, if laid in the declaration, and directly resulting from the wrongful act of the defendant, are recoverable. (*Davis v. Oswell*, 7 C. & P. 804; *Holley v. Reynolds*, 8 Q. B. 779; *Rogers v. Spence*, 13 M. & W. 571.) And an early decision to the same effect is found in our own reports. (*Shotwell v. Wendover*, 1 John. 65.) It is true, that in *Brizze v. Maybee* (21 Wend. 144), Mr. J. Cowen, speaking as the organ of the court, seems to have held, that under no circumstances ought the jury to be per-

mitted to find special damages in the action of trover; and the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania seems to have given its sanction to the same doctrine (*Farmers Bank v. McKee*, 2 Penn. St. 318); but as this doctrine, literally understood, in effect denies the right of the plaintiff to a full indemnity, however certain the evidence of his loss, the language of the learned judges ought perhaps to be construed as only meaning, special damages ought never to be allowed, where, from the nature of the case, the estimate must be uncertain and conjectural; and the doctrine, thus explained and limited, we are far from wishing to controvert."

trespasser, the value at the time of the purchase, with no deduction for its vendor's labor. One who unintentionally cuts cordwood on another's land and hauls it away and piles it up for use, thereby not substantially changing the identity of the property or greatly increasing its value, is not entitled to remuneration for the cutting, hauling, and piling. *Isle Royale Mining Co. v. Hertin*, 37 Mich. 332. *Wetherbee v. Green*, 22 Mich. 311, decided that an unintentional trespasser who took from another's land young trees worth \$25 and converted them into hoops worth \$700, thereby made them his own, though the identity of the trees could be traced. — K.

<sup>1</sup> It is obvious that the ordinary measure of damages for conversion, the value of the property at the time of the conversion with interest, does not fully indemnify the plaintiff in case there has been an increase of value after that time. This fact has induced some courts to depart from the general rule and allow damages based on a higher value subsequent to the time of the conversion. And similarly in analogous actions. "Where the article has fluctuated in price, it is by no means settled in England whether it is to be estimated at its value at the time of conversion, or at any later time." Mayne on Damages, 4th ed., p. 364. For failure to deliver stock, at least, it seems clear that the value at the time of the trial is allowed in England. *Owen v. Routh*, 14 C. B. 27. Compare *In re Bahia, &c. Ry. Co.*, L. R. 3 Q. B. 584. In this country various rules have been suggested. In some States the highest value between the time of the conversion and the time of the trial is allowed, provided the suit was brought with reasonable diligence. *Page v. Fowler*, 39 Cal. 412; *Ellis v. Wire*, 33 Ind. 127; *Cannon v. Folsom*, 2 Iowa, 101; *Kid v. Mitchell*, 1 N. & McC. 334; *Gregg v. Fitzhugh*, 36 Tex. 127. See also Cal. Civ. Code, § 3336; *Fromm v. Sierra Nevada, &c. Co.* 61 Cal. 629; *Dak. Comp. Laws*, § 4603. In other States the same rule is applied with qualifications as to the kind of property, or with the qualification that the jury must be satisfied that, but for the conversion, a higher price would have been obtained for the goods. *Street v. Nelson*, 67 Ala. 504; *Renfro's Adm. v. Hughes*, 69 Ala. 581; *Peterson v. Gresham*, 25 Ark. 380; *Moody v. Caulk*, 14 Fla. 50; *Beall v. Rust*, 68 Ga. 774; *Whitfield v. Whitfield*, 40 Miss. 352; 44 Miss. 254; *Bickell v. Colton*, 41 Miss. 368; *Musgrave v. Beckendorff*, 53 Penn. St. 310; *North v. Phillips*, 89 Penn. St. 250; *Hilliard Flume Co. v. Woods*, 1 Wyo. 396. In New York the rule of the highest intermediate value was adopted to its fullest extent until recently. *Markham v. Jaulon*, 41 N. Y. 235; *Lobdell v. Stowell*, 51 N. Y. 70. But it becoming obvious to the court that this rule frequently gave the plaintiff merely speculative damages, these cases were overruled, and it is now held that at least in the case of stocks the plaintiff can only recover the highest value between the time of the conversion and a reasonable time after the plaintiff has learned of the conversion, and

If the plaintiff claims the property converted merely by a lien to secure a debt he recovers only the amount of the debt, because that is the measure of his interest if the defendant have any title or interest at all; (r) and this whether he be an original

\* 202 \* mortgagee, or a purchaser of the mortgagee, or a purchaser of the mortgagee's rights.(s) But if the defendant be a mere stranger the plaintiff has a title to the whole as against him and recovers the whole value.(t) Where a pledgee tortiously withholds the pledge or has sold it without calling on the pledgor to redeem, and the pledgor brings an action against him, the pledgee may have the amount of his debt deducted or recouped in the assessment of damages.(u)

#### 4. IN THE ACTION OF REPLEVIN.

By the action of replevin, the plaintiff, having taken property which he calls his own, seeks to establish his title; and the defendant, denying the plaintiff's title, endeavors to establish his

(r) *Hays v. Riddle*, 1 Sand. 234; *Ingersoll v. Van Rookkelin*, 7 Cowen, 670; *Spoor v. Holland*, 8 Wend. 445; *Lloyd v. Goodwin*, 12 Smedes & M. 223; *Strong v. Strong*, 6 Ala. 345; *Cameron v. Wynch*, 2 Car. & K. 264. In *Hickok v. Buck*, 22 Vt. 149, the defendant leased to the plaintiff a farm for one year, and by the contract was to provide a horse for the plaintiff to use upon the farm for that term. He furnished the horse, but took him away and sold him before the expiration of the term, without providing another. It was *held*, that the plaintiff acquired a special property in the horse, and was entitled to recover, in an action of trover, damages for the loss of the use of the horse during the residue of the term.

(s) *Parish v. Wheeler*, 22 N. Y. (8 Smith), 494.

(t) *White v. Webb*, 15 Conn. 302; *Lyle v. Barker*, 5 Binney, 457; *Schley v. Lyon*, 6 Ga. 530. In *Heydon & Smith's* case, 13 Rep. 67, it was laid down: "So is the better opinion in 11 Hen. IV. 23, that he who hath a special property in goods, shall have a general action of trespass against him who hath the general property, and upon the evidence damages shall be mitigated; but clearly the bailee, or he who hath a special property, shall have a general action of trespass against a stranger, and shall recover all in damages, because that he is chargeable over." These remarks apply as well to trover as to trespass.

(u) *Jarvis v. Rogers*, 15 Mass. 389; *Stearns v. Marsh*, 4 Denio, 227. And see *ante*, vol. ii. pp. \* 118—\* 120.

therefore had an opportunity to protect himself by replacing the property. *Baker v. Drake*, 53 N. Y. 211; 66 N. Y. 518; *Wright v. Bank of the Metropolis*, 110 N. Y. 237. This later rule has been adopted by the Supreme Court of the United States. *Galigher v. Jones*, 129 U. S. 193. In most jurisdictions, however, the plaintiff is confined to the value of the property at the time of the conversion, with interest, a rule which, while not invariably giving the plaintiff full compensation, commends itself on account of its certainty and ease of application. *Hurd v. Hubbell*, 26 Conn. 389 (but see *West v. Pritchard*, 19 Conn. 212); *Tayloe v. Turner*, 2 Cr. C. C. 203; *Dorsett v. Frith*, 25 Ga. 537, (compare *Beall v. Rust*, 68 Ga. 774); *Brewster v. Van Liew*, 119 Ill. 554; *Hays v. Crist*, 4 Kan. 350; *Miles v. Miller*, 12 Bush, 134; *Schlater v. Gay*, 28 La. An. 340; *McKenney v. Haines*, 63 Me. 74; *Third Bank v. Boyd*, 44 Md. 47; *Andrews v. Clark*, 72 Md. 396; *Johnson v. Sumner*, 1 Met. 172; *Jackson v. Evans*, 44 Mich. 510; *Walker v. Borland*, 21 Mo. 289; *Boylan v. Hugnet*, 8 Nev. 345; *Fosdick v. Greene*, 27 Ohio St. 484; *Coffman v. Williams*, 4 Heisk. 233, 240; *Copper Co. v. Copper Mining Co.*, 33 Vt. 92; *Ingram v. Rankin*, 47 Wis. 406; *Combs v. Scott*, 76 Wis. 662; *McMurrich v. Bond, &c. Co.*, 9 U. Can. Q. B. 333. — W.

own. But, incidental to these questions of title, are those of damages. The plaintiff claims compensation for the wrong done to him, in taking his goods and compelling him to resort to this process to recover them. The defendant claims to have his goods back again, and also damages for taking them by this process. (*v*) We should apply here the same principles which have been already stated in relation to trover; each party may claim complete compensation, and no more. The plaintiff has the goods; and, if he succeeds, should have so much more as he has lost, or the defendant has gained, or might well have gained, by the taking and detention of them. If the defendant succeed, he should have, beside his judgment for a return, damages to cover his direct loss by the taking and detention. (*w*) Which-ever \* party establishes his property in the goods, has also \* 203 a right to have made good to him by damages, any deterioration which they may have suffered while wrongfully in the hands of the other party. (*x*) This rule, however, is subject to the qualification, that a plaintiff in replevin, who retains the articles replevied until judgment in the suit, cannot claim damages for any depreciation in their value, during that period; because he might sell them immediately in such a manner as to ascertain their value, for which alone he is answerable on his bond. (*y*)

It has been held, that an action on the replevin bond is defeated by the destruction of the property in the hands of the plaintiff in replevin, by the act of God before the judgment. (*z*) But this decision has been much doubted, on the ground that if one takes property from its true owner, if it be destroyed in the hands of the taker, it should be regarded as his loss, and not as the loss of the owner. (*a*) Such would doubtless be the decision if the same defence were attempted against an action of trespass or trover.

The question as to the time when the value of the goods should be taken, to which we have alluded in speaking of trover, may also arise in an action on the replevin bond, or if the

(*v*) *Bruce v. Learned*, 4 Mass. 614, 617, per *Parsons*, C. J. If the jury find the property to be part in the plaintiff, and part not, each party is entitled to damages and costs. *Powell v. Hinsdale*, 5 Mass. 343.

(*w*) *Rowley v. Gibbs*, 14 Johns. 385. See *supra*, note (*j*). In *Veazie v. Somerby*, 5 Allen, 280, it was *held*, that in an action of replevin of property against a claimant of the same by purchase, the defendant

may show the amount of expenditures made by him in improving the property, after the same came into his possession, for the purpose of proving damages.

(*x*) *Rowley v. Gibbs*, 14 Johns. 385.

(*y*) *Gordon v. Jenney*, 16 Mass. 465.

(*z*) *Carpenter v. Stevens*, 12 Wend. 589. See *Hinkson v. Morrison*, 47 Iowa, 167; *Walker v. Osgood*, 53 Me. 422.

(*a*) *Suydam v. Jenkins*, 3 Sandf. 614, 643, per *Duer*, J.

defendant prevails in the original suit; and we think it must be governed by the principles we have already stated as applicable to that action. (b)

In an action upon a replevin bond, the value of the property, as indorsed upon it, is, at the plaintiff's election, taken at its true value. (c)

\* 204 \* If the writ, in replevin, is sued out maliciously, it has been held, that exemplary damages may be given in this case, as for a wanton and malicious trespass. (d) But in an act on a replevin bond, it is also said, that counsel fees, or compensation for attendance at court in the replevin suit cannot be recovered. (e)

If one of the parties has but a qualified right in the property, as by attachment or lien to secure a debt, he recovers only to the extent of that lien or interest, unless the other party fails to make out any rightful title or interest whatever. (f) Nor can the defendant recover the value of the whole property, if, after the action commenced, he repossessed himself of a part of it. Although the plaintiff is nonsuited in an action of replevin, he may still offer testimony to prove ownership of the property in himself, upon inquiry into the right of the defendant's possession, for the purpose of showing that the defendant has sustained no substantial damage, as the plaintiff was the owner of the property. (g) This action being, as it is said, in substitution of the old action *de bonis asportatis*, must be governed, at least in this respect, by the rules of that action. (h)

(b) *Supra*, note (j). The value of the goods at the time of the service of the writ of replevin, with interest until the rendition of judgment, is *held* to be the ordinary measure of damages when the defendant prevails. *Brizsee v. Maybee*, 21 Wend. 144; *Mattoon v. Pearce*, 12 Mass. 406; *Barnes v. Bartlett*, 15 Pick. 71; *M'Cabe v. Morehead*, 1 Watts & S. 516; *Caldwell v. West*, 1 N. J. 411, 422.

(c) *Middleton v. Bryan*, 3 M. & S. 155; *Huggeford v. Ford*, 11 Pick. 223; *Parker v. Simonds*, 8 Met. 205. In an action of debt on a replevin bond, the original plaintiffs having failed in their action, and a writ of restitution having been issued, by virtue of which the defendant demanded the goods, he was *held* entitled to the value of the goods at the time of the demand. *Swift v. Barns*, 16 Pick. 194. See also *Howe v. Handley*, 28 Me. 241, and *Suydam v. Jenkins*, 3 Sandf. 614, 645, per *Duer, J.*

(d) *M'Donald v. Scaife*, 11 Penn. St. 381; *Brizsee v. Maybee*, 21 Wend. 144; *Cable v. Dakin*, 20 id. 172; *M'Cabe v. Morehead*, 1 Watts & S. 516.

(e) *Davis v. Grow*, 7 Blackf. 129.

(f) *Scrugham v. Carter*, 12 Wend. 131; *Lloyd v. Goodwin*, 12 Smedes & M. 223. In *Jennings v. Johnson*, 17 Ohio, 154, it was *held*, that if property be replevied from a sheriff holding it under execution, and the issue be found for the defendant, if the value of the property be greater than the amount of the execution, the rule of damages is the amount of the execution with interest thereon; but if the value of the property be less than the amount of the execution, then the measure of damages is the full value of the property.

(g) *Harman v. Goodrich*, 1 Greene (Iowa) 13. See also *Wallace v. Clark*, 7 Blackf. 298.

(h) *De Witt v. Morris*, 13 Wend. 496.

## 5. WHERE A VENDEE SUES A VENDOR.

If a vendee, to whom the vendor has not delivered the articles sold agreeably to his contract, brings an action for the breach, he may be said to have sustained no loss unless the articles have risen in value.<sup>1</sup> He could not maintain his action without tendering the price, and if the articles would bring no more than this, he would gain nothing if they were delivered to him, and loses nothing if they are withheld. But although they may have gained nothing in value up to the time when they should \* have been delivered, they may have gained \* 205 greatly since, and it is precisely for the loss of this gain that the vendee demands compensation. A distinction is made here, by some authorities, which does not appear to us to rest upon perfectly satisfactory and conclusive reasons. It is said, that if the vendee bought on credit, the value of the goods at the time of the purchase, or at the time when delivery was due,

<sup>1</sup> A buyer, where the property has not passed to him, can recover the difference between the contract price and the market value of the goods at the time the contract was broken off. *Clement, &c. Co. v. Meserole*, 107 Mass. 362; *Cahen v. Platt*, 69 N. Y. 348; *Gordon v. Norris*, 49 N. H. 376; *Kountz v. Kirkpatrick*, 72 Penn. St. 376; *Knibs v. Jones*, 44 Md. 396; *M'Dermid v. Redpath*, 39 Mich. 372; *Koch v. Godshaw*, 12 Bush. 318; *Smith v. Mayer*, 3 Col. 207; *Atkins v. Cobb*, 56 Ga. 86. A warranty binds the seller to repay the difference between the actual value of the goods sold and that of goods such as they were represented to be at the time and place of delivery. *Smith v. Green*, 1 C. P. D. 92; *Van Wyck v. Allen*, 69 N. Y. 61; *Wolcott v. Mount*, 7 Vroom, 261; 9 Vroom, 496; *Wing v. Chapman*, 49 Vt. 33; *McClure v. Williams*, 65 Ill. 390; *Cline v. Myers*, 64 Ind. 304; *Horn v. Buck*, 48 Md. 358; *White v. Brockway*, 40 Mich. 209; *Aultman Co. v. Hetherington*, 42 Wis. 622; *Drake v. Sear*, 8 Oreg. 209; *Murray v. Jennings*, 42 Conn. 9. On a breach of warranty by the delivery of inferior goods, the buyer has a threefold remedy, — he may return the goods, except in the case of a specific chattel, and show, in an action for the price, that the delivery offered was not in accordance with the promise, *Heilbutt v. Hickson*, L. R. 7 C. P. 438; *Butler v. Northumberland*, 50 N. H. 33; *Morrill v. Nightingale*, 39 Wis. 247; he may accept the goods, and bring a cross action for breach of warranty, *Hall v. Belknap*, 37 Mich. 179; *Horn v. Buck*, 48 Md. 358; and this he must do if he seeks special damages. *Star Glass Co. v. Morey*, 108 Mass. 570, 573; *McKnight v. Devlin*, 52 N. Y. 402; or he may set up the inferiority in lessening the price, *Wentworth v. Dows*, 117 Mass. 14; *Howie v. Ray*, 70 N. C. 559. The buyer may elect to set up the inferiority as a defence, or bring a separate action, *Davis v. Hedges*, L. R. 6 Q. B. 687; if the latter, he need not return the property sold, *Seigworth v. Leffel*, 76 Penn. St. 476; *McCormick v. Dunville*, 36 Iowa, 645; nor notify the seller, *Parks v. Morris, &c. Co.*, 54 N. Y. 586. See *Bergheim v. Blaenavon Iron Co.*, L. R. 10 Q. B. 319; *Merrimack Mannf. Co. v. Quintard*, 107 Mass. 127. The damages will be greatly augmented by the seller's fraudulent misrepresentation. *Cate v. Cate*, 50 N. H. 146. Thus a sale of infected cattle as sound gives as damages the value of cattle dying from a communication of the disease. *Marsh v. Webber*, 16 Minn. 418; *Mullett v. Mason*, L. R. 1 C. P. 559; *Smith v. Green*, 1 C. P. D. 92. See as to sale of hurtful articles, *George v. Skivington*, L. R. 5 Ex. 1; *Wellington v. Downer, &c. Co.*, 104 Mass. 64, 68; and as to latent undiscoverable defects in an article purchased for a specific purpose, *Randall v. Newson*, 2 Q. B. D. 102; See *George v. Skivington*, L. R. 5 Ex. 1; *Randall v. Newson*, 2 Q. B. D. 102; *Wellington v. Downer, &c. Co.*, 104 Mass. 64, 68. A buyer can recover nominal if no actual damages. *Cockcroft v. N. Y., &c. R. Co.*, 69 N. Y. 201. — K.

should be taken as the measure of damages. But if he paid the price down, or in advance, then he is entitled, not only to their increase in value at the time he brings his action, but to any increase which may have taken place at any intermediate period between the purchase and the action, even if the value had fallen again before the action. (i) But if compensation is to be the measure, it would be difficult to find a very good reason for this difference. It may indeed be said, that one who buys not only on credit, but without any definite period of payment, and who acquires a right to the goods only by tendering the price, and makes this tender only when he brings the action, necessarily fixes that time as the time of the purchase, of the delivery, and of the standard of value. (j) But if one buys to-day, the goods to be delivered to-day, and the price is to be paid in three months, and the goods are withheld without sufficient cause, there does not seem to be any clear and convincing reason for giving him a compensation different from that to which he would be entitled as damages, if he paid the price down. (k) We have considered

(i) *Shepherd v. Hampton*, 3 Wheat. 200; *Marshall, C. J.*: "The only question is, whether the price of the article at the time of the breach of the contract, or at any subsequent time before suit brought, constitutes the proper rule of damages in this case. The unanimous opinion of the court is, that the price of the article at the time it was to be delivered, is the measure of damages. For myself only, I can say, that I should not think the rule would apply to a case where advances of money had been made by the purchaser under the contract." This distinction was adopted in *Clark v. Pinney*, 7 Cowen, 681, with the qualification, that in order to recover the highest price between the period for delivery and the day of trial, the suit must be brought within a reasonable time. *Davis v. Shields*, 24 Wend. 322. In suits on bonds for the replacement of stock, the higher value thereof on the day of trial has been allowed as the measure of damages. *Shepherd v. Johnson*, 2 East, 211; *M'Arthur v. Seaforth*, 2 Taunt. 257; *Harrison v. Harrison*, 1 C. & P. 412; *Downes v. Back*, 1 Stark. 318. See *Tempest v. Kilner*, 3 C. B. 249. But the authority of these cases in this country is very doubtful; *Wells v. Abernethy*, 5 Conn. 227; per *Hoerner, C. J.*; *Gray v. The Portland Bank*, 3 Mass. 390; *Suydam v. Jenkins*, 3 Sandf. 632-636. They have, however, been recently approved of in Connecticut. *West v. Pritchard*, 19 Conn. 212. See *Com. Bank of Buffalo v. Kortright*,

22 Wend. 348; *Wilson v. Little*, 2 Comst. 443; *Sturges v. Keith*, 57 Ill. 451.

(j) *Suydam v. Jenkins*, 3 Sandf. 639.

(k) This distinction has, in some cases, been overruled, and the value of the property at the time and place of the promised delivery taken as the measure of damages, without reference to the previous payment of the consideration. *Smethurst v. Woolston*, 5 Watts. & S. 106; *Smith v. Dunlap*, 12 Ill. 184; *Bush v. Canfield*, 2 Conn. 485; *Wells v. Abernethy*, 5 id. 222; *Vance v. Tourne*, 13 La. 225; *Sargent v. The Franklin Ins. Co.*, 8 Pick. 90; *Startup v. Cortazzi*, 2 Crompt. M. & R. 165. Where the price has not been paid by the vendee, the authorities generally agree; some of them, not noticing the distinction we have mentioned, that the difference between the market value of the goods at the time of the promised delivery, and the contract price, is the measure of damages. *Leigh v. Paterson*, 8 Taunt. 540; *Gainsford v. Carroll*, 2 B. & C. 624; *Peterson v. Ayre*, 13 C. B. 833; 24 Eng. L. & Eq. 382; *Boorman v. Nash*, 9 B. & C. 145; *Shaw v. Holland*, 15 M. & W. 136; *Douglass v. M'Allister*, 3 Cranch, 298, 1 Cranch, C. C. 241; *Gilpins v. Consequa*, Pet. C. C. 85; *Dey v. Dox*, 9 Wend. 129; *Beals v. Terry*, 2 Sandf. 127; *Clark v. Dales*, 20 Barb. 42; *Dana v. Fiedler*, 2 Kern. 40; *Tobin v. Post*, 3 Cal. 373; *Shaw v. Nudd*, 8 Pick. 9; *Swift v. Barnes*, 16 id. 194; *Smith v.*

\* a similar question — as to the time when the value \* 206 of property is to be taken — repeatedly, because different principles have been applied to it in different actions. But we doubt if this be wise or just. If we adhere to the simple rule of compensation, we should say, that in every action to recover damages for the wrongful detention of personal property, the plaintiff should recover full compensation for the loss of all that he might fairly have gained during the whole period of the defendant's misappropriation; and the defendant should be supposed to have made his wrongful act as profitable to himself as the market at any time permitted,—excepting, perhaps, accidental and momentary inflations, and should be compelled to give over this profit to the plaintiff. And it will be seen in our notes that we have recent authority for this general rule. (l)

\* In determining what is the market value of property at \* 207 any particular time, the jury may sometimes take a wide range; for this is not always ascertainable by precise facts, but must sometimes rest on opinion; (m) and it would seem that neither party ought to gain or lose by a mere fancy price, or an inflated and accidental value, suddenly put in force by some specu-

Berry, 18 Me. 122; *Marchesseau v. Chaf-fee*, 4 La. An. 24. There are cases which hold, that in trover, the highest value of the goods at any intermediate period between the conversion and the trial, is the measure of damages. *West v. Wentworth*, 3 Cowen, 82; *Greening v. Wilkinson*, 1 C. & P. 625. See *Fisher v. Prince*, 3 Burr. 1363; *Whitten v. Fuller*, 2 W. Bl. 902. In detinue, for railway scrip, the measure of damages was *held* to be the difference between its value when demanded and its depreciated value when delivered up. *Williams v. Archer*, 5 C. B. 318, 2 Car. & K. 26; *Tempest v. Kulner*, 3 C. B. 249. See Com. Bank of Buffalo v. Kortright, 22 Wend. 348; *Wilson v. Little*, 2 Comst. 443.

(l) *Snydam v. Jenkins*, 3 Sandf. 614. See *supra*, note (j), and *ante* p. \* 201, n. *Dunlop v. Higgins*, 1 H. L. Cas. 381, 403. Lord Chancellor *Cottenham*: "Suppose, for instance, a party, who has agreed to purchase 2,000 tons of pig iron on a particular day, has himself entered into a contract with somebody else, conditioned for the supply of 2,000 tons of pig iron to be delivered on that day, and that he, not being able to obtain those 2,000 tons of pig iron on that particular day, loses the benefit arising from that contract. If pig iron had only risen a shilling a ton in the

market, but the pursuers had lost £1,000 upon a contract with a railway company, in my opinion they ought not only to recover the damage which would have arisen if they had gone into the market and bought the pig iron at that increased price, but also that profit which would have been received if the party had performed his contract. No other rule is reconcilable with justice, nor with the duty which the jury had to perform,—that of deciding the amount of damage which the party had suffered by the breach of his contract." But in trover for goods sold, it was *held*, in Massachusetts, that the rule of damages is their value at the time of the conversion, notwithstanding the vendor has resold them at an advanced price before the trial. *Kennedy v. Whitwell*, 4 Pick. 466. See *Hanna v. Harter*, 2 Pike, 397, where, in an action against a vendor for refusing to complete a contract of sale, it was *held*, that the sum at which he resold the article does not establish its market value. See also *Fessler v. Lowe*, 48 Penn. St. 407; *Kent v. Ginger*, 23 Ind. 1; *Noonan v. Ilsley*, 17 Wis. 314; *Nash v. Towne*, 5 Wallace, 689; *Northrup v. Cook*, 39 Mo. 208.

(m) *Joy v. Hopkins*, 5 Denio, 84.



lative movement, and as suddenly passing away.<sup>(n)</sup><sup>1</sup>(x) The question of measurements of damages by a market value is peculiarly one for the jury. But a court would not willingly permit them to take any extreme of valuation, whether high or low, which contradicted existing facts, and rested only on a merely speculative opinion of a future want or excess. The plaintiff should not be permitted to make a profit by the breach of his contract, which he could not have naturally expected to make by its performance; nor should he be subjected to a loss, and the defendant be permitted to make a saving, on a merely speculative possibility. The inquiry always should be, what was the value of the thing at that time, taking into consideration all proved facts of price and sale, and all rational and distinct probabilities, and nothing more. (o)

(n) *Younger v. Givens*, 6 Dana, 1.

(o) *Blydenburgh v. Welsh*, 1 Baldw. 331, 340. Per *Hopkinson, J.*: "It is the price — the *market price* — of the article, that is to furnish the measure of damages. Now what is the price of a thing, particularly the market price? We consider it to be the *value*, — the rate at which the thing is sold. To make a market, there must be buying and selling, purchase and sale. If the owner of an article holds it at a price which nobody will give for it, can that be said to be its market value? Men sometimes put fantastical prices upon their property. For reasons personal and peculiar, they rate it much above what any one would give for it. Is that its value? Further, the holders of an article, as flour, for instance, under a false rumor, which, if true, would augment its value, may suspend their sales and put a price upon it, not according to its value in the actual state of the market, or the actual circumstances which

affect the market, but according to what, in their opinion, will be its market price or value, provided the rumor shall prove to be true. In such a case, it is clear that the asking price is not the worth of the thing on the given day, but what it is supposed it will be worth on a future day, if the contingency shall happen which is to give it this additional value. To take such a price as a rule of damages is to make a defendant pay what never in truth was the value of the article, and to give the plaintiff a profit, by a breach of the contract, which he never could have made by its performance." See *Smith v. Griffith*, 3 Hill, 333; *Younger v. Givens*, 6 Dana, 1. Evidence of value at places in the vicinity of the place of delivery, may be admitted to show the value at that place. But where the evidence is clear and explicit as to the value at that place, such value must control, no matter what the value is at other places. *Gregory v. McDowel*, 3 Wend. 435.

<sup>1</sup> This rule applies although the article contracted for is patented, and the right to sell held exclusively by the party contracting for its manufacture. *Frink v. Tatman*, 36 Ind. 259. — K.

(x) A stockbroker who, in breach of his agreement, prematurely closes his customer's account, is liable in damages for the highest price which the stocks carried would have realized between such closing and the time to which he agreed to carry the account. *Michael v. Hart*, [1901] 2 K. B. 867. See *Cullum v. Hodges*, 18 L. T. Rep. 6.

As the jury are the appointed constitutional tribunal to award the damages, the court cannot interfere with its verdict on the ground of excessive damages, unless they are so excessive as to clearly

show passion or prejudice. *Barry v. Edmunds*, 116 U. S. 550, 565, 6 S. Ct. 501, 29 L. Ed. 729; *Dwyer v. St. Louis & S. F. R. Co.*, 52 Fed. 87; *St. James M. Academy v. Gaiser*, 125 Mo. 517, 28 S. W. 851. But the court may in its discretion set aside their verdict as well when the damages awarded are inadequate as when they are excessive. *Henderson v. St. Paul & D. R. Co.*, 52 Minn. 479; 55 N. W. 53; *Peterson v. W. U. Tel. Co.*, 65 Minn. 18, 67 N. W. 646; 36 Am. L. Reg. N. s. 216.

\* If the vendee objects that the articles are not such as \* 208 he bargained for, he may rescind the contract as a whole, but, as we have seen, not as to a part. If, therefore, he has received a part of the goods, he cannot retain them and have damages on the non-delivery of the whole; nor can he require the delivery of the residue, after he has ascertained their quality, and then have his claim for damages for their inferiority. (p)<sup>1</sup>(x)

(p) *Shields v. Pettee*, 2 Sandf. 262. The defendants purchased of the plaintiffs one hundred and fifty tons of pig iron, No. 1, to arrive in the ship *Sidons*. The iron which arrived was not of that quality, and for that reason the defendants, after receiving a part, refused to receive the remainder, or pay the contract price for the part already received. In the mean time the market price had risen, so that iron of the quality delivered was worth two or three dollars per ton more than the contract price. This action was brought for the value of the iron delivered. *Oakley*, C. J., said: "Assuming the contract to

be obligatory, the defendants, on finding the iron they were receiving was not No. 1, were at liberty to continue to receive it as a fulfilment of their purchase, or they could have repudiated the delivery and brought their action for damages. But they could not do both. They had no right to receive a part of the goods, retain such part, and refuse to receive the residue." Accordingly it was *held*, that the defendants could not recoup damages for the non-fulfilment of the contract by the plaintiffs, but that they were bound to pay the market price of the iron delivered.

<sup>1</sup> A buyer cannot return the goods if he keeps them an unreasonable time for trial, consumed more than is necessary, or exercised acts of ownership over them, *Donnee v. Dow*, 64 N. Y. 411; but may still resort to a cross action or defend for reduction of price, *Gurney v. Atlantic R. Co.*, 58 N. Y. 358; *Atkins v. Cobb*, 56 Ga. 86; *Defenbaugh v. Weaver*, 87 Ill. 132; *Ferguson v. Hosier*, 58 Ind. 438. Where the property has passed to a buyer unconditionally, he cannot rescind in the absence of an express agreement, but must pay the price even if he reject the goods, *Hinchcliffe v. Barwick*, 5 Ex. D. 177; the right to return being limited to fraud or express agreement between the parties, *Day v. Pool*, 52 N. Y. 416, 419; *Freyman v. Knecht*, 78 Penn. St. 141; *Matteson v. Holt*, 45 Vt. 336; *Kimball Manuf. Co. v. Vroman*, 35 Mich. 310; *Cable v. Ellis*, 86 Ill. 525; *Marsh v. Low*, 55 Ind. 271. That the buyer may rescind and return the goods for every breach of warranty, express or implied, see *Rogers v. Hanson*, 35 Iowa, 233; *Sparling v. Marks*, 86 Ill. 125. Where goods are to be delivered in instalments, refusal to accept or deliver any particular parcel gives no right to rescind the whole contract, but only to damages for partial breach. *Simpson v. Crippin*, L. R. 8 Q. B. 14. See *Brandt v. Lawrence*, 1 Q. B. D. 344. Where a contract is for the delivery of goods in equal proportions in a given number of months, and the action for non-delivery is not brought until after the expiration of the period stipulated for the last delivery, the proper measure of damages is the sum of the differences between the contract and market prices on the last day of each month respectively. *Brown v. Muller*, L. R. 7 Ex. 319; and the same is true where the action is brought before that time, in the absence of evidence on the part of the defendant that the plaintiff could have obtained a new contract on such terms as to mitigate his loss, *Roper v. Johnson*, L. R. 8 C. P. 167. Where there is no market into which the buyer can go and replace goods not delivered, and the buyer resells, he is entitled to lost profits on the resale, and expense for freight and insurance. *Borries v. Hutchinson*, 18 C. B. N. s. 445; *McHose v. Fulmer*, 72 Penn. St. 365. In an action for not delivering cotton cloth of a certain description, where there was no market in which it could be obtained, the measure of damages was held to be the difference between the price of other cloth nearest in quality and somewhat dearer and the contract price. *Hinde v. Liddell*, L. R. 10 Q. B. 265. In an action for not delivering castings made to order from plans furnished and which could not be bought ready-made, it was *held* that the jury were justified in finding as damages an amount equal to a penalty which the plaintiff was obliged to pay to a third person for such delay in delivery. *Elbinger Co. v. Armstrong*, L. R. 9 Q. B. 473. — K.

(x) See *Michael v. Hart & Co.*, [1902] 1 K. B. 482.

If the vendee sues the vendor because he has not been able to make a good title under his contract, it is said that he may recover for the expense of investigating the title, but not damages for the loss of the bargain, or his endeavors to substitute a new one. (q)

#### 6. WHERE A VENDOR SUES A VENDEE.

If a vendor sues the vendee, he demands, by way of damages, the price the vendee should have paid. Usually this is fixed by the parties; if not, it may be fixed by subsequent facts, as by a *bonâ fide* sale by the vendee. (r)<sup>1</sup> If not, then a fair price must be given, as ascertained by testimony. If the goods remain in the vendor's hands, it may be said that now all his

\* 209 \* damage is the difference between their value and the price to be paid; which may be nothing. This would be true if the vendor chose to consider the articles as his own, or if the law obliged him to consider them as his own. (s) But it does not

(q) Pounsett v. Fuller, 17 C. B. 660.

(r) In *Greene v. Bateman*, 2 Woodb. & M. 359, there was such a misunderstanding as to the price that no express contract could be proved. But the vendee, having offered to return the goods, and the offer having been declined, sold them. It was *held*, in an action of assumpsit, that he must be treated as the trustee of the vendor, selling on his account and for his benefit, and liable to the vendor for the price received, deducting compensation for his services.

(s) *Stanton v. Small*, 3 Sandf. 230; *McNaughton v. Cassally*, 4 McLean, 530;

*Whitmore v. Coats*, 14 Mo. 9; *Thompson v. Alger*, 12 Met. 428; *Girard v. Taggart*, 5 S. & R. 19. In *Allen v. Jarvis*, 20 Conn. 38, the defendant contracted with the plaintiff to manufacture a number of surgical instruments, of which the defendant was patentee. After they were finished, the defendant refused to accept them. The plaintiff recovered the full price agreed upon, on the ground that the instruments were of no value to him. *Storrs, J.*, said: "The rule of damages, in an action for the non-acceptance of property sold or contracted for, is the amount of actual injury sustained by the plaintiff,

<sup>1</sup> If a contract to accept and pay for goods is broken, the measure of damages is the difference between the contract price and the market price at the time the contract is broken. *Gordon v. Norris*, 49 N. H. 376; *Haines v. Tucker*, 50 N. H. 307; *Griswold v. Sabin*, 51 N. H. 167; *Haskell v. Hunter*, 23 Mich. 305; *Chapman v. Ingram*, 30 Wis. 290; *Camp v. Hamlin*, 55 Ga. 259; *Pittsburgh, &c. R. Co. v. Heck*, 50 Ind. 303; *Laubach v. Laubach*, 73 Penn. St. 392; *Harris Manuf. Co. v. Marsh*, 49 Iowa, 11. A vendor, in a suit against the vendee for the price of goods, may sell them as his agent and recover the difference between the contract price and the selling price, *Whitney v. Boardman*, 118 Mass. 242, 247; *Hayden v. Demets*, 53 N. Y. 426; *Camp v. Hamlin*, 55 Ga. 259; *Shawhan v. Van Nest*, 25 Ohio St. 490; or the vendor may keep the goods as his own, and recover the difference between the market price at the time and place of delivery and the contract price, *Hayden v. Demets*, 53 N. Y. 426. In case of a resale, it may be by auction, *Smith v. Pettee*, 70 N. Y. 13; *McLean v. Richardson*, 127 Mass. 339; or in any other reasonable mode, *Bagley v. Findlay*, 82 Ill. 524. In England, a buyer cannot set up a breach by way of partial defence in an action on a negotiable security given by him for the price, *Agra, &c. Bank v. Leighton*, L. R. 2 Ex. 56; he may, however, in some States, *McKnight v. Devlin*, 52 N. Y. 399, 402; *Hill v. Southwick*, 9 R. I. 299; *Wilson v. King*, 83 Ill. 232; *Howe Machine Co. v. Reber*, 66 Ind. 498; *Bryant v. Sears*, 49 Iowa, 373; *Ingram v. Jordan*, 55 Ga. 356. See *Follanshee v. Adams*, 86 Ill. 13; *Morgan v. Bain*, L. R. 10 C. P. 15; *Freeth v. Burr*, L. R. 9 C. P. 208; *Bloomer v. Bernstein*, L. R. 9 C. P. 588. — K.

seem that the law lays upon him any such obligation. He may consider them as his own, if there has been no delivery; or he may consider them as the vendee's, and sell them, with due precaution, to satisfy his lien on them for the price, and then he may sue and recover only for the unpaid balance of the price; or he may consider them as the property of the vendee, subject to his call or order, and then he recovers the whole of the price which the vendee should pay. (t)<sup>1</sup> (x) As the action in

in consequence of such non-acceptance. This is ordinarily the difference between the price agreed to be paid for it and its value, where such price exceeds the value. If it is worth that price the damages are only nominal. But there may be cases where the property is utterly worthless in the hands of the plaintiff, and there the whole price agreed to be paid should be recovered. The present appears to us to be a case of this description. The articles contracted for were those for the exclusive right of making and vending which the defendant has obtained a patent. They could not be lawfully sold by the plaintiffs, and were therefore worthless to them." Where the vendee gives notice before the day of delivery that he will not accept the goods, the measure of damages in an action against him by the vendor, is still the difference between the contract price and the market price, when they should have been delivered, and he cannot have them assessed at the market value of the goods at the time when the notice was given. *Phillpotts v. Evans*, 5 M. & W. 475.

(t) *Sands v. Taylor*, 5 Johns. 395; *Langfort v. Tiler*, 1 Salk. 113; 6 Mod. 162; *Jones v. Marsh*, 22 Vt. 144; *Wilson v. Broom*, 6 La. An. 381; *Gaskell v. Morris*, 7 Watts & S. 32; *Boorman v. Nash*, 9 B. & C. 145. In *Sands v. Taylor*, the defendants purchased of the plaintiffs a cargo of wheat. After accepting a part, they refused to accept the remainder. After giving notice to the defendants the plaintiffs sold the wheat in their hands at auction. *Van Ness, J.*, said: "Nothing, therefore, is more reasonable, than that the plaintiffs, who were not bound to store or purchase the wheat, should be permitted to sell it at the best price that could be obtained. The defendants have no right to complain. Had they taken the wheat,

as they ought to have done, a sale by the plaintiffs would not have been necessary. The recovery here is only for the difference between the net proceeds of that sale and the price agreed upon in the original contract." *Bement v. Smith*, 15 Wend. 493; *Graham v. Jackson*, 14 East, 498. In *Bement v. Smith*, the plaintiff built a carriage for the defendant, according to an agreement, tendered it to him, and, on his refusal to accept it, deposited it with a third person on his account, giving the defendant notice of the deposit and brought an action of assumpsit. It was held, that the plaintiff was entitled to recover the price agreed upon. But in *Laird v. Pim*, 7 M. & W. 474, 478, *Parke, B.*, said: "A party cannot recover the full value of the chattel, unless under circumstances which import that the property has passed to the defendant, as in the case of goods sold and delivered, where they have been absolutely parted with, and cannot be sold again." See also *Dunlop v. Grote*, 2 Car. & K. 158; *Thompson v. Alger*, 12 Met. 428, 443. In this last case, the contract was for the purchase of railroad shares, and they had already been transferred to the vendee, on the books of the company, and he refused, after the transfer, to receive them; the vendor was held entitled to recover the contract price; but the court were of opinion that if the refusal had preceded the transfer, the difference between the agreed price and the market value on the day of delivery would have been the measure of damages. *Dewey, J.*: "The plaintiff is entitled to recover the whole amount stipulated to be paid for the stock. The argument against such recovery is, that this stock was never accepted by the defendant; that this, at most, was a mere contract to purchase; and that the defendant, having repudiated it, is only liable to pay the difference between the agreed price and the market value of the stock on the

<sup>1</sup> In *Dunstan v. McAndrew*, 44 N. Y. 72, 78, the court said: "The vendor of personal property in a suit against the vendee for not taking and paying for the property has

(x) In such cases, the vendor may vendee, and sue him for the entire purchase price; or (2) sell the property,

\* 210 \*either case proceeds upon the breach of the contract by the vendee, it seems reasonable that this election should

day of the delivery. Such would be the general rule as to contracts for the sale of personal property; and such rule would do entire justice to the vendor. He would retain the property as fully in his hands as before, and a payment of the difference between the market price and that stipulated would fully indemnify him. Such would have been the rule in this case if nothing had been done to change the relations of the parties. If, for instance, the defendant had repudiated the contract, before any transfer of stock to him had

been made on the books of the corporation, it might properly have applied here. But this is a case of somewhat peculiar character in this respect. The contract of the vendor to sell to the defendant one hundred and eighty shares of railroad stock required a previous transfer of the shares on the books of the corporation. This, from the very nature of the case, was a previous act; and when done, it passed the property on the books of the company to the defendant."

the choice ordinarily of either one of three methods to indemnify himself: (1) He may store or retain the property for the vendee, and sue him for the entire purchase price. (2) He may sell the property, acting as the agent for this purpose of the vendee, and recover the difference between the contract price and the price obtained on such resale. (3) He may keep the property as his own and recover the difference between the market price at the time and place of delivery and the contract price." This case was approved and followed in *Mason v. Decker*, 72 N. Y. 595. And see *Sawyer v. Deau*, 114 N. Y. 469, 481.

In most jurisdictions, however, so general a rule would probably not be laid down. The vendor should not recover the contract price, unless either the title to the property is in the vendee, or the property is worthless to the vendor, though still owned by him. In *Gordon v. Norris*, 49 N. H. 376, 383, the court say: "In a large class of cases of that kind where the plaintiff has made surgical instruments of a particular kind according to order for the defendant, who had patented the same, and which would, of course, be worthless in the hands of the plaintiff; or where a tailor had made a suit of clothes to order, of a particular description, and for a particular measure; or a shoemaker had made boots or shoes to order and of a particular size and pattern; or the carriage maker had made a carriage in the same way, of a particular style and pattern; or the artist had painted a portrait of an individual to order; or an engineer has constructed an engine according to order for a particular use, &c., — though the mechanic or artist may sell the goods, if he choose, and recover of the defendant the difference between the contract price and the price for which the article was sold, yet it is held that he may if he choose, when he has fully performed his part of the contract and tendered the article thus manufactured to the defendant, or offered it at the place appointed, recover the full value of the article and leave the defendant to sell or use or dispose of the article at his pleasure, and for the reason, in addition to that already stated, that the article thus manufactured for a particular person, or according to a particular pattern, or for a particular use, may be of comparatively little value to anybody else, or for any other use or purpose; but this class of cases are recognized as exceptions to the general rule which is to be applied in the sale of ordinary goods or merchandise which have a fixed market value." See also *Pearson v. Mason*, 120 Mass. 53; *Shawhan v. Van Nest*, 25 Ohio St. 490; *Ballentine v. Robinson*, 46 Penn. St. 177.

But ordinarily the difference between the contract price and the market price at the time of the breach is all that can be recovered. See cases cited in note 1, on the preceding page. Also *Geiss v. Wyeth Hardware Co.*, 37 Kan. 130; *Rayburn v. Comstock*, 80 Mich. 448; *Black River Lumber Co. v. Warner*, 93 Mo. 374; *Muskegon, &c. R. R. Co. v. Keystone Mfg. Co.*, 135 Penn. St. 132. — W.

acting as the vendee's agent for this purpose, and recover the difference between the contract price and the price obtained on such resale; or (3) keep the property as his own, and recover the difference between the market price at the time and place of delivery, and the contract price. When the vendee insists upon treating the property as belonging to the

vendor, and the latter elects to keep it for the vendee and sue for the entire contract price, there is no implied contract on the vendee's part to pay to the vendor the expense of keeping it. *Putnam v. Glidden*, 159 Mass. 47, 34 N. E. 81; *Keith v. Du Bussigny*, 179 Mass. 255, 60 N. E. 614.

be given to the vendor, and no part of it to the vendee. But if the vendor has not the goods himself, but contracts with a third party for them, it is said (but not, as we think, for good reasons), that he now recovers only the difference between the market value and the contract price. But if this contract to buy was absolute and obligatory, and he had the goods in his control, so that his vendee might have them on demand, it might not be easy to discriminate this case from the other, on principle. (*u*)

If the goods are sold on credit, that is, if it is a part of the contract of sale, that payment shall be made at a future day, there can, of course, be no suit for the price until that day. But if it is also a part of the contract that a note or bill of

\* exchange shall be given immediately, which is to be \* 211 payable on that future day, if this be not given, an action can at once be maintained for it; not only because it is a separate promise, but because, by the practice of merchants, this note or bill might be made by the vendor's getting it discounted, the means of present payment. (*v*)

If the sale was with warranty, and an action is brought on a breach of the warranty, if the vendee may not rescind the contract and return the goods, — a question we have considered elsewhere, (*w*) — he can have no other compensation than that which would make up the difference between what the goods are and what they ought to be. Nor is the price paid for the article anything more than *prima facie* evidence of the value which it should have had, if it is even so much. The jury cannot assume that the warrantor only agreed that the thing purchased should be worth what was given for it, because the purchaser may have been induced by the low price to make the purchase. He has a right to have just such goods as the vendor agreed to sell, and compensation for the whole difference by which they fall short of

(*u*) For this distinction, see Sedgwick on Damages, p. 283, citing *Stanton v. Small*, 3 Sandf. 230; *McNaughton v. Casally*, 4 McLean, 530. But we think this distinction is without foundation. The circumstances, in the first case, that the goods were not in the possession of the vendor, but only contracted for, was not alluded to by the court in assessing damages. The plaintiff only claimed what the court allowed. The cases seem to show that a vendor may, on default of vendee, not only elect to resell, and charge the vendee for the loss on the resale, or sue for the contract price, considering the goods as the vendee's; but may also elect to consider them as his own, the

contract being rescinded, and sue for the special damage; i. e. the difference between the market value and the agreed price.

(*v*) *Hanna v. Mills*, 21 Wend. 90; *Rinehart v. Olwine*, 5 Watts & S. 157; *Hutchinson v. Reid*, 3 Camp. 329. See also *Mussen v. Price*, 4 East, 147; *Dutton v. Solomonson*, 3 B. & P. 582. In the action for not giving the note, the measure of damages is the full price of the goods. *Hanna v. Mills*; *Rinehart v. Olwine*; *Carnahan v. Hughes*, 108 Ind. 225; *Stephenson v. Repp*, 47 Ohio St. 551.

(*w*) Vol. i. p. \* 592.

this, without reference to the price paid for the goods. (x) And this the purchaser may recover although he has resold the article for more than he gave for it. (xx) He may also recover

\* 212 for the consequential \*injury he has sustained by reason of the breach of warranty, if it were the immediate, direct, and natural consequence, but not otherwise. (y)<sup>1</sup> Thus, if goods are warranted fit for a particular purpose, the purchaser is enti-

(x) *Clare v. Maynard*, 7 C. & P. 741, 6 A. & E. 519, *note*; *Curtis v. Hannay*, 3 Esp. 82; *Woodward v. Thatcher*, 21 Vt. 580; *Worthy v. Patterson*, 20 Ala. 172; *Slaughter v. McRae*, 3 La. An. 453; *Thornton v. Thompson*, 4 Gratt. 121; *Voorhees v. Earl*, 2 Hill, 288; *Freeman v. Clute*, 3 Barb. 424; *Cumstock v. Hutchinson*, 10 id. 211. In *Cary v. Gruman*, 4 Hill, 625, the action was for a breach of a warranty, in the sale of a horse. The measure of damages was *held* to be the difference between what would have been its value as a sound horse and its value with the defects. *Cowen, J.*, said: "The rule undoubtedly is, that the agreed price is strong evidence of the actual value; and this should never be departed from, unless it be clear that such value was more or less than the sum at which the parties fixed it. It is sometimes the value of the article as between them, rather than its general worth, that is primarily to be looked to; a value which very likely depended on considerations which they alone could appreciate. Things are, however, very often purchased on account of their cheapness. In the common language of vendors, they are offered at a great bargain; and when taken at that offer on a warranty, it would be contrary to the express intention of the parties, and perhaps defeat this warranty altogether, should the price be made the inflexible standard of value. A man sells a bin of wheat at fifty cents per bushel, warranted to be of good quality. It is worth one dollar if the warranty be true; but it turns out to be so foul that it is worth

no more than seventy-five cents per bushel. The purchaser is as much entitled to his twenty-five cents per bushel in damages as he would have been by paying his dollar; or if he had given two dollars per bushel, he could recover no more." The measure of damages was once *held*, to be the difference between the price paid and the value of the article with defects. *Caswell v. Coare*, 1 Taunt. 566. See *Armstrong v. Percy*, 5 Wend. 535. In *Coolidge v. Brigham*, 1 Met. 547, where the indorsements on a promissory note warranted genuine proved to be forged, it was *held*, that the measure of damages would be the difference between the amount of the note and its actual value, whatever that may be. See also *Ladd v. Lord*, 36 Vt. 194; *Wallace v. Wren*, 32 Ill. 146.

(xx) *Brown v. Bigelow*, 10 Allen, 242.

(y) In an action for the breach of warranty on a sale of a horse, the expense of selling him, and of keeping him for such reasonable time as may be necessary to effect a sale at the best advantage, is recoverable as special damage. *Clare v. Maynard*, 7 C. & P. 741; *Ellis v. Chinnock*, 7 C. & P. 109; *M'Kenzie v. Hancock*, Ryan & M. 436; *Chesterman v. Lamb*, 4 Nev. & M. 195, 2 A. & E. 129. One sold seed barley with warranty; the purchaser resold it with the same warranty, and was obliged to compensate the sub-purchasers for their loss in using it as seed. *Held*, that his liability was a consequence of the breach of the warranty to him. *Randall v. Raper*, E. B. & E. 84, 27 L. J. Q. B. 266. See also *Dingle v. Hare*, 7 C. B. n. s. 145.

<sup>1</sup> On the sale of a cow, warranted free from the foot and mouth disease, but which had the disease, and the buyer, a farmer, placed the cow with other cows, some of which were infected and died, damages may be recovered for the entire loss, if the seller knew at the time that the buyer was a farmer and would probably place the infected cow with others. *Smith v. Green*, 1 C. P. D. 92. Where a boiler sold with a warranty exploded, the rental value of the mill, for which the boiler furnished the motive power, during the time it remained idle on account of such explosion, is an element of damages in an action for breach of the warranty. *Sinker v. Kidder*, 123 Ind. 528. If a person sells, for the purpose of being fed to a cow, part of a lot of hay on which he knows white lead to have been spilt, and the cow dies from the effect of the lead, he is liable for her loss, although he carefully endeavored to separate and remove the damaged hay, and thought he had succeeded. *French v. Vining*, 102 Mass. 132. See also *Parker v. Marquis*, 64 Mo. 38.

tled to recover, in his action for breach of the warranty, what they would have been worth to him if they had conformed to the warranty. (z) And if they are wholly worthless, he may recover, beside the price, all the damage which was caused directly by the failure of the article;<sup>1</sup> as where one bought seed, warranted good, but which turned out to be worthless, the purchaser recovered the price paid for the seed and the expense of preparing the ground and sowing the seed. (zz)<sup>2</sup>

#### 7. WHETHER EXPENSES MAY BE INCLUDED IN DAMAGES.

A question sometimes occurs in these cases, and also in many other actions where damages are demanded, as we have already intimated, which cannot always be answered by direct and unquestioned authority. It is, whether the plaintiff may include in his damages the expenses of litigation. Thus, if one sells a horse with warranty, and the buyer is notified by a third party that the horse is his, and requested to deliver it to him, and this the buyer refuses to do, and defends against an action in which this third person succeeds in proving the horse to be his property; and then the buyer resorts to the seller on his warranty, can he now claim from him the expenses of his unsuccessful defence, either on the ground that it was the direct and immediate consequence of the breach of warranty, or that it was for the benefit of the seller?

It is obvious, in the first place, that this question must be affected somewhat by the presence or absence of fraud, or any wilful wrong, on the part of the defendant; for if that comes into the case it would seem to enlarge the discretion of the jury \*as to the amount of damages, and also the equity of \* 213 the plaintiff's claim. But if, supposing no wilful wrong

(z) *Bridge v. Wain*, 1 Stark. 504.

(zz) *Ferris v. Comstock*, 3 Conn. 513.

<sup>1</sup> The measure of damages for a breach of warranty in the sale of defective cabbage seed was held to be the difference in value between the crop raised from the defective seed and a crop of the kind of seed such as it was represented to be, as would ordinarily have been produced that year. *White v. Miller*, 78 N. Y. 393. — K.

<sup>2</sup> Thus in an action for breach of a warranty that a refrigerator sold to the plaintiff would keep chickens frozen, the plaintiff is entitled to recover not only the difference between the value of such a refrigerator and one which would fulfil the warranty, but also the value of chickens spoiled because of the faulty refrigerator. *Beeman v. Banta*, 118 N. Y. 538. In *Thomas v. Dingley*, 70 Me. 100, the plaintiff was allowed, as an element of damage in an action for breach of warranty of carriage springs, the expense of removing the springs from carriages in which they had been put and substituting others. See also *Fox v. Stockton, &c. Works*, 83 Cal. 333; *Cochran v. Jones*, 85 Ga. 678. But in *Herring v. Skaggs*, 62 Ala. 180, the court refused to carry this principle so far as to allow the recovery of the value of property stolen from a safe which the defendant had warranted burglar proof. — W.



to be alleged or shown, and, therefore, that both parties are equally innocent, if we then say that the plaintiff may always reclaim his expenses of litigation, this would give him the power of subjecting the defendant to the heavy costs of defending against a suit where there was no defence, which the defendant never would have defended, nor the plaintiff, had he not known that he was doing so out of another's purse. But if we say that these expenses shall never be recovered, the plaintiff must then either be justified in abandoning the thing he bought to the first adverse claimant, and the mere fact of the claim be held enough to establish his right to sue on the warranty, which would be absurd, or else he would be bound to maintain at his own cost a title which he had paid for, and which another had warranted.

In truth, it would be impossible to lay down a universal rule; because the question, as it arises in each case, must be determined by the merits and circumstances of that case. But through all of them the principle of compensation must be regarded; and this would lead to the conclusion, that wherever the litigation was entered into by the buyer, not only in good faith, but on reasonable grounds, and it could be viewed as a measure of defence proper for the interests both of buyer and seller, and, perhaps, when due notice of the claim, the action, and the proposed defence were given to the warrantor, there the plaintiff should be allowed the expenses of the defence in his damages, and otherwise, not. For practical purposes, it would be, we think, of great importance for a buyer, threatened with the loss of his purchase by an adverse claimant, to give notice to his seller and warrantor, somewhat on the old principle of voucher. For if the seller did not choose to defend, the buyer might then safely abandon the property, unless he preferred to defend his title on his own account. And if the seller took notice and defended the suit, the buyer would either have his title confirmed without costs to himself, or an unquestionable claim on the warranty. (a) And, for the same

(a) *Blasdale v. Babcock*, 1 Johns. 517; costs which he had paid, in the suit brought by Dowling. *Gibbs, C. J.*, said: *Coolidge v. Brigham*, 5 Met. 68. In *Lewis v. Peake*, 7 Taunt. 153, the plaintiff "The plaintiff was induced, by the warranty of the defendant, to warrant the horse to a purchaser: he gave notice to the defendant of the action, and receiving no directions from the defendant to give up the case, he proceeded to defend and was cast; those costs and damages are therefore a part of the damages which the plaintiff has sustained by reason of the false warranty found against the defendant. I therefore am of opinion, that the plaintiff was entitled to recover these

reasons it would \*doubtless be expedient for any party \* 214 to give notice, who is to look to another for compensation for property taken from him by a third party, on other grounds than those of warranty.

#### 8. WHEN INTEREST IS INCLUDED.

There is another element which enters into the damages given for breach of contract, for the purpose of making these damages compensation; and this is interest.<sup>1</sup> In general, where the injury complained of consists in the non-payment of money, the amount unduly withheld, together with the interest on that amount, during the period of the withholding, makes up the whole compensation, because the law assumes that interest, or the money paid for the use of money, is the exact measure of the worth of money. This would be very nearly true, in fact, of the rate of interest actually paid in the market, if this were wholly unaffected by the usury laws. But the law assumes that the rate of interest which it allows is that which, on the whole, interest ought to be, and fixes the rate on that ground, and therefore assumes, in every case, that this standard measures the use which the plaintiff might have made of his money. The questions which arise in relation to interest, we have already considered in our previous chapter on Interest and Usury.

#### 9. REMISSION OF DAMAGES.

If the damages recovered be in such excess that judgment will not be rendered on the verdict, it has been already said, (*aa*) that it is not unusual for the plaintiff to have the leave of court to remit a part of them. This is easily done where the excess arises from mere miscalculation; and it is intimated that in this case the remittitur may be entered by the plaintiff without going to the court. (*ab*) But, generally, the entry should be made on leave.

damages." But the expense of defending a suit beyond the taxed costs cannot, it seems, be recovered. *Armstrong v. Percy*, 5 Wend. 535; *ante*, p. \*164, n. (*j*). And the taxed costs cannot be recovered, even if notice of the suit have been given, if the defect in the thing warranted could have been discovered on reasonable exami-

nation, so that the defence of the action was rash and improvident. *Wrightup v. Chamberlain*, 7 Scott, 598. See *Penley v. Watts*, 7 M. & W. 601, per *Parke*, B.

(*aa*) *Ante*, p. \*177.

(*ab*) *Ashmore v. Charles*, 14 Rich. L. 63.

<sup>1</sup> In an action for the non-payment of money, lawful interest is the only damages allowed, although the plaintiff, in consequence of the defendant's failure to pay him, is obliged to raise money at exorbitant rates to meet other obligations. *Loudon v. Taxing District*, 104 U. S. 771. — K.

If the remittitur be entered on the verdict, the judgment may be affirmed on the balance. (*ac*) But the remittitur may also be upon the judgment. In this case the judgment may be reversed and a new judgment entered for the balance, or it may be affirmed for the balance; (*ad*) and it will be affirmed and not reversed, if that be necessary to preserve a lien on the judgment. (*ae*)

OF THE BREACH OF CONTRACT TO PAY MONEY OR GOODS, IN THE ALTERNATIVE.

If a note or written promise be to pay so much money, but in goods specified, and at a certain rate, and the promise is broken, it is not quite settled whether the law will regard this as a promise to pay money, or to deliver these goods; and it may be a very important question if the goods have varied much in value. Thus, if one fails in his promise to pay one thousand dollars in flour, at five dollars a barrel, and when the flour should be delivered it is worth six dollars a barrel, and, not being delivered, an action is brought, the question is, whether the defendant should pay one thousand dollars, or the worth of two hundred barrels of flour at six dollars each,—that is, twelve hundred dollars. The true question is, whether it was intended that the promisor might elect to pay the money or deliver the articles; or, in other words, whether it was agreed only that he owed so much money and might pay it either in cash or goods as he saw fit. There might be something in the form of the promise, in the *res gestæ* or in the circumstances of the case, which, by showing the intention of the parties, would decide the general question; but, in the absence of such a guide, and supposing the question to be presented merely on the note itself, as above stated, we should say that the more reasonable construction would be, that it was an agreement for the delivery of goods in such a quantity as named, and of such a quality as that price then indicated. And on a breach of this contract, the promisor should be held to pay, as damages, the value of so much of such goods, at their increased or diminished price. (*b*) But if the promise be only

(*ac*) King v. Bremond, 25 Texas, 637. Rosa, 9 B. Mon. 393; Clark v. Pinney, 7

(*ad*) Hirsch v. Patterson, 23 Ark. 112. Cowen, 681; Mattox v. Craig, 2 Bibb,

(*ae*) Hastings v. Johnson, 2 Nev. 190. 584; M'Donald v. Hodge, 5 Hayw. 85;

(*b*) Meason v. Philips, Addis. 346; Edgar v. Boies, 11 S. & R. 445, per Gibson, J. See Wilson v. George, 10 N. H.

to pay one thousand \* dollars at a certain time, in flour, \* 216  
then this sum is to be paid either in flour or in money, at  
the election of the payor. (c)

445. In *Meason v. Phillips*, the defendant, the lessee, covenanted to pay rent in good merchantable grain; wheat, at four shillings; rye, at three shillings; and corn, at two shillings and six pence per bushel. It was held, that the damages were to be ascertained by valuing the grain at the current prices, at the time of delivery, with interest from that time. In *Cole v. Ross*, 9 B. Mon. 393, it was held that "a covenant to pay \$3,333.33, payable in good merchantable pig metal, delivered on the bank at Greenupsburg, at twenty-nine dollars per ton, could not be discharged by the payment of \$3,333.33 on the day appointed for the payment." Per *Simpson, J.*: "The expression 'payable in good merchantable pig metal,' clearly points out the thing which is to be paid; it is not of the same import with the expression *may be paid* in pig metal. The latter, if used, would have implied an election to pay in the thing named or not, as it might suit the convenience of the obligors; the former, in direct and positive language, makes the amount payable in the thing specified, and shows that it was really a contract for pig metal, and not for money, which might be paid by the delivery of the article named; and that the sum mentioned was merely the medium by which the quantity of the thing contracted for was to be ascertained, according to its stipulated value per ton. There is no substantial difference between the writing sued on in this case, and the one upon which the suit was brought in the case of *Mattox v. Craig* (2 Bibb, 584). In the last-named case, the note was for the payment of 'eighty-nine dollars, to be discharged in good merchantable brick, common brick at four dollars per thousand, and sand brick at five dollars per thousand.' The court decided, that the note was not for the payment of money, but for the payment of brick. It is the opinion of a majority of the court (Judge *Graham* dissenting), that the note in this case was payable alone in pig metal, and could not be discharged by paying the sum mentioned in money." But there are authorities, of perhaps equal weight, which hold, that a note promising to pay a certain sum, in specific articles at a given price, may be discharged by the delivery of the articles, or by the payment of the sum stated, at the debtor's election; but, after the time fixed for delivery has elapsed, they become obligations for the payment

of that sum. *Pinney v. Gleason*, 5 Wend. 393, 5 Cowen, 152, 411; *Brooks v. Hubbard*, 3 Conn. 58; *Perry v. Smith*, 22 Vt. 301. In *Pinney v. Gleason*, 5 Wend. 397, the note was in this form: "For value received, I promise to pay A. B. \$79.50 on, &c., in salt, at fourteen shillings per barrel." Per *Walworth, Ch.*: "*Pothier* says, these agreements for paying anything else in lieu of what is due, are always presumed to be made in favor of the debtor, and therefore he has always a right to pay the thing which is actually due, and the creditor cannot demand anything else: and he puts the case of a lease of a vineyard at a fixed rent, expressed in the usual terms of commercial currency, but payable in wine. In such a case, he says, the lessee is not obliged to deliver wine, but may pay the rent in money. 2 Ev. Poth. 347, N. 497. *Chipman*, in his valuable treatise on the law of contracts for the delivery of specific articles, puts the case of a note for \$100, payable in wheat, at 75 cents per bushel, and concludes that it comes within the principle referred to by *Pothier*, and that the debtor may pay the \$100 in money, or in wheat at the price specified. He says, the nature of the contract is this: The creditor agreed to receive wheat instead of money, and as the parties concluded the price of wheat at the time of payment would be 75 cents per bushel, to avoid disputes about the price they fixed it at 75 cents in the contract. If, at the time fixed for payment, wheat be at 50 cents a bushel, the debtor may pay it in wheat at the rate of 75 cents. That, if the parties had intended the risk in the rise and fall of the wheat should be equal with both, the contract would have been simply for the payment of a certain number of bushels. *Chip. on Con.* 35. This construction of the contract appears to be rational, and is probably in accordance with the practice of those parts of the country where these contracts are most frequently made. The language is certainly not the best which could be used to express such an intent; and probably, if the contract were drawn by a lawyer he would put it in the alternative, giving the debtor the option, in express terms, to pay the debt in money, or in

(c) *Brooks v. Hubbard*, 3 Conn. 60, per *Hosner, C. J.*; *Mettler v. Moore*, 1 Blackf. 342.

## \* SECTION IX.

## OF NOMINAL DAMAGES.

As damages are compensation for some actual injury sustained, it might seem that where a wrong was done, but no actual injury sustained, there could be no action for damages, for there is nothing which requires compensation. It would appear to be, in the language of the law, *injuria sine damno*. The two phrases used in reference to this matter are, *injuria sine damno*, and *damnum absque injuria*. By the first is meant a wrong done without producing what the law recognizes as *damnum*, or damage in the legal sense of the word. By the second phrase is meant, that injurious consequences have ensued for which the law would make compensation were it not that the act which caused them was no breach of the law. Thus, it has been said, in reference to a claim of a land-holder for damages caused by a bridge not built upon his premises, that when an act authorized by law gives rise to damages, it is *damnum absque injuria*. (d) There are ancient and strong authorities for the rule, that no action for damages will lie, unless an actual injury is either sustained, or is inevitable. (e) But there is also high authority, and, in our view, decisive authority, for the assertion, that every injury (meaning thereby a breach of law or a violation

\* 218 \* of the right of the plaintiff) imports a damage. (f)

wheat, at the fixed rate per bushel. But certainly if the intention of the parties was, that a certain number of bushels of wheat should be absolutely delivered in payment, a lawyer would draw the note for so many bushels of wheat in direct terms." Where notes are given for a specified sum, payable in bank-notes or other *choses in action*, the measure of damages has been held to be the value of such paper at the time the notes become due. *Smith v. Dunlap*, 12 Ill. 184; *Clay v. Huston*, 1 Bibb, 461; *Anderson v. Ewing*, 3 Litt. 245; *Phelps v. Riley*, 3 Conn. 266; *Coldren v. Miller*, 1 Blackf. 296; *Van Vleet v. Adair*, 1 id. 346; *Gordon v. Parker*, 2 Smedes & M. 485; *Hixon v. Hixon*, 7 Humph. 33; *Robinson v. Noble*, 8 Pet. 181.

(d) *Barbin v. Police Jury*, 15 La. An. 544.

(e) 19 Hen. VI. 44; *Waterer v. Freeman*, Hob. 267 a, per *Hobart*, C. J. : *Ashby v. White*, 2 Ld. Raym. 938, 1 Smith, Ld. Cas. 105, per *Curiam*, Lord *Holt* dissenting.

(f) *Ashby v. White*, 2 Ld. Raym. 938, 955, 1 Salk. 19, 1 Smith's Ld. Cases, 105, per Lord *Holt*; *Williams v. Mostyn*, 4 M. & W. 145, 153, per *Parke*, B.; *Mellor v. Spateman*, 1 Wms. Saund. 347 a, note 2; *Foster v. Elliott*, 33 Iowa, 216. In *Webb v. Portland Manuf. Co.*, 3 Sumner, 189, 192, *Story*, J., said: "I can very well understand that no action lies in a case where there is *damnum absque injuria*, that is, where there is a damage done without any wrong or violation of any right of the plaintiff. But I am not able to understand how it can be correctly said, in a legal sense, that an action will not lie, even in a case of wrong or violation of a right, unless it is followed by some perceptible damage, which can be established as a matter of fact; in other words, that *injuria sine damno* is not actionable. On the contrary, from my earliest reading, I have considered it laid up among the very elements of the common law, that wherever there is a wrong there is a remedy to redress it; and that every injury imports damage in the nature of it, and if no

This injury sometimes consists in the denial of a right, or of property, which is implied by the wrongful act, and not in any consequences which have yet flowed or can be immediately apprehended from it. And it often happens that an action is brought, sounding only in damages, but intended merely to ascertain and establish a right, without any thought of compensation. For this purpose any verdict and judgment for the smallest sum is as effectual in law as if for a larger. And it is now the established practice in England and in this country to give a plaintiff damages if he succeeds in proving that the defendant has broken his contract with him, or has trespassed upon his property, or in any way invaded his rights. (*x*) But if no actual injury has been sustained beyond that which the verdict and judgment will themselves correct, and the case does not call for exemplary damages, the jury would then be directed to give nominal damages; that is, a sum of insignificant value, but called damages. (*g*)<sup>1</sup> (*y*)

other damage is established, the party injured is entitled to a verdict for nominal damages. . . . So long ago as the great case of *Ashby v. White* (2 Ld. Raym. 938; 6 Mod. 45, Holt, 524), the objection was put forth by some of the judges, and was answered by Lord Holt, with his usual ability and clear learning; and his judgment was supported by the House of Lords, and that of his brethren overturned." By the favor of an eminent judge, Lord Holt's opinion, apparently copied from his own manuscript, has been recently printed. [London, Saunders and Benning, 1837] In this last printed opinion (p. 14), Ld. Holt, says: "It is impossible to imagine any such thing as *injuria sine damno*. Every injury imports damage, in the nature of it."

(*g*) Thus, the owner of a several fishery recovered nominal damages of the defendant, in an action of trespass, for fishing in it, although no fish were taken. *Patrick v. Greenway*, 1 Saund. 346, *b*. So

nominal damages may be recovered for an unlawful flowing of the plaintiff's land, although no actual damage is done. *Chapman v. Thames Manuf. Co.*, 13 Conn. 269; *Whipple v. Chamberlain Manuf. Co.*, 2 Story, 661; *Pastorius v. Fisher*, 1 Rawle, 27; *Ripka v. Sergeant*, 7 Watts & S. 9. So they may be recovered for the diversion of a watercourse, without proof of actual damage. *Webb v. Portland Manuf. Co.*, 3 Sumner, 189; *Plumleigh v. Dawson*, 1 Gilman, 544; *Dickinson v. Grand Junction Canal Co.*, 7 Exch. 282, 9 Eng. L. & Eq. 513. And see *Appleton v. Fullerton*, 1 Gray, 186. The principle upon which these cases rest, is thus stated by Serjeant *Williams*, *Mellor v. Spateman*, 1 Saund. 346 *b*, note (*b*): "Wherever any act injures another's right, and would be evidence in future in favor of the wrongdoer, an action may be maintained for an invasion of the right, without proof of any specific injury."

<sup>1</sup> Nominal damages only can be given for mere loss of time, where no proof is produced of its value, or of facts by which its value may be estimated. *Leeds v.*

(*x*) Substantial damages cannot be given for breach of a contract indefinite as to price or value. *United Press v. New York Press Co.*, 164 N. Y. 406, 58 N. E. 527, 53 L. R. A. 288; *Munson v. Straits of Dover S. S. Co.*, 99 Fed. 787, 789. In actions of tort the fact that the jury cannot determine to a certainty the amount of the injury does not limit them to awarding only nominal damages. *Jenkins v. Penn. R. Co.*, 67 N. J. L. 331, 51 Atl. 704.

If an architect, employed to prepare plans, does so negligently, and the employer, having paid, cannot build because of lack of funds, there is not a total failure of consideration for the money paid, and the employer is entitled only to nominal damages because of the architect's negligence. *Columbus Co. v. Clowes*, [1903] 1 K. B. 244.

(*y*) When a covenant against incumbrances is technically broken, the grantee is entitled to nominal damages only,

Thus, it has been held in Illinois, that where an action is brought by an administrator against a railroad company, for damages for the death of the intestate by the fault of the company, if it appears that his next of kin were in no degree dependent upon him for support, only nominal damages can be given. (*gg*) In Wisconsin, in such an action for negligently causing the death of plaintiff's daughter, ten years old, evidence was received as to the probability of the parents needing help from her after she was of full age, and of her character and disposition, as to the probability of her rendering such aid. (*gh*)

\* 219 \* Thus, in respect to a disturbance of, or interference with easements, or a continuing disregard of a right of any kind, it is usual, at least in England, to give, in the first action, little more than nominal damages, because the judgment determines the right; and if the defendant persists in his wrong-doing, the plaintiff may bring successive actions, until repeated and exemplary damages compel him to desist from his wrong. (*h*)

Cases of this class have sometimes been decided, on the ground that nominal damages may be recovered for only probable, or

(*gg*) *Chicago, &c. R. R. Co. v. Swett*,  
45 Ill. 197.

(*gh*) *Potter v. Chicago, &c. R. R. Co.*,  
22 Wis. 615.

(*h*) *Battishill v. Reed*, 18 C. B. 696.

*Metropolitan Gas Light Co.*, 90 N. Y. 26. That nominal damages may be recovered for wrongfully overflowing the plaintiff's land, even though benefit has actually resulted to the plaintiff, see *Jones v. Hannovan*, 55 Mo. 462. If a grantee promises, as part of the consideration of his deed, to pay a tax already due, and at his request this promise is omitted in the deed, the grantor in an action for breach of the covenant against incumbrances is liable for only nominal damages. *Newcomb v. Wallace*, 112 Mass. 25. In an action against the assessors of a town for refusing to place on its tax list, as required by statute, a judgment recovered by the plaintiff against the town, it was held, *Clifford, J., dissenting*, that the judgment having been put on the list after the suit was brought, and no actual damage having been shown, only nominal damages were recoverable. *Dow v. Humbert*, 91 U. S. 294. In an action against a telegraph company for failure to deliver a telegram sent by the plaintiff, ordering his agent to buy wheat at its market price on a specified day, with the privilege to the seller of delivery on any day during the month, the measure of damages was held to be the excess of the market value of wheat on the last day of the month over the market value on the day specified in the telegram for buying, and since the market value on the last day was actually less than on the specified day, only nominal damages were granted, although, had the contract of purchase been made on the specified day, the wheat might have been resold at one time during the month at a profit. *Hibbard v. West Un. Tel. Co.*, 33 Wis. 558. — K.

if the incumbrance is a structure, such as wall, which is really a benefit and not an injury to the land. *Ensign v. Colt* (Conn.), 52 Atl. 829, 946.

For breach of contract to lend or advance money, when the plaintiff has parted with nothing as the consideration for the promise, but has only made certain promises in return, the damages are

nominal; but it is the usual and correct rule to allow as damages the reasonable cost of procuring another similar loan, or, if another loan has not been obtained, the value of the contract to the plaintiff, or what it would have cost him to procure a similar loan on the same terms. *Banewur v. Levenson*, 171 Mass. 1, 19, 50 N. E. 10; see *infra*, p. \* 232, n. (x).

even possible, damages. (i) (x) And sometimes a jury uses the same means of expressing its opinion that the plaintiff has failed *substantially*, although he has succeeded *formally*. As when in slander, or assault and battery, the jury find for the plaintiff, but assess damages at a few cents. (j)

## \* SECTION X.

\* 220

## OF DAMAGES IN REAL ACTIONS.

Thus far we have treated only of damages for the breach of personal contracts, or for personal torts. In real actions, strictly

(i) Wells v. Watling, 2 W. Bl. 1233; Weller v. Baker (the case of the Tunbridge Well-Dippers), 2 Wilson, 414; Alaire v. Whitney, 1 Hill, 484. Generally, in an action for a breach of a contract, the breach, but no actual damage, being proved, nominal damages will be awarded. Boorman v. Brown, 3 Q. B. 515, 11 Clark & F. 1; Marzetti v. Williams, 1 B. & Ad. 415. So if an agent violate instructions, although no actual damage be shown. Frothingham v. Everton, 12 N. H. 239; Blot v. Boiceau, 3 Comst. 78, 84. So if a sheriff neglect his duty, although no actual damage arise. Luffin v. Willard, 16 Pick. 64; Glezen v. Rood, 2 Met. 490; Bruce v. Pettengill, 12 N. H. 341. The Supreme Court of Vermont seems to have gone very far in refusing to sustain an action of trespass for the taking of personal property. In Paul v. Slason, 22 Vt. 231, the defendant, a sheriff, attached hay belonging to the plaintiff, and in removing it used the plaintiff's pitchfork. For the taking of this, among other things, the action of trespass was brought. The court below "charged the jury, that if they found that it was merely used for a portion of a day in removing the plaintiff's property, thus attached, and was left where it was found, so that the plaintiff had it again, and that it was not injured by the use, they were not bound to give the plaintiff damages

for such use." This charge was sustained, and Poland, J., in delivering the opinion of the court, said: "It is true that, by the theory of the law, whenever an invasion of a right is established, though no actual damage be shown, the law infers a damage to the owner of the property, and gives nominal damages. This goes upon the ground, that either some damage is the *probable* result of the defendant's act, or that his act would have effect to injure the other's *right*, and would be evidence in future in favor of the wrong-doer, if his right ever came in question. In these cases an action may be supported, though there be no actual damage done; because otherwise the party might lose his right. So, too, whenever any one wantonly invades another's right, for the purpose of injury, an action will lie, though no actual damage be done. The law presumes damage on account of the unlawful intent. But it is believed that no case can be found, where damages have been given for a trespass to personal property, when no unlawful intent, or disturbance of a right or possession, is shown, and when not only all *probable*, but all *possible*, damage is expressly disproved."

(j) Where the plaintiff had destroyed her own character by her dissolute conduct, the jury, in an action of slander, may give nominal damages. Flint v. Clark, 13 Conn. 361.

(z) The existence of a right of way, as a breach of an implied covenant of title, is not a continuing breach, but occurs when the conveyance is made; the Statute of Limitations begins to run at that time, and the damages are measured by the difference between the value of the property with a clear title and that which the grantor could convey. Turner v. Moon, [1901] 2 Ch. 825.

The rule that damages, on the breach of a contract for the sale of land, cannot be recovered for loss of a bargain, is based upon the uncertainty of making out a good title, and does not depend on the absence of fraud; it applies when the vendor cannot make a good title, but not when he has the power, and will not make it. Day v. Singleton, [1899] 2 Ch. 320.



speaking, damages were not demanded or given at common law; (*k*) one writ, that of *estrepement*, after judgment, gave compensation in some cases; (*l*) but damages were given by early statutes, and properly belong to all mixed actions, and to personal actions relating to land. (*m*) In ejectment they are in general nominal only; (*n*) and a subsequent action of trespass is brought for the mesne profits. (*o*) But where the plaintiff has a title and estate which would maintain his action, and the estate terminates or the title expires while the action is pending, actual damages may be recovered, including mesne profits. (*p*) Sometimes trespass for mesne profits is brought, not only for them, but to try the title to the estate. (*q*)

The question, what damages may be recovered, is not only determined in this as in other cases by the principle of compensation, but this principle is carried very far. Thus, the rent of the land is barely *prima facie* evidence of its annual value \* 221 or \* profit, and the jury may exceed it very much, indeed, to whatever extent is necessary to give the plaintiff adequate compensation. (*r*) The damages have been held to be "as uncertain as in an action of assault;" and, because the action is in fact as well as form for a tort, bankruptcy is no sufficient plea in defence. (*s*) So, to make up the value, the rents have been allowed, and interest upon them, (*t*) and the costs of the litigation by which the title was established. (*u*)

(*k*) Sayer on Damages, p. 5; Stearns on Real Actions, 390.

(*l*) 2 Inst. 329; 3 Bl. Com. 225; Sayer on Damages, 34.

(*m*) 20 Hen. III. c. 3; 52 Hen. III. c. 16; 6 Ed. I. c. 1; Pilford's case, 10 Co. 115; Stearns on Real Actions, 389 *et seq.*

(*n*) Van Alen v. Rogers, 1 Johns. Cas. 281; Harvey v. Snow, 1 Yeates, 156.

(*o*) Van Alen v. Rogers, 1 Johns. Cas. 281; Adams on Ejectments, 328. In some States mesne profits are recovered in the action of ejectment. Boyd v. Cowan, 4 Dall. 138; Battin v. Bigelow, Pet. C. C. 452; Starr v. Pease, 8 Conn. 541; Denn v. Chubb, 1 Coxe, 466; Beach v. Beach, 20 Vt. 83; Edgerton v. Clark, *id.* 264. But the recovery of mesne profits in the action of ejectment has been held to be no bar to a subsequent action for trespass for wanton injuries. Walker v. Hitchcock, 19 Vt. 634. See Gill v. Cole, 1 Harris & J. 403.

(*p*) Thurstout v. Grey, 2 Stra. 1056; Robinson v. Campbell, 3 Wheat. 212; Wilkes v. Lion, 2 Cowen, 333; Brown v. Galloway, Pet. C. C. 291, 299; Alexander v. Herr, 11 Penn. St. 537. See Stockdale v. Young, 3 Strobbh. 501.

(*q*) Bullock v. Wilson, 3 Porter, 382; Sumpter v. Lebie, 1 Consist. R. 102. In Massachusetts, both the land and the mesne profits are recovered by a writ of entry. Rev. St. ch. 101; Washington Bank v. Brown, 2 Met. 293.

(*r*) Goodtitle v. Tombs, 3 Wilson, 118; Dewey v. Osborn, 4 Cowen, 329; Draxel v. Man, 2 Penn. St. 271, 276; Adams on Eject. 328.

(*s*) Goodtitle v. North, Doug. 584, per Buller, J.

(*t*) Jackson v. Wood, 24 Wend. 443.

(*u*) Astin v. Parkin, 2 Burr. 665. The rule appears to be, that where the costs have been taxed in the ejectment suit, nothing more than those can be recovered. Doe v. Davis, 1 Esp. 358; Doe v. Hare, 4 Tyrw. 29. See *ante*, page \* 164, n. (*j*). But where they have not been taxed, as in case of a judgment by default, or where there is a writ of error, evidence may be introduced to show their amount. Nowell v. Roarke, 7 B. & C. 404; Brooke v. Bridges, 7 J. B. Moore, 471; Doe v. Huddart, 5 Tyrw. 846, 2 Cromp. M. & R. 316; Baron v. Abeel, 3 Johns. 481. See Alexander v. Herr, 11 Penn. St. 537.

The common law, unlike the Roman law and the modern codes founded upon it, gives to a *bonâ fide* holder, without title, no claim for his improvements against the true owner. If he loses the land, he loses with it all the improvements which have become fixed to the realty. (*v*) In many of our States the civil law principle has been adopted, and statutory provisions made, by which such defendant, being ousted by a better title, may recover the value of his improvements, as assessed by a jury of the vicinage. (*w*) Besides this, however, it has been held in this country, that a holder of land in entire good faith, if ousted by a better title of which he was ignorant, and afterwards called upon to refund the mesne profits, may set off his improvements against the mesne profits. (*x*) But such improvements must be in their nature permanently beneficial to the estate. (*y*) In that case a Court of Equity will sustain, against the actual owner, after recovery of the premises, a bill brought by a *bonâ fide* possessor, for the value of his improvement. (*z*)

\* A dowress, from whom land is withheld, may recover \* 222 damages. (*a*) But when the suit is brought for land

(*v*) *Powell v. M. & B. Manuf. Co.*, 3 Mason, 369; 2 Kent's Com. 334-338.

(*w*) *Mass. Pub. Sts.* ch. 173; *Ohio R. St. ch.* 77; *N. H. R. St. ch.* 190; 2 Kent's Com. 335, 336; *Lamar v. Minter*, 13 Ala. 31; *Bailey v. Hastings*, 15 N. H. 525.

(*x*) *Murray v. Gouverneur*, 2 Johns. Cas. 438, 441; *Jackson v. Loomis*, 4 Cowen, 168; *Green v. Biddle*, 8 Wheat. 1, 81, citing *Coulter's case*, 5 Rep. 30; *Hylton v. Brown*, 2 Wash. C. C. 165; *Dowd v. Faucett*, 4 Dev. 92, 95; *Beverly v. Burke*, 9 Ga. 440; *Burrows v. Pierce*, 6 La. An. 303, 308.

(*y*) *Worthington v. Young*, 8 Ohio, 401; *Matthews v. Davis*, 6 Humph. 324.

(*z*) *Bright v. Boyd*, 1 Story, 494, 2 id. 605; *Herring v. Pollard*, 4 Humph. 362; *Matthews v. Davis*, 6 id. 324; *Martin v. Atkinson*, 7 Ga. 228; *Bryant v. Hambrick*, 9 Ga. 133; 2 Story's Eq. Juris. §§ 799 *b*, 1237, 1238. But see *Putnam v. Ritchie*, 6 Paige, 390, 403.

(*a*) The law on this subject, as it stood under the statute of Merton, was clearly stated by *Booth, J.*, in *Layton v. Butler*, 4 Harring. Del. 507, 509. "Dower *unde nihil habet* is a real action, in the nature of a writ of right, and therefore, by the common law, no damages were recoverable by the wife for its detention. By the statute of Merton it was enacted, that where widows were efforced of their dower, and cannot have it *without plea*, they who efforced them of their dower, of

the lands *whereof their husbands died seised*, shall, upon the recovery thereof by such widows, yield them damages; that is to say, the value of the whole dower (namely, the one-third of the annual profits of the land), from the death of the husband unto the day that the widow, by the judgment of the court, has recovered seisin of her dower. Where the husband has aliened the land, no damages can be recovered by the widow against the alienee without a demand of dower and a refusal, and then only from the time of making the demand. Where the husband dies seised of the inheritance, as the possession immediately devolves on the heir, damages may be recovered against him from the time of the husband's death. But according to Co. Litt. 32 *b*, the heir may save himself from damages if he comes into court upon the summons the first day, and pleads that he has always been ready and yet is ready to render dower, and prays that she may not have damages; in which case, if the wife has not requested her dower, she loses her damages. But if to the plea she replies a demand of her dower, and issue is thereupon taken and found for her, she recovers damages, from the death of her husband. If the heir succeeds on the issue, he is saved from damages from the time of the husband's death; but still the widow recovers damages from the teste of the original writ, which in law is considered

upon which valuable improvements have been made, by building houses, for instance, either by the alienee of the husband or by the heir, it is not positively settled whether she has damages to cover her claim to dower in these improvements, or must be limited to her dower in the land, as the purchaser took, or the heir inherited it. There are certainly strong reasons, if not conclusive authority, in favor of the principles applied to this question in some of our courts; namely, that where the heir adds improvements to the estate, the widow shall have her dower in them; but not

\* 223 in the improvements \*made by a purchaser; (b) but that she shall have, against a purchaser, her dower in the increased value of the land, caused by the general growth and prosperity of the country. (c)

Where an action is brought for wrongful interference with real estate, or with the occupation or enjoyment of it, and the action

as a demand. So, too, in the case of the husband's alienee, damages are given from the time of the suing out of the writ, although no demand was in fact made. It seems necessary, therefore, to entitle the widow to damages, either against the alienee or the heir, that she should make a demand of her dower previous to bringing her action of dower *unde nihil habet*. By the damages in this action are meant the one-third of the annual profits of the land, beyond all reprises (that is, after deducting land-taxes, repairs, &c.), and also such damages as the wife has sustained by the detention of her dower, which, in the inquisition taken upon a writ of inquiry, are usually assessed severally, although it is said damages may be given generally, without finding the value of the land." See *Watson v. Watson*, 10 C. B. 3, 1 Eng. L. & Eq. 371. In many States the damages for the detention of dower are regulated by statutes. N. Y. Rev. St. vol. ii. pt. 2, tit. 3, p. 151; Mass. Pub. Sts. ch. 174; 4 Kent Com. 65. It seems that in some of the States the statute of Merton is held not to be in force, and no damages are given. *Heyward v. Cuthbert*, 1 McCord, 386; *Bank of U. S. v. Dunseth*, 10 Ohio, 18.

(b) It is well settled that a widow is entitled to dower out of any improvements that may have been made by the heir previous to the assignment. Co. Litt. 32, a; 1 Roper on Husband and Wife, 246, 347; *Catlin v. Ware*, 9 Mass. 218; *Powell v. M. & B. Manuf. Co.*, 3 Mason, 346, 365; but not out of any improvements made by the alienee of her deceased husband. *Gore v. Brazier*, 3 Mass. 544; *Ayer v. Spring*, 9 id. 8, 10 id. 80; *Stearns*

*v. Swift*, 8 Pick. 532; *Wooldridge v. Wilkins*, 3 How. Misc. 360; *Humphrey v. Phinney*, 2 Johns. 484; *Wilson v. Oatman*, 2 Blackf. 223; *Mahony v. Young*, 3 Dana, 588; *Leggett v. Steele*, 4 Wash. C. C. 305; *Barney v. Frowner*, 9 Ala. 901; 1 Roper on Husband and Wife, 346. If the land is impaired in value, between the time of the husband's death and the assignment by the heir, the widow is only entitled to dower out of its value at the time of the assignment. Co. Litt. 32, a; *Hale v. James*, 6 Johns. Ch. 258, 260, per Chancellor *Kent*; *Powell v. M. & B. Man. Co.*, 3 Mason, 347, 368, per *Story*, J. But if the alienee has impaired the value of the premises, the widow seems to be entitled to dower, according to the value at the time of the alienation. *Hale v. James*, 6 Johns. Ch. 258.

(c) This distinction between the increase in value arising from extrinsic causes, and that arising from improvements made by the alienee of the husband, appears to have been first taken by *Parsons*, C. J., in *Gore v. Brazier*, 3 Mass. 523, 544. It was adopted in *Thompson v. Marrow*, 5 S. & R. 289, and, after much consideration, by *Story*, J., in *Powell v. M. & B. Manuf. Co.*, 3 Mason, 347, 365, and is sanctioned by Chancellor *Kent*, 4 Kent Com. 68. See also *Shirt v. Shirt*, 5 Watts, 255; *Dunseth v. The Bank of U. S.*, 6 Ohio, 76. But it has been held otherwise in *Tod v. Baylor*, 4 Leigh, 498, and in New York, under a statute. *Walker v. Schuyler*, 10 Wend. 480; *Humphrey v. Phinney*, 2 Johns. 484; *Dorchester v. Coventry*, 11 Johns. 510; *Shaw v. White*, 13 Johns. 179. See *Rannels v. Washington Univ.*, 96 Mo. 226.

not only sounds in tort, but is for actual injury, there it seems quite settled, and illustrated by a variety of cases in this country, that compensation may be recovered by way of damages for all the direct and natural consequences of the injury. (*d*)

\* If the action be brought on the common covenants \* 224 of a deed, the rules in respect to compensation seem to differ, according as it is one or another of these covenants which has been broken. The covenants that the grantor is lawfully seised, and that he has good right to convey (which has been held the same with the covenant of seisin), (*e*) and that the premises are free from incumbrances, are broken as soon as the deed is executed, if the grantor has no seisin, or the land be incumbered. (*f*) And if an action is brought on the covenant that the grantor is lawfully seised, although the plaintiff may prevail, by proving the actual breach of the covenant, as that the grantor had no seisin, he will have, it is said, as damages, only the price he has paid, and interest; on the ground that he has lost no land, because if this covenant were broken when the deed was given, it follows that no land ever passed to him. (*g*) And, if it is made to appear

(*d*) The general principles, in regard to the immediate and remote consequences of an unlawful act, apply to this class of cases. See *ante*, p. \*181, note (*w*). In *White v. Moseley*, 8 Pick. 356, in an action of trespass *quare clausum fregit*, for entering the plaintiff's close and destroying a mill-dam, the plaintiff recovered for "the interruption to the use of the mill, and the diminution of the plaintiff's profits on that account." See *Dickinson v. Boyle*, 17 Pick. 78. In *Barnum v. Vandusen*, 16 Conn. 200, where the defendant's sheep entered upon the plaintiff's land, and communicated an infectious disease to his sheep, it was *held*, that the plaintiff was entitled to recover, in an action of trespass, for the loss of the sheep, and for the trouble and expense in taking care of them. See *Anderson v. Buckton*, Stra. 192. In *Johnson v. Courts*, 3 Harris & McH. 510, where the defendant entered upon the plaintiff's land and with clubs drove away eight negroes, it was *held*, in action of trespass *quare clausum fregit*, that the plaintiff could recover for injuries to his crops, consequent upon the driving away of his negroes. In an action for entering upon the plaintiff's close, damages may be recovered for debauching the plaintiff's daughter and servant. See *Bennett v. Allcott*, 2 T. R. 166; *Ream v. Rank*, 3 S. & R. 215. See *Watson v. Pittsburg & Cleveland R. R. Co.*, 37

Penn. St. 469, as to liability of a railroad company for consequential damages to land by the construction of its road, where the charter makes no provision.

(*e*) *Willard v. Twitchell*, 1 N. H. 177, 498; *Rickert v. Snyder*, 9 Wend. 416, 421. But the covenants are not in all respects synonymous, as a party may have a good right to convey, and yet not be seised of a legal estate. Rawle on Covenants for Title, 127.

(*f*) See *ante*, vol. i. p. \*231.

(*g*) *Staats v. Ten Eyck*, 3 Caines, 111; *Bickford v. Page*, 2 Mass. 455; *Marston v. Hobbs*, 2 id. 433; *Caswell v. Wendell*, 4 id. 108; *Smith v. Strong*, 14 Bick. 123; *Stubbs v. Page*, 2 Greenl. 378; *Mitchell v. Hazen*, 4 Conn. 495; *Weiting v. Nissley*, 13 Penn. St. 650, 655; *Seamore v. Harlan*, 3 Dana, 415; *Martin v. Long*, 3 Mo. 391; *Clark v. Parr*, 14 Ohio, 118. See also *Parker v. Brown*, 15 N. H. 176; *Cox v. Strode*, 2 Bibb, 273; *Bibb v. Freeman*, 59 Ala. 612; *Hartford, &c. Co. v. Miller*, 41 Conn. 112; *Weber v. Anderson*, 73 Ill. 439; *Zent v. Picken*, 54 Iowa, 535. In an action for the breach of this covenant, damages cannot be recovered for improvements, or the increased value of the land. *Staats v. Ten Eyck*, 3 Caines, 111; *Pitcher v. Livingston*, 4 Johns. 1; *Bennet v. Jenkins*, 13 Johns. 50; *Bender v. Fromberger*, 4 Dall. 436; *Weiting v. Nissley*, 13 Penn. St. 650.

that the plaintiff has lost less than the value of the land, as if he had made his title good by a purchase at a low price of an outstanding title, he will recover less. (*h*) If the grantor has acquired a title which will enure to the grantee by way of estoppel, the damages will be only nominal. (*i*) But it has been also held, that a release of land without warranty, by the grantee to a third person, will not prevent the grantee's recovery of full damages. (*j*)

The covenants that the grantee shall have quiet enjoyment, and that the grantor will warrant and defend against all \* 225 lawful \* claims, are, in general, broken only by actual ouster, (*k*) and then such damages will be recovered, according to the rule laid down in one of the earliest cases on this subject, as shall give to the injured party full and adequate compensation. (*l*)

But if we suppose a case where land is conveyed with warranty, the grantor and grantee both believing the title to be good, and there is no taint or suspicion of fraud, and the land rises greatly in value, either by the increased worth of real estate in that vicinity, or by expensive improvements made by the grantee, and then the grantee is ousted and comes on the warranty against the grantor, the question arises, What is the compensation to which the plaintiff is entitled? It is obvious that an error has been made by which some innocent party must lose much; and it cannot be said that this error is to be imputed as a wilful fault to one party more than to the other. If the covenantor is bound to make good the value of all that the grantee loses, "no man," says *Kent*, "could venture to sell an acre of ground to a wealthy purchaser, without the hazard of absolute ruin. (*m*) But, if not, the innocent grantee may lose by a failure of a title, for the warranty of which he has paid a valuable consideration, the greater part of the value of his estate. In some States the value of the estate at the time of the conveyance is the measure of damages; and where this value determines the assessment of damages, it is itself determined, generally at least, by the amount of the consideration paid, with interest. But if mesne profits have been received by the grantee, they will, in general, be held equivalent to the interest; and then no interest will be allowed to the gran-

(*h*) *Tanner v. Livingston*, 12 Wend. 83; *Spring v. Chase*, 22 Me. 505; *Leffingwell v. Elliott*, 8 Pick. 455, 10 id. 204; *Loomis v. Bedel*, 11 N. H. 74, 87.

(*i*) *Baxter v. Bradbury*, 20 Me. 260.

(*j*) *Cornell v. Jackson*, 3 Cush. 506.

(*k*) *Rawle on Covenants for Title*, 182, 339.

(*l*) *Gray v. Briscoe*, Noy. 142; *Pincombe v. Rudge*, Yelv. 139, Hobart, 3, and note, in *Williams's* edition.

(*m*) *Staats v. Ten Eyck*, 3 Caines, 114, 115.

tee, or only that which is commensurate with his liability for the mesne profits to the holder of the paramount title; and therefore he can recover interest only for six years. (n) In some

\*States the value of the land at the time of the eviction \*226 is the measure of damages. (o) There seem to be intimations of a distinction between the increased worth by a rise in the market value of the land, which has cost the grantee nothing, and that increase caused by his expenditure in affixing valuable buildings or other improvements to the land.<sup>1</sup> And there are some reasons in favor of allowing to the grantee, as damages, the

(n) Where the value of the land at the time of the conveyance is taken into account in assessing damages, that value is in general determined by the amount of the consideration paid, and interest is allowed on that sum; but if mesne profits have been received by the grantee, those will be held equivalent to the interest, and, in that case, the allowance of interest to the grantee will only be commensurate with his liability for the mesne profits to the holder of the title paramount; that is, he can, in general, recover interest for six years only. *Bennet v. Jenkins*, 13 Johns. 50; *Staats v. Ten Eyck*, 3 Caines, 111; *Baxter v. Ryerss*, 13 Barb. 267; *Clark v. Parr*, 14 Ohio, 118. The amount of the consideration-money with interest has been held to be the measure of damages, in New York. *Pitcher v. Livingston*, 4 Johns. 1; *Bennet v. Jenkins*, 13 id. 50; *Kinney v. Watts*, 14 Wend. 38; *Kelly v. Dutch Church of Schenectady*, 2 Hill, 105, 115; *Baxter v. Ryerss*, 13 Barb. 267; — in Pennsylvania: *Brown v. Dickerson*, 12 Penn. St. 372; *Bender v. Fromberger*, 4 Dall. 436, 441; *King v. Pyle*, 8 S. & R. 166; — in New Jersey: *Holmes v. Sinnickson*, 3 Green, 313; *Stewart v. Drake*, 4 Halst. 139, 142; — in Virginia: *Stout v. Jackson*, 2 Rand. 132; *Threlkeld v. Fitzhugh*, 2 Leigh, 451, 463; *Jackson v. Turner*, 5 id. 119; *Haffey v. Birchetts*, 11 id. 83, 88; *contra*, *Mills v. Bell*, 3 Call, 320; — in South Carolina: *Furman v. Elmore*, 2 Nott & McC. 189; *Wallace v. Talbot*, 1 McCord, 466, 468; *Pearson v. Davis*, 1 McMullan, 37; *contra*, *Liber v. Parsons*, 1 Bay, 19; *Witherspoon v. Anderson*, 3 Desaus. 245; — in North Carolina: *Phillips v. Smith*, 1 Car. Law Repos. 475; *Wilson v. Forbes*, 2 Dev. 30; — in Ohio: *King v. Kerr*, 5 Ohio, 154; *Foots v. Burnet*, 10 id. 317; *Clark v. Parr*,

14 id. 118; — in Georgia: *Davis v. Smith*, 5 Ga. 274; — in Kentucky: *Cox v. Strode*, 2 Bibb, 273; *Hanson v. Buckner*, 4 Dana, 251; *Pence v. Duvall*, 9 B. Mon. 48; — in Tennessee: *Shaw v. Wilkins*, 8 Humph. 647, 651, per *McKinney, J.*

(o) This is the rule adopted in Massachusetts: *Gore v. Brazier*, 3 Mass. 523; *Bigelow v. Jones*, 4 id. 512; *Norton v. Babcock*, 2 Met. 510; *White v. Whitney*, 3 id. 81, 89; — in Maine: *Cushman v. Blanchard*, 2 Greenl. 266, 268; *Swett v. Patrick*, 3 Fairf. 9; *Hardy v. Nelson*, 27 Me. 525; *Elder v. True*, 32 id. 109; — in Connecticut: *Horsford v. Wright*, Kirby, 3; *Stirling v. Peet*, 14 Conn. 245; — in Vermont: *Drury v. Shumway*, 1 D. Chip. 111; *Parke v. Bates*, 12 Vt. 387. The question, although raised, is undecided in New Hampshire and in Indiana. *Loomis v. Bedel*, 11 N. H. 74, 87; *Blackwell v. Justices of Lawrence Co.*, 2 Blackf. 143, 147. See *Rawle on Cov. for Title*, p. 319 *et seq.* (2d edition); 4 Kent Com. 474–480; 2 Greenl. Ev. § 264. In Louisiana the question has been much discussed, and different rules have prevailed, under the codes of 1808 and 1825. See *Bissell v. Erwin*, 13 La. 147; *Edwards v. Martin*, 19 id. 294; *Morris v. Abat*, 9 id. 552; 13 id. 148, note. The question was thoroughly discussed in the late case of *Burrows v. Peirce*, 6 La. An. 297, and it was held, *Rost, J.*, dissenting, that the increased value at the time of eviction ought not to be recovered. The grantee is also entitled to recover the costs of the suit by which he has been evicted. *Pitcher v. Livingston*, 4 Johns. 1; *Baxter v. Ryerss*, 13 Barb. 267; *Holmes v. Sinnickson*, 3 Green (N. J.), 313; *Cushman v. Blanchard*, 2 Greenl. 266; *Swett v. Patrick*, 3 Fairf. 9.

<sup>1</sup> The value of improvements made in good faith even after notice of the superior title was held to be an element of damage in *Cecconi v. Rodden*, 147 Mass. 164. — W.

latter kind of increase, but not the former. (*p*) It has also been held, that the purchase-money with interest, forms the absolute measure of the damages. (*q*)<sup>1</sup> If the failure of title

\* 227 \* extend only to a part of the land, the question has been raised whether the damages should be recovered for the whole land, or for part only, and then whether the proportion which the *quantity* of the land lost by the failure bears to the whole should be considered, or the proportion which its *value* bears; but the principle of compensation prevails, and it may be considered as established, that the part only of the land of which the title has failed, is to be paid for, (*r*) and that in proportion to its value and not its mere quantity. (*s*)

(*p*) *Staats v. Ten Eyck*, 3 Cainea, 117; *Pitcher v. Livingston*, 4 Johns. 13, per *Spencer, J.*; *Bender v. Fromberger*, 4 Dall. 442; *Martin v. Atkinson*, 7 Ga. 238. See ante, p. \* 223, note (*c*). But there seems to be no adjudication in favor of applying the distinction referred to in the text to this class of cases.

(*q*) In most of the cases cited *supra*, note (*n*), the consideration-money with interest and the costs were held to be the measure of damages, but in *Threlkeld v. Fitzhugh*, 2 Leigh, 451, it was suggested, that in some cases it might be shown that the actual value of the land was greater than the price paid. See 4 Kent Com. 476. See also on this question *Kennison v. Taylor*, 18 N. H. 220; *Flint v. Steadman*, 36 Vt. 210; *Fettrich v. Leamy*, 9 Bosw. 510; *King v. Gilson's Adm'r*, 32 Ill. 348.

(*r*) In *Morris v. Phelps*, 5 Johns. 49,

the title to a part of the premises failed, and it was urged that the plaintiff ought to recover the whole consideration-money, but the court laid down the rule in the text. *Kent, C. J.*, said: "This is an old and well-settled rule of damages; thus, in the case of *Beauchamp v. Damory*, Year-Book, 29 Ed. III. 4, it was held, by *Hill, J.*, that if one be bound to warranty, he warrants the entirety, but he shall not render in value but for that which was lost. In 15 Ed. IV. 3 (and which case is cited in *Bustard's case*, 4 Co. 121), the same principle was admitted, and it was declared and agreed to by the court, that in exchange, where a want of title existed as to part, the party evicted might enter as for a condition broken, if he chose; but if he sued to recover in value, he should recover only according to the value of the part lost. Though the condition be entire, and extends to all, yet

(*s*) In *Morris v. Phelps*, 5 Johns. 49, 56, *Kent, C. J.*, in delivering the opinion

of the court, said: "Another question in this case is, whether the defendant ought

<sup>1</sup> This is the rule adopted in most States. *Kingsbury v. Miller*, 69 Ala. 502; *Carvill v. Jacks*, 43 Ark. 439; *McGary v. Hastings*, 39 Cal. 360; *Martin v. Gordon*, 24 Ga. 533; *Harding v. Larkin*, 41 Ill. 413; *Rhea v. Swain*, 122 Ind. 272; *Fawcett v. Woods*, 5 Iowa, 400; *Stebbins v. Wolf*, 33 Kan. 765; *Robertson v. Lemon*, 2 Bush, 301; *Hale v. New Orleans*, 13 La. An. 499 (conf. *Coleman v. Ballard*, 13 La. An. 512); *Crisfield v. Storr*, 36 Md. 129, 150; *Devine v. Lewis*, 38 Minn. 24; *Lambert v. Estes*, 13 Southwestern Rep. 284 (Mo. 1890); *Hoffman v. Bosch*, 18 Nev. 360; *Winnepiseogee Paper Co. v. Eaton*, 65 N. H. 13; *Morris v. Rowan*, 17 N. J. L. 304; *Kelly v. Dutch Church*, 2 Hill, 105; *West v. West*, 78 N. C. 45; *Wade v. Comstock*, 11 Ohio St. 71; *Stark v. Olney*, 3 Ore. 88; *Allison v. Montgomery*, 107 Penn. St. 455; *Lawrance v. Robertson*, 10 S. C. 8; *McGuffey v. Humes*, 85 Tenn. 26; *Glenn v. Mathews*, 44 Tex. 400; *Sheffey v. Gardiner*, 79 Va. 313; *Butcher v. Peterson*, 26 W. Va. 447; *Conrad v. Grand, &c. Order*, 64 Wis. 258.

But in England and a few States the value at the time of the eviction is held to be the measure of damages. *Jenkins v. Jones*, 9 Q. B. D. 128; *Sterling v. Peet*, 14 Conn. 245; *Williamson v. Williamson*, 71 Me. 442; *Furnas v. Durgin*, 119 Mass. 500; *Eaton v. Knowles*, 61 Mich. 625; *Keeler v. Wood*, 30 Vt. 242. — W.

\* If the action is brought upon the covenant that the land is free from incumbrances, it will be necessary to consider the nature and effect of the incumbrances. If they consist of mortgages or attachments, or other liens of like kind, it seems to be well settled that the grantee may pay off these incumbrances, and may then recover all that he necessarily expended in this way, from the grantor; (t) and may even recover the amount of money paid by him to remove these incumbrances, after the action has been commenced. (u) And it has been held that the

it was said that the warranty upon the exchange might severally extend to part. So, in the case of *Gray v. Briscoe*, Noy, 142, B covenanted that he was seised of Blackacre in fee, whereas in truth it was copyhold land in fee, according to the custom; and the court said, that the jury should give damages according to the difference in value between fee-simple land and copyhold land." See also *Guthrie v. Pugsley*, 12 Johns. 126. In *Johnson v. Nyce*, 17 Ohio, 66, it was said, that

in an action on a covenant of warranty, broken by the assignment of dower, damages would be given to the extent that the value of the estate is diminished by carving out the life-estate, taking one-third of the consideration-money to be the value of one-third of the fee-simple interest. See *Rickert v. Snyder*, 9 Wend. 416; *Michael v. Mills*, 17 Ohio, 601; *Gray v. Briscoe*, Noy, 142; *Rawle on Coven. for Title* (2d ed.), p. 113 *et seq.*

not to have been permitted to show that the lands, in the deed of 1795, of which there was a failure of title, were of inferior quality to the other lands conveyed by the same deed. This appears to be reasonable; and the rule would operate with equal justice as to all the parties to a conveyance. Suppose a valuable stream of water, with expensive improvements upon it, with ten acres of adjoining barren land, was sold for 10,000 dollars, and it should afterwards appear that the title to the stream with the improvements on it failed, but remained good as to the residue of the land, would it not be unjust that the grantee should be limited in damages, under his covenants, to an apportionment according to the number of acres lost, when the sole inducement to the purchase was defeated; and the whole value of the purchase had failed? So, on the other hand, if only the title to the nine barren acres failed, the vendor would feel the weight of the extreme injustice, if he was obliged to refund nine-tenths of the consideration-money. This is not the rule of assessment. The law will apportion the damages to the measure of value between the land lost and the land preserved." See also *Cornell v. Jackson*, 3 Cush. 509; *Dickens v. Shepperd*, 3 Murph. 526. In *King v. Pyle*, 8 S. & R. 166, this rule was applied where the sale was fraudulent, but the court did not decide what would be the rule if the sale were *fair*. There are

cases which hold that the average value is to be recovered for the part to which the title has failed. *Nelson v. Matthews*, 2 Hen. & M. 164; *Nelson v. Carrington*, 4 Munf. 332.

(t) *Delavergne v. Norris*, 7 Johns. 358; *Hall v. Dean*, 13 id. 105; *Stanard v. Eldridge*, 16 id. 254; *Prescott v. Trueman*, 4 Mass. 627; *Henderson v. Henderson*, 13 Mo. 151.

(u) *Leffingwell v. Elliott*, 10 Pick. 204; *Brooks v. Moody*, 20 id. 474; *Kelly v. Low*, 18 Me. 244; *Pomeroy v. Burnett*, 8 Blackf. 143; together with reasonable expenses incurred in extinguishing the incumbrance, exclusive of counsel fees. *Leffingwell v. Elliott*. But the grantee cannot recover beyond the amount of the consideration-money and interest. *Dimmick v. Lockwood*, 10 Wend. 142; *Foot v. Burnet*, 10 Ohio, 317; 4 Kent Com. 476. But in those States in which, in action for a breach of the covenant of warranty, the measure of damages is held to be the value of the estate at the time of eviction, it seems that the grantee may recover what he has paid to extinguish incumbrances, to the extent of the value of the estate at the time of payment. *Norton v. Babcock*, 2 Met. 510; *White v. Whitney*, 3 id. 81; *Rawle on Coven. for Title* (2d edition), 161; *Sedgwick on Dam.* 180. In *Elder v. True*, 32 Me. 104, it was held, that where land is encumbered by a mortgage, the grantee may redeem or not at his election; but, if evicted,



grantee may recover from his grantor with warranty, the costs and expenses fairly incurred in a suit to maintain his title. (*uu*)

But, if he does not discharge the incumbrances, and brings his action before ouster or any actual injury springing from them, although the action is sustainable, because the existence of the incumbrances works a breach of the covenant, yet he can recover only nominal damages. (*v*) Still, if the incumbrances are of a permanent nature, such as interfere with the actual enjoyment of the estate, and such that the grantee cannot remove them by his own act, as, for instance, a lease of the whole or a part of the premises, then it would seem that actual compensation may be

recovered, and that there is no rule which should prevent this from being full and adequate. (*w*) If the action is brought on a contract to sell, and against the party who had promised to sell and had failed to do so, many authorities have held that the result may depend upon the cause of the failure. For if the intended vendor was honest, and was prevented from making the sale by causes which he did not foresee, and could not control, then the plaintiff recovers only nominal damages; or, if he has paid the price, the sum with interest, adding perhaps,

in both cases, his expenses in investigating the title, or \* 230 for similar purposes. (*x*) But if the proposed vendor \* was

he may recover the value of the land, including his improvements, even if the value exceed the amount due on the mortgage. But see *White v. Whitney*, 3 Met. 31; *Donahoe v. Emery*, 9 id. 63.

(*uu*) *Smith v. Sprague*, 40 Vt. 43.

(*v*) *Prescott v. Trueman*, 4 Mass. 627; *Wyman v. Ballard*, 12 id. 304; *Tufts v. Adams*, 8 Pick. 547; *Herrick v. Moore*, 19 Me. 313; *Delavergne v. Norris*, 7 Johns. 358; *Hall v. Dean*, 13 id. 105; *Stanard v. Eldridge*, 16 id. 254; *Whisler v. Hicks*, 5 Blackf. 100; *Davis v. Lyman*, 6 Conn. 254. Payments for the discharge of incumbrances cannot be recovered unless specially alleged. *De Forest v. Leete*, 16 Johns. 122.

(*w*) *Prescott v. Trueman*, 4 Mass. 267, 630; *Harlow v. Thomas*, 15 Pick. 66, 69; *Hubbard v. Norton*, 10 Conn. 422, 435. In *Batchelder v. Sturgis*, 3 Cush. 205, *Fletcher, J.*, in giving the opinion of the court, said: "In New York, in the case of *Rickert v. Snyder*, 9 Wend. 423, it was held, that when the covenant against incumbrances is broken, by reason of an unexpired term, which is the present case, the rule of damages is the annual value of the estate, or the annual interest on the purchase-money. This rule may do justice

in some, perhaps in many cases; but this court is not prepared to adopt it as a general rule. . . . The rule is, that for such incumbrances as a covenantee cannot remove, he shall recover a just compensation or the real injury resulting from the incumbrance. Though it seems desirable to have as definite and precise rules, upon the subject of damages, as are practicable, it seems impossible to establish any more precise general rule in this class of cases." If the grantee is permanently kept out of the estate, by reason of the incumbrances, the purchase-money and interest are the measure of damages. *Chapel v. Bull*, 17 Mass. 213; *Jenkins v. Hopkins*, 8 Pick. 346. So, also, in case of eviction. *Waldo v. Long*, 7 Johns. 173; *Martin v. Atkinson*, 7 Ga. 228; *Patterson v. Stewart*, 6 Watts & S. 527. But see *Chapel v. Bull*; *Jenkins v. Hopkins*, and *supra*, p. \* 224, note (*g*). In an action on a covenant to pay off incumbrances, the amount of the incumbrances, is held the measure of damages. *Lethbridge v. Mytton*, 2 B. & Ad. 772.

(*x*) *Flureau v. Thornhill*, 2 W. Bl. 1078; *Walker v. Moore*, 10 B. & C. 416; *Worthington v. Warrington*, 8 C. B., 134; *Baldwin v. Munn*, 2 Wend. 399; *Peters*

in fault, and either did know, or should have known, that he could not do what he undertook to do, here substantial damages may be given, including compensation for any actual loss, as by the increased value of the land (*y*)<sup>1</sup> and this has been extended

*v. McKeon*, 4 Denio, 546; *Thompson v. Guthrie*, 9 Leigh, 101; *Combs v. Tarlton*, 2 Dana, 464; *Allen v. Anderson*, 2 Bibb, 415; *Stewart v. Noble*, 1 Greene (Iowa), 26. See *Fletcher v. Button*, 6 Barb. 646. This rule appears to be established in England, and generally prevails in this country; but there appears to be some diversity in the reasoning upon which it is based. In England, the rule appears to be sustained on the ground that the parties must have contemplated the difficulties attendant upon the conveyance, and hence the plaintiff is allowed to recover the expense of investigating the title, but no other expenses, on the ground that he is not justified in taking any other step until he is sure of a good title. In *Flureau v. Thornhill*, *Blackstone*, J., said: "These contracts are merely upon condition, frequently expressed, but always implied, that the vendor has a good title." In *Walker v. Moore*, the land was not conveyed on account of a defect in the title. The plaintiff had contracted to resell, and demanded damages for the loss of profits on his contracts of resale, for the expense attending those resales, and for the amount for which he was liable to the sub-contractors for examining the title, and the expense incurred by himself for the same purpose. He was allowed to recover only his own expense in examining the title. *Parke*, J., said: "It is usual and reasonable, before any expense is incurred, to compare the abstract with the deeds; and without giving any opinion as to the right of the plaintiff to resell before he had obtained a conveyance and actual possession, I think he cannot recover those expenses which he has sustained by reason of his having contracted to resell the premises before he had taken the trouble to ascertain whether the abstract was correct or not." *Bayley*, J., supposed he might have recovered the expense attending the resale, had that contract been entered into after proper investigation. He said: "If it [the abstract] had been examined with the deeds and found correct, the plaintiff might perhaps have been justified in acting upon the faith of having the estate; and if, after that time, he had made a

sub-contract, I think he would have been entitled to recover the expenses attending it, if it failed in consequence of any defect in the title of his vendor." The plaintiff, having failed in a bill in equity, brought to enforce specific performance of a contract to sell land, because the defendant could not give title, was not allowed to recover his costs in the equity suit, in an action at law. *Malden v. Fyson*, 11 Q. B. 292. In this country, although nearly the same rule is in some of the States adopted (differing perhaps from the English in the fact that the expense of investigating the title is not allowed), it is based upon the analogy between this class of cases and actions upon covenants for title. As we have seen, in those cases, the measure of damages, where there has been an eviction, is, in most of the States, the amount of the consideration-money, with interest; so in actions upon this class of contracts, the same rule has been adopted. In *Baldwin v. Munn*, *supra*, *Sutherland*, J., said: "In an action on the covenant against incumbrances in a deed, the plaintiff can recover only the amount paid by him to extinguish the incumbrance; but if he has paid nothing, no matter what the amount of the lien may be, he can recover *nominal damages only*. *Delavergue v. Norris*, 7 Johns. 358, 4 Mass. 627, 13 Johns. 105. If these principles are just, in relation to the covenant of general warranty, and of quiet enjoyment, and against incumbrances, I do not perceive why they are not equally applicable to the covenant to convey, where the covenantor has acted in good faith, and refused to convey because his title has in fact failed. The reasons which are urged with so much force, by C. J. *Kent*, in *Staats v. Ten Eyck* (3 Caines, 111, 115), in favor of the rule of damages adopted in that case, certainly apply with equal force to the case in question." See the other American cases cited above.

(*y*) See authorities cited in the preceding note, and *Bitner v. Brough*, 11 Penn. St. 127; *Handley v. Chambers*, 1 Litt. 358; *Blanchard v. Ely*, 21 Wend. 346, 347, per *Cowen*, J.; *Nourse v. Barns*, 1 T. Raym. 77. So, where the party having title,

<sup>1</sup> *Yokom v. McBride*, 56 Iowa, 139; *Drake v. Baker*, 5 Vroom, 358, the latter a case of a vendor whose wife refused to sign the deed. — K.

to cases where the vendor acted in good faith, but knew that he had, at the time, no title; as where the vendor offered for sale at public auction, land which he had contracted with a third person to buy from him, and failed to buy, only on account of the inability of that third person to make a conveyance to him. (z)<sup>1</sup>

\* 231 In this respect the rule would be \* distinguished from that applicable to actions for non-sale of chattels, where the plaintiff recovers compensation for all actual damages, without any reference to the good or bad faith of the vendor. But the Supreme Court of the United States have refused to adopt this distinction, on the ground that the reason of the rule as to chattels applies with equal force to bargains respecting land; this reason being, that if a vendor under such circumstances could escape with nominal damages, there would be danger that he might refuse to complete the sale for the purpose of retaining to himself the enhanced value. (a)

refuses to convey it: *Driggs v. Dwight*, 17 Wend. 71; *Baldwin v. Munn*, 2 id. 399, 406; or, having title at the time of the agreement, afterwards disables himself from completing it, by selling the land to a third party: *Patrick v. Marshall*, 2 Bibb, 47; *Fisher v. Kay*, 2 id. 434, 440; *Wilson v. Spencer*, 11 Leigh, 261; or, at the time of the agreement, knew he had no title. *McCounell v. Dunlap*, Hardin, 41.

(z) *Hopkins v. Grazebrook*, 6 B. & C. 81. See this case cited in *Walker v. Moore*, 10 B. & C. 416, and in *Fletcher v. Butten*, 6 Barb. 650. The doctrine of *Hopkins v. Grazebrook* was affirmed in *Robinson v. Harman*, 1 Exch. 850. *Parke, B.*, said: "The rule of the common law is, that where a party sustains a loss by reason of a breach of contract, he is, so far as money can do it, to be placed in the same situation, with respect to damages, as if the contract had been performed. The case of *Flureau v. Thornhill* qualified that rule of the common law. It was there held, that contracts for the sale of real estate are merely on condition that the vendor has a good title; so that, when a person contracts to sell real property, there is an implied understanding that, if

he fail to make a good title, the only damages recoverable are the expenses which the vendee may be put to in investigating the title. The present case comes within the rule of the common law, and I am unable to distinguish it from *Hopkins v. Grazebrook*." So it has been held in this country, that, where the agreement is that a third person shall convey land, the measure of damages is the value of the land at the time when it should have been conveyed. *Dyer v. Dorsey*, 1 Gill & J. 440; *Pinkston v. Huie*, 9 Ala. 252. But see *Tyrer v. King*, 2 Car. & K. 149.

(a) *Hopkins v. Lee*, 6 Wheat. 109. See also *Cannell v. McClean*, 6 Harris & J. 297; *Nichols v. Freeman*, 11 Ired. 99; *Bryant v. Hambruck*, 9 Ga. 133; *Whiteside v. Jennings*, 19 Ala. 784; *Hill v. Hobart*, 16 Me. 164; *Warren v. Wheeler*, 21 id. 484. In some of these cases the doctrine of those American cases, cited *supra*, note (z), that actions on a covenant to convey, are so far analogous to those upon covenants for title that the damages should be measured by the same rule, is rejected. In *Nichols v. Freeman*, the defendant was prevented from giving a good title by a levy of execution upon the land,

<sup>1</sup> *Bain v. Fothergill*, L. R. 7 H. L. 158, affirmed *Flureau v. Thornhill* and overruled *Hopkins v. Grazebrook*, *supra*. The rule laid down in *Flureau v. Thornhill*, "as to the limits within which damages may be recovered upon the breach of a contract for the sale of a real estate, must be taken to be without exception." Per Lord *Chelmsford*. Where A. surrendered part of his leasehold premises to B., thereby conferring a permanent benefit upon him, in return for which B. was to grant to A. the use of an entrance, to which B. had not yet got any title, and to which B., without any fault on his part, was unable to acquire title, it was held, that A. was not confined to nominal damages. *Wall v. London Real Property Co.*, L. R. 9 Q. B. 249. — K.

If on such a contract the proposed vendee is sued, if he has taken the land, the measure of damages is, of course, the price with interest; if he has neither taken the land nor paid the price, in England, the plaintiff receives only nominal damages, unless the land has fallen in value, or he has otherwise suffered actual injury, on the ground that if he recovered the full price, he would have that and the land too; because the recovery \* cannot have the effect of passing the fee of the land. (b) \* 232 In this country, some cases have thrown doubt on this rule, but upon the whole we think it well established. (c) (x)

and there appears to have been no fraud on his part. The value of the land at the time of the breach was regarded as the measure of damages. *Pearson, J.*, said: "Our attention has been called to the fact, that, in the action for a breach of a covenant of quiet enjoyment, the measure of damages is the price paid for the land, which is taken, as between the parties, to be the true value. . . . The analogy does not sustain the position for which it was invoked; because the rule of damages in that action is founded on peculiar reasons. The covenant for quiet enjoyment is a substitute for the old *real warranty*, the remedy upon which was by voucher, and if the demandant recovered, the tenant had judgment against the voucher for other lands of equal value." See also the very able decision of *Buchanan, C. J.*, in *Cannell v. M'Clean*. And even in New York some doubt seems to have been thrown upon the rule laid down in *Baldwin v. Munn*, cited *supra*, note (x), in the late case of *Fletcher v. Button*, 6 Barb. 646; where, under a verbal contract, land is to be conveyed in consideration of a specific sum payable in work, the vendee, who has performed the work, may consider the agreement as a nullity, and recover the value of his work, not exceeding the sum specified, with interest; and he can only resort to evidence of the value of the land as a measure of damages, when no sum is specified. *King v. Brown*, 2 Hill, 485; *Burlingame v. Burlingame*, 7 Cowen, 92; *Rohr v. Kindt*, 3 Watts & S. 563; *Jack v. McKee*, 9 Penn. St. 235; *Rash v. Bash*, 9 id. 260. See *Boardman v. Keeler*, 21 Vt. 84.

(b) In *Hawkins v. Kemp*, 3 East, 410; in *Goodisson v. Nunn*, 4 T. R. 761, and in *Glazebrook v. Woodrow*, 8 id. 366, it seems to have been assumed that the

vendor, on tender of a conveyance, could recover the amount of the purchase-money. But in the late case of *Laird v. Pinn*, 7 M. & W. 474, where the vendor had offered to execute a conveyance, and was "in the same situation, for the purpose of recovering damages for the non-payment of the price, as if all had been done by him," it was said by *Parke, B.*, in delivering the opinion of the court: "The measure of damages, in an action of this nature, is the injury sustained by the plaintiff by reason of the defendants not having performed their contract. The question is, How much worse is the plaintiff by the diminution in the value of the land, or the loss of the purchase-money, in consequence of the non-performance of the contract? It is clear that he cannot have the land and its value too. A party cannot recover the full value of a chattel, unless under circumstances which import that the property has passed to the defendant, as in the case of goods sold and delivered, where they have been absolutely parted with and cannot be sold again."

(c) In *Franchot v. Leach*, 5 Cowen, 506, the jury, under direction of the judge, found the consideration-money and interest as damages for the vendee's breach of his contract, and no objection seems to have been made to the direction. In *Alma v. Plummer*, 4 Greenl. 258, the defendant having bought a pew at auction, and refused a deed when tendered to him, it was *held*, that the measure of damages was, "the price agreed to be paid for the pew by the defendant, who will be entitled to the deed whenever he chooses to accept it." This doctrine was approved in *Shannon v. Comstock*, 21 Wend. 457, 460, and in *Williams v. Field*, cited in *Sedgwick on Damages*, p. 192, and appears to be now

(x) Specific performance will not lie upon a contract to make a loan; at law,

upon a contract to lend money, an action lies for its breach, even when the damages

If the contract be to give land for work and labor, this may be treated as for so much money in work and labor.

If the action be brought on the usual covenants in leases, the rule is, as before, compensation. Hence a tenant for life of an estate leased by him, can recover only such damages for breach of covenant by the lessee, as are proportionate to the injury done to the life-estate. (d) And the action may be brought on

\* 233 \* the covenant to repair, before the end of the term, because, although a tenant has, in one sense the whole term in which to repair, yet the covenant to repair is broken as soon as repairs ought to be made and are not made. (e) By parity of reasoning, the same action might be brought against a landlord, when he, in the same way, failed to discharge his obligations.

A covenant to repair, or to keep the premises in good and sufficient repair, does not mean, only, that they must be kept in the same repair in which they were when the tenant took them, for this may not be good repair; but, it has been held, that the jury might properly take into consideration the condition of the prem-

well settled in Maine. *Oatman v. Walker*, 33 Me. 67. But see *Sawyer v. McIntyre*, 18 Vt. 27; *Gordon v. Norris*, 49 N. H. 376, 385; *Old Colony R. R. Co. v. Evans*, 6 Gray, 25.

(d) Hence a tenant for life of an estate leased can only recover such damages for breach of covenant by the lessee, as are commensurate with the injury done to the life-estate. *Evelyn v. Rad-dish*, Holt, 543; *McKeen v. Gammon*, 33 Me. 187, 192. In New York, the same rule of damages is applied in actions on covenants for quiet enjoyment in leases as in conveyances of the fee-simple. The lessee is allowed costs incurred in defending his title and the rents he has paid during the time he is liable for mesne profits to the true owner, with interest thereon; but he can recover nothing for improvements, or the increased value of the premises. *Kinney v. Watts*, 14 Wend. 38; *Moak v. Johnson*, 1 Hill, 99; *Kelly v. Dutch Church of Schenectady*, 2 Hill, 105, 115. See *Lewis v. Campbell*, 8 Taunt. 715, 3 B. &

Ald. 392. If a lease contains a covenant by a tenant to keep the premises in repair, and a covenant to insure them for a specific sum against fire, if they are burnt down, his liability on the former covenant is not limited to the amount of the sum to be insured under the latter. *Digby v. Atkinson*, 4 Camp. 275. In *Dewinte v. Wilste*, 9 Wend. 325, "where a party took a lease of a ferry, and covenanted to maintain and keep the same in good order, and, instead of so doing, diverted travellers from the usual landing to another landing owned by himself, by means whereof a tavern-stand belonging to the plaintiff, situate on the first landing, was so reduced in business as to become tenantless, it was held, in an action by the landlord for breach of the covenant, that he might assign, and was entitled to recover as damages the loss of rent of the tavern-stand."

(e) *Luxmore v. Robson*, 1 B. & Ald. 584; *Schieffelin v. Carpenter*, 15 Wend. 400.

are merely nominal, but no action lies for the money agreed to be lent. *Western Wagon & Property Co. v. West*, [1892] 1 Ch. 271, 277; see *supra*, p. \*218, n. (x). This applies to a contract to take debentures in a company. *South African Territories v. Wallington*, [1897] 1 Q. B. 692.

The general rule, as stated by Lord Watson, is clearly settled that neither

party by his own act or default can defeat the obligations which he has undertaken to fulfil, or escape them by offering to the other party an indemnity which is not that which the other party contracted to accept. *Sailing Ship "Blairmore" Co. v. Macredie*, [1898] A. C. 593. See *Forman v. The Ship "Liddesdale"*, [1900] A. C. 190.

ises at the commencement of the lease, in order to ascertain what was meant by the words, "repair," or "good repair," as used in the lease. (f)

(f) *Burdett v. Withers*, 2 Nev. & P. 122; *Stanley v. Towgood*, 3 Bing. N. C. 4. See *Harris v. Jones*, 1 Moody & R. 173; *Gutteridge v. Munyard*, 7 C. & P. 129. In *Thompson v. Shattuck*, 2 Met. 615, the defendant had covenanted to keep one half of a mill-dam in repair, but the plaintiff's assignor was bound to repair the other half. The defendant failed to make seasonable repairs, the plaintiff repaired the whole, and claimed as damages one half the expense of repairs and the loss of profits in the mill on account of delay. He recovered the former, but not the latter. *Devoey, J.*, in delivering the opinion of the court, thus stated the grounds of the decision: "It being the duty of Plumb [the plaintiff's assignor] to

make one half of the repairs, and it being a right which he might at once exercise, to proceed to make the whole repairs, after neglect and refusal of the defendant, upon reasonable notice, to aid in the repairs; if said Plumb delayed to exercise that right, and thereby sustained a loss, it is one which he alone must bear." See *Green v. Mann*, 11 Ill. 613. In *Green v. Eales*, 2 Q. B. 225, it was *held*, that a lessor who has covenanted to repair the demised premises, is not liable to the lessee for the rents he was obliged to pay for another residence, or for expense in fitting it up, while the repairs were going on, although the lessee was obliged to move out for repairs, in consequence of the lessor's neglect.

## \* CHAPTER IX.

## ON LIENS.

SEC. 1. — *On Lien in General.*

LIEN is a right to hold possession of another's property, for the satisfaction of some charge attached to it. The essence of the right is possession; and whether that possession be of officers of the law, or of the person who claims the right of lien, the chattel on which the lien attaches is equally regarded as in the custody of the law. (a) <sup>1</sup>

Lien is neither a *jus ad rem* nor a *jus in re*, but a simple right of retainer. (y) It is not therefore attachable as personal property, or as a *chose in action*, of the person who is entitled to it. (b)

The origin of the right of lien has been ascribed to the Roman law. That law gave to the seller a right, which was substantially similar to that which the common law gives by lien; for if the buyer did not pay the money when it was due, and the seller had not delivered the goods, he might retain possession of them as a *pledge*. But what the common law treats as held by a lien, the civil law regarded as and called a pledge, and applied to it the

(a) *Moss v. Townsend*, 1 Bulstr. 207.

(b) *Meany v. Head*, 1 Mason, 319.

<sup>1</sup> Thus brokers, not being usually entrusted with the possession, do not have a general lien, but may be in a situation to exercise the right of a particular lien. (x) *Barry v. Boninger*, 46 Md. 59. — K.

(x) As to *stockbrokers' liens*, see *In re London & Globe Finance Corp.*, [1902] 2 Ch. 416, 18 L. T. Rep. 679.

(y) A factor's lien and other common-liens on chattels do not give an interest in the property, as does a statutory mechanic's lien; the latter kind of lien is undoubtedly assignable. See *Wiley & Connelly*, 179 Mass. 360, 60 N. E. 784.

Whenever a lien is given by a State statute for a cause of action cognizable in the admiralty, either *in rem* or *in personam*, proceedings *in rem* to enforce such lien are within the exclusive jurisdiction of the admiralty courts; and if a lien upon a

vessel is created for a claim over which a court of admiralty has no jurisdiction, such lien may be enforced in the State courts. Upon proceedings to foreclose a mortgage, or in a suit *in personam* to enforce a common-law remedy, a decree for a sale passes the property subject to prior liens, while a sale *in rem* in the admiralty divests such lien and carries a clear title to the property, the lien-holders being remitted to the funds in the registry which are substituted for the vessel. *Knapp, Strout & Co. v. McCaffrey*, 177 U. S. 638, 20 S. Ct. 824, 44 L. Ed. 921.

whole law of pledge. (c) The Roman law went further than the common law, and vested in a vendor a right of seizure, after delivery to a vendee, or even to a sub-vendee, if payment of the price was not duly made. By the common law, a sale of the goods passes to the purchaser the property therein; and after delivery the vendor cannot recover them back again, though the vendee immediately became bankrupt.

\* Taking its rise in the principles of natural equity and \* 235 commercial necessity, the doctrine of lien was recognized to a limited extent, at an early period, and in process of time was much extended in its application, upon considerations of policy and convenience as well as of justice. The earlier form of lien was specific in its nature, and is distinguished by law as a particular lien; which is a right to retain a designated piece of property for a claim attached to that same property. Where not arising from a contract of sale, this form of lien seems to have been confined originally to transactions in which the justice or necessity of the case peremptorily demanded its allowance; as where the party invested with the right was obliged by law to receive goods or where he had, at his own peril, labor, and expense, saved them from loss or destruction at sea, when the owner was unable to protect them. At a later period, the particular lien was admitted in many instances not characterized by the obligation of duty, or the self-sacrifice above alluded to; and a general lien, or a right to retain property of another on account of charges not attaching to that specific property, existing at first only by express contract, was also allowed to be claimed, by implication, from the general usage of trade, or the mode of dealing between the parties, and without any express contract to that effect.

The right of lien as well as the statute right of set-off, operates to prevent circuity of action, but the two differ in several respects as to their operation. Set-off applies only to demands arising *ex contractu*; lien applies as well to those sounding in tort; set-off is barred by the statute of limitations; lien is not; and set-off applies to all debts mutually due in the same right, while lien is restricted to the particular debt for which it is security. Nor, except by agreement, can a debt owed by the party holding a lien, be set-off against that for which he holds the lien. (d)

(c) Domat, lib. 1, tit. 2, sec. 3, art. 3. The rule cited by Domat from the civil law was this: *venditor, pignoris loco, quod vendidit retinet, quoad emptor satisfaciat.*

(d) *Pinnock v. Harrison*, 3 M. & W.

532. This was an action of trover for a quantity of iron materials, which were furnished to the defendant by the insolvent of the plaintiffs, to be made into a carriage. After the work had been commenced by the defendant, and before the



- \* 236 \* In general, a lien confers no power to sell, even where the keeping would be attended with expense;(e)<sup>1</sup> but

bankruptcy of his employer, he bought a second-hand carriage of the latter, paying part cash, and owing part on account. At this time he promised to send home the new carriage, finished or unfinished, in two days, and to send in the account. This the defendant did not do; but he subsequently finished the carriage, and upon the failure of the owner, it was claimed of the defendant by the assignees. The charges for making the carriage amounted to £8, upon which amount the defendant claimed a lien upon the carriage; the balance owed by the defendant on account of the second-hand purchase was about £9, which the assignees claimed to offset against the defendant's charge for work. It was contended, on behalf of the plaintiffs, that, under these circumstances, and considering the state of the accounts, no lien could arise; and, secondly, that even if it could, it had been waived by the defendant's promise to return the carriage, finished or unfinished. These two points being overruled, the case came up for argument upon them in the Exchequer of Pleas, and the court gave judgment for the defendant. Per Lord Abinger, C. B.: "A set-off cannot be considered as destroying a lien, unless it be so agreed upon between the parties; and as to the rest, my opinion is, that there was no binding agreement entered into to send the goods home at a particular time; there was a proposal and nothing else; a promise to do so without consideration, but no binding agreement; and it appeared to me that that proceeded on the understanding that defendant was to go on and finish the work." *Parke, Bolland, and Alderson*, the other Barons present, all gave opinions clearly maintaining that a claim of set-off is no answer to a lien, unless by agreement.

(e) *Hunt v. Haskell*, 11 Shep. 339. This was an action of trover brought by the owner of twenty-five boxes of clocks, against the captain of a vessel who sold them for freight due thereon. The goods were shipped by the plaintiff on the defendant's vessel, from Boston to Bangor, the captain paying a bill of charges at Boston. Owing to ice in the river, the goods were discharged at Frankfort, below Bangor, and the defend-

ant demanded his freight and advances. The owner thinking the demand too large, tendered what he admitted to be due, and demanded the goods at Frankfort. The defendant refused to receive the amount tendered, and caused the goods to be sold at auction for the amount claimed by him and expenses of sale. The counsel for the defence claimed that there was no wrongful conversion of the goods, as the defendant had a right to make the sale as a common carrier. He argued, that as the lien was admitted to exist, the mode adopted was the only practicable one for giving effect to it; the equity powers of the Supreme Court of the State not extending to a case like this, and the admiralty process in the Court of the United States, if available, being an inconvenient and expensive remedy at best. On the other side, it was contended, that the defendant, if entitled to freight, either in full or *pro rata itineris*, had no right to sell the property for the payment thereof. The opinion of the court was given by *Williams, C. J.*, who said: "It is very clear that the defendant had no right to cause the sale, of his own mere motion, and without the intervention of legal process for the purpose. The law-merchant recognizes no such right on the part of carriers by sea, under a common bill of lading, such as the defendant had signed in this instance. If the plaintiff was willing to receive his goods at Frankfort, which, by his tender and demand of them there, it seems he was, the defendant might well insist upon a *pro rata* freight, and on detaining the goods until it was paid; but a simple detention only, in the first instance, was all he could insist on. It was urged that the defendant was without a convenient remedy, unless the course he pursued can be sanctioned. — But it is not for courts to alter an established law. It is the duty of courts, as has often been remarked, to expound and apply the law, as it may be found established, and not to legislate." The plaintiff having claimed that the true measure of damages was the value of the goods at the time of the conversion, notwithstanding, as appeared by the evidence, he had got possession of them again, by

<sup>1</sup> An innkeeper waives his lien upon a chattel by a sale of it to reimburse himself, although its retention is attended with expense. *Mulliner v. Florence*, 3 Q. B. D. 484. — K.

where the deposit \* is by way of security for a loan, the \* 237 lender, it seems, may sell upon default of payment. (f)<sup>1</sup> This power is, however, usually restrained and regulated by statute; and by other enactments provision is made for the sale of property held under other liens than those of security for loans.

Where the lien is by act of party, it is held that the bailee

causing them to be bought at the sale, by a friend, at a small expense, the court decided upon this point, that whatever damages he sustained, over and above what was fairly due to the defendant, in regaining possession of the goods, he was entitled to, as the true measure of damages. Say the court: "He cannot have judgment for the value of the goods; for he was never divested of his property in them. Neither the acts of the defendant, nor the sale at auction, nor being in market overt, there being none such in this country, as there is in England, could effect a change in the right of property. The plaintiff, if his tender was sufficient, might have maintained an action of replevin for the goods, against the defendant, or against any purchaser at the auction sale, as well as trover against the defendant; and the latter action is maintainable only upon the ground that the defendant had done, in reference to the goods, what was unauthorized by law." *Doane v. Russell*, 3 Gray, 382; *Crumbacker v. Tucker*, 4 Eng. (Ark.) 365; *Thames Iron Co. v. Patent Derrick Co.*, 1 Johns. & Hem. Ch. 93; *Fox v. McGregor*, 1 Barb. 41.

(f) *Pothonier v. Dawson*, 1 Holt, 383; *Waller v. Smith*, 5 B. & Ald. 439; *Wheeler v. Newbold*, 5 Duer, 29; s. c. 16 N. Y. 392; *Parker v. Brancker*, 22 Pick. 40. The plaintiff, a merchant in Boston, consigned to Brancker, Delius, & Co., commission merchants in Hamburg, a quantity of coffee, on which, according to previous agreement, the latter made large advances. The plaintiff, in his letters of instructions, limited the coffee at so high a price that the defendants could not sell it. A suit was brought by the defendants in the present action, for the amount of their advances to Parker, and they recovered judgment, credit being given for the amount of the net proceeds of the coffee, which Brancker, Delius, & Co. had sold for less than the limits, during the pendency of the suit. Parker instituted this suit against the defendants, as soon as the sale of the coffee below his limits was known to

him, and claimed damages for their not selling the coffee at his limit at a certain time, and secondly, for afterwards selling below his limit, after having commenced their action to recover back their advances. Upon the evidence adduced in the case the Chief Justice at the trial instructed the jury that a commission merchant, having received goods to sell at a limited price, and made advances upon such goods, had a right to reimburse himself by selling such goods at the fair market price, though below the limit, if the consignor refused, upon application, and after a reasonable time, to repay the advances. To this instruction the plaintiff excepted, and the question was reserved for the full bench. In giving the judgment of the full court, *Wilde, J.*, says: "The rule of law thus laid down (by the Chief Justice, at the trial), appears to the court to have been stated with perfect accuracy, and with all the qualifications which are applicable to the defendants' right of sale, as claimed by them on the evidence. The law appears to be well settled, both in England and in this country, that the pledgee of personal property, after the debt becomes due, may sell without a judicial process and decree of foreclosure, upon giving reasonable notice to the debtor to redeem. In the present case the defendants were not merely pledgees, but they were expressly authorized to sell the property consigned to them, and thereby to reimburse themselves for their advances. There was no time limited within which the sale was to have been made. The defendants were therefore bound, by their acceptance of the consignment, to wait a reasonable time, if the sale could not be made for the price limited, although by the delay their security might be impaired. But after such a reasonable time had elapsed, and a demand had been made upon the plaintiff to repay the money advanced, and he had refused so to do, he had no further power, by any principle of law or justice, to control the defendants' right of sale to their prejudice. *Porter v. Blood*, 5 Pick. 54; *Howard v. Ames*, 3 Met. 308.

<sup>1</sup> *Potter v. Thompson*, 10 R. I. 1, decided that commercial paper pledged as security might be sold by the pledgee at auction after the same had matured. — K.

may use the property as the owner would, unless it will be the worse for use. But the property will be at the risk of  
 \* 238 bailee \* while in use. (g) Where, however, the special interest arises by operation of law, the bailee has no right to use. (h)

A voluntary surrender of possession to the owner or any agent of his, destroys the lien, and it cannot be recovered, by resuming possession.<sup>1</sup> There may, however, be a retransfer of possession to the owner for a temporary purpose, as agent or special bailee of the pledgee, without destroying the lien; (i) and if the possession be terminated by fraud, the lien will revive if possession be regained. (j)

It is a universal rule, that a prior lien gives a prior claim, which is entitled to prior satisfaction out of the subject it binds, unless the lien be intrinsically defective, or be displaced by some act of the party holding it, which shall postpone him, in a court of law or equity, to some subsequent claimant. (k)

Liens exist by common law, or are created either by usage, by statute, or by express agreement of parties.<sup>2</sup> As above indicated, the particular lien which is recognized at common law, had its

(g) *Coggs v. Bernard*, Ld. Raymond, 969; *Rex v. Cording*, 1 N. & M. 35.

(h) *Mores v. Couham*, Owen, 123.

(i) *Hayes v. Riddle*, 1 Sandf. 248; *Reeves v. Capper*, 5 Bing. N. C. 136. See this case, note (k), p. \* 600, vol. i.

(j) *Wallace v. Woodgate*, R. & M. 193. This was an action of trover for three horses. The defendant was a horse-dealer, and sold the horses in question to the plaintiff, and had taken his bills of exchange in payment. The horses, after the sale, were kept at the defendant's livery stables, and there was evidence to show that the plaintiff had agreed with the defendant that they should remain with him until their keep was paid for. The plaintiff was in the habit of using the horses while they were kept by the defendant, and one day, under pretence of using them, he took them entirely away

to other stables. The defendant, finding out where they were kept, in the absence of the plaintiff, repossessed himself of them; upon which the plaintiff brought this action, and the defence was, that the defendant had a right to retain the horses until the keep was paid for, he having a lien by agreement. *Best*, C. J., in summing up, told the jury that a livery-stable keeper had not, by law, a lien for the keep of horses, unless by special agreement with the owner; and that if they were satisfied there was an agreement to that effect, and that the plaintiff had removed the horses in order to defraud the defendant of his lien, their verdict must be for the defendant. That he had a right, without force, to retake the horses, and that being so repossessed, his lien revived.

(k) *Rankin v. Scott*, 12 Wheat. 177.

<sup>1</sup> Voluntary relinquishment of the subject-matter of a lien discharges it, unless the contract, course of business, or the parties' intention is that it shall continue. *Robinson v. Larrabee*, 63 Me. 116; *Reineman v. C. C. & B. R. R.*, 51 Iowa, 338. A mechanic loses his lien upon a chattel for labor performed on it by voluntarily relinquishing possession of it to the owner, nor will such lien exist at all if a future day of payment has been agreed on. *Tucker v. Taylor*, 53 Ind. 93. — K.

<sup>2</sup> Implied liens, in the absence of express language, are not favored unless the intention to create them is plain. *Owens v. Claytor*, 56 Md. 129. As to distinction between statutory and common-law liens, see *Quimby v. Hazen*, 54 Vt. 132. — K

origin in some consideration of necessity for the public good, in the class of transactions to which it was allowed.

The liens created by common law may be divided into two classes, distinguished from each other by the mode in which possession is acquired; namely, those held by bailees, as tradesmen, carriers, innkeepers, and farriers; and those held by persons not bailees, as vendors, salvors; or, by virtue of some legal right, as \*impounders of stray cattle. The mere \*239 finder of goods on land, unlike the salvor of property at sea, has no lien thereon for his trouble or expense in taking care of and preserving the goods found; and an action of trover will lie against him if he attempts to retain them from the true owner on a claim for compensation.<sup>1</sup> But it seems that if the owner have offered a specific reward for the restoration of the goods, the finder has a lien upon them, and may retain possession, if the owner refuse to pay the reward. (l)<sup>2</sup>

As to liens by usage of trade, both the fact and the extent of the usage are matters of evidence. Custom is presumed to be founded on usage, repeated so frequently, and so notoriously, that everybody may be considered bound to take notice of it. (m)

(l) *Wentworth v. Day*, 3 Met. 352. This was an action of trover for a watch, and was submitted to the court upon an agreed statement of facts. The plaintiff having lost his watch, advertised it in a newspaper, offering a reward of twenty dollars to whoever would return it to the office of the paper, and signed the advertisement. A minor son of the defendant found the watch a few days after the advertisement, and delivered it to the defendant, who took the custody of it for his son, and left it with the newspaper printer, with directions to deliver it to the owner on his paying the \$20 reward. The plaintiff was absent from home at the time, but on his return refused to pay the \$20, and the defendant resumed possession of the watch. While thus holding it, the plaintiff demanded it of him, but he refused to deliver it up, unless the twenty dollars were paid for his son. The plaintiff refused to pay twenty, but offered to pay ten dollars, which offer the defendant rejected, and this action was then brought by the plaintiff. The court held, that an offer of an express reward, either to a particular person, or, in gen-

eral terms, by a loser of property, to stimulate the vigilance and industry of others to find and restore it, and a return of the property in consequence of such offer, constituted a valid contract. If, before the offer is retracted, one so far complies with it as to perform the labor for which the reward is stipulated, it is the ordinary case of labor done on request, and becomes a contract to pay the stipulated compensation. Upon the ground that the acts of performance by the finder in returning the property, and of the loser in paying the reward, so far as appeared from the advertisement, must be taken to be simultaneous, the court considered that the law would imply a lien from the presumed intention of the parties, arising from the relation in which they stood; and therefore a refusal of the father to deliver up the watch without the payment of the reward in behalf of himself and his son, was not a conversion. *Wilson v. Gnyton*, 8 Gill, 213; *Wood v. Pierson*, 45 Mich. 313; *Everman v. Hyman*, 3 Ind. App. 459.

(m) For the distinction between *usage* and *custom*, see *ante*, vol. ii. p. \*543.

<sup>1</sup> But a finder may recover in an action for expenses incurred in the preservation of lost property. *Chase v. Corcoran*, 106 Mass. 286. — W.

<sup>2</sup> In some States a finder is given by statute a lien for services and expenses. See *Jones on Liens*, § 497. — W.

Most commonly this usage of trade is appealed to for the support of general liens. For this purpose strong proof is required, and if there be also a common-law particular lien, the evidence of custom, in favor of a general lien also, must be still stronger. The custom given in evidence to establish ancient usage of trade in favor of a general lien, must be a reasonable one. (x) Thus, \* 240 where it was shown that there was a custom of \* warehousemen to hold all goods deposited with them for the general balance due from the party depositing, whether that party were the owner of the goods or not, the court pronounced the custom to be unreasonable and unjust, and therefore bad in law. (n) But when a custom has been frequently proved and allowed to exist in any particular trade, the court will not permit it to be disregarded. Thus, Lord *Kenyon* said upon this subject, that he considered a usage of trade which had been so often proved, a settled point; (o) and this authority was fully confirmed at a later day by Lord *Ellenborough*. (p) A general lien may also be established, as to all subsequent bailments (where the trade is such that the bailee is not compellable by law to receive), by giving express notice to the bailor; any future bailment being regarded as a token of assent on the part of the bailor. And the same effect has been given to a public notice of the proceedings of a body of tradesmen, who assembled together and adopted an agreement among themselves, not to receive any goods to manufacture in the course of their trade, except upon condition of having a lien upon them for any general balance due; knowledge of the notice having been brought home to the party. (q) But notice, though brought to the knowledge of the bailor, if not assented to, will not give a general lien to those who, from the nature of their business, are under obligation to accept employment. There may, in any case, be a general lien by particular usage of the parties. It is held, that a new loan, where there is already a security for a prior loan, may be evidence that the security covers the new loan as well as the old. (r) Where long-continued acts, inconsistent with the right, afford a presumption that the lien claimed, whether general or particular, has never existed, the claim will not be allowed. (s)

(n) *Leuckhart v. Cooper*, 2 Hodg. 150, 3 Bing. N. C. 99.

(o) *Naylor v. Mangles*, 1 Esp. 109.

(p) *Spear v. Hartley*, 3 Esp. 81.

(q) *Kirkman v. Shawcross*, 6 T. R. 14.

(r) *Demainbray v. Metcalf*, 2 Vern. 691, Prec. in Ch. 419.

(s) *Ex parte Douglas*, 3 Dea. & Chit.

(x) See *In re Catford*, 71 L. T. 584. General liens are not favored by the law, and are construed strictly. See *Bock v.*

*Gorissen*, 2 De G., F. & F. 434, 16 Eng. Ruling Cas. 113, 124, 125 n.

\* Liens created by statute are usually, in furtherance of \* 241 the common-law principles, based upon justice and public convenience, and are generally designed to cover cases where the possession is not with the consent of the owner of the property, or where exclusive possession is impossible. Such are the liens of log-drivers, mechanics, builders of houses, ship-builders, and material-men, for supplies or repairs to domestic vessels, of mutual insurance companies, judgment liens, and the like.

Liens by express contract are created sometimes by placing property in the hands of another for the execution of some particular purpose upon it, with an express agreement between the bailor and the bailee, that it shall be considered as a pledge for the labor or expense which the execution of the purpose may occasion. They are also created by the delivery of chattels in pawn for safe custody, the sole purpose being security for a loan made to the owner on the credit of them, or by their delivery in pledge as security for an existing debt owed by the owner to the bailee. The subject of pledge is treated in the chapter on Bailment.

Though a particular lien may be acquired by possession received from an agent of the owner, yet no general lien is thus acquired for the agent's own debt, the bailee knowing the agency. The rule of law is, that general liens are not to affect the rights of third parties, not claiming under those from whom the lien is derived. Hence a carrier of goods, holding a particular lien on them for freight to be paid by the consignor, cannot retain them from the consignee for a general balance due by the consignor. (*t*) Nor can a general lien prevail against a prior common-law right; as that of a carrier for a general balance due by the consignee, against the right of stoppage *in transitu* by the consignor. If the latter discharge the particular lien for carriage, he may have the goods. (*u*)

310; where a security for an annuity was deposited by a party with his bankers, one of whom drew the dividends and placed them to his credit. After the death of the party, who died intestate in 1801, the same partner continued to draw the dividends and pay them to the widow of the deceased. The banking firm went into bankruptcy in 1810; but the dividends were still drawn by the partner, and paid to the widow up to 1822, when the partner died. After this, the assignees of the bankers claimed a lien upon the security, for a debt due from the intestate to the banking-house. But it was held, that, after so long an aban-

donment of the lien, they could not then support it.

(*t*) *Richardson v. Goss*, 3 B. & P. 419, *supra*.

(*u*) *Oppenheim v. Russell*, 8 B. & P. 42. The plaintiff had sold goods to his customer, and had forwarded them by the defendant, a common carrier. The customer having failed before the goods came to his possession, the plaintiff claimed them of the carrier by virtue of his right of stoppage *in transitu*, tendering the latter the price of the carriage of the goods, and offering to indemnify him. The carrier refused to give up the goods unless the amount of his general balance

\* 242 \* No lien can be acquired by any fraudulent act; as by paying freight and charges upon property belonging to another, for the purpose of getting wrongful possession of it; nor by acquiring possession of property wrongfully, and expending money or labor upon it, nor, generally, by the voluntary and unauthorized act of the party claiming the lien.<sup>1</sup> Nor is any lien acquired where the party has entered into a special agreement which shows that he relied solely upon the personal credit of the bailor.

Where the party giving possession of the property has no power to dispose of it, no lien will attach;<sup>2</sup> and it has been repeatedly decided, that, at common law, a factor with authority to sell property, cannot pledge it so as to create a lien against the owner.(v) But some statutes, both in this country and in England, have made such acts effectual against the principal, if the bailee claiming the lien acts in good faith, and without knowledge that the factor has no power to pledge.(vv)

A creditor who knows that his debtor is in failing circumstances, acquires no lien upon property which he takes as security for an existing debt, as against the assignees of his debtor; such a transaction being regarded as a fraud upon bankrupt laws. That a lien which depends upon the claimant's possession may attach, it is necessary that the property should come into his hands, or those of his recognized agent; and therefore where bankers, having fraudulently sold out stock belonging

\* 243 \* to a customer, which stood in their names, and used the proceeds afterwards, while yet in solvent condition, made

against the insolvent, as well as the special freight on these goods, was paid. The plaintiff sued in trover for the wrongful conversion, and the carrier sought to defend by introducing evidence of usage for carriers to detain for their general balance. The court refused to receive the evidence, and, upon the hearing as to the admissibility of such evidence, the full Bench decided unanimously against it. By *Alvanley, C. J.*, "Then the single question in this case is, whether a stipulation between the consignees and carriers on the Western Road, that the latter shall retain as against the former, for their general balance, can take away

the common-law right which is now firmly established, namely, that, till goods have reached either the actual or constructive possession of the consignee, the property in them may, on certain events, revert back to the person by whom they were delivered into the hands of the carrier? The carrier's claim here is in contravention of that right; for there is no third person to whom any right is derived from the consignor." — And see cases *supra*.

(v) *Graham v. Dyster*, 6 M. & S. 1; *Quiroz v. Trueman*, 3 B. & C. 342; 5 D. & R. 192; *Gill v. Kymer*, 5 Moore, 503.

(vv) See *ante*, vol. i. p. \* 93.

<sup>1</sup> A person cannot avail himself of a lien the discharge of which has been fraudulently prevented by his own acts. *Carey v. Brown*, 92 U. S. 171. — K.

<sup>2</sup> A bailee of a chattel can impose upon it no lien against the owner without his knowledge and consent, *Small v. Robinson*, 69 Me. 425; nor give a carrier a lien on a chattel for its carriage for the bailee's convenience and at his request alone, *Gilson v. Gwinn*, 107 Mass. 126. — K.

a special deposit in their own safe or repository, with other private securities of their customers, of certain bonds duly enveloped and inscribed with this customer's name, and accompanied with a written statement that they had deposited the bonds with him as collateral security for his stock, and a promise to replace it, but gave him no information of these circumstances until the eve of their bankruptcy, when they sent the parcel to him with a message that they must stop payment the next morning,—it was determined that the customer had no lien upon the bonds as against the assignees, he not having sufficient possession of them prior to the bankruptcy. It was considered that the bankers could not be regarded as his agents for the receipt of the bonds, for want of knowledge and recognition on his part, at the time of the transaction. (*w*)

An express stipulation of a principal, that the proceeds of particular goods shall be paid over to him by his factor, will prevent a lien for a general balance from attaching to the portion of these goods that may be unsold. (*x*) So if there be a special agreement between a factor and his principal, for a particular mode of payment of his charges; or if he have notice of a special agreement between his principal and a third person, as to the application of the proceeds of a particular invoice, the general lien of the factor cannot be set up. (*y*)

## SECTION II.

### OF THE INCIDENTS OF LIEN.

Continuance of possession being indispensable to the existence of liens at law, an abandonment of the custody of the \*property over which the right extends, divests the lien. \* 244 In such a case the holder is deemed to surrender the security he has upon the goods, and trusts to the personal responsibility of the owner. But a transfer of the property to a third party, with notice of the lien, and accompanied by a transfer of the right, will not divest the lien. For the third party will in such case be regarded as the servant or representative of the

(*w*) *Wilson v. Balfour*, 2 Camp. 579. of lien, but rather one of set-off of debts under the bankrupt law.  
 (*z*) *Walker v. Birch*, 6 T. R. 258. —  
 The case of *McGillivray v. Simpson*, 2 D. & R. 35, is not contrary to this; for the question there at issue was not one  
 (*y*) *Cowell v. Simpson*, 16 Ves. Jr. 275; *Maber v. Maassias*, 2 W. Bl. 1072.



claimant. (z)<sup>1</sup> If one who has a lien, claims to detain goods upon a different ground, making no mention of the lien, this will be considered as a waiver; and if the owner sue in trover for the detention, it will be unnecessary for him to prove a previous tender of the amount secured. (a) (x)

An alienation of the property by the owner, while it is in possession of the party holding under the lien, will not divest it, for the alienee must take it subject to the incumbrance. (b) Taking the property in execution at the suit of the party having the lien, will destroy his lien, by changing the possession from the bailee to the sheriff, even though the goods are allowed by the officer to remain with the party. For the possession virtually vests in the sheriff, in order to enable him to sell the goods. (c) But property held under a lien is not liable to be taken in execution at the suit of a third party for the debt of the holder; for a sheriff can seize nothing but what he can sell, and he cannot substitute as the owner of the goods a third person between whom and the original owner there is no privity. (d)

It has also been decided, that an attachment of the property held under a lien, at the suit of another creditor, does not divest it, and the claimant under the lien will hold in prefer-

\* 245 ence to the \* officer. (e) And receipting for the property attached is no waiver of the lien, (f) nor is the giving of a bond to the officer, for the safe-keeping and delivery thereof. (g) Where, however, goods in possession of the party having a lien

(z) *Man v. Shifner*, 2 East, 529; *Gla-holme v. Rowntree*, 1 W. W. & D. 280; s. c. 6 A. & E. 710; *Pierson v. Dunlop*, Cowp. 571; *Davis v. Bigler*, 62 Penn. St. 242.

(a) *Boardman v. Sill*, 1 Camp. 410. Plaintiff sued in trover for a quantity of brandy which lay in the defendant's cellars, and which, when demanded, he had refused to deliver up, saying it was his own property. At this time certain warehouse rent was due to the defendant on account of the brandy, of which no tender had been made to him. The Attorney-General contended, that the defendant had a lien upon the brandy for the warehouse rent, and that, till this was

tendered, trover would not lie. But Lord *Ellenborough* considered, that, as the brandy had been detained upon a different ground, and as no demand of warehouse rent had been made, the defendant must be taken to have waived his lien, if he had one, — which would admit of some doubt. The plaintiff had a verdict.

(b) *Godin v. L. As. Co.*, 1 Burr. 489.

(c) *Jacobs v. Latour*, 2 M. & P. 20, 5 Bing. 130.

(d) *Legg v. Evans*, 6 Mees. & W. 36.

(e) *Smith v. Goss*, 1 Camp. 282.

(f) *Townsend v. Newell*, 14 Pick. 332.

(g) *Outcall v. Darling*, 1 Dutch. (N. J.) 443.

<sup>1</sup> Where it was expressly agreed that a purchaser of land should cut the timber thereon into railway ties, upon which the seller should have a lien for the purchase-money, a railroad company, whose agent buys and pays for the ties with notice of the lien, takes the ties subject to the lien. *Slater v. Irwin*, 38 Iowa, 261. — K.

(z) Trover also lies against the owner common-law lien thereon. *Houghton v. Busch*, 101 Mich. 267, 59 N. W. 621.

upon them, are attached at the suit of such party upon the claim secured by the lien, it is held that the lien, as against the assignees of the bankrupt owner, is thereby lost. (*h*)

A security given to a partnership does not give a lien to a new firm formed by the members of the old and another person. (*i*)

A lien acquired under an illegal contract, if an executed one, may be good, as one arising under usury laws, if they impose a penalty but do not invalidate the contract; or a contract made in violation of the Sunday laws. (*j*) In such cases the maxim, *in pari delicto*, would be applied should the bailor seek a legal remedy. But if the illegality arises solely from the misconduct of the party seeking to establish the right of lien, and is of such a nature as to invalidate the contract which he would enforce, the lien will not be sustained. (*k*)

Under ordinary circumstances, a lien is merged in a purchase of the property by the person holding possession under his lien. But if the owner has lost the power to sell, subsequently to giving the lien, as by committing an act of bankruptcy, the purchase being itself ineffectual will not invalidate the bailee's lien, by way of merger. The property in the goods will pass to the assignees, but subject to the lien. (*l*) And if a bailee of property encumbers \*it with a lien for the cost of services done \*246 upon it, and subsequently induces the party holding the lien to buy it of him, by fraudulently representing that the property is his own, the lien will not merge in the purchase, and the real owner cannot reclaim his property from the holder, without discharging the debt secured by the lien. (*m*) It was formerly

(*h*) *Legg v. Willard*, 17 Pick. 140. The plaintiff was assignee of an insolvent estate, and had received the greater part of the property belonging to the estate, by actual delivery. A portion, however, was in the hands of a workman, who had a lien thereon for his labor. Upon hearing of the assignment, the workman caused the goods that were in his possession to be attached, upon a suit brought against the insolvent, for the debt secured by the lien. The assignee demanded the goods of the attaching officer, and upon his refusal to give them up, sued him in trover. The officer defended, on the ground that the assignee could not maintain trover unless he first discharged the lien. But the court *held*, that the officer had no lien transferred to him by virtue of his attachment for the benefit of the party holding the lien, and that the lien was waived by the party himself by his attachment of the property.

(*i*) *Ex parte Pease*, 2 Rose, 232.

(*j*) *Scarfe v. Morgan*, 4 Mees. & W. 270.

(*k*) *Fergusson v. Norman*, 5 Bing. N. C. 76; *Strong v. Hart*, 6 B. & C. 160; 9 D. & R. 189.

(*l*) *White v. Gainer*, 2 Bing. 23; 1 C. & P. 324.

(*m*) *Lord v. Jones*, 11 Shepl. 439. In this case the Supreme Court of Maine decided, that a farrier, having acquired a lien upon a horse for the cost of his care and cure, and having subsequently, while the horse remained in his possession, bought him from the person who had committed the animal to his care, under the false belief that this person was the owner of the horse, did not thereby waive his lien; because, by the want of title in the vendor, the contract was not effectual or operative for any purpose.

held, though somewhat vaguely, that a common-law lien would be waived by a special agreement as to the price to be paid to the bailee for the service to be performed upon the property; (*n*) but it is now settled, that a special agreement that will operate thus, must be inconsistent with the lien itself. Merely fixing the price is no waiver. (*o*)

Taking other security for the debt will discharge a lien upon personal property; <sup>1</sup> (*x*) and even the taking of the party's own negotiable note or bill payable at a future time; (*p*) unless the paper be dishonored, while the property remains in his hands, then, if the taker holds or is liable on the paper, the lien would revive. (*q*) If the note or bill given by the vendee for goods

(*n*) *Brennan v. Currint, Sayer*, 224; *Chase v. Westmore*, 5 M. & S. 180.

(*o*) *Met. Yelv.* 66; *Gibbs, C. J.*, in *Hatton v. Bragg*, 7 Taunt. 14.

(*p*) *Hewison v. Guthrie*, 2 Bing. N. C. 755; 2 *Hodges*, 54.

(*q*) *Feise v. Wray*, 3 East, 93; *New v. Swain*, 1 Dans. & Lloyd, Merc. C. 193; *Castle v. Sworder*, 6 Hurl. & N. 828. In this case, heard in the Court of Exchequer Chamber, on appeal from the Exchequer Court, the question of vendor's lien upon goods sold upon credit, but remaining in the actual possession of the vendor after the time of credit had expired, was incidentally discussed; and the judges seemed to be of opinion that in such a case a lien would attach, unless the circumstances clearly showed that the character of vendor had changed to that of warehouseman. The defendant had bought of the plaintiffs,

through their travelling agent, a quantity of liquors in bond, upon a credit of six months, and the plaintiffs had marked off the specific casks sold, in their bonded warehouse book, and sent the defendant an invoice and letter stating that the goods could remain in bond, free of storage, for six months. The defendant retained the invoice, and after the time of credit had expired, upon being applied to by the travelling agent of the plaintiffs for the payment of the price, he did not pay, but asked the agent to take the goods back, or to sell them for him, which was declined. He subsequently wrote a letter to the plaintiffs, asking them what they would give for them. He bought the goods by sample, and never examined them, and the casks were never actually removed from the plaintiffs' bonded warehouse. The plaintiffs sued for the price, and the de-

<sup>1</sup> In *In re Leith's estate*, L. R. 1 P. C. 296, it was held that though generally a consignee of a West India estate had a lien on the plantation for the balance due him, yet where there was an express contract in regard to his services, with security, there was no lien. Lord *Westbury* said (p. 305): "But lien is not the result of express contract; it is given by implication of law. If, therefore, a mercantile relation, which might involve a lien, is created by a written contract, and security given for the result of the dealings in that relation, the express stipulation and agreement of the parties for security exclude lien, and limits their rights by the extent of the express contract that they have made. *Expressum facit cessare tacitum*. If a consignee takes an express security, it excludes general lien." But in *Angus v. McLachlan*, 23 Ch. D. 330, it was held, that an innkeeper who took security from a guest for the payment of charges did not thereby waive his lien on the goods of the guest, and *Kay, J.*, said (p. 335): "As I understand the law, it is not the mere taking of a security which destroys the lien, but there must be something in the facts of the case, or in the nature of the security taken, which is inconsistent with the existence of the lien and which is destructive of it." It was also held, that taking security did not discharge a lien, in *Story v. Flournoy*, 55 Ga. 56; and *Block v. Latham*, 63 Tex. 414. See *Thames v. Caldwell*, 60 Ala. 644. — W.

(*x*) See *Kilpatrick v. Kansas City, &c., R. Co.* (38 Neb. 620), 41 Am. St. Rep. 741, 761 n.; *Darling v. Hunt*, 61 N. Y. S. 278; *Campbell v. Sidwell*, 61 Ohio St. 179, 55 N. E. 609.

\* come back to his hands again, *bonâ fide*, though the vendor \* 247 has not received value for it, the lien of the vendor, destroyed by taking the negotiable paper, will not revive so as to enable him to retain the goods from the vendee. (r) The principle upon which the law considers the taking a security as a waiver of the lien, is not the result of a mere usage of trade, or of the rule of law that the special contract determines the implied one; but is prompted by the consideration of the inconvenience that would result from detaining the goods from the uses of trade, by extending a lien during the whole period which the security has to run. (s) The security, however, may be received under such special circumstances, as not to operate as a waiver of the lien. \* But \* 248

defendant resisted, on the ground that there was no delivery or acceptance of the goods, to satisfy the statute of frauds. A verdict was taken for the defendant, with leave to the plaintiffs to move for a verdict for the amount claimed, if the Court of Exchequer should be of opinion that there was any evidence on which a jury might find for the plaintiffs. A rule *nisi* was accordingly obtained. Upon argument before the Court of Exchequer, the judges delivered judgment *seriatim*, unanimously discharging the rule. At the hearing before the Court of Exchequer Chamber, upon appeal, the argument was urged for the defendant, that as the vendor's lien attached after the expiration of the credit, there could have been no sufficient delivery and acceptance to take the case out of the statute of frauds; but the court regarded the question of lien as not arising in this case; for the possession of the plaintiffs being originally that of vendors, was converted by the subsequent dealings into a possession as agents of the vendee. Upon the main question, the judges were unanimously of opinion, that there was evidence upon which the jury might find for the plaintiffs, and they accordingly reversed the judgment of the court below.—The authority of *New v. Swain*, was not questioned in 4th edition of this work, as erroneously stated by *Byles, J.*, in the above report from 6 Hurl. & Nor. 828.—See *Miles v. Gorton*, 2 Cr. & M. 504. *Ex parte Willoughby*, 16 Ch. D. 604.

(r) *Bunney v. Poyntz*, 1 N. & M. 229; 4 B. & Ad. 568. This was an action of trover for twenty tons of hay which an agent of the defendant had sold to the plaintiffs' vendor. A promissory note was given by this vendor for the price of the hay, which the agent of the defendant got discounted at the bank of the plaintiffs, the proceeds being passed to the credit of

the agent in reduction of a balance owed by him to the bank. The agent subsequently became bankrupt, and the note was dishonored at maturity by the promisor. Before the note became due, the first purchaser of the hay had cut and taken away about six tons, when he was forbidden by the defendant to take any more, it appearing that the agent of the defendant had not accounted with him for the price of the hay sold. The purchaser made no further attempt to remove the hay, but sold the remainder of it standing, to the plaintiffs, receiving from them, in part payment, the discounted note which he had given for the hay, and the balance in money. The plaintiffs, having thus purchased the hay, demanded its delivery, which the defendant refused, and this action was brought. The point upon which the case went up to the Court of King's Bench, was, whether the lien of the vendor could revive after the expiration of the term of credit, the note being outstanding in the hands of the plaintiffs as indorsees, and the agent of the purchaser having had value for it. The court gave judgment for the plaintiffs, in the course of which *Denman, C. J.*, remarks as follows: "It was argued upon this rule, that the agent of the vendor, having taken the promissory note of the vendee and negotiated it, the lien of the vendor did not revive upon the dishonor of the note, which was outstanding in the hands of an indorsee. We are of opinion that this argument was right. We think that the defendant is not to be considered as an unpaid vendor, and that he had no right to retain. . . . Under all the circumstances, we think that the defendant must be considered as bound to deliver up the hay to the plaintiffs." And see *Camidge v. Allenby*, 6 B. & C. 373.

(s) Lord *Eldon*, in *Cowell v. Simpson*, 16 Ves. Jr. 279.

in a case where an owner of a vessel took a bond from the freighter, binding the goods shipped in a penal sum for non-performance of the covenants, it was held, that there was no lien for dead freight or demurrage. (*t*)

Where the vendor receives a note for goods, and retains them on storage for the vendee, and subsequently agrees, verbally, at the request of the vendee, to take the goods back and give up the note, he has no lien upon the goods for the amount of the note, as against the assignees of the vendee, upon the failure of the latter before the exchange is made. (*u*)

As a general proposition, there can be no lien where credit is given; it is wholly inconsistent with a dealing on credit, and can only subsist, unless by provision of statute, where payment is to be made in ready money, or a bargain is entered into that other security shall be given. (*v*) The lien is then a security that the payment shall be made or the other security given, and payment in the one case, and the delivery of the stipulated security in the other, will equally put an end to the lien. Where a tradesman's lien for work commenced under an implied contract, takes effect, it will be lost if the work be afterwards continued under a special contract as to the mode of payment; for in the nature of things the one contract destroys the other. (*w*)

(*t*) *Birley v. Gladstone*, 3 Maule & S. 205.

(*u*) *Chapman v. Searle*, 3 Pick. 88.

(*v*) Lord *Ellenborough*, in *Raitt v. Mitchell*, 4 Camp. 146.

(*w*) Lord *Eldon*, in *Cowell v. Simpson*, 16 Ves. Jr. 275; *Stoddard Woollen Manuf. v. Huntley*, 8 N. H. 441. The defendant, a clothier, entered into a special agreement with the plaintiffs' agent, on the 11th June, 1835, to dress what flannels they should make that year, to bale them on the agent's finding twine, paper and sacking,—the flannels to be finished as fast as they were manufactured and the agent to pay for finishing once in three months. Under this agreement flannels had been dressed by the defendant and received by the plaintiffs. Prior to the 11th of December, 1835, the defendant had dressed and finished two bales which remained with him, and between the 25th and 30th of the month, the agent demanded possession of the two bales, but the defendant declined to deliver them until he received his pay for dressing, which it was admitted had not been paid. The plaintiffs brought trover for the conversion of the two bales by the defendant, on the 30th of December, 1835. The

case was by agreement of parties submitted to three referees, who found the above facts, and believing the law to be with the plaintiffs, made a report in their favor. The question of law was heard by the full court, and judgment given for the plaintiffs. Per *Parker, J.*: "The operation of a lien is to place the property in pledge for the payment of the debt; and where the party agrees to give time for payment, or agrees to receive payment in a particular mode, inconsistent with the existence of such a pledge, it is evidence, if nothing appears to the contrary, that he did not intend to rely upon the pledge of the goods, in relation to which the debt arose, to secure the payment. In this case the defendant contracted to dress the flannels, and to receive his pay quarterly; but the flannels, as fast as they were dressed, were to be delivered to the plaintiffs, whenever they called. This was the legal effect of the contract, and the mode pursued by the parties. As to all the flannels, then, which were demanded by the plaintiffs within each quarter, no lien could attach, because the plaintiffs had a right to receive them as soon as dressed, while the price of the defendant's labor upon them would not be

\* It is held, however, that one may sell a thing on credit \* 249 or for a future payment, and make it a part of the bargain, that the thing sold shall remain in the possession of the seller, until the credit expires and the payment is made. (x)

## SECTION III.

## OF THE SEVERAL KINDS OF LIEN.

An innkeeper's lien appears to be one of those arising from the necessity which the law imposes upon certain persons, holding themselves out as public servants in their several callings, to receive and execute the orders of all who call upon them for their peculiar service. So far as they have accommodations, and payment is offered to them, these *quasi* public servants are under obligation to render the service demanded; and, as a consequence of this enforced duty, they are privileged with a hold upon the property of the debtor which comes into their hands during the service in which the debt is incurred, as security for the debt. (xx) Of a similar character is the service of a public carrier, and of a farrier; and they also are protected by a lien upon the property upon which they exercise their respective callings. (y)

\* An innkeeper's lien extends to the detention of his \* 250 guest's property for his own lodging and food, and of his horse for the price of provender and stabling.<sup>1</sup> If he permit

due until the expiration of the quarter. Had these flannels been demanded prior to the 11th of December, the defendant could have had no claim to retain them as a pledge for the payment, for there would have been a present duty to deliver, while the time of payment had not arrived. If, then, the defendant can sustain a defence, it must be because the flannels now in question were not demanded before the expiration of the quarter, and remained in his hands until payment became due. But we think this circumstance cannot alter the case. There is

nothing in the contract itself to show that the parties contemplated any conditional lien, nor anything in the case to support a lien dependent upon the accidental circumstance of goods remaining in the possession of a party when the time of payment arrives, where a credit has once been given." *Fielding v. Hills*, 2 Bosw. (N. Y.) 489.

(x) *Martindale v. Booth*, 3 B. & Ad. 498; *Hall v. Tuttle*, 8 Wend. 374; *Watson v. Getchell*, 5 Greenl. 435. *Lunt v. Whitaker*, 1 Fairf. 310.

<sup>1</sup> An innkeeper has a general lien upon all the goods and chattels of a guest, extending to horses, carriages, and harness, for the lodging, food, and entertainment of the guest. *Mulliner v. Florence*, 3 Q. B. D. 484. An innkeeper who receives a piano as part of the goods of a guest, whether bound to do so or not, which in fact belongs

(xx) These liens are implied by the law, and are excluded by an express contract. *In re Leith's Estate*, L. R. 1 P. C.

296, 16 Eng. Ruling Cas. 82; see *infra* (Sects. 4, 6, pp. \*271, \*293).

(y) *Wright v. Snell*, 5 B. & Ald. 350, 16 Eng. Ruling Cas. 131.

guest or horse to depart on credit, he loses his lien, and can never after assert it for that debt if the guest come again.

There is an *obiter dictum* of an English judge, that an innkeeper may detain his guest until payment is made; (y) but the doctrine has in later times been repudiated, and the question settled in the negative. (z) By the same authority it has been settled that nothing upon the person of the guest can be detained by lien. (a)<sup>1</sup> An innkeeper has no power of sale at common law over the goods which he detains for lien. This power exists by local custom as to certain guests, in some parts of England, and has been asserted to apply to the sale of a horse retained for the expense of his keeping, by innkeepers generally. But it has been authoritatively denied, both in this country and in England. (b) By common law, stablers who are not innkeepers have no lien upon the horses which they are employed to keep. (c)<sup>2</sup> (y) The

(y) Mr. Justice *Eyre*, in *Newton v. Trigg*, 1 Show. R. 269.

(z) *Sunbolf v. Alford*, 3 Mees. & W. 248; 1 Horn. & Hurl. 13; and see *Wolf v. Summers*, 4 Camp. 631.

(a) See note (z), *supra*.

(b) *Chase v. Westmore*, 5 M. & S. 185; *Fox v. McGregor*, 11 Barb. 41.

(c) *Judson v. Etheridge*, 1 Cr. & M. 743; *Sanderson v. Bell*, 2 Cr. & M. 304; *Fox v. McGregor*, 11 Barb. 41. The plaintiff was the owner of a horse, which, by some unexplained means, but without the knowledge or consent of the owner, came into the possession of the defendants, who were innkeepers. The horse was kept by the defendants for about eight weeks, when they caused him to be

sold at auction, claiming to sell him "by virtue of an innkeeper's license." It did not appear that the owner of the horse had ever been a guest of the defendants, and all the account that the latter were able to give of their possession, was, that their hostler found the animal tied, in their stable, about eight weeks before the sale, and that he was regularly fed with hay and oats, up to the day of sale. The plaintiff sued in trover for the wrongful conversion of the horse by the sale at auction. The case was tried before a justice of the peace, who gave judgment for the plaintiff, for the value of the horse. The county court of Rensselaer county reversed this judgment, and, upon appeal to the Supreme Court, the latter judg-

to a third person, has a lien upon it for the guest's board and lodging against the real owner. *Threfall v. Borwick*, L. R. 7 Q. B. 711, 10 Q. B. 210. "According to the advanced usages of society, the innkeeper might well be held to be bound to receive it, if he has room for it." Per Lord *Coleridge*, C. J. — K.

<sup>1</sup> The innkeeper's lien extends to goods brought with a guest as his property and received as such in good faith, even though they belong to a third person. (x) *Threfall v. Boswick*, L. R. 7 Q. B. 711, 10 Q. B. 210; *Woodworth v. Morse*, 18 La. An. 156; *Cook v. Prentice*, 18 Ore. 482. — W.

<sup>2</sup> *Caldwell v. Tutt*, 10 Lea, 258, decided that a livery-stable keeper did not lose his statutory lien upon a horse for board by permitting the owner to ride the horse occasionally, and that his lien was superior to the lien of an execution levied on the horse while temporarily in the owner's possession. — K.

(x) See *Robins v. Gray*, [1895] 2 Q. B. 501; *Wright v. Snell*, 5 B. & Ald. 354, 16 Eng. Ruling Cas. 131, 135 n.; *Domnau v. Green* (Tex. Civ. App.), 19 S. W. 909; *Torrey v. McClellan* (Tex. Civ. App.), 43 S. W. 64; 37 Am. L. Reg. N. s. 332; 30 Am. L. Rev. 142.

(y) One who fraudulently makes an excessive demand for keeping a horse loses his lien; not so if the demand is made in good faith; the owner may discharge the lien by payment or tender of the sum actually due. *Folsom v. Barrett*, 180 Mass. 439, 62 N. E. 723.

reason for this denial, as given in \* the cases, is, that the \* 251 use by the owner is inconsistent with the requirements of a lien. But if training be the principal motive in placing the horse with the stable-keeper, and the possession be continuous, the usual tradesman's lien will attach. (d) And the stabler has a lien upon a mare sent to his stable to be covered by a stallion. (e)<sup>1</sup>

If an innkeeper receives his guest as a boarder at an agreed price per week, the common-law lien of an innkeeper does not attach; but in such cases he would have the benefit of any statute lien provided in favor of boarding-house keepers. (ee)

There is no lien at common law in favor of agisters of cattle, it being considered inconsistent with the necessary enjoyment of the property. (f)<sup>2</sup>

ment was reversed, and that of the justice affirmed. The Supreme Court *held*, that the defendants had no right to sell the horse as a stray, without pursuing the course pointed out by the statute, which they had not done; that they could have no lien as livery-stable keepers, unless there was an express agreement for one; that they acquired no lien by virtue of their employment as innkeepers, unless the horse was delivered to them by a guest; and that even if it might be presumed, from the nature of their employment, that the horse belonged to one of their guests, still they would have no right to sell it in satisfaction of their lien; the remedy for the enforcement of the lien being by action in the nature of a bill in chancery. In any aspect of the case, the court *held*, that there was a wrongful conversion, and that the plaintiff was entitled to recover. *Hickman v. Thomas*, 16 Ala. 666; *Miller v. Marston*, 35 Me. 153; *McDonald v. Bennett*, 45 Iowa, 456.

(d) *Bevan v. Waters*, 3 Car. & P. 520; *M. & M. 236*; *Harris v. Woodruff*, 124 Mass. 205; *Towle v. Raymond*, 58 N. H. 64.

(e) *Scarfe v. Morgan*, 4 Mees. & W. 270; 1 Horn. & Hurl. 292.

(ee) *Bayley v. Merrill*, 10 Allen, 360; *Pollock v. Landis*, 36 Iowa, 651. See also *Brooks v. Harrison*, 41 Conn. 184.

(f) *Jackson v. Cummings*, 5 Mees. & W. 342; *Goodrich v. Willard*, 7 Gray, 183; *Cummings v. Harris*, 3 Vt. 245. This was an action of trover for a

number of sheep, and was submitted to the jury on the general issue. The plaintiff produced a written contract, whereby the defendant acknowledged he had received the sheep in question, and was to keep them a certain period, and wash and shear them, and do up the wool, &c., for sixty-seven cents a head. The fleeces were received by the plaintiff, and indorsed on the contract. The plaintiff proved a demand for the sheep, and the defendant's refusal to deliver them unless first paid for the shearing, &c. The county court was requested to instruct the jury, that the defendant had no right to retain the sheep for the keeping, but declined to do so, and a verdict was found for the defendant. The plaintiff brought the case before the Supreme Court upon exceptions, and it was there decided, that the defendant had no lien upon the sheep for the keeping. In delivering the opinion of the court, *Hutchinson, C. J.*, says: "The usual cases in which the law creates a lien, are, where the person performing services would have no other sure remedy: as a blacksmith shoeing a horse for a stranger, or an innkeeper furnishing entertainment for travellers; and where the persons applying for these services are not strangers, the usage of their deal may be such, that the law will create a lien. For instance, the course of their deal may be, that payment for the services is always made before the property is taken away. But where the business is done under a personal contract, the law

<sup>1</sup> An agreement in writing to pay a certain sum for the service of a stallion if the mare proved with foal, "colt holden for payment," creates a lien on the colt, like a mortgage. *Sawyer v. Gerrish*, 70 Me. 254. — K.

<sup>2</sup> An agister has no lien except by special contract or by statute. *Allen v. Ham*, 63



A farrier's lien is special, and is said to arise from his legal obligation to shoe horses whenever offered, if he have sufficient materials for the purpose, and an adequate payment be offered him. He has also a lien for his services in keeping and curing a horse received by him for that purpose. (g)

\* 252 \* A carrier's lien by common law, is special;<sup>1</sup> but he may have, by express contract, or by general usage, a general lien for the balance due him by the owner; but not against third parties who are owners. (h)<sup>2</sup> The doctrine is laid down by the English authorities, that a common carrier, being obliged to receive and convey goods for hire, is exempt from any necessity to inquire into the title of parties delivering them, and that he may detain them against the true owner until the particular carriage

implies no lien; but the parties may so form their contract as to create a lien, which the law will enforce. Here was a personal contract; and no lien was created by the terms of it. Of course the plaintiff was entitled to the sheep, and the defendant had a right of action to recover pay for keeping them. But the defendant had no lien upon the sheep for his pay for such keeping.

(g) *Lane v. Cotton*, 1 *Ld. Ray.* 654; *Lord v. Jones*, 11 *Shep.* 439. We doubt whether it has ever been judicially decided in this country, that a farrier is under obligations to render his services upon a proper demand for them. We know of no American authority upon that point. But a farrier's common-law lien is recognized by some of our best legal writers, and in some decisions of the courts. Story, in his *Agency* (§ 355), classes farriers with innkeepers, common carriers, blacksmiths, tailors, shipwrights, and other artisans, who, as bailees for work on a thing, have a lien upon it for the amount of their compensation. Kent, in his *Commentaries* (vol. ii. 634), classes them with common carriers, innkeepers, and other persons concerned in certain trades and occupations, which are necessary for the accommodation of the people. If we regard the classification of Kent as accurate, it would

seem as though the same obligation that is incumbent on common carriers and innkeepers, should rest upon farriers; whereas, the classification made by Story would not lead to that conclusion; because tailors, shipwrights, and artisans generally, are not bound to exercise their craft upon demand. In the case before the Supreme Court of Maine, cited above, the question of the obligation of the farrier was not raised, and was not directly alluded to by the court. The issue was, whether the defendant, having rendered a farrier's service in the care and cure of a lame horse, could retain the animal from the owner, for the amount of his charge, the horse having been placed with the farrier by a bailee of the owner. The court held, that the farrier's lien attached, and in their opinion, delivered by *Shepley, J.*, expressly recognize the common-law lien of the farrier as sustained by the English authorities, and laid down by Kent and Story. The lien of a blacksmith for shoeing a horse, is also recognized by *Hutchinson, C. J.*, in the judgment delivered by him in *Cummings v. Harris*, 3 *Vt.* 245, *vide supra*.

(h) *Bright v. Sneff*, 5 *B. & Ald.* 350; *Oppenheim v. Russell*, 3 *B. & P.* 42. See *Farrell v. Richmond, &c. R. R. Co.* 102 *N. C.* 390.

*Me.* 532; *Mauney v. Ingram*, 73 *N. C.* 96; *McDonald v. Bennett*, 45 *Iowa* 456. An agister, wintering cattle for a certain sum which was to be paid "before moving the cattle" from his premises, can retain the cattle until the payment of such sum. *McCoy v. Hock*, 37 *Iowa*, 436. — K.

<sup>1</sup> *Pennsylvania R. R. Co. v. American Oil Works*, 126 *Penn. St.* 485; *Bacharach v. Chester Freight Line*, 133 *Penn. St.* 414. — W.

<sup>2</sup> A common carrier does not forfeit his lien by depositing, in his own name with a warehouseman subject to his lien for freight, goods, undelivered through the consignee's fault. *Western Trans. Co. v. Barber*, 56 *N. Y.* 544. — K.

is paid, though the latter should prove that they were stolen from him by the person who delivered them to be carried. (i) But in this country the doctrine has been somewhat modified; and it has been laid down, that the carrier is bound to receive and carry goods, only when offered by their owner or his authorized agent; and then only upon the payment of the carriage in advance, if it be required. (j) It is also held in Massachusetts and in Michigan, that a common carrier has no lien upon goods for their carriage, against the true owner, although he receive them innocently from one wrongfully in possession thereof. (k)<sup>1</sup>

(i) *Yorke v. Grenagh*, 2 Ld. Raym. 867, per *Holt*, C. J.; *Whitaker on Lien*, 92; *Cross*, id. 286.

(j) *Fitch v. Newbury*, 1 Doug. (Mich.) 1.

(k) *Robinson v. Baker*, 5 Cush. 137. This was an action of replevin for six hundred bbls. of flour, bought for plaintiff by his agent in Western New York, and directed to be forwarded, *via* Albany, over the Western Railroad to Boston. The agent of the Canal Boat Company, which brought the flour from Western New York to Albany, instead of obeying the instructions given to him, changed the direction of the goods from Albany, so that they were sent to the city of New York, and thence shipped by the defendant's vessel to Boston. This change was made without the knowledge of the owner of the flour, or his agent, and the original instructions as to the way the goods were to be sent from Albany to Boston, were unknown to the intermediate carrier from Albany to New York, or to the defendant. On the arrival of the defendant's vessel at Boston, the plaintiff demanded the flour, and the defendant refused to deliver it, claiming to have a lien thereon for his freight. The plaintiff refused to pay the freight, and commenced this action to recover the flour. The material point raised at the trial, was, whether the defendant had a lien upon the goods, they having been shipped by his vessel without the authority and contrary to the instructions of the owner. The court ruled, that if, in the absence of all knowledge on the defendant's part, of the original contract for the transportation of the flour, and acting under the belief that this was an ordinary case of transportation of goods, put into his charge by an authorized agent, he had performed the service of transportation

from New York City to Boston, he would be entitled to his reasonable charges for freight, and had a lien upon the flour therefor. The case came up for consideration of the full bench, upon report of the presiding judge, and it was there determined that the ruling could not be sustained, and that if a carrier receives goods innocently from a wrongdoer, without the consent of the owner, express or implied, he cannot detain them against the true owner until the freight or carriage is paid. In giving the opinion of the court, *Fletcher, J.*, after citing and weighing what authorities are to be found upon the question, and examining the general principles applicable to the case, proceeds to say: "Upon this settled and universal principle, that no man's property can be taken from him without his consent, express or implied, the books are full of cases, many of them hard and distressing cases, where honest and innocent persons have purchased goods of others, apparently the owners, and often with strong evidence of ownership, but who yet were not the owners, and the purchasers have been obliged to surrender the goods to the true owners, though wholly without remedy for the money paid. There are other hard and distressing cases of advances made honestly and fairly, by auctioneers and commission merchants, upon a pledge of goods by persons apparently having the right to pledge, but who in fact had not any such right, and the pledgees have been subjected to the loss of them by the claim of the rightful owner. These are hazards to which persons in business are continually exposed by the operation of this universal principle, that a man's property cannot be taken from him without his consent. Why should the carrier be exempt from the operation of this uni-

<sup>1</sup> "If one person takes another's goods from his possession tortiously, or without his consent express or implied, and sends them by a carrier, it is well settled that the

- \* 253 \* A carrier cannot sell goods for freight, of his own mere motion. (l) His delivery of some parcels of an owner's goods does \* not defeat his lien on the remainder for his whole charge. (m)<sup>1</sup> But if there be two contracts to carry, with different termini to the voyage or transit in each contract, no lien attaches for freight under the one contract, upon goods shipped under the other, and improperly detained on board by the

versal principle? Why should not the principle of *caveat emptor* apply to him? The reason, and the only reason given, is, that he is obliged to receive goods to carry, and should therefore have a right to detain the goods for his pay. But he is not bound to receive goods from a wrongdoer. He is bound only to receive goods from one who may rightfully deliver them to him, and he can look to the title as well as persons in other pursuits and situations in life. Nor is a carrier bound to receive goods, unless the freight or pay for the carriage is first paid to him; and he may in all cases secure the payment of the carriage in advance. In the case of *King v. Richards*, 6 Whart. 418, it was decided that a carrier may defend himself from a claim for goods by the person who delivered them to him, on the ground that the bailor was not the true owner, and therefore not entitled to the goods. The common carrier is responsible for the wrong delivery of goods, though innocently done, upon a forged order. Why should not his obligation to receive goods exempt him from the necessity of determining the right of the person to whom he delivers the goods, as well as from the necessity of determining the right of the person from whom he receives the goods? *Fitch v. Newbury*, 1 Doug. (Mich.) 1. And see *Bates v. Staunton*, 1 Duer, 79; also, *Buskirk v.*

*Purin*, 2 Hall, 561; *Gilson v. Gwinn*, 107 Mass. 126; *Stearns v. Dean*, 129 Mass. 139.

(l) *Hunt v. Haskell*, 11 Shepl. 339; *Lecky v. McDermott*, 8 S. & R. 500; *Crumbacker v. Tucker*, 4 Eng. (Ark.) 365; *Bailey v. Shaw*, 4 Fost. (N. H.) 297. In this case there was a count in trover for a quantity of wool which the defendants had purchased from a common carrier, to whom the plaintiff had intrusted it for transportation. The defendants contended, that as they had purchased of the carrier, in good faith, and for a valuable consideration, they were not answerable in the action. But the court instructed the jury, that although they should find the vendor to be a common carrier, and that as such he sold the wool to the defendants for a valuable consideration, in the absence of any marks to indicate the ownership of the goods, and the defendants purchased it in good faith, and converted or sold it before any claim was made by the plaintiff, they would still be liable for it. The case went up to the full bench, upon exceptions to this ruling among others; but the doctrine was fully sustained by the court; the cases, *Hartop v. Hoare*, 1 Wils. 8; *McCombie v. Davis*, 6 East, 538; *Mowrey v. Walsh*, 8 Cow. 238; *Hoffman v. Noble*, 6 Met. 68; *Covill v. Hill*, 4 Denio, 323, being cited in support.

(m) *Boggs v. Martin*, 13 B. Mon. 239.

carrier must look to the one who employed him, and has no legal claim or lien for freight as against the owner. In cases of doubt, the carrier must protect himself by requiring payment in advance. But it seems to be the rule of common sense and supported by the weight of authority that when the owner has, by his own voluntary acts, clothed the sender with an apparent authority to act for him, then the carrier has a right to look to the owner for his reasonable charges, and to hold a lien on the goods for the charges." *Vaughan v. Providence, &c. R. R. Co.*, 13 R. I. 578. In that case, by error of one of several connecting carriers, goods were forwarded to a wrong destination, and the defendant company, on paying charges and bringing them back to the proper destination, was held entitled to a lien not only for freight on its own line, but for the charges paid to the carrier which in good faith had carried the goods to the wrong place. And see, to similar effect, *Patten v. Union Pac. Ry. Co.*, 29 Fed. 590; *Crossan v. New York, &c. R. R. Co.*, 149 Mass. 196, 199. — W.

<sup>1</sup> Unless it was the intention of the parties so to do, which is a question of fact for the jury, *Lane v. Old Colony R. Co.*, 14 Gray, 143; *New Haven, &c. Co. v. Campbell*, 128 Mass. 104; even as against the right of the consignor to stop the undelivered goods *in transitu*, *Potts v. New York, &c. R. Co.*, 131 Mass. 455. — K.

carrier; since no lien can be acquired by wrongful possession. (n) And if goods directed to one place be improperly carried on to another, no lien will attach. (o)<sup>1</sup>

We are to consider next, a class of liens that arise, not from an enforced duty of the bailee, but from voluntary service performed at the request of the owner of the property. These liens are based upon usage, which, by its reasonableness and long continuance, has acquired the sanction of law. Such are the liens which are possessed by artisans generally, traders, and agents of various kinds.

A tradesman's lien is usually a special one, upon the article committed to him for the exercise of his trade thereon, and depends entirely upon possession. The rule was laid down in an early English case, and since that time has been generally followed, that wherever goods are delivered to a tradesman for the execution of the purposes of his trade upon them, he has a particular lien upon them. (p)<sup>2</sup>

A lien of this kind may be acquired upon goods received from an agent, as well as from the owner himself. And where the agent who has this power of disposing of the property of his \* principal so as to confer a lien, though he have no \* 255 authority to raise money upon it, gets a loan from the tradesman upon a pledge of the property, the latter, being ignorant at the time that the agent is not the owner of the property, may retain it against the real owner, not only for his work upon the property, but also for the money advanced. (q)<sup>3</sup>

(n) *Bernal v. Pym*, 1 Gale, 17.

(o) *Bernal v. Pym*, 1 Gale, 17; *Ferguson v. Cappeau*, 6 Har. & J. 400. Compare *ante*, p. \* 252, n.

(p) *Ex parte Deeze*, 1 Atk. 228; *Townsend v. Newell*, 14 Pick. 332; *McIntire v. Carver*, 2 W. & Sgt. 392; *Hanna v. Phelps*, 7 Ind. 21; *Moore v. Hitchcock*, 4 Wend.

292. In the latter case it was decided, that where goods upon which a mechanic had a lien, were taken on execution by a creditor of his employer, the mechanic could only recover in trover to the extent of his demand, and not to the full value of the goods.

(q) *Richardson v. Goss*, 3 B. & P. 119.

<sup>1</sup> The last of two or more connecting carriers is entitled to a lien for freight on its own line, and also for the repayment of money advanced to secure the goods from the carrier from which they were received, even though the charges on the goods were in fact prepaid, or a special contract made in regard to them, provided the last carrier had no notice of this. *Georgia R. R., &c. Co. v. Murrah*, 85 Ga. 343; *Wolf v. Hough*, 22 Kan. 659; *Crossan v. New York, &c. R. R. Co.*, 149 Mass. 196. See also *Union Express Co. v. Shoop*, 85 Penn. St. 325; *Knight v. Providence, &c. R. R. Co.*, 13 R. I. 572. — W.

<sup>2</sup> A tradesman's lien is not general for a balance of account, but specific upon the property on which his labor and expense is bestowed, and only gives him the right to retain it until the charges upon it are paid. *Moulton v. Greene*, 10 R. I. 330. — K.

<sup>3</sup> A wheelwright, repairing a wagon brought to him by the husband, who has the use of it, but owned by the wife, has a lien thereon as against the latter for his charges. *White v. Smith*, 15 Vroom, 105. — K.

So where there is an advance made to the owner by the tradesman, upon the faith of a promise that the goods shall be committed to him, and the owner afterwards parts with the ownership, if the goods come to the tradesman's possession before the new owner can assume control of them, it seems that the tradesman may hold them, as well for the money advanced as for the work done upon them. (r) But if the goods be parted with, and the tradesman's lien thus lost, he cannot recover it by a stoppage *in transitu*, under the same circumstances that a vendor might. (s)

The tradesman's lien will, like the common carrier's, hold a part of the goods for the whole claim upon them. (t)<sup>1</sup> But a lien on a chattel for labor and materials, gives no right at common law to sell the chattel to enforce the lien. (u) And by giving credit for a specific time, a tradesman loses his lien, (v) but the lien would attach if the property remained in his hands at the time the credit expired, and the money due was not paid. Printers and publishers have a lien on works for the charge for \* 256 printing,\* but not upon the stereotype plates put into their hands for that purpose; unless they have paid the cost of the plates, in which case they may hold them for money thus paid. (w)

(r) This is also decided in the case cited in the preceding note.

(s) *Sweet v. Pym*, 1 East, 4. The plaintiff, assignee of a bankrupt, brought an action of trover against the defendant, a fuller of cloth, for converting a quantity of cloths which belonged to the bankrupt's estate. The defendant had been intrusted with the cloths by the bankrupt for the purpose of fulling them, and, having finished them, had shipped them to the latter in compliance with his orders, taking no bill of lading, but sending an invoice of the cloths. Soon after the vessel sailed, the defendant heard of the bankruptcy of his employer; and having a claim against him for a general balance, he intercepted the vessel before its arrival at the port of destination, took from the captain a bill of lading of the goods to his own order, and, by virtue thereof, received the goods upon their being landed. The defendant claimed to hold the cloths by virtue of his general

lien, existing by the custom of trade. The Court of King's Bench held, that the custody of the goods was changed by the delivery to the captain for transportation to the owner, by his order and at his expense; and as the defendant's right of lien for his general balance could not extend beyond the time of his actual possession, judgment must be given for the plaintiff.

(t) *Partridge v. Dartm. Col.*, 5 N. H. 286.

(u) *Doane v. Russell*, 3 Gray, 382.

(v) *Raitt v. Mitchell*, 4 Camp. 146; *Fielding v. Mills*, 2 Bosw. (N. Y.) 489.

(w) *Bleaden v. Hancock*, M. & M. 465, 4 Car. & P. 152. In this case the defendant claimed to hold certain stereotyped plates for his charges in printing from them, and the assignees of the owners brought trover against him. To establish the defence, witnesses were called, some of whom testified to instances in which the claim of lien upon stereotype and copper

<sup>1</sup> A tradesman's or artisan's lien is equally good, whether there is an express agreement for or merely an implied contract for compensation; and where there is an entire contract for a certain sum to make or repair several articles, the lien rests on one or two articles in his possession, not only for their proportionate part of repairing the whole, but for the amount due for labor, &c., on all the articles. *Hensel v. Noble*, 95 Penn. St. 345. — K.

Some trades have a custom for a general lien upon all an employer's goods, for the general balance due for work. This has been more distinctly recognized in England than in this country. Among others, calico-printers enjoy this lien; also fullers, in some localities, and perhaps dyers, though this admits of some doubt. Packers also have a lien for their general balance, including advances of money; they being regarded, to some extent, as factors. (x) Tailors and millers have only a particular lien for work done upon the goods committed to them; but a tailor does not lose his lien by permitting his customer to try on the suit in his presence. (y)

A vendor of chattels has, as we have seen, a lien upon them, by common law, as long as they continue in his possession, and the vendee neglects to pay or tender the price. (z)<sup>1</sup> (xx) By the

plates had been made and acquiesced in; while others testified to instances in which it had been successfully resisted. *Tindal*, C. J., left it to the jury to say, whether any course of dealing, so general and uniform as to amount to a usage, had been affirmatively established by the evidence; remarking, that this was not the case of a lien claimed by one who has bestowed labor or expended money upon an article, and who may detain it till he is paid. The jury found against the claim of lien, and gave a verdict for the plaintiff. In *Dodsworth v. Jones*, 4 Duer, 201, the plaintiff sought to obtain possession of certain stereotype plates made by the defendant upon the order of a firm of printers, whom the plaintiff had contracted with to print and publish a music-book composed by him. The printers set up the matter to cast the plates from, and furnished it to the defendant, but failed before the plates were delivered to them, owing the defendant about \$300, besides the sum charged for making the plates in question, which was \$90. The plaintiff settled with the printers, paid their bill, including their charge for the stereotype plates, and took

from them an order on the defendant, requesting the delivery of the plates to the plaintiff on his paying the amount of the defendant's lien thereon for the work done. The order was presented by the plaintiff, and the sum of \$95 tendered; but the defendant refused to give up the plates unless the whole amount of the debt owed by the printers was paid, stating the sum at \$400. The court below gave a *pro forma* verdict for the plaintiff, subject to the question of law whether he could maintain the action. It was *held*, by the full bench, that the plaintiff could not recover in this form of action, unless he could prove that he was entitled to the possession of the plates at the time the action was commenced; that the tender to defendant, not accepted by him, did not divest him of his title and transfer it to the plaintiff; and therefore the verdict must be set aside.

(x) *Green v. Farmer*, 4 Burr. 2222; *Ex parte Deeze*, 1 Atk. 228.

(y) *Hughes v. Leuny*, 5 Mees. & W. 187.

(z) *Mason v. Lickbarrow*, 1 H. Black. 363; *Parks v. Hall*, 2 Pick. 206.

<sup>1</sup> A vendor's lien may be abandoned during the performance of a contract by his actual parting with the goods before payment. *Johnson v. Farnum*, 56 Ga. 144. A sale on credit is a waiver of this lien, unless there is a special agreement or usage that the goods are not to be delivered till paid for. *Gregory v. Morris*, 98 U. S. 619. As to the waiver of this lien by the taking of security for the price, see *Re Batchelder*, 2 Lowell, 245; *Farneloe v. Bain*, 1 C. P. D. 445; *Chambers v. Davidson*, L. R. 1 P. C. 296. A vendor's lien covers the incidents of a chattel sold, as a colt with which a mare at the time of the sale is in foal. *Kellogg v. Lovely*, 46 Mich. 131. This lien can only be enforced by the vendor himself, and is not assignable. *Small v. Stagg*, 95 Ill. 39. That a lien on cows extends to their offspring, see *Boynnton v. Braley*, 54 Vt. 92. — K.

(xx) See *Ecclesiastical Comrs v. Pinney*, [1899] 2 Ch. 729.

\* 257 sale, \* the general property vests in the vendee, but a lien or special property remains in the vendor; and therefore this special property will be a good defence in an action of trover. A part payment will not divest this lien. As, if anything remains to be done to the thing purchased, by the vendor, before it can be delivered to the vendee, the property does not pass, here there is no mere lien in the vendor; but the general property in the article remains in him, because the sale is not completed. (a) If, by the conditions of sale, it is apparent that the vendor relied solely upon the personal credit of the vendee, as where the day of payment is postponed, the lien does not attach. A delivery to the vendee, or his agent, divests the lien; and this whether the delivery be actual, or merely symbolic or constructive: as, by giving the vendee the key of the warehouse where the goods are stored, or by actual delivery of a part only of the goods sold under an entire contract. (b)<sup>1</sup> If, however, the symbolic or constructive delivery be conditional, and the condition be not performed by the vendee, the vendor may retain the whole, or whatever part remains, for the price of the whole. (c) But where a delivery of part of the goods is in pursuance of a manifest intention to separate that part from the residue, and consequently not made in progress of, or with a view to the delivery of, the whole, the lien on the remainder will not thereby be divested. (d) And it

\* 258 is no waiver of a condition for payment \* on delivery, so as to divest the right of lien upon what remains, that the ven-

(a) *Hanson v. Meyer*, 6 East, 614.

(b) *Copeland v. Stein*, 8 T. R. 199; *Sibley v. Hayward*, 2 H. Black. 504; *Hammond v. Anderson*, 1 B. & P. N. R. 69; *Parks v. Hall*, 2 Pick. 206. In this case a debtor had assigned goods to the plaintiff, to secure him for advances made, and given him possession of them. The debtor subsequently agreed with the plaintiff to pay him in money and approved securities, and receive the goods back again. The money and securities were accordingly paid, part of the goods were actually delivered to the debtor, and arrangements made for the surrender of the balance. The debtor took possession of the balance of the goods, without the direct co-operation of the plaintiff, and they were then attached by the defendant, a sheriff, upon the suit of another creditor of the debtor. Part of the securities taken by the plaintiff having

failed, he claimed to hold a lien upon the property attached, and brought an action of trespass against the defendant. The court *held*, that, if the first transaction amounted to a mortgage from the debtor to secure the plaintiff's advances, the payment of the money and securities revested the property in the goods in the debtor, without any redelivery of the goods, and if the first transaction was a sale and delivery of the goods, then the subsequent arrangement was a resale, and the delivery of a part was, in effect, a delivery of the whole. In either case the plaintiff had no lien upon the goods, and judgment must be given for the defendant.

(c) *Ex parte Gwynne*, 12 Ves. Jr. 379.

(d) *Bunney v. Poyntz*, 4 B. & Ad. 568, 1 Nev. & M. 229; *Miles v. Gorton*, 2 Cr. & M. 504.

<sup>1</sup> The seller and buyer of personal property may contract for a lien, good, as between themselves, after delivery, which otherwise would be lost by a voluntary and unconditional delivery to the buyer. *Gregory v. Morris*, 96 U. S. 619. — K.

dor merely allows the purchaser to take away a part of the goods without payment. (e)

Neither an agreement made by the vendor, at the time of the sale, to store for rent, or rent free, nor the giving an order for delivery from his own store, as between him and the vendee, destroys the lien. (f) But if the goods be in the hands of a third person, he becomes, by the delivery order from the vendor, the agent of the vendee, and his possession is that of the vendee. (g)<sup>1</sup> If a person sell goods on credit, and the vendee subsequently deposit them with the vendor to be sold on his account, the vendor will have no lien for the vendee's debt to him. (h)

A vendor's lien may be distinguished from his right of stoppage *in transitu* by the fact of possession in the former case, and non-possession in the latter. Hence the right of stoppage, if strictly considered, is not so much a lien as a right to acquire a lien, under particular circumstances, by resuming possession of the goods before they have come to the actual possession of the insolvent vendee. The right of stoppage *in transitu* was originally an equitable right, and is much more modern than the vendor's right of lien, which is strictly and entirely a common-law right. (i) In our chapter on this subject, we have considered the question, whether the right of stoppage *in transitu* should be regarded as a right of rescission of the sale, or as an extension or peculiar application of the common-law lien of a vendor; and have given our reasons and authorities for decidedly preferring the latter view.

The factor's lien is both particular and general. Factors have always had a common-law lien upon the goods of their principals, coming into their possession, for the charges incidentally arising upon those goods in the course of their business. (x) And since the case of *Kruger v. Wilcox*, decided in England in 1755, their

(e) *Payne v. Shadbolt*, 1 Camp. 427; (h) *Houghton v. Matthews*, 3 B. & P. 485.  
*Palmer v. Hand*, 18 Johns. 434.

(f) *Townley v. Crump*, 5 Nev. & M. 606, 1 Har. & W. 564. (i) *Whitaker on Lien*, 151; *Cross*, id. 2.

(g) *Miles v. Gorton*, 2 C. R. & M. 504.

<sup>1</sup> The indorsement and transfer of a dock warrant, warehouse certificate, or other like document of title, by a seller to a purchaser, is not such a delivery of possession as divests the vendor's lien. *Meyerstein v. Barber*, L. R. 2 C. P. 38, 361; 4 App. Cas. 317; *Glyn v. East & West India Dock Co.*, 5 Q. B. D. 129; *Gunn v. Bolckow*, L. R. 10 Ch. 491. In California, a transfer of a warehouse receipt passes the title to the transferee without notice to the warehouseman. *Davis v. Russell*, 52 Cal. 611. — K.

(x) See *In re Leith's Estate* (L. R. 1 Q. B. 95 n.; *Donald v. Suckling* (L. R. 1 Q. B. P. C. 296), 16 Eng. Ruling Cas. 82, 94, 585), 21 id. 301, 323, 335 n.



\* 259 right to a general lien for the balance due upon \* all goods of the principal, in their possession, has been established as resulting from the usages of trade. (j)<sup>1</sup> Possession by the factor is, however, essential whether the lien asserted be general or particular. (k)<sup>2</sup> This lien not only covers money advanced, and regular charges, but also debts of the principal for which the factor is surety. The lien attaches upon the factor's becoming surety, which is regarded as the same thing as though he had lent his principal the money. (l) If, however, he becomes responsible

(j) *Kruger v. Wilcox*, Ambl. 252. In this case the Lord Chancellor, *Hardwicke*, says: "All the four merchants, both in their examination in the cause and now in court, agree that, if there is a course of dealings and general account between the merchant and factor, and a balance is due to the factor, he may retain the ship and goods, or produce, for such balance of the general account, as well as for the charges, customs, &c., paid on the account of the particular cargo."

(k) *Cowell v. Simpson*, 16 Ves. Jr. 280; *Walker v. Birch*, 6 T. R. 258; *Baker v. Fuller*, 21 Pick. 318; *Elliot v. Bradbury*, 23 Vt. 217; *Bk. of Rochester v. Jones*, 4 Const. 497.

(l) *Drinkwater v. Goodwin*, 1 Cowp. 251; *Hammonds v. Barkley*, 2 East, 227. The defendants in this case were assignees of the estate of a bankrupt factor, to whom the testator of the plaintiffs had consigned a ship and cargo, for which the factor was largely in advance, by payment of insurance premium, ship's expenses, and by accepting bills. The testator died before the ship sailed, but the plaintiffs, as executors, upon application of the captain for instructions, confirmed her destination to the charge of the factor. The ship was sold, and the freight collected by the factor, and the proceeds were held by his assignees as a part of the assets of his estate. The

plaintiffs sued for these proceeds as the property of their testator, and the defendants claimed a lien thereon for the advances made by the factor. Among the items of the defendants' claim was one acceptance for £1,000, then outstanding against the bankrupt's estate; and the chief stress of the case was, as to the factor's lien attaching for this unpaid acceptance. The court decided that it did, and for such sum as the assignees should be compelled to pay upon that acceptance. Per *Grose*, C. J., in delivering the opinion of the Court of King's Bench: "The case of *Kinloch v. Craig*, (3 T. R. 119 and 783,) the authority which was relied upon to prove that the bankrupt had no lien for the acceptance which he has not paid, does not rule this case. For there *Sandiman & Co.* had never possession of the property on which they claimed a lien, as *Fentham* had in this case; and that case only determined that a person making himself liable by his acceptances did not thereby prevent the consignor's right of stopping *in transitu*, in case of his insolvency; and it did not decide that, when a man had in his possession the effects on the credit of which he had made his acceptances, that he might not retain those effects until he was indemnified against the liability to which he had subjected himself." *Houghton v. Matthews*, 3 B. & P. 485.

<sup>1</sup> If a particular remittance of money or goods when made to a factor is accompanied by particular instructions as to how the money or goods shall be applied, the factor if he receives the remittance must make the application requested and cannot maintain a general lien. *Frith v. Forbes*, 32 L. J. Ch. 10; *Darlington v. Chamberlin*, 120 Ill. 585. — W.

<sup>2</sup> A factor's lien for advances attaches as soon as cotton is delivered to his agent and placed on his drays to be transported to his warehouse, and is superior to the lien of an attachment levied while the cotton is being thus transported. *Burrus v. Kyle*, 56 Ga. 24. Mere possession by a factor of a bill of lading is not such a possession as will confer a lien as against an attachment of cotton as the property of the consignors, *Saunders v. Bartlett*, 12 Heisk. 316; not even if he has made advances and paid the freight, *Oliver v. Moor*, id. 482. A factor does not lose his lien for advances on cotton stored with him, by a mere omission to inform a buyer of the advances, when the buyer deposits the receipts with him and directs a sale on his account. *Daniel v. Swift*, 54 Ga. 113. — K.

for his principal without the authority or knowledge of the latter, he will have no lien upon the property in his hands for such responsibility. (*m*) The lien of a factor has always been favored by the courts as being for the interests of commerce, and the right has consequently been allowed to be carried to a very great extent. Thus, a factor, who has sold under a *del credere* commission, or if in advance for the goods sold, by actual payment, is allowed to have a lien upon the \*price in the hands of \* 260 the purchaser, though he has parted with the possession of the goods. His right to retain the money in consequence of his lien, is put upon the ground of his control over the fund by the power of giving a discharge, or bringing an action. (*n*)

A factor's lien is an insurable interest, which authorizes him to insure the goods of his principal that are in his possession, for his own benefit. He has also a lien on a policy of insurance in his possession, effected by him for his principal, for his general balance; and though the principal should assign both the property and the policy, by the indorsement of a bill of lading, the indorsee will take the policy subject to the lien. (*o*)<sup>1</sup> So a factor in possession of a ship, under power of attorney from the owner, to sell, has a lien upon the ship's papers in his hands, for his charges in trying to effect a sale. (*p*)

A factor's lien for advances will not be defeated by his knowledge at the time he made his advances, that his principal was in insolvent circumstances. (*q*)<sup>2</sup> Only debts due to the factor by one in the character of principal, are secured by the factor's lien; and therefore a factor is not allowed to retain the goods of his principal for a debt owing by the latter, which was contracted before the relation of principal and factor commenced between them. (*r*) The lien is not divested by taking the goods in execution by a creditor of the principal.

(*m*) *Gurney v. Sharp*, 4 Taunt. 242.

(*o*) *Gokin v. L. As. Co.*, 1 Burr. 490.

(*n*) *Drinkwater v. Goodwin*, 1 Cowp.

(*p*) *Maester v. Atkins*, 5 Taunt. 381.

251. See *Sweeny v. Easter*, 1 Wallace,

(*q*) *Foxcroft v. Devonshire*, 2 Burr.

166, and *Bank of Mut. Redemption v.* 931.

(*r*) *Houghton v. Matthews*, 3 B. & P.

<sup>1</sup> A consignee, who has advanced money and effected insurance on goods for the consignor's benefit, has the same lien upon the insurance money as upon the goods, after their loss by fire without his fault. *Johnson v. Campbell*, 120 Mass. 449. — K.

<sup>2</sup> An agent who advances money or incurs liabilities on the faith of his principal's solvency, who becomes insolvent while the proceeds or fruits of such advances or liabilities are in the possession or within the reach of the agent, and before they come to the principal's actual possession, has a lien upon such proceeds for his indemnity. *Muller v. Pondir*, 55 N. Y. 325. In *Nudd v. Burrows*, 91 U. S. 426, it was held that a factor's attempt to set up a lien to satisfy a prior indebtedness, when he knew that his principal was on the eve of bankruptcy, and thus secure a preference over other creditors, was a fraud under the Bankrupt Act. — K.

\* 261 \* The possession under which the lien accrues must have been authorized and acquired *bonâ fide*. (s) Nor tortious possession can give a lien. Thus, possession given to a factor by a carrier by order of the principal, after the principal's bankruptcy, though the goods were shipped on the factor's account, and he had accepted bills on the faith of the shipment, gave no claim to a lien. The order of the principal was regarded by the court as tending to defeat the claim, as going to show that the carrier's possession was not that of the consignee. (t)

A consignee of goods to be sold on commission, has no lien upon or property in them until they are delivered to him. (tt) But a delivery to a common carrier for the consignee, and an acceptance by him for the consignee, are said to be sufficient to give him a lien. (tu)

The charges for which the lien is asserted must be reasonable, and warranted by necessity, or the customary course of dealing between principals and agents. Under this head, law expenses incurred in obtaining possession of the goods, where wrongfully withheld by the carrier, have been allowed as proper. (u) The right to pledge goods consigned to a factor for sale does not exist at common law; (v) but this right is conferred by statutes in England as well as in this country, so that the pledgee will have a valid lien upon the goods, provided he has no notice that the pledgor is not the true owner. Though, as we have already stated, a factor's lien depends upon possession, he may by special arrangements be a consignee, and thus acquire rights prior to the possession of the

485. The plaintiffs, assignees of a bankrupt, brought trover against the defendant, a factor, for a quantity of indigo consigned by the bankrupt to the factor for sale. The bankrupt was indebted, at the time of the consignment, for goods bought of the factor belonging to other parties, and upon his failure the factor claimed to hold the indigo as security for the debt. The relation of principal and factor had never existed between the bankrupt and the defendant prior to the consignment of the indigo, and the factor had made no advances upon the consignment. The question, whether the general lien of a factor could attach under such circumstances, was elaborately argued before the Court of Common Bench; and it was decided that it could not, by the majority of the court; Lord *Alvanley*, C. J., being rather inclined to think that a verdict ought not to be entered for the plaintiff, though by no means prepared to say that a verdict ought to be entered for the

defendant. The judgment of the court against the factor's claim was based upon two grounds; namely, that he had no such property or interest in the debt owed by the bankrupt for goods bought of the factor as would authorize a set-off against the claim made by the assignees; and, secondly, that the general lien claimed for the factor by the custom of trade could pertain only to what concerns that trade. *Sturgis v. Slocum*, 18 Pick. 40; *Mathews v. Menedger*, 2 McLean, 145.

(s) *Taylor v. Robinson*, 2 Moore, 730; *Bruce v. Wait*, 3 Mees. & W. 15 Mur. & H. 439; *infra*, n. (o).

(t) *Nicholas v. Clent*, 3 Price, 547; and see *Madden v. Kempster*, 1 Camp. 12.

(tt) *Bruce v. Andrews*, 36 Mo. 593.

(tu) *Wade v. Hamilton*, 30 Ga. 450.

(u) *Curtis v. Barclay*, 5 B. & C. 141, 7 D. & R. 539.

(v) *Graham v. Dyster*, 6 M. & S. 1; *Quiroz v. Trueman*, 3 B. & C. 342, 5 D. & R. 192.

property ; but the arrangements must amount to a specific appropriation of particular property already consigned. (*w*)

(*w*) *Fisher v. Miller*, 1 Bing. 150, 7 Moore, 527. The defendant, a factor, had received a consignment of a cargo of fish from a merchant who subsequently became bankrupt, with specific instructions to remit the proceeds in liquidation of another factor's account, who had advanced money to the merchant upon a distinct pledge of the proceeds of this cargo. The merchant had afterwards instructed the defendant that the proceeds of the cargo in question were not to be applied as at first directed ; but the defendant, following the first instructions, remitted the proceeds to cover the advances made upon the cargo. The assignees of the bankrupt sued the defendant for the amount of these proceeds, and he defended by showing the actual appropriation of the fund by the plaintiff's bankrupt, and the advances made by the second factor on the faith of that appropriation. The court *held*, that as there had been an appropriation of the cargo in question, to secure the advances, the money was rightly paid by the consignee, and gave judgment for the defendant. Mr. Justice *Park*, in his judgment concurring with the other judges, says : "A person who obtains money under an agreement cannot afterwards go behind the back of the lender, so as to deprive him of the security stipulated for and agreed on at the time of the advance ; and although it is an established rule that a principal may countermand an order given to an agent to pay money, before it is actually paid over, yet, if the principal receive the sum from a third person in the first instance, and directs the agent to pay it over to him, and informs the third person that he has done so, this appears to me to be an appropriation which cannot afterwards be altered or rescinded." — *Anderson v. Clark*, 2 Bing. 20. This was an action of assumpsit against the defendant, a shipmaster, to recover damages for the non-delivery of a quantity of butter shipped by a merchant in Ireland, by the defendant's vessel, and consigned to the plaintiff at Liverpool. This cargo, like others before it, was shipped by the merchant to the plaintiff, to be sold on account of the shipper ; and the latter had been in the habit of drawing against his shipments, and frequently in anticipation of future consignments. The plaintiff was largely in advance by his acceptances at the time the cargo in question was shipped.

Upon this shipment the merchant sent the plaintiff a bill of lading and an invoice of the cargo, amounting to £592, and drew on him for £500. The plaintiff refused to accept the draft, and the shipper, by indemnifying the defendant, induced him to re-deliver the goods to him. The full court *held*, that though the plaintiff might not have an absolute property in the goods, he had at all events a sufficient qualified interest in them, in the way of security, to entitle him to sue on a breach of contract for non-delivery. *Haile v. Smith*, 1 B. & P. 563. A merchant of Liverpool, wishing to draw on a banking-house in London to a large amount, agreed, among other securities given, to consign goods to a mercantile house, consisting of the *same partners* as the banking-house, though doing business under a different firm name. He accordingly remitted the invoice of a cargo and the bill of lading indorsed in blank, to the mercantile house, consigning the cargo for sale on his account. The cargo was prevented from leaving Liverpool by an embargo ; the merchant became bankrupt, being considerably indebted to the banking-house for advances made in pursuance of the agreement, and the assignees of the bankrupt took possession of the cargo, with the consent of the captain of the vessel. The mercantile house brought trover against the captain for the conversion of the cargo and the Court of King's Bench *held*, that the action could be maintained. *Eyre, C. J.*, in giving judgment for the court, regarded the effect of the arrangement between the parties to be a transfer of the property in the cargo, to the plaintiffs, upon a trust in which the merchant and the banking-house were concerned ; that trust being, that the proceeds of the cargo, whatever they might be, should remain with the consignees, applicable to the debt of the merchant for advances made by the banking-house. Says his lordship : "From the moment, then, that the goods were set apart for this particular purpose, why should we not hold the property in them to have been changed, it being in perfect conformity to the agreement, and such an execution thereof as the justice of the case requires ? One difficulty had indeed occurred to me, namely, that if this bill of lading so indorsed was at all events to change the property ; if, of its own force, without reference to any particular agreement, it was to operate as a transfer, —

- \* 262 \* A banker's lien is both particular and general. (x) He has a lien upon all securities in his hands for the general

then, if the banking-house had become debtors to the consignor, and had become insolvent, the effects of the consignor would have gone to pay their debts. The injustice of this seemed so flagrant, that I felt great difficulty in acceding to a proposition attended with such consequences. But I see no reason why we should not expound the doctrine of transfer very largely upon the agreement of the parties, and upon their intent to carry the substance of that agreement into execution. This will lead to the conclusion, that the moment the goods were put on board the vessel, and the bill of lading was indorsed and remitted to the mercantile house, the property was changed, and was to remain in their hands clothed with the trust expressed in the agreement." *Bruce v. Wait*, 3 M. & W. 15, Mur. & Hurl. 339. In this case there was not an appropriation by the owner of a specific cargo already consigned, nor were the bills of lading remitted to the factor prior to the arrival; so that, though the latter got possession of the cargo, yet, as it was against the intention of the owner, he acquired no lien for his advances. The facts were as follows: Coombe, a merchant in Ireland, was in the habit of consigning cargoes of grain to the plaintiff, a corn-factor in Bristol, England; and the plaintiff was in the habit of accepting bills on the faith of the cargoes, and selling the goods on account of Coombe. On the 12th of December, 1836, Coombe wrote to plaintiff, he intended to ship a cargo of oats to him by first opportunity, and might probably draw on him in anticipation of the shipment. On the 20th December he wrote, that he had drawn for £550, in conformity with his previous intimation and hoped in a few days to ship him a cargo of good oats. The draft was accepted by the plaintiff, and returned to Coombe, who again wrote, on the 5th of January, that he had engaged a vessel which would commence loading in a day or two, and asking plaintiff to get £600 insured on the cargo. Another letter followed, stating that the loading was nearly completed, and then one, dated the 23d of January, stating that he was under the necessity of suspending payment. On the same day, Coombe sent the bill of lading of the oats to another corn-factor of Bristol, named Harris, with a letter request-

ing him to sell the cargo on his (Coombe's) account; but saying nothing of his previous engagement with the plaintiff, or of the embarrassed state of his affairs. Upon receipt of the bill of lading, Harris sent it to the plaintiff and requested the latter to act for him. The plaintiff received the cargo, and paid the freight upon it. The defendants, creditors of Coombe, attached the corn for debt, and took possession of it. The plaintiff sued them in trover; but the Court of Exchequer Chamber held, that he could not maintain the action. In the opinion of the court no property had been transferred up to the time when the cargo was put into the plaintiff's hands by Harris, the transaction between Coombe and the plaintiff resting merely in agreement; and the plaintiff subsequently held as the agent of Harris, and not of Coombe—*Desha v. Pope*, 6 Ala. 691; *Dow v. Greene*, 16 Barb. 72. The plaintiffs were commission-merchants in the city of New York, and had agreed with A, a merchant of Rochester, to advance a certain rate per bushel on corn to be consigned to them by him, upon the deposit of the shipping-bills of the cargoes with their agent at Rochester, and the agent's approval on the drafts to be drawn on them by A for the advances. Upon this A procured shipping-bills of four cargoes of corn, laden on board canal boats at Buffalo, and presented them to the plaintiff's agent. These bills stated that the corn was shipped on the account of A, and consigned to the plaintiffs. Drafts for the stipulated amount of the advance were drawn by A upon the plaintiffs, approved by the indorsement of the agent, duly accepted by them, and paid at maturity. A had procured the shipping-bills from the owners of the corn at Buffalo (who were also the proprietors of the canal-boat line by which the corn was shipped) by the fraudulent practice of an agent in his employ, who had negotiated with the owners for the purchase of the corn, and for its shipment to New York by their boats; the shipping-bills being signed by their clerk in their names. The plaintiffs were entirely ignorant of the fraud, and accepted the drafts in good faith. A got the drafts discounted, as soon as they were indorsed by the agent of the plaintiffs, and absconded with the proceeds, leaving the owners of

(x) See *Davis v. Bowsher* (5 T. R. 488), 3 Eng. Ruling Cas. 587, 611, 612 n.;

*Crawshaw v. Homfray* (4 B. & Ald. 50), 16 id. 127, 129, 130 n.

balance of \* the party owning and depositing them with \* 268  
him; and an assumption of some of the securities to him-

the corn unpaid. As soon as the owners discovered that the shipping-bills had been delivered by their clerk, without payment for the corn being made, they telegraphed to the plaintiffs at New York, that the cargoes had not been paid for by A, and required them to hold the corn for their account. Previously to the receipt of this message, the plaintiffs had received the shipping-bills from their agent, and accepted the drafts. Upon hearing that A had absconded, the owners sold the corn, then on its passage, to other parties, giving them new shipping-bills signed by themselves and indorsed by the respective captains of the boats. By these new bills the corn was to be delivered to the agent of these new parties, at Albany. This agent sold and delivered the corn to the defendants, at Albany. The plaintiffs demanded the corn of the defendants, who refused to give it up, claiming it as their own property. This action was brought to recover possession. At the trial at the Albany circuit, in October, 1849, a verdict was found for the defendants, and the case was carried by appeal to the General Term of the Supreme Court for the Third Judicial District. At the hearing on the appeal, the court decided, that the only question which should have been submitted to the jury was, whether the clerk of the owners and transportation proprietors had authority to sign the shipping-bills; and that the jury should have been instructed to find for the plaintiff or the defendants, as they should determine this question. Upon the question of law, whether the plaintiffs had any property in the cargoes, the court held, that, assuming the clerk's authority to sign the shipping-bills, the plaintiffs were by those documents clothed with *prima facie* evidence of ownership; that the vendors of the corn thus made themselves bailees, either of the shipper, A, or of the consignees, the plaintiffs, according to the right of property between those two parties; that, as between the latter, the plaintiffs, when they received the bills consigning the goods to them, and accepted the drafts of the shipper upon the credit of the consignment, became factors *del credere*, and acquired an interest in the corn which could not be defeated by the vendor nor by the vendee; that the consignment, and the advances made upon the credit of the consignment, vested in the plaintiffs the right of property, and the constructive

possession. — *Davis v. Bradley*, 28 Vt. 118. The plaintiffs were commission-merchants in Boston; and in pursuance of a general business arrangement to receive consignments of wool from B. & H. Boynton, a business firm in Hinesburgh, Vermont, and upon the receipt of the invoices and forwarding receipts of any parcels of wool, to accept drafts to the amount of two-thirds or three-quarters of the value of the goods so sent, they had accepted drafts drawn against several parcels which had been intrusted by the Boyntons to the defendants, to be forwarded to them. The defendants were forwarding merchants at Burlington, and had given receipts for the wool in question, setting forth that it was to be shipped to the plaintiffs, which receipts were forwarded by the shippers to the plaintiffs. Subsequently to giving these receipts, the defendants caused the wool to be attached as the property of the Boyntons, taken on execution, and sold, for claims held by them against the Boyntons. The plaintiff sued in trover for thirty-one bales thus withheld from them. A verdict was found for the plaintiffs, and the defendants carried the case up to the Supreme Court, upon exceptions, that the plaintiffs did not have constructive possession upon the alleged state of facts. The opinion of the Supreme Court was given by *Redfield*, C. J., and fully sustained the ruling of the court below. Upon the requisites to give a factor a lien upon goods consigned, but not actually received, the Chief Justice says: "These incidents must occur. First, the consignment must be in terms to the factor. That was so in the present case, as much as if a formal bill of lading had been made in his name, omitting assigna. So that the undertaking of Bradley & Co. is, in terms, to forward them to the plaintiffs, and for their benefit. They are, upon the face of the forwarder's receipt (which is in fact a bill of lading, as far as one can properly exist in these inland transactions), the party entitled to sue, and the instrument binds the defendants to forward the goods to the plaintiffs, and equally binds the carriers to deliver them, and *prima facie*, the plaintiffs are the only party entitled to receive the goods upon the face of the transaction. B. & H. Boynton had parted with their control over them. Second, but to the conclusiveness of such a contract, against creditors and subsequent

\* 264 self, by discounting \* them, will not invalidate the lien upon the others. (x)<sup>1</sup> And he may receive a pledge of negoti-

purchasers, it is requisite that the consignee should have made advances or acceptances, upon the faith of these particular consignments. That too, we think, is shown by the testimony and found by the jury. In addition to this which seems commonly sufficient to give the factor a lien, and is all that existed in *Holbrook v. Wight*, 24 Wend. 169, and which seems to us to be a sensible, and we see no reason to doubt, a sound case; in addition to all this, the present case does contain what all the cases and all the books upon this subject, so far as I can learn, have ever regarded as a symbolical delivery of the goods, — the sending to plaintiffs the shipper's receipt, which is in effect and in terms a consignment, or bill of lading to the plaintiffs." — "The case of *Holbrook v. Wight*, 24 Wend. 168, is a full authority for the decision of the county court in this case. There the plaintiffs were commission merchants in New York, and their correspondents, manufacturers at Middlebury, Vermont. They advised the plaintiffs of the goods being in readiness to be forwarded to them, and that they would be sent to a house in Troy, with instructions to forward them to the plaintiffs upon the opening of navigation. The consignors about this time drew upon the plaintiffs for \$6,000, at different dates, which the jury found, as they did in the present case, the plaintiffs accepted, relying upon the consignments. The consignors being pressed by other creditors, made a different disposition of the goods, while remaining in the hands of the forwarder at Troy, and ordered them into other hands, and to be delivered to other parties. But the court held, that the lien of the first consignees was perfected, and the subsequent disposition of the property could not defeat their rights. In this case there was nothing like a symbolical delivery, which does exist in most of the English cases upon this point, and equally in the present case, and which seems to be regarded by most jurists and merchants, as an essential element in

a consignment to a factor, in order to perfect his lien for advances made upon the faith of such consignment; and which fact is regarded as amounting, in all cases, to a substantial change both of title and possession."

(x) *Davis v. Browsher*, 5 T. R. 488; *Scott v. Franklin*, 15 East, 428; *Bk. of Metrop. v. N. E. Bank*, 1 How. 234; 17 Pet. 174. In this case the court say, in reference to the general doctrine of the banker's lien, *Taney*, C. J., giving the opinion of the court: "It has long been settled, that wherever a banker has advanced money to another, he has a lien upon all the paper securities which are in his hands, for the amount of his general balance, unless such securities were delivered to him under a particular agreement." The case itself is one of some interest, as involving the question of lien upon securities that are deposited merely for collection. The Bank of the Metropolis at Washington, D. C., and the Commonwealth Bank of Boston, having for a long time had a system of mutual collections, whereby each party received from the other notes and other commercial paper for collection, which were treated as the property of the bank sending it to the other, the proceeds being credited and the cost and expenses charged to the bank so sending, and the accounts between the two institutions, from time to time, adjusted upon these principles. The New England Bank of Boston, in the latter part of the year 1837, intrusted a number of drafts and notes about to fall due, and payable in the vicinity of Washington, to the Commonwealth Bank, for collection, they being duly indorsed by the cashier of the New England Bank, payable to the order of the cashier of the Commonwealth Bank. The latter officer indorsed them, payable to the order of the cashier of the Bank of the Metropolis, and sent them forward to that bank for collection, without any explanation as to the ownership of them. In the month of January, 1838, the Com-

<sup>1</sup> Bankers have a general lien on all securities deposited by a customer in their hands as bankers, unless express circumstances show an implied contract to the contrary. *London Chartered Bank of Australia v. White*, 4 App. Cas. 413. While a banker has a lien for advances made on the security of share certificates and other property deposited with him, he has no general lien on boxes and contents deposited with him for safe custody, the keys to which are retained and to which constant access is had. *Leese v. Martin*, L. R. 17 Eq. 224; nor does the lien arise where securities are deposited with him for a special purpose, *Brandao v. Barnett*, 12 C. & F. 787; *Case v. Bank*, 100 U. S. 446. See *Zell v. German Sav. Inst.*, 4 Mo. App. 401. — K.

able securities without indorsement \*by the pledgor. (y) \* 265  
Where a negotiable note is indorsed to a banker by a payee, as collateral security for one only of several demands for which he is liable, the banker has no lien on such note as security for any other demand against the indorser. (z)

\* It seems that one who is a bank director may confer a \* 266  
valid lien upon negotiable paper, intrusted to him by another for the purpose of getting it discounted for that person's benefit, but fraudulently pledged to the bank by him, as security for his own indebtedness; the bank not being affected by a director's knowledge in a transaction where he does not act in his official capacity. (zz)

An insurance broker's lien upon a policy of insurance effected by him, extends not only to his demand for the premium paid by him on that particular policy, but also to his general claim on account of premiums and other insurance payments, against the party for whose benefit the policy is effected; and to the money which he may receive on account of a loss under the policy. (a)

monwealth Bank failed, owing the Bank of the Metropolis the sum of \$2,900, on account of collections made for that bank, in Boston and vicinity. The New England Bank claimed the amount of the proceeds of the paper collected by the Bank of the Metropolis, which claim the latter bank resisted, on the ground that it had a lien upon the paper and its proceeds, for the amount owed it by the Commonwealth Bank. The Circuit Court for the District of Columbia, decided against the Bank of the Metropolis, and the case was carried to the Supreme Court on writ of error, where the judgment of the Circuit Court was reversed, and the lien of the Bank of the Metropolis sustained. The court *held*, that, by the indorsement of the notes and bills in such a form as to make them *prima facie* the property of the Commonwealth Bank, the New England Bank contributed to give to the corporation which proved insolvent, credit with the plaintiff in error, and to induce the misplaced confidence which had occasioned the loss in question.

(y) *Ex parte* Hustler, 3 Mad. 117.

(z) *Neponset Bk. v. Leland*, 5 Met. 259.

(zz) *Wash. Bank v. Lewis*, 22 Pick. 24.

(a) *Whitehead v. Vaughan*, 1 Cooke, 566. Vaughan, an insurance broker, having procured insurance for a merchant, and having transferred the policy to his employer, subsequently obtained

possession of the same for the ostensible purpose of collecting a partial loss which had accrued under it, but really with a view to holding it as security for the general balance which his employer owed him on account of premiums. Before the partial loss was adjusted, the merchant became bankrupt; and after the broker had collected the amount due on the policy, the assignees of the bankrupt demanded the money. The defendant set off what he had received, in the general account with the bankrupt, and paid the balance into court. Upon the question whether the defendant was entitled to this set-off, it was argued that the debt became due from the defendant to the assignees upon his receipt of the amount from the underwriters, which was after the bankruptcy, and therefore could not be set off; that the defendant had no lien but for the premium on that particular policy; that having once parted with the policy, he lost his lien upon it, which did not revive by his subsequently regaining possession. Lord *Mansfield* decided that the money received was an *item* of the mutual account; that there was a general lien; and that the lien revived when the policy again came into the hands of the broker; and *Buller, J.*, concurred in the opinion; saying that he considered it a settled point that there was a general lien on policies in the hands of the insurance broker. *McKenzie v. Nevins*, 9 Shepl. 138.



But it is not available for the general balance due him by one who employs him to effect that insurance, where he knows that the employer is the agent of another party for that transaction, even though a larger balance be due from that party to the agent (*b*)

It was also decided in a later case, that where the insurance broker who is employed by an agent is falsely informed by his employer that the property is his own, and acts upon that information in good faith, his general lien for the balance due him by the fraudulent agent will not attach, as against the true owner. (*c*) But later authorities reverse this decision, and

\* 267 give \* the broker his general lien against the owner for the balance due by the agent. (*d*) We are inclined to question the justice of the principle involved in these later decisions; for it virtually gives to a creditor a lien upon property in which the debtor has no interest, for an expenditure not made upon that property; and makes the owner thereof responsible for debts of his agent, that were not contracted for his benefit, or by his authority. As the general lien here asserted results from the usage of trade, to sustain this principle it would be necessary to show that custom authorizes an agent to commit his principal beyond the extent of the authority given to him, by fraud. Such a custom, if shown to exist, would doubtless be pronounced by a court to be unreasonable and unjust, and therefore bad in law; as in the case of warehousemen claiming by custom to hold the goods of third parties, for the debts of those depositing them. (*e*) The opinion expressed by the Supreme Court of Massachusetts, as to the want of authority in an agent effecting a policy in his own name, to set off, against his own debt for premiums, the loss due from the underwriter to his principal, upon that policy, seems to sustain the view we have here taken. (*f*)

(*b*) *Snook v. Davidson*, 2 Camp. 218.

(*c*) *Lauryon v. Blanchard*, 2 Camp. 597. And see *Richardson v. Goss*, 3 B. & P. 119; *Pultney v. Kymer*, 3 Esp. 182.

(*d*) *Mann v. Forrester*, 4 Camp. 60; *Westwood v. Bell*, 4 Camp. 349.

(*e*) *Leuckhart v. Cooper*, 2 Hodg. 150, 3 Bing. N. C. 99.

(*f*) *Moody v. Webster*, 3 Pick. 428. This case was one growing out of the Spanish indemnity treaty of 1819, for spoiliations on American commerce. The defendant had collected a portion of the indemnity money, as compensation for losses paid by an insurance broker, the policies and deeds of abandonment retained by the broker at the time the losses were paid by him to the insured,

being used before the commission for the purpose of establishing the claim for indemnity for these losses. The underwriter with whom the broker had effected the insurances in question, had subsequently become bankrupt, being indebted to the broker upon losses paid for him by the latter, to a much larger amount than the broker owed him for premiums. The broker did not prove his claim against the bankrupt estate, but died retaining the documents which evidenced the payments he had made for account of the bankrupt underwriter. The assignees of the underwriter laid claim to the indemnity money in the hands of the defendant, as part of the bankrupt's estate, and the defendant claimed to hold it for the executors of

\* A wharfinger's lien is both particular and general. His \* 268 rights are regarded as coextensive with those of a factor. (g)

By admiralty law, the wharfinger's lien on a foreign ship has priority over the bottomry interest. (h) But this lien does not extend, by common law or by usage, to goods not actually landed on the wharf, though the vessel be fastened to the wharf, and unloaded in that situation. (i)<sup>1</sup>

A warehouseman's lien extends to all demands for storage and expenses paid which he may have against the owner who deposits the goods with him. (j) He has also a particular lien upon the goods for the charges thereon, where they are deposited by an agent of the owner; but no general lien for the balance due from such agent. (k) No lien is acquired where the property is deposited without the sanction of the owner, express or implied; and if he claims to retain the property on a ground inconsistent with the right, it will operate as a waiver of the lien. (l)

the deceased broker, by virtue of the broker's general lien upon policies in his hands and their proceeds, to indemnify him for moneys paid by him on account thereof. The court were clearly of opinion, that if the money in question had been received by the broker for premiums on policies procured by him from the underwriter, he would have been entitled to deduct therefrom the amount of losses paid by him for the underwriter, and would have been liable only for the balance. This right of set-off the court regarded as resulting from the implication of the law touching this subject, and as not requiring any express agreement. Viewing the indemnity money, not as a gratuity belonging to the former owners of the vessels, but as a satisfaction for illegal capture, the court considered it as of the nature of salvage, and therefore in the hands of the broker, or of his legal representatives, as properly subject to his lien. As to the rights of an insurance broker, the court say: "Where he acts under a *del credere* commission, he may be permitted to set off losses against the claim of the underwriter for premiums, which he would not be allowed to do if he were acting as a broker without such a commission; because under such a commission he procures policies for his principals in his own name, although as agent, and he is considered, as between

the underwriters and himself, as the owner of the policies. And this arises from his increased liability to the assured for the losses. He is, in such cases, therefore, permitted to set off losses, in the same manner as he would be if he were the sole proprietor of the property and the policies. He is also liable to the underwriter for the premiums in such cases. The underwriter and the assured, in short, treat with the broker, having such a commission, as with a principal. But where one effects policies as agent, in his own name, without such a commission and such liabilities, and a loss happens, it belongs exclusively to the principal, and the broker cannot set it off against the premiums claimed from him by the underwriter, unless he should have paid it pursuant to the authority given to him by the underwriter. From thenceforward it would become an item in their mutual accounts."

(g) *Rex v. Humphrey*, 1 M'Clel. & Y. 188; *Spears v. Hartley*, 3 Esp. 81.

(h) *Ex parte Lewis*, 2 Gall. 483.

(i) *Seyds v. Hay*, 4 T. R. 260.

(j) *Buxton v. Baughan*, 6 Car. & P. 674; *Scott v. Jester*, 8 Eng. (Ark.) 437; *Lowe v. Martin*, 18 Ill. 286.

(k) *Leuckhart v. Cooper*, 2 Hodg. 150, 3 Bing. N. C. 99.

(l) *Buxton v. Baughan*, 6 C. & P. 674. The plaintiff sent his carriage to be

<sup>1</sup> In *Moet v. Pickering*, 6 Ch. D. 770, 8 Ch. D. 372, it was held that wharfingers had a lien on bottles of wine though the branding on the corks infringed the plaintiffs' trademark, and that this lien had priority over any lien the plaintiffs might have for costs of a suit to enjoin the infringement. — W.

\* 269 \* An attorney's lien for his costs extends to all papers and money of his client which come into his hands in his professional capacity, for the purposes of business, whether they come into his hands in the particular cause, or on the particular occasion in which his demand arises, or not. (m)<sup>1</sup> But it is only when he has in his possession the instrument on which his client's right to the money paid into court rests, that he has a right of general lien on the fund recovered. (n) (x) He has also a lien upon

painted, paying the painter beforehand the full price of the work. The painter, without any authority from the plaintiff, stored the carriage on the premises of the defendant, under an agreement that it was to remain for a fortnight without charge, but that if it stood longer, hire should be charged. The painter did not paint the carriage, and never removed it. At the end of several months, the plaintiff discovered where the carriage was stored and subsequently demanded it of the defendant. The latter refused to deliver it, unless the owner paid his charge for standing. This the owner refused to do, and brought an action of trover against the defendant. The Court of Exchequer *held*, that the person to

whom the carriage was intrusted for painting, had no right to make a bargain for the storage, unless expressly authorized by the owner; and not having such authority, his act could confer no lien in favor of the defendant. Judgment was accordingly given for the plaintiff. *Boardman v. Sill*, 1 Camp. 410, n.

(m) *Stevenson v. Blakelock*, 1 M. & S. 535; *St. John v. Diffendorf*, 12 Wend. 261; *Dennett v. Cutts*, 11 N. H. 163; *Cage v. Wilkinson*, 3 Sm. & Marsh. 214; *Walker v. Sargent*, 14 Vt. 247; *Christy v. Douglas*, Wright, 485; *Reed v. Bostick*, 6 Humph. 321; *McDonald v. Napier*, 14 Ga. 89; *Kinsey v. Stewart*, 14 Tex. 457.

(n) *Lann v. Church*, 4 Mad. 391.

<sup>1</sup> An attorney who is to receive under an agreement a specific sum out of the proceeds of land, if recovered, when the land is recovered and sold by his client, a bond being taken for the purchase-money, has a lien on the bond for such money due him for his services. *McPherson v. Cox*, 96 U. S. 404. An attorney has a lien on money collected for services in so doing, and may insist on a receipt on final settlement. *Dowling v. Eggemann*, 47 Mich. 171. An attorney has no such lien in a cause before judgment as to prevent his client from settling with the adverse party without his consent or knowledge. *Simmons v. Almy*, 103 Mass. 33; *Coon v. Plymouth Plank Road*, 32 Mich. 248. An attorney's right of lien for compensation and disbursements upon his client's moneys received by him in the course of his employment is not confined to moneys recovered by judgment, nor affected by the fact that the client is an executor, and the services rendered to and the moneys received on behalf of the estate. *In re Knapp*, 85 N. Y. 284. An attorney's lien on a judgment recovered by him will be enforced according to the law of the State where the lien attached, and not where it is sought to be collected. *Citizens' Bank v. Culver*, 54 N. H. 327, where it was said that in Vermont, where the lien in question attached, such a lien covered not only term, attorney's, and travelling fees, and money expended by the attorney, but charges for his arguments. — K.

(x) There is a marked distinction between the lien of a solicitor or attorney in America and in England, where the solicitor pays counsel and has a lien for such payment. Here an attorney's lien upon the amount collected, or upon a judgment obtained by him, continues, although the client changes his attorney. See *Strong v. Mundy*, 52 N. J. Eq. 833, 31 Atl. 611; *Hudson Trust & Sav. Inst'n v. Carr-Curran Paper Mills Co.*, 58 N. J. Eq. 59, 44 Atl. 638. See *In re Lawrence*, [1894]

1 Ch. 556; *In re Gough*, 70 L. T. 725; *In re Graydon*, [1896] 1 Q. B. 417; *In re Margetson*, [1897] 2 Q. B. 314; *In re Douglas*, [1898] 1 Ch. 199; *In re Walker*, 68 L. T. 517; *In re Hanbury*, 75 L. T. 449; *Hanna v. Island Coal Co.* (5 Ind. App. 163), 51 Am. St. Rep. 246, 251 n.; *Burpee v. Townsend*, 61 N. Y. S. 467; *Goodfellow v. Gray*, [1902] 2 Q. B. 498. Such liens are here often regulated by local statutes. See e.g. *Central Trust Co. v. New York & C. R. Co.*, 105 Fed. 803, 45 C. C. A. 60;

judgments obtained for his clients; and the courts will grant an order to stop the client from receiving the money recovered, (o)<sup>1</sup> until the attorney's bill is paid. And if defendant's attorney pay the amount of a judgment to the plaintiff, after notice from the attorney of the latter not to do so, because his bill is not satisfied, he will be liable to the plaintiff's attorney for the amount of his lien for bill against the plaintiff. (p)<sup>2</sup> But the lien on the cause for his fees does not attach until the judgment is entered. Therefore, where in a case reserved, after the opinion of the court was pronounced in favor of the plaintiff, he forthwith assigned his interest in the judgment, and the defendant, during the term, and before the judgment was actually entered, paid the whole amount to the assignee, — it was held that the attorney's lien was thereby defeated. (q) He has also a lien on money levied by a sheriff under an execution, and is entitled to have it paid over to him, notwithstanding notice to the officer to retain it, and of a motion to set aside the judgment for irregularity. (r)

\* His lien also covers the amount of an award in favor of \* 270 his client; (s) and if the amount of an award or judgment be paid by the defendant to the plaintiff after notice to pay over to the attorney, or collusively discharged, he may recover the amount

(o) *Welsh v. Hole*, Doug. 238; *Wilkins v. Carmichael*, Doug. 104; *Bradt v. Koon*, 4 Cow. 416; *Ex parte Plitt*, 2 Wallace, Jr. 453; *Fowler v. Morrill*, 8 Tex. 153; *Young v. Dearborn*, 7 Fost. (N. H.) 324; *Creighton v. Ingersoll*, 20 Barb. 541; *Collins v. Hathaway*, Olcott, Adm. 176; *Hough v. Edwards*, 37 Eng. L. & Eq. 470.

(p) *Welsh v. Hole*, Doug. 238; *Swain v. Senet*, 2 B. & P. N. R. 99; *Power v.*

*Kent*, 1 Cow. 172; *Ward v. Wadsworth*, 1 E. D. Smith, 198.

(q) *Potter v. Mayo*, 3 Greenl. 34; *Getchell v. Clark*, 5 Mass. 309; *Foot v. Tewksbury*, 2 Vt. 97; *Hutchinson v. Pettes*, 18 Vt. 614; *Sweet v. Bartlett*, 4 Sandf. (S. C.) 661.

(r) *Griffin v. Eyles*, 1 H. Bl. 122.

(s) *Omerod v. Tate*, 1 East, 464; *Hutchinson v. Howard*, 15 Vt. 544; *Loyd v. Mansell*, 16 E. L. & Eq. 211.

<sup>1</sup> *Horton v. Champlin*, 12 R. I. 550, declared that an attorney's lien on a judgment for his client originates in the control which his retainer gives him not only over it, but the legal process to enforce it, by which he may collect the judgment and reimburse himself; that to the amount of his fees and expenses he has an equitable right to control the judgment against his client and opponent, if the latter is in collusion with his client, which the court in its discretion will protect and enforce, as well as in matters of equitable set-off; but the lien does not authorize an action on the judgment without the client's consent and direction. An attorney has no lien to secure his fee on land recovered by him for his client in ejectment. *Martin v. Harrington*, 57 Miss. 208. — K.

<sup>2</sup> Notice of an attorney's claim of lien on a judgment must be given in writing to bind a judgment creditor, or those claiming through him. *Phillips v. Germon*, 43 Iowa, 101. — K.

*In re Regan*, 61 N. Y. S. 1074, 7 N. Y. Am. Cas. 165; *Adee v. Adee*, 66 N. Y. S. 1101, 55 App. Div. 63; *In re Rowland*, 66 N. Y. S. 1121, 55 App. Div. 66; *Jones v. Brooks*, 60 Neb. 698, 84 N. W. 85;

*Illinois Central R. Co. v. Wells*, 104 Tenn. 706, 59 S. W. 1041; *Davidson v. Board of Commissioners*, 26 Col. 549, 59 Pac. 46.

of the defendant. (t) Upon the papers of a third person left with the attorney by his client, the latter has only a special lien for the expenses of that matter, and he cannot retain them for his client's general balance. He cannot acquire from his client a lien of a higher nature than the interest which the client himself has in the papers. (u) But his lien holds good against the assignees of his client, upon all papers of the latter which come into his hands before the bankruptcy. (v) If papers are delivered to an attorney upon a special agreement, or for a particular purpose upon a special trust, he cannot retain them for a general lien, or even for the money due in that very business. (w)

The incapacity of a bankrupt to give a lien, exists as well in reference to his dealings with an attorney as with other parties; and the latter has no lien upon the papers and proceedings in his custody as solicitor, under a fiat in bankruptcy. (x)

Formerly, some diversity of practice obtained in the different courts in England, as to allowing a set-off of damages or costs, between parties litigant, to defeat an attorney's lien upon  
 \* 271 the \* whole amount awarded in favor of his client; but, by the rules adopted for the government of the courts, in the year 1832, the practice was made uniform; and at the present time no set-off of damages or costs is allowed, to the prejudice of the attorney's lien for costs, in the particular suit against which the set-off is sought, except as to interlocutory costs in the same suit. (y)

In the different States of the Union, the practice of allowing set-off of judgments varies; in some of them it is subject to the

(t) *Cowell v. Batterley*, 10 Bing. 432; 2 Dow. P. C. 780; *Eisdell v. Coningham*, 4 Hurl. & Nor. 871; *Pinder v. Morris*, 3 Caines, 165; *Martin v. Hawkes*, 15 Johns. 405; *Ten Broeck v. De Witt*, 10 Wend. 617. If there be a settlement between the parties, without notice from the attorney, the defendant will not be liable. 2 N. H. 541. In Missouri, a defendant paying to plaintiff with notice from the attorney, is not liable; *Frissel v. Haile*, 18 Mo. 18; and it is the same in Indiana; *Hall v. Brinkley*, 10 Ind. 102. No lien on a judgment exists in the former State, and no general lien in the latter.

(u) *Pelly v. Wathen*, 9 Eng. L. & Eq. 61; *Francis v. Francis*, 35 Eng. L. & Eq. 114. As an attorney's lien is only coextensive with the rights of his client, he is bound to produce a deed on which he has a lien for his costs, for the benefit of third parties, if his client would be bound to produce it. *Hope v. Liddell*, 31 Eng. L. & Eq. 388.

(v) *Hollis v. Claridge*, 4 Taunt. 807; *Ex parte Bush*, 7 Vin. Abg. 74. An attorney had been employed by one who became bankrupt. The assignees petitioned in chancery to have up the papers, and that the attorney might come in for his demands *pari passu* with other creditors. By the Lord Chancellor: "The attorney hath a lien upon the papers in the same manner against assignees as against the bankrupt, and though it doth not arise by any express contract or agreement, yet it is as effectual, being an implied contract by law; but as to papers received after the bankruptcy they cannot be retained." Whether an attorney has any lien on papers, the property of third persons, is considered a doubtful point in 1 Bac. Abg. 503, tit. Att. F.

(w) *Lawson v. Dickinson*, 8 Mod. 306.

(x) *Ex parte Lee*, 2 Ves. Jr. 285; *Ex parte Shaw*, 1 Gl. & J. 124.

(y) *Regule Generales*, 3 B. & Ad. 388.

attorney's lien in the cause, and in others it is not. In Maine and Massachusetts, where the attorney's lien is regulated by statute, no set-off of judgments or executions is allowed to defeat that lien. (z)

There are several kinds of lien known as maritime liens, such as those of salvors, seamen, ship-masters and owners, ship-carpenters, pilots, and bottomry and respondentia, which are sufficiently presented in the chapter upon Shipping, and therefore need not be considered here.<sup>1</sup>

#### SECTION IV.

##### OF LIENS BY CONTRACT.

The class of liens arising by contract, though a very large one, and including transactions for security or indemnity in almost every branch of business, is very well represented by the common occurrence of a pawn or pledge. This is a lien created by the owner of personal property, by the mere delivery of it to another, upon an express or implied understanding that it shall be retained as security for an existing or future debt. This branch of the law of lien will, in this chapter, be confined to a brief view of the rights and duties of the parties to the pledge, as the general law of pledge is fully stated in the chapter on Bailment.

\* A pledgee's lien being one by agreement, may be either \* 272 particular or general, according to the terms or circumstances of the express or implied contract upon which it is founded. (a) The possession necessary in order to the enforcement of this lien, may be either actual or constructive; and for this purpose a delivery to a servant of the pledgee is effective. (b) Unless there be an express stipulation to the contrary, the pledgee has a right to sell the property upon the default of the pledgor to pay. If he sell,

(z) *Rider v. Ocean Ins. Co.*, 20 Pick. 259; *Little v. Rogers*, 2 Met. 478; *Hooper v. Brundage*, 9 Shepl. 460; *Baker v. Cook*, 11 Mass. 236; *Gammon v. Chandler*, 17 Shepl. 152.

(a) *Hammonds v. Barclay*, 2 East, 227;

*Ex parte Ockenden*, 1 Atk. 235; *Demainbury v. Metcalf*, Prec. in Ch. 419, 2 Vern. 691.

(b) *Falkner v. Case*, 1 Bro. C. C. 125; *Reeves v. Capper*, 5 Bing. N. C. 136.

<sup>1</sup> A person, put in possession of a ship and cargo by the captain, after the ship has gone ashore, who does work and expends money in discharging and bringing the cargo to a place of safety, where he takes possession of it, has a lien thereon for his charges, analogous to general average or salvage. *Hington v. Wendt*, 1 Q. B. D. 367. That the right of a ship's husband to be repaid out of the freight for advances made on account of the ship is a right of lien or retainer, and that his removal before he is in a position to receive the freight will prevent an assignee of his interest therein from maintaining a claim to it against the owners, see *Beynon v. Godden*, 3 Ex. D. 263. — K.

he may be held to account for the surplus to the pledgor, and will hold him for the deficiency. (c) The pledgee's right to sell is, however, usually regulated by statute. If a pledgor, as he may do, subsequently assign his property in the pledge, the assignee will have, it is said, the same rights as the pledgor, both at law and in equity. In this respect a pledge differs essentially from a mortgage; (d) for an assignee of an equity of redemption in a thing mortgaged, has no such rights at common law. (e) As the property pledged is merely a collateral security for the payment of a claim, and not a liquidation of it, the pledgee may sue at law for the recovery of his demand, without prejudice to his lien. (f)

A pledge of partnership property by a partner, without \* 273 fraud \* or collusion on the part of the pledgee, will give a valid lien as against the other partners. This rule applies as well to particular partnership operations as to general partnership; nor will the lien be restricted to the particular share or interest to which the pledgor is entitled. (g)

(c) *Walter v. Smith*, 5 B. & Ald. 439. The plaintiff had pledged a gold watch and trinkets, with the defendant, a pawnbroker, at Bristol in England, and did not require them to be returned within the statute time of a year and a day, after which goods may, by the statute, be deemed forfeited, and the pawnbroker is authorized to sell. After the time had elapsed, the goods being still in possession of the defendant, the plaintiff tendered the full sum due on the pledge and demanded his property. The defendant then refused to return the articles, because the year had expired, and subsequently sold them at auction, the plaintiff becoming the purchaser. The plaintiff sued the pawnbroker in trover, and the question came before the Court of King's Bench, whether by the expiration of the time, the pawner had lost all right to his property. The court decided, that, as the same statute which declared that goods not redeemed in time should be deemed forfeited, also recognized that the surplus arising from a sale of the property belonged to the pawner, it could not be considered that he absolutely lost all right by suffering the time of redemption to expire; and that, as the pawnbroker could only retain, from the proceeds of the sale, the full amount of his claim, if that amount were tendered to him before the sale, he would get just what the law intended he should have, and therefore could not refuse it and insist upon selling. Judgment was accordingly given for the plaintiff. *Kemp v. Westbrook*, 1 Ves.

278; *Pothenier v. Dawson*, Holt, 383; *Lockwood v. Ewer*, 9 Mod. 275; *S. Sea Co. v. Duncomb*, 2 Strange, 919. And see 1 Smith, Ld. Cas. 100.

(d) *Kemp v. Westbrook*, 1 Ves. 278.

(e) 1 Smith's Ld. Cas. 100.

(f) *Bac. Abg. Bailm. B.*; *Anon.* 12 Mod. 564, case 951.

(g) *Reid v. Hollingshead*, 4 B. & C. 867, D. & R. 444. The plaintiffs, merchants in London, directed B, a broker in Liverpool, to purchase 1,000 bales of cotton, B to be allowed one-third interest therein, acting in the business free of commission. These terms were assented to by B, and the cotton was purchased in his own name, stored in rooms rented by him, and paid for by drafts drawn upon the plaintiffs, which were duly accepted and paid. All these transactions were known and approved by the plaintiffs, and in the correspondence between them and B, the purchase was in all cases spoken of by both parties, as a joint purchase and speculation. Policies of insurance were procured by B, and transmitted to the plaintiffs. When it became advisable to sell, B disposed of various lots, and remitted the proceeds to the plaintiffs. One lot of 200 bales he stored with the defendants, who were cotton-brokers, for them to sell, and subsequently received large advances from them upon pledge of the cotton stored with them; but this transaction was effected without the knowledge of the plaintiffs. Nor had the defendants any knowledge that any party besides B was interested in the cotton.

A pledgee acquires no lien, if the transaction takes place within the time limited by the bankrupt laws for rendering invalid the acts of one who subsequently becomes a bankrupt, in the disposition of his goods. (*h*)

If property be pledged to secure repayment of an usurious loan, the lien will not cover the part of the debt that is usurious. (*i*)

A pledgee acquires no lien upon goods pledged without authority of the owner, though the want of title in the pledgor be unknown to him when he receives the pledge. (*j*) But as to pledges of bank-notes, negotiable securities indorsed, and other representatives of money, the pledgee who takes them in good faith will acquire a lien, whether the title be in the pledgor \* or not. (*k*) \* 274 And goods obtained by false pretences are subject to the pledgee's lien, because the property is in the pledgor. (*l*)

The pledgee may assign his interest in the property to a third person, with a delivery of the property itself, and the assignee can hold it for the debt so assigned. (*m*) And in a case where a pledgee had pledged the goods for a larger sum than was owed to

B subsequently became bankrupt, owing the plaintiffs largely, and indebted to the defendants in a greater amount than the value of the 200 bales stored with and pledged to them. The plaintiffs sued the defendants in trover to recover two-thirds of these 200 bales. The plaintiffs contended that B had no right to pledge the cotton as he had no interest therein, but only in the profit and loss to arise from the sale. The defendants, on the contrary, contended that he was a partner in the operation, and that his interest covered the property as well as the profit and loss. The Court of King's Bench *held*, that the transactions between B and the plaintiffs made him a partner in interest in the goods, and that a pledge of the whole made by him, without fraud or collusion on the part of the pawnee, gave to the latter a right to hold the goods against the plaintiffs. Judgment was accordingly given for the defendants. *Raba v. Ryland*, 1 Gow. N. P. C. 132; *Tupper v. Haythorn*, 1 Gow. N. P. C. 135.

(*h*) *Wilson v. Balfour*, 4 Camp. 579.

(*i*) *Astley v. Reynolds*, 2 Str. 915; *Fitzroy v. Gwillim*, 1 T. R. 153.

(*j*) *Daubigny v. Duval*, 5 T. R. 604; *Packer v. Gillies*, cited 2 Camp. 336 n.

(*k*) *Anon.* 1 Salk. 126, case 5; *Miller v. Race*, 1 Burr. 452; *Solomons v. Bk. of Eng.* 13 East, 135, n. (*a*); *Collins v. Martin*, 1 R. & P. 648; *Miller v. Boykin*, 70 Ala. 469; *Moris v. Preston*, 93 Ill. 215; *Miller v. Pollock*, 99 Penn. St. 202

(*l*) *Parker v. Patrick*, 5 T. R. 175.

This was an action of trover, and it appeared that the goods in question had been obtained from the defendant by false pretences and afterwards pawned by the obtainer to the plaintiff for a valuable consideration, without notice of the fraud. The pawner had been convicted of the fraud by the defendant, on which the latter got possession of the goods again, and this action was brought by the plaintiff, the pawnbroker, to recover them from the defendant. The defendant's counsel pressed for a nonsuit, contending that the case should be considered the same as if the goods had been feloniously stolen from the defendant; and that the plaintiff, deriving title through a fraud, though himself innocent of it, was not entitled to recover against the defendant, the true owner. But the Court of King's Bench *held*, that this case was distinguishable from a felony; for there it was by positive statute that the owner, in case he prosecutes the offender to a conviction, is entitled to restitution; and that the statute did not extend to this case where the goods were obtained from the defendant by fraud. Judgment was therefore given for the plaintiff. And see *Kingsford v. Merry*, 1 Hurl. & Nor. 503, reversing same case in 11 Exch. 577; *Mowrey v. Walsh*, 8 Cow. 238; *Caldwell v. Bartlett*, 3 Duer, 341; *Wood v. Yeatman*, 15 B. Mon. 270.

(*m*) *Kemp v. Westbrook*, 1 Ves. 278; *Walter v. Smith*, 5 B. & Ald. 439.



him, the time for redemption by the owner having expired, a court of equity would not decree a restoration of the property, by the second pledgee, to the owner, until the latter paid him the full amount of his claim against the second pledgor. (*n*) It will be observed, that in this case the owner had no remedy at law, the time of legal redemption having elapsed before the first pledgee parted with the goods, and that the decree in equity was framed to prevent injury to an innocent third party.

Upon tender of the amount by the pledgee, the lien is immediately divested, and trover may be maintained by the pledgor if the pledgee refuses to restore the property. (*o*)

## \* 275

## \* SECTION V.

## OF LIENS BY STATUTE.

We come next to consider liens, or rights in the nature of lien, acquired by process of law, and those imposed by statute, for the protection of the claims of the government. An attachment on mesne process does not exactly correspond to a lien, either in the sense of the common law, or of maritime law, or of equity. It is only a contingent, conditional charge until the judgment and levy. (*q*) Goods attached are in the custody of the law for the benefit of all parties concerned, and the plaintiff has not a lien on them. (*r*) An officer loses his claim upon goods attached by him, if he leaves them in the hands of a receiptor, and the latter delivers them to the debtor. They may be disposed of by the debtor, or taken from him again on a new attachment. (*s*) A judgment lien, binding the present and future real property of the debtor, is a creation of statute law, and has no other existence. Such a lien cannot survive the law which created it, and it must be created by the government under whose laws the judgment is rendered. This consideration becomes of importance in the courts of this country, owing to the independent powers of the several States, and of the general government, in respect to the subject of legal remedies. Thus, a State may determine the effect as to liens of the judgments of its own courts, but not that of judg-

(*n*) *Demainbray v. Metcalf*, Prec. in C. 419.

(*o*) Vin. Abg. tit. Pawn (E); Anon. 2 Salk. 522; *Parks v. Hall*, 2 Pick. 206; *Walter v. Smith*, 5 B. & Ald. 439.

(*q*) *Ex parte Foster*, 2 Story, 131.

(*r*) *Melville v. Brown*, 1 Harr. 333.

(*s*) *Robinson v. Mansfield*, 13 Pick. 139.

ments of the courts of the United States; and a similar limitation applies as to the legislation of Congress. (*t*)

A general lien by judgment on land does not constitute *per se* a property in the land itself, but only gives a right to levy on the same, to the exclusion of adverse interests subsequent to the judgment; and such levy when made relates back to the \*time \*276 of the judgment. (*u*) (*xx*) Among other liens provided for by statute is that upon lands for the payment of taxes, assessed by government upon the owners thereof. In the case of land taxes assessed to non-residents, the Supreme Court of Massachusetts has decided, that they are only a lien upon the land, and not a personal charge. (*v*) (*y*) The United States government has also a lien upon goods imported, for the payment of the duties; and, by the excise law, it is provided, that the duties assessed upon the products of manufacturing and other labor, and upon income, shall be a lien upon all the property, whether real or personal, of the party taxed. (*w*)

By the English statutes, specialty crown debts, when duly recorded in the Court of Common Pleas, are a lien upon the debtor's real estate, and remain so, until a quietus in behalf of the debtor or accountant to the crown be registered. Simple contract debts to the crown are a lien upon chattels personal; but if they have the force and effect of debts of record, as by ministerial or judicial record, they attach to the land possessed by the debtor, as well as his chattels personal. (*x*)

(*t*) *Corwin v. Benham*, 2 Ohio N. S. 36.

(*u*) *Conard v. Atl. Ins. Co.*, 1 Pet. 386. See also on this subject *Dunlevy v. Talmadge*, 32 N. Y. 457; *Borman v. Schober*, 18 Wis. 437; *Englund v. Lewis*, 25 Cal. 337.

(*v*) *Rising v. Granger*, 1 Mass. 48.

See also *Edwards v. Beaird*, *Breese* (Ill.), 41.

(*w*) Act of March 1, 1879, c. 125, § 3, amending U. S. Rev. St. § 3186.

(*x*) *Cross on Liens*, 119, 129.

(*xx*) When a judgment, if recorded in the Probate office, is made a lien by statute, it continues to bind the defendant's estate in the hands of his heirs after his decease. *Euslen v. Wheeler* (Ala.), 13 So. 473.

A receiver's certificates are not a charge upon the assets of a private corporation so as to be superior to existing liens possessed by those who do not assent to their issue. *Doe v. Northwestern Coal & T. Co.*, 78 Fed. 62; *American T. & S. Bank v. McGethigan* (152 Ind. 582), 71 Am. St. Rep. 344, 352, 382 n.

(*y*) The personal property of a partnership is properly taxed where its business is carried on, and goods held by an agent are taxable at the place of the principal's

residence. *O'Callaghan v. Owesboro* (Ky.), 64 N. W. 619; *Louisville v. Tatum*, 23 Ky. L. Rep. 1014; *Hopkins v. Baker*, 78 Md. 363, 28 Atl. 284, 22 L. R. A. 477 and note. When a partnership, which has for sale, at its principal place of business, a stock of its manufactured goods, and in another place like goods, there manufactured, stored, and kept for sale, the latter are taxable where they are, at least under the statutes of Minnesota. *State v. Hynes*, 82 Minn. 34, 84 N. W. 636; *State v. Clarke*, 64 Min. 556, 67 N. W. 1145. In general, as to the situs of personality for the purpose of taxation, see the extended note to *Buck v. Miller* (147 Ind. 586), in 62 Am. St. Rep. 436, 448.

Statutes conferring liens for the benefit of mechanics and other artisans, usually prescribe certain forms of proceeding for the acquirement and enforcement of such liens: such as notice to the owner of the property in certain cases, recording a statement of the lien claimed, making a written demand for payment before proceeding to enforce the lien, commencing proceedings within a limited time, giving notice of the sale, and the like. It is important to observe, that all such requirements of the statute should be strictly complied with, in order that the benefit of the lien thus conferred may be secured. (xx)

## OF EQUITABLE LIENS.

There are certain liens which exist only in equity; such as vendor's and vendee's liens in sales of real estate, lien by deposit of deeds, partnership liens, and liens *pendente lite*.

A vendor's lien on land holds for any part of the purchase-money which remains unpaid, against all persons except a purchaser for a valuable consideration without notice. This lien attaches without any agreement, and whether the conveyance has taken place or not. (y)<sup>1</sup> But a mere volunteer who pays nothing

(xx) These statutes are very different in the different States, and the numerous cases arising under them generally turn upon local provisions. Among these cases the following will be found instructive. *Hopper v. Childs*, 43 Penn. St. 310; *Baylies v. Sinex*, 21 Ind. 45; *Toledo Works v. Bernheimer*, 8 Minn. 118; *Felton v. Minot*, 7 Allen, 412; *Harsh v. Morgan*, 1 Kansas, 98; *Willamette Co. v. Remick*, 1 Oreg. 169; *McRae v. Creditors*, 16 La. An. 305; *Tibbetts v. Moore*, 23 Cal. 208; *Hicks v. Branton*, 21 Ark. 186; *Smith v. Coe*, 29 N. Y. 666; *Green v. Fox*, 7 Allen, 85; *Clark v. Kingsley*, 8 Allen, 543; *Graves v. Bemis*, 8 Allen, 573; *Blaurett v. Woodworth*, 31 N. Y. 235; *Dore v. Sellers*, 28 Cal. 583; *Harbeck v. Southwell*, 18 Wis. 418; *Helt-*

*zell v. Hynes*, 38 Mo. 482; *North Church v. Jevne*, 32 Ill. 214; *Bennett v. Shackford*, 11 Allen, 444; *Gordon v. Torrey*, 2 McCarter, 112; *Blythe v. Pulteney*, 31 Cal. 233; *Spencer v. Barrett*, 35 N. Y. 94; *Koenig v. Mueller*, 39 Mo. 165; *Mulrey v. Barrow*, 11 Allen, 152.

(y) *Mackreth v. Symmons*, 15 Ves. Jr. 329; *Selby v. Selby*, 4 Russ. 336; *Pollifexen v. Moore*, 3 Atk. 273; *Charles v. Andrews*, 9 Mod. 152; *Smith v. Hibbard*, 2 Dickens, 730; *Nives v. Nives*, 15 Ch. D. 649; *McLern v. McLellan*, 10 Pet. 625; *Dubois v. Hull*, 43 Barb. 26; *Gilman v. Brown*, 1 Mason, 191, where there is a full discussion of the subject by Mr. Justice Story.

<sup>1</sup> The doctrine of vendor's lien does not prevail by any means universally in this country, and it has been criticised in some jurisdictions where it is established. The vendor is allowed this lien in *Wilkinson v. May*, 69 Ala. 33; *Stephens v. Shannon*, 43 Ark. 464; *Gallagher v. Mars*, 50 Cal. 23; *Francis v. Wells*, 2 Col. 660; *Ford v. Smith*, 1 McCa. 592; *Wooten v. Bellinger*, 17 Fla. 289, 300; *Moshier v. Meek*, 80 Ill. 79; *Yaryan v. Shriner*, 26 Ind. 364; *Webster v. McCollough*, 61 Iowa, 496; *Emison v. Risque*, 9 Bush, 24 (see, however, *Ashbrook v. Roberts*, 82 Ky. 298); *Succession of Clay*, 34 La. An. 1131; *Carr v. Hobbs*, 11 Md. 285; *Payne v. Avery*, 21 Mich. 524; *Dunton v.*

for his deed, cannot set up want of notice against the claim of his grantor's vendor, (z) and if a manifest intention appears that such a lien shall not exist, equity will not enforce the claim. (a) An agreement of the vendee to assign his interest, seems not to divest the original vendor of his lien; nor will a receipt for the purchase-money, if it can be contradicted, defeat the lien. (b) Taking a security for the amount of the purchase-money may or may not defeat it, as the circumstances indicate that the vendor did or did not intend to give credit solely to the person from whom the security is taken. The general presumption was that the lien exists; and that it was for the vendee to show that the taking a security was a waiver; (c) but the prevailing rule appears now to be, that the taking of security is itself a waiver. (cc) <sup>1</sup>

If a vendor, by any words or acts, induces a purchaser to believe that his lien is waived, he is estopped from enforcing it. (cd)

\* The lien prevails against a purchaser from the vendee, \* 278 with notice that the latter gave a promissory note, which is unpaid, for a part of the purchase-money. (d) And where a

(z) *Burlingame v. Robbins*, 21 Barb. 327.

(a) *Mackreth v. Symmons*, 15 Ves. Jr. 329; *Brown v. Gilman*, 4 Wheat. 255; *Richardson v. Ridgley*, 8 Gill & J. 87.

(b) *Mackreth v. Symmons*, 15 Ves. Jr. 329; *Hughes v. Kerney*, 1 Sch. & Lef. 132; 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 1225.

(c) *Hughes v. Kerney*, 1 Sch. & Lef. 132; 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 1224; *Tierman v. Beam*, 2 Ham. 383.

(cc) *Mayham v. Coombs*, 14 Ohio, 428; *Williams v. Roberts*, 5 Ham. 35; *Chilton v. Brarden*, 2 Black, 458; *Buntin v. French*, 16 N. H. 592; *Christy v. McKee*, 94 Mo.

241; *Wells v. Harter*, 56 Cal. 342; *Beal v. Harrington*, 116 Ill. 113; *Masters v. Templeton*, 92 Ind. 447; *Camden v. Vail*, 23 Cal. 633; *Sullivan v. Ferguson*, 10 Mo. 19, 40. But it is said that a vendor does not lose his lien by taking a guaranteed note for the price, in *Burrus v. Roulhac*, 2 Bush, 39, nor is it extinguished by a mortgage for the price. *Anketel v. Converse*, 17 Ohio St. 11.

(cd) *Thompson v. Dawson*, 3 Head, 384.

(d) *Gibbon v. Baddall*, cited by the Chanc. 15 Ves. Jr. 344; 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 1226; *White v. Williams*, 1 Paige, Ch. 502.

*Outhouse*, 64 Mich. 419; *Law v. Butler*, 44 Minn. 482; *Pitts v. Parker*, 44 Miss. 247; *Bennett v. Shipley*, 82 Mo. 448; *Christy v. McKee*, 94 Mo. 241; *Reese v. Kinkead*, 18 Nev. 126; *Acton v. Waddington*, 46 N. J. Eq. 16; *Chase v. Peck*, 21 N. Y. 581; *Anketel v. Converse*, 17 Ohio St. 11; *Hume v. Dixon*, 37 Ohio St. 66; *Gee v. McMillan*, 14 Ore. 268; *Kent v. Gerhard*, 12 R. I. 92; *Jones v. Ragland*, 4 Lea, 539; *Senter v. Lambeth*, 59 Tex. 259; *Willard v. Reas*, 26 Wis. 540. The existence of such a lien is doubted or denied in the following cases: *Hall v. Hall*, 50 Conn. 104; *Soule v. Hurlbut*, 58 Conn. 511; *Broach v. Smith*, 75 Ga. 159 (statutory); *Greeno v. Barnard*, 18 Kan. 518; *Philbrook v. Delano*, 29 Me. 410, 414; *Ahrend v. Odiorne*, 118 Mass. 261; *Ansley v. Pasahro*, 22 Neb. 662; *Arlin v. Brown*, 44 N. H. 102; *White v. Jones*, 92 N. C. 388; *Hicster v. Green*, 48 Penn. St. 96; *Rudy's Appeal*, 94 Penn. St. 338; *Wragg v. Comptroller*, 2 Desans. 509; *Warren v. Branch*, 15 W. Va. 21 (statutory). *Vt. Gen. Laws*, 1880, § 1937; *Va. Code*, 1873, c. 115, § 1, abolish the lien, though it formerly existed in those States. — W.

<sup>1</sup> This rule is presumptive only, and evidence is admissible of circumstances indicating that it was the intention of the parties that there should be a lien though security was taken. *Tedder v. Steele*, 70 Ala. 347; *Lavender v. Abbott*, 30 Ark. 172; *Gnash v. George*, 58 Iowa, 492; *Hunt v. Marsh*, 80 Mo. 396. And a lien is not waived where worthless security is fraudulently given by the purchaser. *Himes v. Langley*, 85 Ind. 77; *Brown v. Byam*, 65 Iowa, 374; *Thomas v. Bridges*, 73 Mo. 530. — W.

purchaser of land subject to lien, of which he had notice, sold the land and received the price, this money has been held in equity as a trust-fund to satisfy the lien. (*dd*) And a vendor's lien holds against a subsequent purchaser with notice of the lien. (*de*) (*x*) A waiver obtained by fraud is of course invalid. (*df*) Taking a mortgage on a part of the estate sold, and the vendee's bond for the residue of the purchase-money, will destroy the vendor's lien; and it has been held, that taking a mortgage upon another estate will produce the same effect. (*e*) If part of the consideration be that the vendee shall pay off existing mortgages, and bonds be taken for the balance, the vendor's lien will hold. (*f*)

The vendee's lien arises in cases where he pays the purchase-money prematurely, and the vendor, from inability or other cause, does not complete the title. In such cases equity gives the purchaser a lien upon the estate, even though he may have taken a specific security for the money so paid. (*g*)

Where a purchaser of land under an agreement to make certain improvements, expended money for that purpose, and afterwards refused to take the land because of an incumbrance which justified the refusal, it was held that the purchaser had an equitable lien for the money he had expended. (*gg*)

The application to a court of equity for the enforcement of the vendor's or vendee's lien on land, is like one for the specific performance of a contract, which the court never grants if it would be violative of the principles of morality and justice, although, according to the technical rules of law, the contract would be valid. (*h*) This lien is not a mortgage, but has merely the

(*dd*) *Ellett v. Tyler*, 41 Ill. 449.

(*de*) *Thorn v. Wilson*, 27 Ind. 370.

(*df*) *McDole v. Purdy*, 23 Iowa, 277.

(*e*) *Capper v. Spottiswoode*, 1 Tam. 21; *Blackburn v. Gregson*, 1 Cox, 90; *Bond v. Kent*, 2 Vern. 281; *Richardson v. Ridgely*, 8 Gill & J. 87; *Young v. Wood*, 11 B. Mon. 123.

(*f*) *Blackburn v. Gregson*, 1 Bro. C. C. 420, where this opinion is indicated by the court. And see remarks of Lord *Eldon*, in 15 Ves. Jr. 346; also *Hughes v. Kerney*, 1 Sch. & Lef. 132, *supra*.

(*g*) *Burgess v. Wheate*, 1 Wm. Blk. 123; *Lacon v. Mertins*, 3 Atk. 1; *Ætna*

*Ins. Co. v. Tyler*, 16 Wend. 385; *Lowell v. Middlesex Ins. Co.*, 8 Cush. 127; *Shirley v. Shirley*, 7 Blackf. 452.

(*gg*) *Gilbert v. Fetcher*, 38 N.Y. 165.

(*h*) *Elys ville Manuf. Co. v. Okisko Co.*, 5 Maryland, 152. This case came before the Court of Appeals, on appeal from the Court of Chancery. The Elys ville Company had sold to the Okisko Company a tract of land for the sum of \$25,000, in compliance with an agreement by which the grantor, a chartered corporation, was to be paid by the grantee, another corporation, in stock of the latter to that amount. A deed of the land was duly

(*x*) A vendor's lien rests on natural equity; but being a secret trust, it will not be preferred to a later *bond fide* mortgage lien even when a judgment lien has intervened. *Campbell v. Sidwell*, 61 Ohio St. 179, 55 N. E. 609; *Minah C. M. Co. v. Briscoe*, 89 Fed. 891, 82 C. C. A. 390.

If the vendor is deceived as to the value of property accepted for his land, he has no lien because of such fraud. *Graham v. Moffett*, 119 Mich. 303, 78 N. W. 132.

incidents of one; it consists solely in debt, and must be \* subject to all the incidents of debt, and cannot be enforced \* 280 if the debt cannot be. If the debt be barred by the statute, the remedy to enforce the lien is also barred. (i) It is held to be paramount to the claim of the purchaser's widow, for dower. (j) In a large majority of the States of the Union, this lien is recognized and enforced, as well as in the courts of the United States.

The lien by deposit of title-deeds is upheld in equity, upon the ground of an agreement of the borrower to make a mortgage to the lender for the security of the debt. This lien is enforced by

executed and delivered by the grantor, in which the consideration expressed was, "twenty-five thousand dollars," paid by the grantee to the grantor, and the president of the grantor corporation subscribed for two hundred and fifty shares at \$100 per share, in the stock of the grantee corporation, and received the certificates of the same for his corporation, in pursuance of the agreement. The Elysville Company, after receiving 250 shares by its president, appeared at the stockholders' meetings of the Okisko Company, and acted with the other stockholders, voting on its shares. Subsequently it filed a bill in chancery, for the purpose of enforcing a vendor's lien upon the land sold, alleging in the complaint, that, by the terms of the deed, the defendant bought the land for \$25,000, in current money, and that the defendant had wholly failed to pay the complainant the consideration mentioned in the deed. The answer averred payment in compliance with the understanding of the parties, by the 250 shares of stock. The appellant (the Elysville Company) contended, that, by its charter, it had no power to subscribe for the stock of the appellee; and that the subscription was not binding, because *at the time* of the subscription, ten dollars per share was not paid in cash, as the charter of the Okisko Company required. But the Court of Appeals *held*, that, as the whole amount of the subscription was paid by the conveyance of the property of the appellant, it was an executed contract, vesting in the appellant a clear title to the stock, with authority to assign, transfer, or otherwise dispose of it; and therefore no question could arise as to *the time* of the payment. In regard to the appellant's denial of its own authority to subscribe for the stock, the court said: "It is proper to be borne constantly in recollection, that this proceeding is an application to a court of equity, for the exercise of its extraordinary powers by way of injunction,

and for the enforcement of a vendor's equitable lien; in the latter particular not unlike the application for the specific performance of a contract, which courts of equity never grant whenever it would be grossly violative of the principles of sound morality and justice, although, according to the technical rules of law, the contract would be valid. Again, there is another principle which is uniformly observed, and that is, whoever invokes the aid of a court of equity in his behalf, must do equity. In view of these principles, how is the appellant predicamented in a court of conscience? Thus: by its regularly appointed agents it executes and delivers to the appellee a conveyance of the property, and immediately thereafter receives, in payment therefor, a certificate of the capital stock of the appellee." The court then comment on the evidence, as showing clearly that the agents of the appellant must have had authority to receive and hold the certificate of stock, and as being wholly inconsistent and irreconcilable with the averments in the bill, and as positively affirming the truth of the answer of the appellee; and continue as follows: "This being so, how can the appellants, with any show of justice, ask the aid of a court of equity to assist them in avoiding the effect of a contract consummated, and which, so long as there was any prospect of advantage being derived from it to themselves, they not only recognized, but insisted on, and exercised their rights under? The inquiry suggests the proper response. Under the circumstances we have mentioned, good faith and common honesty forbid the relief asked." The decree of the Court of Chancery, dissolving the injunction and dismissing the bill, was affirmed with costs.

(i) Trotter v. Evans, 27 Miss. 772.

(j) Fisher v. Johnson, 5 Ind. 492; Nazareth v. Lowe, 1 B. Mon. 257; Warner v. Van Alstine, 3 Paige, Ch. 518.

equity against the mortgagor, and all persons claiming under him with notice. (*n*) To render it effective, the deeds must be deposited as a *bonâ fide* immediate security; but they may be so deposited with a third person, as well as with the creditor himself, if solely for the security of the creditor. (*o*) Parol evidence is admissible to prove the purpose of the deposit. (*p*) This doctrine of creating a lien by a simple deposit of the title-deeds of an estate, has been strongly condemned by many able jurists, as being directly contrary to the statute of frauds. (*q*) In this country, where the system of registration is universal, it meets with less favor even than in England. It is, however, sustained in New York, (*r*)

\* 281 Rhode Island, (*s*) \* Georgia, (*t*) and South Carolina, (*u*)<sup>1</sup> and seems to be recognized in Maine. (*v*)<sup>2</sup>

Partners and other joint traders have, as between themselves, an implied equitable lien upon the joint property, for the payment of the joint obligations. (*w*) Under this principle it is held, that the assignees of a partner, individually bankrupt, can obtain no share of the partnership effects until they first satisfy all that is due from him to the partnership. (*x*) And the rule is the same

(*n*) 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 1020; *Ex parte* Langston, 17 Ves. Jr. 227; *Pain v. Smith*, 2 Myl. & K. 417; *Mandeville v. Welch*, 5 Wheat. 277; *Rockwell v. Hobby*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 9.

(*o*) *Norris v. Wilkinson*, 12 Ves. Jr. 192; *Chapman v. Chapman*, 3 Eng. L. & Eq. 70; 13 Beav. 308; *Ex parte* Coming, 9 Ves. Jr. 115.

(*p*) *Russel v. Russel*, 1 Bro. C. C. 269. (*q*) *Ex parte* Whitebread, 19 Ves. Jr. 209.

(*r*) *Mandeville v. Welch*, 5 Wheat. 277; *Rockwell v. Hobby*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 9. In this case the court held, that an advance of money to pay off a mortgage, at the request of the mortgagor, upon an agreement that the mortgage should be assigned to the one paying the money, even though there was in fact no assignment of the mortgage, gave the payer an equitable lien on the estate so relieved; also, that evidence of such a payment of money by a testator, with the further evidence of the finding the mortgagor's title-deed among

the testator's papers, this fact not being otherwise accounted for, would establish an equitable mortgage in favor of the executors of the testator.

(*s*) *Hackett v. Reynolds*, 4 R. I. 512.

(*t*) *Mounce v. Byars*, 16 Ga. 469.

(*u*) *Welsh v. Usher*, 2 Hill, Ch. 170; *Hutzler v. Phillips*, 26 S. C. 136.

(*v*) *Hall v. McDuff*, 24 Me. 311.

(*w*) *Per* *Ld. Tenterden*, C. J., in *Holderness v. Shackles*, 8 B. & C. 618; 3 M. & R. 25; *Foster v. Hall*, 4 Humph. 346; *Fitzpatrick v. Flannagan*, 106 U. S. 648; *Evans v. Bryan*, 95 N. C. 174.

(*x*) *Holderness v. Shackles*, 8 B. & C. 618, 3 M. & R. 25. A, B, and C, together with others, were part-owners of a ship engaged in the whale-fishery. The usual mode of managing the cargo was, that, on the arrival of the vessel at her homeward port, the whalebone was taken into the possession of B, and sold by him, and the proceeds applied toward the discharge of the ship's expenses. The blubber was deposited in a warehouse, rented by C, by

<sup>1</sup> And New Jersey, *Gale v. Morris*, 29 N. J. Eq. 222. — W.

<sup>2</sup> In other States the doctrine is rejected. *English v. McElroy*, 62 Ga. 418; *Vanmeter v. McFaddin*, 8 B. Mon. 435, 438; *Gothard v. Flynn*, 25 Miss. 58; *Bloom v. Noggle*, 4 Ohio St. 45 (*semb*); *Shitz v. Dieffenbach*, 3 Penn. St. 233; *Spencer v. Haynes*, 12 Phila. 452; *Meador v. Meador*, 3 Heisk. 562. But if there is a written agreement that the deposit of title-deeds shall be held as collateral security, it is held in Pennsylvania to constitute an equitable mortgage. *Luch's Appeal*, 44 Penn. St. 519; *Spencer v. Haynes*, *supra*. — W.

as to all persons claiming under an individual partner. (y) But the joint creditors of a firm have no lien upon the partnership property, so as to prevent a *bonâ fide* disposition thereof by the firm, upon a dissolution or winding-up of the concern. (z)<sup>1</sup>(x)

Where two persons join in the purchase of an estate which is conveyed to both, but one of them pays all the money, the \*latter has no lien for the surplus so paid by him. (a) \* 282 But expenses paid by one joint owner, in the repairs and

the owners of the ship; and the oil produced from it was then put into casks, each owner's share being weighed out, and placed separately in the warehouse in casks marked with his initials. After the division, the practice was for the warehouseman to deliver to each part-owner his share of the oil, unless notice was given by the ship's husband that the part-owner's share of the disbursements was not paid. In that case the warehouseman used to detain the oil till the demand had been satisfied. The ship having arrived from her voyage, in 1825, the above course was pursued. The share of A was twenty-nine tons, which was set apart in the warehouse, with his initials on the casks. In January, 1826, A became bankrupt. Twenty tons of A's share had been delivered to him before his bankruptcy; the remaining nine tons continued in the warehouse at the time of his bankruptcy. In the same month the ship's husband, C, gave orders to the warehouseman not to deliver to A the remaining oil, as his share of the disbursements had not been paid. The assignees of A brought an action of trover against C for the residue of A's oil; and the court *held*, that the other part-owners, under these circumstances, had originally a lien on it for A's portion of the disbursements of the ship, and that this right was not divested by the separation of his share from the residue, and placing it in casks

marked with his name, or by the charge of rent to him for warehouse room.

(y) *Holderness v. Shackles*, 8 B. & C. 618, 3 M. & R. 25; *Heydon v. Heydon*, 1 Salk. 392; *Chapman v. Koops*, 3 B. & P. 289; *Smith*, Mer. Law, 28; *Taylor v. Fields*, 4 Ves. Jr. 398, per *Ld. Mansfield*.

(z) *Ex parte Raffin*, 6 Ves. Jr. 119.

(a) 2 Sugd. on Vend. 7 Am. ed. 387; and see *Collinson v. Owens*, 6 Gill & J. 4; *Stansell v. Roberts*, 13 Ohio, 148; and *McKay v. Green*, 6 Johns. Ch. 56, as to advancing money to enable a purchaser to complete the purchase; *Glascock v. Glascock*, 17 Tex. 480. The plaintiff's intestate and the defendant having taken a bond for a deed of real estate, and the defendant having subsequently procured the deed to be made to him alone, the plaintiff and an assignee of the intestate sued to recover the portion of the estate which, by mutual agreement between the covenantees of the bond was to be the share of the intestate. The defendant claimed to have paid all the purchase-money, and that he had a lien on the portion of the estate demanded, for the amount advanced by him for the intestate, as also for moneys expended by him in the improvement of the estate. The Supreme Court, upon appeal from the court below, *held*, that the defendant had no lien for the purchase-money advanced by him for the intestate; that he had a lien for advances made by him for improvements made by the authority

<sup>1</sup> Partnership creditors have no lien on firm effects, which may be transferred *bonâ fide* and for a consideration to one or more partners or strangers, until acquired by legal process. *Coakley v. Weil*, 47 Md. 277. — K.

(x) An equitable lien, or control of the firm's property, and power to apply it, exists as essential to a partner's liability. See *Standish v. Babcock*, 52 N. J. Eq. 628, 29 Atl. 327; *Buck v. Dowley*, 16 Gray (Mass.), 555. Such lien exists to the extent of having the firm's assets used to discharge its debts rather than the individual debt of any partner. *Freedman v. Holberg*, 89 Mo. App. 340, 345. See *Ex parte Wood*, 10 Ch. D. 554; *Mycock*

*v. Beatson*, 13 Ch. D. 384; *In re Morris*, L. R. 10 Ch. 68.

Partnership creditors have, in strictness, no lien upon, or equity in, the firm's assets; and the rule providing for their payment therefrom is for the co-partners' protection rather than for the creditors' benefit. *Farwell v. Huston*, 151 Ill. 239, 37 N. E. 864; *Smith v. Smith*, 87 Iowa, 93, 54 N. W. 73, 43 Am. St. Rep. 359, 370; *Fletcher v. Sharpe*, 108 Ind. 276, 9 N. E. 142.



alterations of an estate, attach as a lien upon the property. (b)<sup>1</sup> A covenant to convey and settle particular lands — as, for example, in contemplation of marriage — is treated in equity as a lien upon those lands, holding them, whatever hands they may happen to fall into, either by operation of law or by act of party. We apprehend, however, that courts of law, wherever any distinction remains between equity and law, would regard such a covenant as creating a mere personal obligation. (c)

*Lis pendens*, which has something of the effect of an equitable lien, operates in favor of a party to a suit, by preventing his antagonist from conveying his estate by a valid title during the pendency of the suit. This protection of the litigant from \*283 \* the act of alienation of his adversary, is sometimes based upon the fiction of law, that every person has notice of what is passing in the courts of the country. (d) It may, however, with more propriety, be said that it rests upon public policy; for, in some cases where it operates, there is no possibility that the party should have notice of the pendency of the suit. (e) (x)

of the intestate, but none for expenditures subsequently made for improvements, when he was forbidden to make the improvements by the rightful claimants of the property. The decree of the court below, to put the plaintiffs in possession of the portion of the estate claimed, and making the defendant's demand for the purchase-money advanced a simple administration debt against the intestate's estate, was accordingly affirmed.

(b) *Dart on Vend.* 434, Am. ed.; *Lake v. Gibson*, 1 Eq. C. Abr. 291. In a decree at the Rolls, *Trin.* 1729, the Master of the Rolls *held*, that, "if two or more make a joint purchase of lands, and afterwards one of them lays out a considerable sum of money in repairs or improvements, and dies, this shall be a lien on the land, and a trust for the representative of him who advanced it; and that, in all other cases of joint undertaking or partnership, either in trade or in any other dealing, they were to be considered as tenants in com-

mon, or the survivors as trustees for those who died." This doctrine as to advances creating a lien on the land, was acted upon in *Glascok v. Glascok*, 17 Tex. 480; also in *Kennedy v. Kennedy*, 3 Ala. 434, where it was *held*, that a defendant, decreed to reconvey one undivided moiety of land to the complainant, had a lien upon the land, by virtue of the legal estate with which he was invested, for his advances for improvements, and that the court should not enforce the execution of the conveyance decreed without protecting this lien. See also *Hamilton v. Denny*, 1 Ball & B. 199, which maintains the same principle in the case of joint leasees, where the whole expenditure for renewals is paid by one, and the other reaps the benefit of the payment.

(c) *Freemoult v. Dedire*, 1 P. Wms. 429.

(d) *Worsley v. Scarborough*, 3 Atk. 392; *Preston v. Tubbin*, 1 Vern. 286.

(e) *Newman v. Chapman*, 2 Rand. 93,

<sup>1</sup> In *Leigh v. Dickeson*, 12 Q. B. D. 194, it was held that one tenant in common of a house who expends money on ordinary repairs not being such as are necessary to prevent the house from going to ruin, has no right of action against his tenant for contribution. And it was so held in *Calvert v. Aldrich*, 99 Mass. 74; *Wiggin v. Wiggin*, 43 N. H. 568. But where houses were falling to decay it was held that a tenant who made repairs had both a right of contribution and a lien on the share of his co-tenant. *Alexander v. Ellison*, 79 Ky. 148. There is no lien in favor of a joint tenant against his co-tenant for rents collected by the latter in excess of his share. *Burch v. Burch*, 82 Ky. 622. — W.

(x) See 57 Albany L. J. 427.

The lien is not available in England at the present day, except against persons having actual notice, unless a record of the particulars of the suit be made in a registry established for that purpose by statute. (f) The doctrine of notice *pendente lite* is also applied to the special subject of the suit, whether real or personal property.

This doctrine does not apply in a case where the court has no jurisdiction over the thing in controversy; as where the court has jurisdiction over the person of the defendant, but not over the land which is the subject-matter of the contract. (g) It has been decided that the statute notice required in New York is \* only a means of publicity, and does not affect the \* 284 sufficiency of the notice arising from the contents of the bill, to charge a purchaser. (h) <sup>1</sup>

There is also an equitable lien in favor of the assignee of a

per *Green, J.*: "The rule as to the effect of a *lis pendens* is founded on the necessity of such a rule to give effect to the proceedings of courts of justice. Without it the administration of justice might, in all cases, be frustrated by successive alienations of the property which was the object of litigation pending the suit, so that every judgment and decree would be rendered abortive where the recovery of specific property was the object. This necessity is so obvious, that there was no occasion to resort to the presumption that the purchaser really had, or by inquiry might have had, notice of the pendency of the suit, to justify the existence of the rule. In fact, it applied in cases in which there was a physical impossibility that the purchaser could know, with any possible diligence on his part, of the existence of the suit, unless all contracts were made in the office from which the writ issued, and on the last moment of the day. For, at common law, the writ was pending from the first moment of the day on which it was issued and bore *teste*; and a purchaser, on or after that day, held the property subject to the execution upon the judgment in that suit, as the defendant would have held it if no alienation had been

made. The Court of Chancery adopted the rule, in analogy to the common law, but relaxed, in some degree, the severity of the common law." "Again, a bill of discovery, or to perpetuate the testimony of witnesses, ought, if all persons are bound to take notice of what is going on in a court of justice, to be notice to all the world, as much as a bill for relief. But these are decided to be no notice to any purpose; a proof that the rule as to the effect of a *lis pendens* is one of mere policy, confined in its operation strictly to the purposes for which it was adopted, — that is, to give effect to the judgment and decrees of courts of justice; and that it is not *properly* a notice to any purpose whatsoever. The English judges and elementary writers have carelessly called it a notice, because, in one single instance, it had the same effect upon the interests of a purchaser as a notice had, though for a different reason. But the courts have not, in any case, given it the real force and effect of a notice." *Woodfolk v. Blount*, 3 Hey. 147.

(f) 2 Vict. c. 11, § 7.

(g) *Carrington v. Brents*, 1 McLean, 167.

(h) *Griffith v. Griffith*, Hoff. Ch. 153.

<sup>1</sup> The doctrine of *lis pendens* has been applied to personal property, *McCauley v. Rogers*, 104 Ill. 578 (buildings on leased land and property therein); *Carr v. Lewis Coal Co.*, 96 Mo. 149 (steam-tug). It has been doubted, however, whether it applied to "articles of ordinary commerce," *Warren County v. Marcy*, 97 U. S. 98, 105. See also *Carr v. Lewis Coal Co.*, *supra*. It was held not to apply to corporate stock, in *Holbrook v. N. J. Zino Co.*, 57 N. Y. 616. See also *Dovey's Appeal*, 97 Penn. St. 153; and it is well settled that it does not apply to negotiable paper. *Enfield v. Jordan*, 119 U. S. 680; *Mayberry v. Morris*, 62 Ala. 113; *Jeffres v. Cochrane*, 48 N. Y. 671. — W.

debt, on the money in the hands of the debtor. In a case like this, the assent of the debtor to the assignment is necessary, to enable the assignee to sue at law; but not so in equity. (i)<sup>1</sup> A consignor has also an equitable lien on money unapplied by an agent, or goods consigned to him for some special unexecuted object. Here the lien depends upon privity of property; and, to establish it, the property must be clearly identified, or its proceeds exist or be accessible in separate money, securities, or a new investment. (j)

(i) *Row v. Dawson*, 1 Ves. 331; *Adams v. Claxton*, 6 Ves. Jr. 226.

(j) *Taylor v. Plumer*, 3 M. & S. 562. This was an action of trover brought by the assignees of a stock-broker against the defendant, who had intrusted the broker with money to be invested in exchequer bills. The broker, with a design to embezzle a large portion of the money so intrusted to him, invested that portion in foreign securities, and left his home with the purpose of fleeing the country. He was pursued and overtaken, and surrendered the certificates of the securities so obtained to an agent of the defendant. The latter caused them to be sold, and retained the proceeds in lieu of the money of which he had been defrauded. A commission of bankruptcy was taken out against the defaulting broker, and this action was brought by the assignees to recover the value of the securities thus surrendered to the defendant, as assets of the bankrupt estate. The case came before the Court of King's Bench upon the question whether the plaintiffs were entitled wholly or in part to recover, and if neither, then a nonsuit to be entered. The counsel for the defendant admitted that specific property in the possession of an agent, who becomes bankrupt, which was intrusted to him for a special purpose, belongs to the principal, and not to the representatives of the bankrupt agent; also, that where the property is not the same, but has been acquired by the bankrupt in lieu of the trust property, and in pursuance of the trust, the same rule applies to it, provided such property is capable of being ascertained. But he took this distinction, that where the property had been tortiously acquired by the agent, in fraud of the trust, there the lien of the principal was at an end; because he could not, for his own private advantage, and to the prejudice of all the

other creditors, aver what has been done in fraud of his trust, to have been done in execution of it. On the other side, this distinction was denied, and the rule asserted to be general, that nothing passed by the assignment, but what was in equity, as well as law, the property of the bankrupt. The court *held*, that no change in the form of the property, so long as it could be identified, and no act of the agent, could divest the owner of his right thereto, whether it was in the hands of the agent, or of those who represent him in right. Lord *Ellenborough*, in giving the judgment of the court in favor of the defendant, said: "And, indeed, upon a view of the authorities, and consideration of the arguments, it shows that if the property, in its original state and form, was covered with a trust in favor of the principal, no change of that state and form can divest it of such trust, or give the factor, or those who represent him in right, any other more valid claim in respect to it, than they respectively had before such change. An abuse of trust can confer no rights on the party abusing it, nor on those who claim in privity with him. The argument which has been advanced in favor of the plaintiffs, that the property of the principal continues only so long as the authority of the principal is pursued in respect to the order and disposition of it, and that it ceases when the property is tortiously converted into another form for the use of the factor himself, is mischievous in principle, and supported by no authorities of law." "It makes no difference, in reason or law, into what other form, different from the original, the change may have been made, whether it be into that of promissory notes for the security of the money which was produced by the sale of the goods of the principal (as in *Scott v. Surman*, Willes, 400), or into other mer-

<sup>1</sup> Either a written or oral agreement to pay a debt out of a designated fund does not create an equitable lien on the fund, or operate as an equitable assignment. *Williams v. Ingersoll*, 89 N. Y. 508.—W.

\* Another equitable lien, which depends upon privity of parties, is recognized in favor of one for whom directions have been given to an agent or consignee, to retain money or goods. In this case, equity as well as law requires the assent of the holder and the beneficiary, in order to enable the latter to assert a lien or to sue. For the holder of the property is not the debtor but the bailee of the owner. (*k*) An acceptor or indorser of a bill of exchange for accommodation of the drawer, has an equitable lien on any property of the latter that may be in his hands. (*l*) Trustees have a lien upon the trust estate for their expenses, but not their agents. (*m*)

In concluding this chapter on lien, we may remark, generally, that there is no difference in the rules of decision as to liens, in equity or in law; and that a court of equity will relieve in a case where there is a lien at law, if, from the difficulties attendant upon it, the parties are unable to obtain justice at law. (*n*)<sup>1</sup> We would add, that the liens of vendors, carriers, innkeepers, pledgees, factors, and some others, have been somewhat considered in previous chapters, especially in those on Bailment, Factors and Brokers, Sales, and Shipping.

chandise (as in *Whitcomb v. Jacob*, Salk. 160); for the product of, or substitute for, the original thing, still follows the nature of the thing itself, as long as it can be ascertained to be such, and the right only ceases when the means of ascertainment fail, which is the case when the subject is turned into money, and mixed and confounded in a general mass of the

same description." A nonsuit was ordered to be entered.

(*k*) *Scott v. Porcher*, 3 Mer. 652.

(*l*) *Madden v. Kempton*, 1 Camp. 12; *Wilkins v. Kasey*, 7 T. R. 711.

(*m*) *Worrall v. Hartford*, 8 Ves. Jr. 4; *Murray v. De Rottenham*, 6 Johns. Ch. 52; *Fearn v. Mayers*, 53 Miss. 458.

(*n*) *Weymouth v. Boyer*, 1 Ves. Jr. 416; 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 1216, *a*.

<sup>1</sup> While an instrument in writing, purporting to mortgage a crop to be grown, will not operate as a mortgage, it creates a lien which attaches when the crop is grown. *Butt v. Ellett*, 19 Wall. 544; *McCaffrey v. Wooden*, 65 N. Y. 459; *Everman v. Robb*, 52 Miss. 653; *Fejavary v. Broesch*, 52 Iowa, 88. A mortgagee of after-acquired property who takes possession of it of his own motion before insolvency proceedings are begun against the mortgagor, has a valid lien upon it, as against the assignees, although the mortgagor is insolvent at the time possession is taken, and the mortgagee knows it. *Chase v. Denny*, 130 Mass. 566. — K.

### STAMPS.

---

THE fifth edition of this work contained, in this place, a Chapter X. on the Law of Stamps, of sixty-five pages, in which all the requirements of stamps, on agreements or contracts of any kind, were stated, with all the decisions of the American or English courts bearing upon the construction of the provisions or principles of law in relation to these requirements. The Schedule B. of the Stamp Act contained all of these requirements; and, by the Act of 1872, all of them were repealed, with the exception of the stamp of two cents upon bank-checks, drafts, or orders.<sup>1</sup> This chapter is therefore omitted in this edition.

<sup>1</sup> Also repealed by the Act of March 3, 1883, §1.

## \* CHAPTER XI.

\* 350

## ON REMEDY IN EQUITY, OR SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.

SECT. 1. — *Of the Origin and Purpose of this Remedy.*

COURTS of law can give no other remedy for breach of contract than damages. The action of detinue is disused, and, under the rules of law, would not be effectual even in the few cases to which it could ever have applied. But courts of equity give another remedy for a breach of a contract: they compel the party in fault to a specific performance of his undertaking, and the remedy in equity is the more natural of the two, and better fulfils the great object of law, which is the maintenance of the obligation of contracts. For, as it has been well said, in contracts respect is *first* to be had to the things expressed in the agreement, if they may possibly be obtained; and only for *default* of the things themselves is a sufficient equivalent to be given. (a)

This power was claimed and exercised by courts of equity, as all their powers were to enable them to supply a manifest insufficiency of the law; and the common principle of equity that it will not give relief where the plaintiff has an adequate remedy at law, is applied to specific performance. (aa) But as it would be obviously and extremely inexpedient to have two independent jurisdictions, one antagonistic to the other in its principles and its operation, equity has always preferred and professed to "follow the law." (b) \* Nor was this profession insincere, \* 351

(a) Treatise on Equity, ch. 1, § 4. The jurisdiction to decree specific performance of contracts, unlike most other branches of equity, is said not to have had its origin in the Roman law, but to be purely the invention of the English clerical chancellors. 1 Spence, Eq. Jur. 220, note (f). And to its exercise by the Court of Chancery in England, one of her most distinguished chancellors, Lord St. Leonards, has attributed that good faith which prevails among the English people in a degree not found in many other countries. See Lumley v. Wagner, 1 De G., M. & G.

604, 619, 13 Eng. L. & Eq. 557. He had made a similar observation when Lord Chancellor of Ireland. French v. Macale, 2 Drury & W. 273.

(aa) Pennsylvania, &c. Co. v. Delaware, &c. Co., 31 N. Y. 91; Scott v. Billgerry, 40 Miss. 119; Columbus, &c. R. R. Co. v. Watson, 26 Ind. 50; Jones v. Newhall, 115 Mass. 244.

(b) Equity in decreeing specific performance does, as a learned writer has remarked, but carry out the principles of the common law; giving that remedy which the courts of common law would

or disregarded in practice; but the application of it has been attended with much difficulty. To "follow the law," meaning thereby to go only where that went, and do only what that did, would destroy the peculiar ability of the court of equity. To oppose and set aside, with direct contradiction, the rules and decisions of the law, would be open to still graver objection. And to avoid these extremes,—not to violate the law but to fulfil its purposes,—and to supply those wants which render its administration of its own principles imperfect, is the true purpose of equity; and it is equally important and difficult.

To no part of the jurisdiction of equity do these remarks apply more directly than to a decree for specific performance. Such is the apparent inconsistency between the decisions on this subject, and so entire the want of uniformity and harmony in the reasons given for them, that they have been said to be governed merely by the *caprices* of the court. (*c*) But this is certainly untrue and unjust in reference to the general course of equity jurisprudence. (*d*)

One reason for the apparent conflict of authority is, that specific performance is not a matter of mere right, but is, peculiarly, one of discretion. (*e*) (*x*). It is always the duty of the court

give if their mode of administering justice were adapted to the case. Mitf. Pl. 118. And see *Alley v. Deschamps*, 13 Ves. 228. What is aimed at is the exact accomplishment of the intention of the parties. *French v. Macale*, 2 Drury & W. 272.

(*c*) See 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 724, n. 1.

(*d*) Lord *Eldon*, Ch., in *White v. Damon*, 7 Ves. 35. The conditions which should be fulfilled to entitle the plaintiff to a specific performance are stated very comprehensively and clearly by Lord *Rodesdale*, *Hernett v. Yeilding*, 2 Sch. & L. 553-555. And the whole subject is fully considered in *Willard v. Tayloe*, 8 Wall. 557.

(*e*) *Watson v. Marston*, 4 De G., M. & G. 230, 31 Eng. L. & Eq. 167; *Mortlock v. Buller*, 10 Ves. 308, 1 Fonbl. Eq. B. 1, § 9, note (*i*); *King v. Hamilton*, 4 Pet. 311;

*Waters v. Howard*, 1 Md. Ch. Dec. 112, 8 Gill, 262; *Hennessey v. Woolworth*, 128 U. S. 440; *Blake v. Flatley*, 44 N. J. Eq. 228. The discretion exercised by a court of equity, when it refrains from executing a contract, is certainly not an arbitrary, but a judicial discretion. If it is a case proper for a specific performance, the court is not at liberty to refuse to grant it. This is what appears to have been the meaning of Sir *William Grant*, when he said: "Supposing the contract to have been entered into by a competent party, and to be, in the nature and circumstances of it, unobjectionable, it is as much of course in this court to decree a specific performance, as it is to give damages at law." *Hall v. Warren*, 9 Ves. 608. And see *Bennett v. Smith*, 10 Eng. L. & Eq. 274, 16 Jur. 422, per *Turner*, V. C.; *Daniel v. Frazer*, 40 Miss. 507.

(*x*) Specific performance is not of absolute right, but rests in judicial discretion exercised according to the settled principles of equity, and not arbitrarily or capriciously, but always with reference to the facts of the particular case. *Pope Manuf. Co. v. Gormully*, 144 U. S. 224, 12 S. Ct. 632, 36 L. Ed. 414; *Newton v. Wooley*, 105 Fed. 541; *Kofka v. Rosicky* (Neb.), 25 L. R. A. 207; *Cohn v. Mitchell*, 115 Ill. 124, 3 N. E. 420; *Veth v. Gierth*,

92 Mo. 97, 4 S. W. 432. Yet when the contract is in writing, and is clear and just throughout, certain and for an adequate consideration, capable of performance, and its breach cannot be adequately compensated for by damages, specific performance is usually decreed as a matter of course. *North Georgia Mining Co. v. Latimer*, 51 Ga. 47.

As to land, a decree for specific performance operates as a deed without the exe-

to inquire into the peculiar facts and the peculiar merits of each case, and to decide it as they may direct. (*f*) Hence, there is, \* perhaps, hardly any requirement laid down as absolutely \* 352 necessary for such a decree the want of which may not be supplied; and it may be even more strongly said that no circumstances, and no fact or claims would lead a court of equity to grant such a decree, if upon the whole case it would certainly work injustice. (*g*) It does not follow, however, that there are not

(*f*) In *Wedgwood v. Adama*, 6 Beav. 605, Lord *Langdale*, M. R., said: "I conceive the doctrine of the court to be this, that the court exercises a discretion in cases of specific performance, and directs a specific performance unless it should be what is called highly unreasonable to do so. What is more or less reasonable is not a thing that you can define: it must depend upon the circumstances of each particular case. The court, therefore, must always have regard to the circumstances of each case, and see whether it is reasonable that it should, by its extraordinary jurisdiction, interfere and order a specific performance; knowing at the time that, if it abstains from so doing, a measure of damages may be found and awarded in another court. Though you cannot define what may be considered unreasonable by way of general rule, you may very well, in a particular case, come to a balance of inconvenience, and determine the propriety of leaving the plaintiff to his legal remedy by recovery of damages." But the court will not inquire into equities outside of the case, as it properly presents itself for judicial determination. Thus, if the consideration of the defendant's contract is a covenant of indemnity agreed to be given by the plaintiff, and the plaintiff does give such covenant, his

subsequent breach of it is not a ground upon which the defendant can refuse a specific performance of his own agreement. *Gibson v. Goldsmid*, 5 De G. M. & G. 757, 27 Eng. L. & Eq. 588. In that case the maxim, that he who asks equity must do equity, was much discussed, and the extent of its operations defined, by the Lords Justices.

(*g*) *Webb v. Direct London and Portsmouth Ry. Co.*, 1 De G. M. & G. 521; *Stuart v. London and Northwestern Ry. Co.*, 1 De G. M. & G. 721 (with these two cases compare *Hawkes v. Eastern Counties Ry. Co.*, 1 De G. M. & G. 737); *Myers v. Watson*, 7 Eng. L. & Eq. 69, 1 Sim. N. S. 523; *Seymour v. Delancey*, 6 Johns. Ch. 223; *Clark v. Rochester, &c. Railroad*, 18 Barb. 350; *Wadsworth v. Manning*, 4 Md. 59; *Waters v. Howard*, *ubi supra*. *Bowles v. Woodson*, 6 Gratt. 78, where the plaintiff's conduct had been such as to induce the defendant to entertain and act upon the belief that the contract was rescinded. See also *Porter v. Dougherty*, 25 Penn. St. 405. If the contract, fair and equal at the time it was entered into, afterwards, from a change of circumstances (such change not being occasioned by the fault of the defendant), is made to operate with peculiar hardship upon him, a court of equity may refuse to

cution of any conveyance between the parties. *Banks v. Sloat, Russell & Co.*, 69 Ga. 330.

This remedy will be denied where there has been fraud, mistake, concealment, rescission, or omission; where injury, or the doing of an illegal or immoral act will result; where it would be against public policy, or involve a breach of trust. *Pope Manuf. Co. v. Gornully*, *supra*; *Bagwell v. Bagwell*, 72 Ga. 92; *Lasher v. Loeffler*, 190 Ill. 150, 60 N. E. 85; *Scammell v. American Soda Fountain Co.*, 161 Mo. 606, 61 S. W. 889; *Hempstead v. Seymour*, 69 N. Y. S. 462; *Hyer v. Richmond Traction Co.*, 80 Fed. 839; *In re Hare and O'More's Contract*, [1901] 1 Ch. 93; *Greenhalgh v. Brindley*, [1901] 2 Ch. 324; *In re Haed-*

*icke and Lipaki's Contract*, id. 666. So it will be denied when the defendant's inconvenience from the decree will far exceed the plaintiff's advantage, especially if any danger to the public will be superadded: *Goding v. Bangor & A. R. Co.*, 94 Me. 542, 48 Atl. 114; *Whittamore v. New York, &c. R. Co.*, 174 Mass. 363, 54 N. E. 867; *infra*, p. \*415, n. (*x*); also, as against an assignee, of the personal covenants of an obligee. *Daly v. Jessilyn* (Idaho), 65 Pac. 442.

A plaintiff who has brought an action at law, and afterwards a suit in equity, is usually permitted to prosecute the latter suit on electing to discontinue the former. *Sanford v. Wright*, 164 Mass. 85, 41 N. E. 120.



rules which may be distinctly laid down, which the courts generally recognize and regard, and by which the very great majority of cases are decided.

The most general rule, which lies at the foundation of an equitable decree for specific performance, and to which all other rules are or should be subordinate, is, that this equity \* 353 arises \* whenever a contract is broken which was binding at law, and the remedy at law is plainly inadequate. (h)

It has been recently held in England, by the Master of the Rolls, that the safety or convenience of the public is a sufficient reason for refusing specific performance of a contract of a railway company with a landholder. But his decision was reversed. (hh)<sup>1</sup>

enforce it. *Perkins v. Wright*, 3 Harris & McH. 324, where a specific performance was not granted of an agreement to convey land for a consideration payable in continental money, which had since greatly depreciated. And see *Lawrence v. Dorsey*, 4 Harris & McH. 205. Where a change of circumstances has rendered a specific performance, according to the letter of the contract, inequitable, the court may execute the contract with a proper and conscientious modification, upon the plaintiff's consenting to such modification, and, as Lord *Redesdale* has said, it is the advantage of a court of equity that it can modify the demands of parties according to justice. *Davis v. Hone*, 2 Sch. & L. 341, 348. The court, in such a case, does not impose the alteration upon the plaintiff, but makes his acceptance of it the condition of its interference in his behalf." *Cooper v. Pena*, 21 Cal. 404.

(h) "It is only where the legal remedy is inadequate or defective, that it becomes necessary for courts of equity to interfere. . . . I will not say courts of equity have in every instance confined themselves within this line; but, this being the principle, I will not deviate from it further than bound by precedent and authority. In the present case, complete justice can be done at law." Sir *Wm. Grant*, M. R., *Flint v. Brandon*, 8 Ves. 163. That was a case where specific performance was refused to be decreed of a covenant by a lessee to fill up or make good a gravel-pit. The general rule is, that a recovery of damages at law precludes a resort to a court of equity. *Sainter v. Ferguson*, 1 Macn.

& G. 286. It was in one case ingeniously contended, that a promise to pay the damages suffered by the breach of a covenant in a deed, might be considered as involved in the contract of the covenant, so that the damages having been liquidated by the verdict of a jury, a court of equity had jurisdiction to enforce payment of the sum so assessed, if, by reason of special circumstances, the judgment at law on the verdict could not be perfected; but the attempt was unsuccessful. *Jenkins v. Parkinson*, 2 Mylne & K. 8.

(hh) *Raphael v. Thames Valley R. R. Co.*, Law Rep. 2 Ch. 147. With respect to corporations, and persons filling public offices, it is worthy of note, that they may be capable of suing and being sued for some purposes, without being competent parties to a suit of this nature. Thus it does not follow, that because certain persons, vested with special statutory powers, as the Commissioners of Woods and Forests, in England (who have a power to sell or demise certain crown-lands, but have no estate in the lands), are enabled in some cases to sue and be sued, that they have a right to sue, or are liable to be sued, in respect of the specific performance of agreements relating to the demise or sale of such lands. *Merse v. Seymour*, 13 Beav. 254. As to infants and married women, *vide post*, section 7. As to how far the compulsory taking of land by railway corporations, in the exercise of their statutory powers, places the companies and the land-owners in the relative situation of purchasers and vendors, see the judgment of Lord *Cottenham*, C. J., *Adams v. London and Blackwall Ry. Co.*,

<sup>1</sup> *Blanchard v. Detroit, &c. R. Co.*, 31 Mich. 43, refused specific performance of an agreement by a railroad to erect and maintain a station on certain granted premises, to stop a train each way at such station every day when trains were run, and to take freight and passengers regularly at that place. — K.

Formerly, it is said, the court sent the party to law, and, if he recovered damages, then entertained the suit, but not otherwise. (i) There is no such practice now. (j) But equity will not give this relief, or relief in the nature of specific performance, in cases where there can be neither remedy nor action at law. (k)

Although a covenant in gross is not at law binding on an assignee of the land, yet, if he have notice, he may be bound by it in equity. (kk)<sup>1</sup>

\* The general rule is, that equity will not make or \* 354 enforce a decree for specific performance, for one who was not a party nor privy to a contract. (kl) But it is possible for a plaintiff to have an interest capable of supporting a bill praying

2 Macn. & G. 127. See also *Clarke v. Rochester, &c. R. R. Co.*, 18 Barb. 350; *Gallagher v. Fayette Co. R. R. Co.*, 38 Penn. St. 102.

(i) See 1 Fonbl. Eq. B. 1, ch. 1, § 5, note (o). Lord Chief Justice *Raymond*, in *Betesworth v. Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's*, Sel. Ch. Ca. 69, said: "I take this to be a certain rule of equity, that a specific performance shall never be compelled for the not doing of which the law would not give damages." But the decree in this case was reversed in the House of Lords.

(j) Mitf. Pl. by Jerem. 118, n.; 1 Fonbl. Eq. B. 1, ch. 3, § 2, note (c).

(k) *Cannel v. Buckle*, 2 P. Wms. 243.

(kk) Therefore, where A, in purchasing certain land in fee-simple, covenanted to keep it in an open state, uncovered with any buildings, and in proper repair as a pleasure-ground for the benefit of the occupiers of houses in the neighborhood, it was held, that the vendor might have an injunction against a purchaser from

A, with notice of the covenant, to prevent him from building upon the land; and that the question, whether the covenant ran with the land, did not affect the right to the remedy in equity. *Tulk v. Moxhay*, 1 Hall & T. 105, 2 Phillips, 774; s. c. before the Master of the Rolls, 11 Beav. 571; *Smoot v. Rea*, 19 Md. 398. And a court of equity will not always refuse to grant this remedy, though the plaintiff had a complete remedy at law which he has lost by his own neglect. Lord *Redesdale*, *Lennon v. Napper*, 2 Sch. & L. 684. With respect to the enforcement of an agreement as against creditors of one of the parties, and the consideration that is necessary in such cases, see *Alexander v. Ghiselin*, 5 Gill, 138. See also, *Beaubien v. Beaubien*, 23 How. 190, as to equity following the law, in applying the statutes of limitation, where it is sought to enforce a stale claim as an implied trust.

(kl) *Beardsley Seythe Co. v. Foster*, 36 N. Y. 561.

<sup>1</sup> It has been held in England that equity will not grant a mandatory injunction in such cases, but will only afford relief where it can do so by restraining violation of negative covenants. *Haywood v. Brunswick, &c. Soc.*, 8 Q. B. D. 403; *London, &c. Ry. Co. v. Gomin*, 20 Ch. D. 562. And see *Brewer v. Marshall*, 19 N. J. Eq. 537. This limitation is criticised in *Pomeroy's Eq. Jur.* Vol. III. § 1295, n. If an agreement be intended not merely for the benefit of the promisee personally, but for the benefit of adjoining land, as where the same restriction is imposed on a number of lots divided up and sold under a general plan, — in such a case not only is the assignee of the promisor bound if he takes with notice (or, in this country, if the deed containing the promise is recorded), but the assignee of the promisee may enforce the restriction; and this even though the promise was made subsequently to the conveyance to the plaintiff, if the promise was intended in part, at least, for the benefit of the plaintiff's land. *Nottingham Brick Works v. Butler*, 16 Q. B. D. 778; *Collins v. Castle*, 36 Ch. D. 243; *Spicer v. Martin*, 14 App. Cas. 12; *Norcross v. James*, 140 Mass. 188; *Payson v. Burnham*, 141 Mass. 547; *Attorney-Gen. v. Algonquin Club*, 153 Mass. 447; *Trustees v. Lynch*, 70 N. Y. 440; *Wetmore v. Bruce*, 118 N. Y. 319. See also 5 Harv. Law Rev. 274. — W.

specific performance, although he was not a party to the contract, (*l*) or although he did not disclose his true character at the time of the contract. (*m*) And a specific performance of an entire contract may be granted at the instance of a party who is not solely interested in the fulfilment of it. (*n*)

A one-sided contract, as one by which one party binds himself to buy or to sell, and the other does not bind himself to sell, is not favored in equity; but may be enforced when it is a part of a lease, or otherwise rests upon sufficient consideration. (*nn*)

If one who enters into a contract fixes a certain sum which he will pay if he violates the contract, he may nevertheless be held to specific performance, if the equities of the case require this. (*no*)

The contract of which performance is sought must be clearly proved, and its terms should be so specific and distinct as to

(*l*) *Hook v. Kinnear*, 3 Swanst. 417, n. See *Hill v. Gomme*, 5 Mylne & C. 250, 1 Beav. 540; *Colyear v. Countess of Mulgrave*, 2 Keen, 81, 98; *Vernon v. Vernon*, 2 P. Wms. 594, 4 Bro. P. C. 26. By an agreement between A and B, the latter was to build a house for the former for a stipulated price; and A dying, his son and heir brought his bill against the widow and administratrix to compel her specifically to perform the agreement, and it was decreed accordingly. *Holt v. Holt*, 2 Vern. 322; and see *Champion v. Brown*, 6 Johns. Ch. 402. Marriage contracts differ from others in this, that the issue of the marriage are purchasers under both father and mother; and therefore a marriage settlement cannot be rescinded, even by the consent of all the parties to it, if the interests of the children would be thereby prejudiced. *Harvey v. Ashley*, 3 Atk. 610.

(*m*) Where an agreement for a purchase of land is made by an agent, as if he were purchasing for himself, the principal may enforce specific performance of the contract; and it is no objection that his name was withheld from the vendor at the time it was entered into, unless some inequitable advantage was taken of the vendor, other than any supposed to be inferrible from the mere non-disclosure of the agency, and of the plaintiff's name as purchaser. *Nelthorpe v. Holgate*, 1 Collyer, 203. And if a vendor falsely represented that he was agent in the transaction for a third party, that is no objection to his obtaining specific performance of the contract, unless it be shown that the

deception in some way operated to the defendant's prejudice. *Fellowes v. Lord Gwydyr*, 1 Russ. & M. 83, 1 Sim. 63; a. c. before the V. C. If, however, the defendant was unfairly induced to enter into a contract which he would not have made if he had known what party he was really dealing with, a specific performance will not be decreed. *Phillips v. The Duke of Bucks*, 1 Vern. 227; *Popham v. Eyre*, Loft, 786. Where A and B were the owners of a tract of land, and A, having authority from B, contracted with C to sell him the land, by a written agreement containing no reference to B, and not purporting on its face to bind any person as vendor but A; on a bill filed by A and B, praying a specific performance, *McLean, J.*, held, that the agreement could not be executed, for want of mutuality. *Bronson v. Cahill*, 4 McLean, 19. *Sed quare*.

(*n*) Thus, if A, for a consideration moving from B, contract to confer a benefit on B, and also another benefit on C, B may obtain a specific performance of that contract as an entirety. *Ford v. Stuart*, 15 Beav. 493, 11 Eng. L. & Eq. 166, 172.

(*nn*) *Hawralty v. Warren*, 3 Green, Eq. 124.

(*no*) *Gillis v. Hall*, 2 Brews. 342; [*National Prov. Bank v. Marshall*, 40 Ch. D. 112; *Lyman v. Gedney*, 114 Ill. 388; *Higbie v. Farr*, 28 Minn. 439. The same principle applies as well where the appropriate remedy is injunction as where it is specific performance. *Drury v. Macale*, 2 Drury & W. 275.]

leave no reasonable doubt of their meaning. (o)<sup>1</sup> But the court \* is bound by no technical rules in this respect. Nor \* 355

(o) *Harnett v. Yielding*, 2 Sch. & L. 549, 558; *Webb v. Direct London and Portsmouth Railway Co.*, 1 De G., M. & G. 521 (and see the observations of Lord *St. Leonards*, upon this case, in *Hawkes v. Eastern Counties Railway Co.*, 1 De G., M. & G. 757; *Moseley v. Virgin*, 3 Ves. 184; *Ormond v. Anderson*, 2 Ball & B. 363; *Tatham v. Platt*, 9 Hare, 660, 15 Eng. L. & Eq. 190; *Price v. Griffith*, 1 De G., M. & G. 80; *Morgan v. Milman*, 3 De G., M. & G. 24; *Jackson v. Cocker*, 4 Beav. 59; *Hopcraft v. Hickman*, 2 Simons & S. 130 (a case of an uncertain award); *Colson v. Thompson*, 2 Wheat. 336; *Boston and Maine Railroad Co. v. Babcock*, 3 Cush. 228; *King's Heirs v. Thompson*, 9 Pet. 204; *Stoddert v. Bowie*, 5 Md. 13; *Gill v. McAttee*, 2 Md. Ch. Dec. 255; *Dodd v. Seymour*, 21 Conn. 476; *Soles v. Hickman*, 20 Penn. St. 180; *Parrish v. Koons*, 1 Pars. Eq. 94. Lord *Manners* refused to grant a reference or issue to ascertain the terms of the contract, where the case, as presented before him, was not one of contradictory evidence, but of no evidence as to essential parts of the contract. *Savage v. Carroll*, 1 Ball & B. 265. In the following cases, the difficulty of some want of certainty existed, but not in a sufficient degree to prevent the court from undertaking to enforce specific performance. *Butler v. Powis*, 2 Collver, 156; *Saunders v. Cockermouth & Workington Railway*, 11 Beav. 497; *Fitzgerald v. Vicars*, 2 Drury & W. 298. A contract made abroad, and referring to a custom of the foreign country, may be construed as incorporating the terms of the foreign custom into the agreement, and with such construction may be executed specifically by a domestic court of equity. *Foubert v. Turst*, 1 Bro. P. C. 38. Action taken by the defendant towards a performance of the contract, may remove the difficulty of some want of explicitness in the terms of the contract itself. *Price v. Corporation of Penzance*, 4 Hare, 509. A contract sufficiently certain and definite to enable the court as well to enforce its specific performance as to be assured that in doing so effect is given to the entire agreement between the parties, must be set forth in the bill. *Allen v. Burke*, 2 Md. Ch. Dec. 534. In

general, a plaintiff who abandons the agreement, as set forth in his bill, and by an amended bill relies upon a different agreement admitted by the defendant in his answer, will be granted a specific performance of such latter agreement; and this on the ground that by his acceptance of the defendant's statements of the contract, he makes it binding upon himself also, so that there is a perfect mutuality. Lord *Redesdale*, C., *Lindsay v. Lynch*, 2 Sch. & L. 1; *Willis v. Evans*, 2 Ball & B. 225. But it follows, from this ground of the rule, that the plaintiff cannot have relief, if, in his amended bill, he does not abandon the contract as originally set forth, but as well insists upon that as asks, in the alternative, for the specific execution of the agreement admitted in the answer. *Lindsay v. Lynch*, *ubi supra*. Where the evidence shows a contract, but one differing materially from that alleged in the plaintiff's bill, the usual practice has been to dismiss the bill without prejudice to a new bill. *Legal v. Miller*, 2 Ves. Sen. 299; *Mainwaring v. Baxter*, 5 Ves. 457; *Woolam v. Hearn*, 7 Ves. 222. See *Molloy v. Egan*, 7 Irish Eq. 590. But the court will not always dismiss the bill. Where the plaintiff has not been in fault, and especially if he have done acts of part performance, he may have leave to amend his bill in conformity with the proof, and then take a decree for a specific performance. *Harris v. Knickerbocker*, 5 Wend. 638; *Tilton v. Tilton*, 9 N. H. 585. See *Beard v. Linthicum*, 1 Md. Ch. Dec. 348. Sometimes a decree will be granted him upon the bill as it stands, without amendment. *Mortimer v. Orchard*, 2 Ves. Jr. 243; *Bass v. Clivley*, Tamlyn, 80. In *Drury v. Conner*, 6 Harris & J. 288, the plaintiff having failed to establish the contract, as alleged in the bill, which was an agreement for the sale of a certain tract of land, a decree was nevertheless granted by the Court of Appeals (reversing the decision of the Chancellor, who had dismissed the bill), for a conveyance of one-fourth of the tract, the evidence showing an agreement for the sale of so much. *Martin, J.*, in giving the opinion of the court, distinguished the case where the contract proved is of an entirely different

<sup>1</sup> An agreement in a lease to renew it at its expiration, the "rent to be proportioned to the valuation of said premises at said time," but with no provision made for determining that valuation, is too vague to be enforced in equity. *Pray v. Clark*, 113 Mass. 283. — K.

does it greatly regard the form of the contract. (*p*) Thus, \* 356 a bond for \* money, with a penalty for not doing a certain thing, will be held to be a contract to do that thing. (*q*) Nor is a seal regarded as necessarily making a contract valid if it would be void without one. (*r*) (*x*) But while the mere form of the contract is comparatively immaterial, it must be definite and certain. (*rr*) If the contract be in writing, a subsequent oral agreement varying its terms, resting on no considera-

character from that alleged in the bill, from the case where the plaintiff only fails to make out his claim *to the extent* in which he set it up. In this case the statute of frauds was pleaded, and the defendants resisted the contract *in toto*. Compare *Small v. Owings*, 1 Md. Ch. Dec. 363, where *Drury v. Conner* does not appear to have been brought to the attention of the learned Chancellor. If the plaintiff state in his bill, as part of the agreement, something which he does not prove, but which would operate altogether against himself, the failure of proof in this respect will not defeat his prayer for a specific performance. *Mundy v. Jolliffe*, 5 Mylne & C. 176; *Gregory v. Mighill*, 18 Ves. 328. See *Beard v. Linthicum*, 1 Md. Ch. Dec. 349.

(*p*) A deed not duly recorded has been regarded as a contract to make a valid conveyance according to its purport. *Chase, C. J.*, *Moncrieff v. Goldsborough*, 4 Harris & McH. 283. And see *Williams v. Mayor of Annapolis*, 6 Harris & J. 529. So with a married woman's deed concerning her separate property, inoperative as a conveyance for want of a legal acknowledgment. *Tiernan v. Poor*, 1 Gill & J. 227; *Brundige v. Poor*, 2 id. 1. The statute of frauds does not appear to have been pleaded in these cases. It was long ago held, that a deed which had become void by matter subsequent, might be ground for a suit in equity for a specific performance; as where a woman, being obligor, married the obligee. *Cannel v. Buckle*, 2 P. Wms. 242. An award may

be enforced specifically as an agreement, wherever a direct agreement between the parties would be so enforced. *Hall v. Hardy*, 3 P. Wms. 190; *Wood v. Griffith*, 1 Swanst. 54; *McNeil v. Magee*, 5 Mason, 244. An award, which in itself was not binding upon either party, was specifically performed at the instance of one of the parties, who had done acts of part performance. *Norton v. Mascall*, 2 Vern. 24, 1 Eq. Cas. Ab. 51. But an agreement to refer to arbitration will not be executed in equity. *Mittf. Pl.* 264, 265; *Gourlay v. Somerset*, 19 Ves. 431. See further upon the subject of award, *post*, § 4, where awards ascertaining the price of land are treated of, and also § 5, under the head of Part Performance.

(*q*) *Cannel v. Buckle*, 2 P. Wms. 242; *Hopson v. Trevor*, 1 Stra. 533; *Logan v. Wienholt*, 1 Clark & F. 611; *Dewey v. Watson*, 1 Gray, 414; *Plunkett v. Methodist Episcopal Society*, 3 Cush. 561.

(*r*) *Howard v. Hopkyns*, 2 Atk. 371. A seal does not in equity establish a presumption of a consideration, so as to take the case out of the operation of the rule that a voluntary agreement cannot be executed. *Black v. Cord*, 2 Harris & G. 100; *Butman v. Porter*, 100 Mass. 337; *Lamprey v. Lamprey*, 29 Minn. 151; *Wilson v. Simpson*, 68 Tex. 306, 309.

(*rr*) *Hammer v. McEldowney*, 46 Penn. St. 334; *McKibbin v. Brown*, 1 McCarter, 13; *McLaughlin v. Piatti*, 27 Cal. 451; *Los Angeles Assoc. v. Phillips*, 56 Cal. 539.

(*x*) An offer under seal, conditioned upon acceptance within a certain time, is an irrevocable covenant, and an acceptance within that time makes it a mutual contract which will be specifically enforced; and this applies when the plaintiff has given only a verbal assent, but has acted upon the contract, even when he could not be himself held to perform but for the offer in his bill. *O'Brien v. Boland*, 166 Mass. 481, 44 N. E. 602. Usually equity will not compel the defendant, though bound absolutely by a contract, to perform it,

when the plaintiff, at the time of bringing his bill, is not bound to perform. *Putnam v. Grace*, 161 Mass. 237, 37 N. E. 166; *Wylson v. Dunn*, 34 Ch. D. 569, 577. Nor, in the case of an option to purchase land, will equity compel the defendant to do more than convey the property as it was on the date when the plaintiff exercised his election. *Caldwell v. Frazier* (Kan.), 68 Pac. 1076; see *Mueller v. Northmann* (Wis.), 93 N. W. 538; *Tidball v. Challburg* (Neb.), id. 679.

tion, will not suffice to prevent a decree for specific performance of the original contract. (*rs*) A refusal by a wife to release dower is no defence to an action for specific performance by a vendee who offers to waive this release. (*rt*) If the contract be to convey certain lots of land, and they are not described with sufficient certainty, but may be made certain by parol evidence, a decree for specific performance may issue. (*ru*)

If the nature of any particular contract be such, that a court of equity, upon the established rules governing the enforcement of specific performance, ought to listen to one of the parties if he should ask its aid, it will be willing, upon a principle of even-handed dealing, to grant a specific performance of the contract at the instance of the other party also, although his case *per se* would not be strictly within the reason of this jurisdiction of equity; and the circumstance that the former party could not in point of fact have made out his case by reason of some rule of evidence, *e. g.*, the provisions of the statute of frauds, will not of itself affect the equity of the plaintiff, nor prevent the court from granting him relief, *his* case being supported

\* by the requisite evidence. (*s*) But if a party, claiming \* 357 specific performance, with a distinct knowledge of a repudiation of the contract, has suffered a long period of time to elapse, without taking any steps to assert his rights, the lapse of time and laches will preclude him from relief in equity. (*t*)<sup>1</sup>

(*rs*) *Merkle v. Wehrheim*, 32 Ill. 534.

(*rt*) *Corson v. Mulvany*, 49 Penn. St. 88.

(*ru*) *Waring v. Ayres*, 40 N. Y. 357.

(*s*) Where the plaintiff had assigned a lease to the defendant, on the faith of his agreement to pay the plaintiff an annuity, and furnish him a house worth £10 a year to live in, and the objection was made that the plaintiff's demand being merely pecuniary, he had no equity, *Knight Bruce*, V. C., said: "I am satisfied that this is a case in which the court ought not to decline jurisdiction. A case

is stated, in which, setting the statute of frauds out of the question, a bill might have been maintained by the defendant against the plaintiff, to compel him to execute the assignment. That, therefore, is a reason to compel the performance of the terms upon which the plaintiff agreed to execute the assignment." *Clifford v. Turrell*, 1 Younge & C., Ch. 138, 150. And see *Withy v. Cottle*, 1 Simons & S. 174, cited *infra*. But see *Jones v. Newhall*, 115 Mass. 244.

(*t*) *Alloway v. Braine*, 26 Beav. 575.

<sup>1</sup> Equity, except under special circumstances, will refuse relief to a person who has delayed seeking to enforce his contract for such a period as would bar relief at law, *Preston v. Preston*, 95 U. S. 200; or for a long lapse of time, without very satisfactory evidence of the terms of the contract, *Ritson v. Dodge*, 33 Mich. 483. Specific performance was denied of an agreement to convey land where a purchaser failed to pay any portion of the purchase-money, save a part of interest on it, for six years from the date of the agreement to convey. *Henderson v. Hicks*, 58 Cal. 364. See also *Illinois, &c. R. Co.*, 93 Ill. 290. Where a deed to a railroad company stipulates that it shall erect a convenient bridge over the premises, at a spot to be selected by the grantor, but does not fix the time for performance, the grantor's failure to designate the spot within a reasonable time, and neglect for twenty years to call on the company for performance, are

In general, all the rules of construction and of evidence are the same as at law, although they may be applied with greater freedom to the especial merits of each case. (*u*)

A rule of frequent occurrence in equity applies to many cases in which specific performance is sought; it is, that equity will consider that as done which ought to have been done. (*v*) Thus, one who has entered into a valid contract for the purchase of land, is considered by the court as already an equitable owner. He may devise it, and it will pass by descent to his heir. (*w*)

Another rule not only binds the legal representatives of all parties to contracts (which the law does to a great extent), and requires specific performance by executors, administrators, or heirs, of contracts which would have been enforced against the deceased had he been living; (*x*) but it extends this doc-

\* 358 trine \* to all persons who have a certain privity of estate and interest. (*y*) Thus, if an owner of land who has made

See also, as to effect of delay, *Sharp v. Wright*, 28 Beav. 150; *Van Zandt v. New York*, 8 Bosw. 375; *Conway v. Kinsworthy*, 21 Ark. 9; *DuBois v. Baum*, 46 Penn. St. 537; *Stretch v. Schenk*, 23 Ind. 77; *Lavery v. Hall*, 19 Iowa, 526.

(*u*) *Sugden*, L. C., *Croker v. Orpen*, 3 Jones & La. T. 599. And see *Croome v. Lediard*, 2 Mylne & K. 251; *Union Bank v. Edwards*, 1 Gill & J. 364; *Parkin v. Thorold*, 2 Simons, n. s. 7, 11 Eng. L. & Eq. 275. Compare opinion of Sir *Wm. Grant*, M. R., *Kenneys v. Proctor*, 3 Ves. & B. 58. An omission in a written agreement, whether it happened by mistake or fraud, may be proved by parol, and will be ground for refusing a specific performance of the contract as it stands. *Joynes v. Statham*, 3 Atk. 388; *Ramsbottom v. Gosden*, 1 Ves. & B. 168; *Winch v. Winchester*, 1 Ves. & B. 378; *Wilde, J.*, *Brooks v. Wheelock*, 11 Pick. 440; *Best v. Stow*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 298; *Honeyman v. Marryatt*, 6 H. L. Cas. 112. See *Rich v. Jackson*, 4 Bro. Ch. by *Belt*, 514, n. (1).

(*v*) Equity looks upon things agreed to be done as actually performed. *Treat. on Eq. b. i. ch. 6, § 9*. But nothing is looked upon in equity as done, but what ought to have been done, not what might have been done; nor will equity consider things in that light in favor of everybody, but only for those who had a right to pray that it might be done. Sir *Thomas*

*Clarke*, M. R., *Burgess v. Wheate*, 1 W. Bl. 129, 1 Fonb. Eq. (5th ed.) 419.

(*w*) Lord *Eldon*, C., *Seton v. Slade*, 7 Ves. 274.

(*x*) The rule is, said Sir *Thomas Clarke*, *Burgess v. Wheate*, 1 W. Bl. 129, that the remedy in equity shall either be between the parties who stipulate what is to be done, or those who stand in their place. The rule applies between successive personal representatives; thus the contract of an administrator, made in a due course of administration, may be enforced against an administrator *de bonis non*. *Hackett v. McNamara*, Lloyd & G. cas. temp. Plunket, 283.

(*y*) A, one of two coparceners, without authority from B, the other coparcener, executed a deed purporting to convey a portion of the land by metes and bounds to C. Afterwards A and B jointly conveyed the whole land to D, who had notice of the previous transaction; in the deed from A to C, B's name was inserted as one of the grantors, though he had neither consented thereto, nor did he in point of fact execute the instrument; C filed a bill against D, setting up such deed as an agreement for the conveyance of the parcel of land therein mentioned, and prayed a specific performance, which was granted. *McKee v. Barley*, 11 Gratt. 340. *Sed quære*. This case is certainly an extreme one.

such laches as will preclude the grantor from specific performance. *Williams v. Hart*, 116 Mass. 513. Sixty years' delay in seeking relief by specific performance, was held a bar in *Johnson v. Somerville*, 6 Stewart, 152. — K.

a valid contract to sell it to one, sells it to another purchaser who takes possession, equity will inquire whether this second purchaser had notice or knowledge of the first bargain; and if he had, will decree specific performance, or the conveyance of the land to the first purchaser, against him as it would against the original owner. (z)<sup>1</sup> So if a landlord demise certain premises by a lease, and a third party enter upon the premises with the consent and permission of the lessee, this third party will be considered, as to all the landlord's rights, as in under the lease, although he disclaim all privity with the tenant. (a)

## \* SECTION II.

\* 359

## OF CONSIDERATION.

Equity fully adopts the rule, that no contract shall be enforced which does not rest upon a valuable consideration, but construes

(z) *Taylor v. Stibbert*, 2 Ves. Jr., 437; *Potter v. Saunders*, 6 Hare, 1. See *Buttrick v. Holden*, 13 Met. 355. So also in the case of a chattel. *Clark v. Flint*, 22 Pick. 231. In like manner, the vendor may enforce the contract against an assignee of the vendee, or rather against the land in his hands. *Champion v. Brown*, 6 Johns. Ch. 402. And the assignee of the vendor may have an equity to a specific performance. Thus, a purchaser having given his note for the purchase-money to the vendor, who assigned it for value to the plaintiff, it was *held*, that the latter might maintain a bill for a specific execution of the contract of sale, making both the vendor and the purchaser defendant; in which proceeding the vendee might be required to pay the money to the plaintiff, and the vendor thereupon to deliver a deed of conveyance to the vendee. *Hanna v. Wilson*, 3 Gratt. 243, which see for a form of decree in such

case, giving also to the plaintiff the security of the vendor's lien. A mortgagee who purchases the equity of redemption, may be compelled to execute an agreement for lease entered into by the mortgagor, of which agreement the mortgagee had notice when he purchased. *Smith v. Phillips*, 1 Keen, 694. As to the performance of a contract of an ancestor in tail, by the heir, see *Partridge v. Dorsey*, 3 Harris & J. 302. A contract was made for the sale of a lot of land and a house thereon; but before the time for the delivery of the deeds, the house was accidentally burned. The seller duly tendered his deed, which the buyer refused to receive; and it was *held*, that the seller was entitled to specific performance, the buyer being in equity the owner of the house by the contract. *Brewer v. Herbert*, 30 Md. 301.

(a) *Howard v. Ellis*, 4 Sandf. 369.

<sup>1</sup> Thus, when a railroad company issued a circular inviting people to settle and improve its lands, and agreeing to give the preference to such when the lands were sold, and a person settled on such land, filed his application to purchase as directed, made valuable improvements thereon, but the company, without notice to him that the price had been fixed and not giving him the option, sold the land to another who had knowledge of the prior agreement, the offer and acceptance were *held* to create a valid contract, and the purchaser was compelled to convey to the settler. *Boyd v. Brinckin*, 55 Cal. 427. Where land was sold by a warranty deed subject to a mortgage, and was afterwards bid in by the mortgagor at the foreclosure sale, a purchaser from the grantee at the first sale cannot compel the mortgagor to convey the land, without payment to the latter of the mortgage debt, the purchaser not having shown a *bonâ fide* purchase without notice, *Berry v. Whitney*, 40 Mich. 65; but not as against a *bonâ fide* purchaser who has paid the purchase-money, and if part of latter remains unpaid, it may be claimed by the prior purchaser, *Haughwout v. Murphy*, 21 N. J. Eq. 118. — K.



and applies it somewhat more rationally and less technically. Thus, equity will not enforce a mere voluntary contract; for it permits one to withhold what he has, of his own accord, and not from any benefit to himself or expectation of any benefit, volunteered to promise. (b) And yet if the promisee, on the faith of the promise, does some act, or enters into some engagement or arrangement, which the promise justified, and which a breach of the promise would make very injurious to him, this, equity might regard as confirming and establishing the promise, in much the same way as a consideration for it would. (c)<sup>1</sup> Equity, moreover, adopts the legal rule, that a benefit conferred, received, or held is a valuable consideration, and gives to this rule an enlarged and liberal construction and application. (d)

\* 360 \* So, too, equity adopts the legal principle, which, for most purposes, confines the necessity for valuable consideration to promises which are executory. If they are executed

(b) *Callaghan v. Callaghan*, 8 Clark & F. 374; *Osgood v. Strode*, 2 P. Wms. 245. Compare *Vernon v. Vernon*, id. 594, 600. *Cox v. Sprigg*, 6 Md. 274; *Black v. Cord*, 2 Harris & G. 100. An agreement in writing by a landlord to reduce the rent, followed by his acceptance of the reduced rent, during seven years, being without consideration, cannot be enforced. *Fitzgerald v. Lord Portarlington*, 1 Jones, 431. Nor can a creditor's separate agreement to accept a part of his debt in satisfaction of the whole. *Acker v. Phoenix*, 4 Paige, 305; *Gurley v. Hiteshue*, 5 Gill, 222.

(c) *Crosbie v. McDoual*, 13 Ves. 148; *King's Heirs v. Thompson*, 9 Pet. 204; *Gibson, C. J., Rerick v. Kern*, 14 S. & R. 271; *Shepherd v. Bevin*, 9 Gill, 82, where it was held, that money expended in improvement of land by a son, on the faith of an agreement of his parent to convey the land to him, constituted a consideration for which specific performance might

be decreed against heirs of the parent. Upon a bill filed for a petition and an answer, setting up a contract of the ancestor to convey the land to the defendant, and showing long possession held, and expensive improvements made on the faith of the contract, a court of equity requires a less strong case to be made out by the defendant than if he were seeking specific performance of the contract, and may therefore refuse to interfere in behalf of the plaintiff, although the defendant could not prove the terms of the contract with that precision which would be necessary in an application for a specific performance. See *Haines v. Haines*, 4 Md. Ch. Dec. 133, 137. And see *Hill v. Gomma*, 5 Mylne & C. 250, 255; *Morgan v. Rainsford*, 8 Irish Eq. 299. But see *McClure v. McClure*, 1 Barr, 374.

(d) *Edwards v. Grand Junction Railway Co.*, 1 Mylne & Co. 650; *Leach v. Fobes*, 11 Gray, 506.

<sup>1</sup> A promise to make a pure gift of land has been frequently specifically enforced where the donee has entered into possession on the faith of the promise, and made improvements. *Gwynn v. McCauley*, 32 Ark. 97; *Manley v. Howlett*, 55 Cal. 94; *Beall v. Clark*, 71 Ga. 818; *Irwin v. Dyke*, 114 Ill. 302; *Newkirk v. Marshall*, 35 Kan. 77; *Anderson v. Scott*, 94 Mo. 637; *Seavey v. Drake*, 62 N. H. 393; *Freeman v. Freeman*, 43 N. Y. 34; *Erie, &c. Ry. Co. v. Knowles*, 117 Penn. St. 77; *Hunter v. Mills*, 29 S. C. 72; *Halsey v. Peter's Ex.*, 79 Va. 60. See also *Beall v. Clark*, 71 Ga. 818. A promise to give a lien was enforced under similar circumstances in *Smith v. Smith*, 125 N. Y. 224. But the improvements or expenditures must be made in reliance on the promise. *Truman v. Truman*, 79 Iowa, 506. It is necessary that the donee should actually take possession. *Pond v. Sheean*, 132 Ill. 312. But merely taking possession is not sufficient. *Anderson v. Scott*, 94 Mo. 637. If improvements are insignificant in value, or when the value of the use and occupation of the land has been of more value than the improvements, specific performance will not be decreed. *Eason v. Eason*, 61 Tex. 225; *Wells v. Davis*, 77 Tex. 636. — W.

wholly, or, if not wholly, yet in a substantial degree, and there remains something to be done, to complete the title, or otherwise render the enjoyment of the thing more beneficial to the plaintiff, equity will require that thing to be done, although the promise was wholly voluntary. (e) This is often done by considering the donor, or other party defendant, as a trustee for the plaintiff, if the donor has done enough to vest an equitable title in the plaintiff. (f) Thus, if an instrument of gift has been fully executed, but not delivered, and the circumstances leave the donor no moral right to withhold the delivery, equity will regard him as holding it for the donee. (g) So it would be if the donor had formally, by his declaration of trust, assumed the character of trustee. (h) Or, if a legal right which could be enforced by law, were vested in the trustee for the plaintiff. (i) Or if a *chose in action* had been transferred, equitably, to the plaintiff, and it was necessary that his title or interest should be confirmed. (j)

\* The consideration need not be adequate in equity, any \* 361 more than at law; (k) but if it be grossly inadequate, it

(e) *Ellison v. Ellison*, 6 Ves. 656; *Keke-wich v. Manning*, 1 De G., M. & G. 176, 12 Eng. L. & Eq. 120; *Bunn v. Winthrop*, 1 Johns. Ch. 329. But a mere delivery of possession of land under a parol gift, though the donor be father to the donee, is not a ground upon which a conveyance can be decreed. See *Stewart v. Stewart*, 3 Watts, 253.

(f) See the judgment of Sir *William Grant*, M. R. : *Antrobus v. Smith*, 12 Ves. 45; the judgments of Sir *James Wigram*, V. C. : *Hughes v. Stubbs*, 1 Hare, 479; *Meek v. Kettlewell*, id. 469; and *Fletcher v. Fletcher*, 4 id. 73; the judgment of Sir *John Leach*, M. R. : *Fortescue v. Barnett*, 3 Mylne & K. 42; and the judgment of Lord *Lyndhurst*, V. C. : *Meek v. Kettlewell*, 1 Phillips, 347. See *Cunningham v. Plunkett*, 2 Younge & C., Ch. 245.

(g) *Exton v. Scott*, 6 Sim. 31; *Fletcher v. Fletcher*, 4 Hare, 67; *Bunn v. Winthrop*, 1 Johns. Ch. 329. But compare *Dillon v. Coppin*, 4 Mylne & C. 647; *Antrobus v. Smith*, 12 Ves. 39.

(h) *Wheatley v. Purr*, 1 Keen, 551.

(i) *Fletcher v. Fletcher*, 4 Hare, 67; *Sloane v. Cadogan*, 3 Sugden on Vendors & Purchasers, App. No. xxvii.

(j) *Ex parte Pye*, 18 Ves. 140; *M'Fadden v. Jenkyns*, 1 Phillips, 153, 1 Hare, 458. But see *Kennedy v. Ware*, 1 Barr, 445. A, without consideration, appointed the plaintiff his attorney, with power to procure to the plaintiff's own use whatever lands A was entitled to for military

service; a warrant afterwards issued in the name of A, and after his death a patent was granted upon the warrant to his heirs; it was *he'd*, that they held the land as trustees for the plaintiff. *Read v. Long*, 4 Yerg. 68. The doctrine that a consideration is not necessary to the creation or assignment of a trust has been placed upon an enlarged and stable foundation by the recent decision of the Lords Justices, in *Kekewich v. Manning*, 1 De G., M. & G. 176, 12 Eng. L. & Eq. 120. And this case, with *Voyle v. Hughes*, 2 Smale & G. 18, 23 Eng. L. & Eq. 271, 18 Jur. 341, is of the first importance to an understanding of the existing state of the law upon the whole subject of the voluntary alienation of chattels.

(k) *MacGhee v. Morgan*, 2 Sch. & L. 395 n.; *Lord Eldon*, *Coles v. Trecothick*, 9 Ves. 246; *Ready v. Noakes*, 2 Stewart, 497. See *Western v. Russell*, 3 Ves. & B. 193. Between parent and child, and especially after the death of the former, in a contest with his other heirs, a slight consideration will be sufficient to support an application by the child for a specific performance. *Shepherd v. Bevin*, 9 Gill. 32. And see *Haines v. Haines*, 6 Md. 440, per *Le Grand*, C. J. And the doctrine, that where there is a near relationship between the parties, a smaller consideration will suffice, than would be requisite between strangers, was maintained by Sir *Edward Sugden*, L. C.; *Moore v. Crofton*, 3 Jones & La T. 438, 443. A compromise of a

would be disregarded, and the contract considered void, although the consideration were technically valuable and sufficient at law. (l) And if the inadequacy be not so great as to avoid the contract, still, if it be sufficient to give to the contract the character of hardship or oppression, equity will leave the plaintiff to his remedy at law. (m)

If there is a contract with valuable consideration, and this contract benefits a third party who is only collaterally interested, and from whom no part of the consideration comes, the contract will not be enforced in equity on the application of this collateral party. (n) But if it be enforced on the application of other parties it will be enforced altogether and throughout. (o)

\* 362 \* Equity makes the same distinction which exists at law between a promise made before a consideration and

doubtful claim is a sufficient consideration. *Attwood v. —*, 1 Russ. 353, 5 id. 149. See *Morrison v. Peay*, 2 Ark. 110.

(l) Especially if there are other circumstances tending to render it probable that a fraudulent advantage may have been taken, as where the vendor was illiterate, and does not appear to have had the writings explained to him. *Robinson v. Robinson*, 4 Md. Ch. Dec. 176. And a degree of inadequacy, which would not be regarded in ordinary cases, will prevent the enforcement of a contract for the sale of an heir's expectancy, or of a reversioner's reversionary interest. *Peacock v. Evans*, 16 Ves. 512; *Ryle v. Brown*, 18 Price, 758.

(m) *Day v. Newman*, 2 Cox, 77; *Powers v. Hale*, 5 Foster, 145; *Seymour v. Delancy*, 6 Johns. Ch. 222, 3 Cowen, 445, where a price, only half of the value of the property, was considered inadequate. The opinions of Chancellor *Kent* and Chief Justice *Savage*, in this case, contain an elaborate review of the prior decisions. And see *Howard v. Edgell*, 17 Vt. 9, 28. It seems that a price, only one-fourth of the actual value, is certainly such a gross inadequacy as to forbid the interposition of equity. *Johnson, C.*, *Robinson v. Robinson*, 4 Md. Ch. Dec. 182, 183. But see *Erwin v. Parham*, 12 How. 197. If the inadequacy be so great as to prove fraud, or that the parties could not have intended a contract of sale, in either of these cases a conveyance will not be compelled. *Callaghan v. Callaghan*, 8 Clark & F. 374. See *Coles v. Trecothick*, 9 Ves. 246.

(n) *Wallwyn v. Coutts*, 3 Meriv. 707; *Colyear v. Countess of Mulgrave*, 2 Keen, 81; *Sutton v. Chetwynd*, 3 Meriv. 249; see s. c. *Turner & B.* 296; *Owings's case*, 1 Bland, 401. "I apprehend," said Lord

*Langdale*, M. R., 2 Keen, 98, "that when two persons, for valuable consideration between themselves, covenant to do some act for the benefit of a mere stranger, that stranger has not a right to enforce the covenant against the two, although each one might as against the other."

(o) *Ford v. Stuart*, 15 Beav. 493, 11 Eng. L. & Eq. 172; *Davenport v. Bishop*, 2 Younge & C. Ch. 451, 1 Phillips, 698. In this case, *Knight Bruce*, V. C., said: "I apprehend, that if two parties in contemplation of a marriage intended and afterwards had between them, or for any other consideration between themselves coming under the description of 'valuable,' have entered into a contract together, in which one of the stipulations made by them is a stipulation solely and merely for the benefit of a third person, that third person being even a stranger in blood to each, a stranger to the contract, and a person from whom not any valuable or meritorious consideration moves, has moved, or is to move, it cannot, generally speaking, be competent to one party to the contract or to those representing that party in estate, to say to the other party to the contract, 'Whatever may be your wishes, whether you assent or dissent, that stipulation shall go for nothing, or shall not have effect given to it.' The two parties to the contract having made the stipulation with each other, mutual assent must generally be requisite to dissolve that which, by mutual assent, was created. With the question between them, the gratuitousness of the provision towards the stranger, so far as the stranger is concerned, seems generally to have little or nothing to do." 2 Younge & C. Ch. 460, 461.

therefore resting upon it, and a promise made after the consideration is exhausted, and therefore not supported by it. (*p*) Thus specific performance will be decreed of a promise made before a marriage and in contemplation of it; but not generally of a promise made after a marriage has taken place, although made in reference to it and in consequence of it. (*q*)

And this brings us to a question which has been more discussed than any other, perhaps, under the head of consideration. It is whether merely meritorious considerations, so called in law to distinguish them from valuable considerations, are sufficient in equity to sustain an application for specific enforcement. (*r*)

Natural affection, as for a wife, child, or parent or other relative, is a moral and meritorious consideration for a promise to make provision for the object of this love. But it is not a valuable consideration, and will not sustain a promise at law. Whether equity differs from law, in this respect, cannot be positively determined from the authorities, for on this question they are wholly irreconcilable. It is obvious that to regard these considerations always sufficient in equity would be to set entirely aside the principle that "equity follows law," and will

\*enforce only a legal contract; or would introduce an \*363 exception which leaves but little of the rule untouched.

But on the other hand it may be said that equity cannot refuse on that ground to enforce a contract which is entitled in every respect to its assistance, without forgetting that its general purpose is to moderate the rigor of law, and supply its deficiencies, and bring it into harmony with conscience and moral justice. So far as the authorities go, it might possibly be inferred, from an analysis of them, that the weight of authority in England is against the sufficiency of these considerations, in equity; and perhaps in this country also. (*s*)

We are inclined to think a principle may be found, which would harmonize many cases that are now irreconcilable, and perhaps come as near supplying a general rule as any other that

(*p*) *Morgan v. Rainsforth*, 8 Irish Eq. 299, 311.

(*q*) *Pulvertoft v. Pulvertoft*, 18 Ves. 84; *Metcalfe v. Pulvertoft*, 1 Ves. & B. 180, 2 Ves. & B. 200; *Buckle v. Mitchell*, 18 Ves. 112.

(*r*) See *King v. Withers*, Prec. Ch. 10, where a specific performance was granted of a voluntary agreement by a scrivener to make satisfaction to his client for a loss occasioned by his own imperfect examination of a title.

(*s*) *Sir Edward Sugden*, C., *Moore v. Crofton*, 3 Jones & La. T. 442, 443. and note his remarks upon *Ellis v. Nimmo*, Lloyd & G. *tempt. Sugd.* 333; *Dillon v. Coppen*, 4 Mylne & C. 647; *Jefferys v. Jefferys*, Craig & Ph. 188; *Pennington v. Gittings*, 2 Gill & J. 217; *Shepherd v. Bevin*, 9 Gill, 39, 40; *Hayes v. Kershaw*, 1 Sandf. Ch. 258; *Kennedy v. Ware*, 1 Barr, 450. But see *Argenbright v. Campbell*, 3 Hen. & M. 144; *Bunn v. Winthrop*, 1 Johns. Ch. 337.

could be devised. It is, that the court would decree specific performance of a promise made on merely meritorious considerations, when the promise itself was plainly a duty, either because the promisor had been empowered by others to do this very thing, or could be regarded on any ground as a *quasi* trustee for this purpose; or made the promise under such circumstances that the court would listen favorably to an application for the provision, even if there had been no promise. And in other cases, the court would consider the promise as merely voluntary, and therefore to be left to the discretion or pleasure of the promisor.

### SECTION III.

#### OF CONTRACTS RELATING TO PERSONALTY.

There is a distinction taken in equity, in regard to specific performance, which may now be considered as well established, \* and perhaps capable of sufficient explanation and defence; but which is, nevertheless, open to some objection. This is the distinction made between contracts which relate to land, and those which relate only to personal chattels; the general rule being, that equity will give this relief in contracts of the first kind, but not in those of the latter kind. (t)

(t) *Brough v. Oldy*, 1 Russ. & M. 55. A contract to sell land creates *per se* the relation of trustee and *cestui que trust*; for, being enforceable in equity, the parties, on the principle that what they are bound to do they may be considered as having done, occupy towards each other in equity the same position which they would occupy at law were the contract in fact performed; the vendor is trustee of the estate for the vendee; the vendee, trustee of the purchase-money for the vendor. With respect to a personal chattel, equity will enforce a *trust* concerning it, but not (except under special circumstances) a contract. Hence, in inquiring in any case whether there is a trust of a chattel, it is to be remembered, that the mere contract of sale and delivery cannot (as it would in the case of land) create a trust; the contract must here be completed by the parties themselves before the trust can arise which equity will exercise jurisdiction over. This course of reasoning is very clearly presented in the opinion of Sir John Romilly, in *Pooley v. Budd*, 14 Beav. 44, 7 Eng. L. & Eq. 229: "It is

therefore important," continued the Master of the Rolls (14 Beav. 45), "to bear in mind in this case, that as equity would not enforce the specific performance of the contract for the sale and delivery of the iron, the relation of trustee and *cestui que trust* cannot spring merely from the contract; and that if it exist at all, it must be shown to exist from something beyond the mere contract entered into between the company and *Scale* for the sale and delivery of iron. At the same time, if the contract were complete so far as the company were concerned, that is to say, if they had been paid every penny they were entitled to, and if they had no claim upon or interest in the iron arising from the contract, and the contract only remained unperformed to this extent, that the iron had not been delivered to the purchaser, I should entertain no doubt but that the company would then and thereby become mere trustees of the iron sold, for the benefit of the real purchaser, or the person entitled to claim it under him."

But a contract to convey real estate, and also to transfer stocks in corporations, has been enforced as to personal as well as real estate. (*tt*) (*x*)

The general reason assigned for this is, that equity interferes only where the law gives no adequate remedy; and in nearly all contracts for chattels, the question is only one of price or pecuniary value; and payment of money or damages will dispose fairly of the whole question. And it may be stated, as one of the rules on this subject, that equity will not decree specific performance, unless something more is to be done by it than mere payment of money, or anything which ends in the mere payment, because the law is adequate to this. (*u*)<sup>1</sup> (*y*)

\* But where the plaintiff has purchased land and seeks \* 365 the aid of the court to obtain it, it may be supposed

(*tt*) *Leach v. Fobes*, 11 Gray, 506. And see *Treasurer v. Commercial, &c. Co.*, 23 Cal. 390.

(*u*) *Sir William Grant, M. R., Flint v. Brandon*, 8 Ves. 163; *McCoun, V. C., Phye v. Wardell*, 2 Edw. Ch. 51. But, if the circumstances of the case are such, that peculiar difficulties exist in the way of the recovery of the price of personal chattels which have been sold and delivered, the vendor may have a specific per-

formance of the contract in equity. See *Fellows v. Lord Gwydyr*, 1 Russ. & M. 83, 1 Sim. 63. And if the purchaser of a chattel would be entitled to claim a specific performance of the agreement, the vendor, on his part, may also obtain a specific performance, for the court will extend the same remedy to both parties. *Withy v. Cottle*, 1 Simons & S. 174; *Phillips v. Berger*, 8 Barb. 527.

<sup>1</sup> Specific performance will not be decreed of an agreement to submit a matter to arbitration. *Noyes v. Marsh*, 123 Mass. 286; *Pearl v. Harris*, 121 Mass. 390; *Vickers v. Vickers*, L. R. 4 Eq. 529. See *Richmond v. Dubuque, &c. R. Co.*, 33 Iowa, 422. But it will be decreed of an award, if the nature of it is such that equity would enforce it specifically if it were a contract. *Blackett v. Bates*, L. R. 1 Ch. 117; *Memphis, &c. R. R. Co. v. Scruggs*, 50 Miss. 284. See *post*, p. \* 377, n. (*z*). — W.

(*x*) *Bomer v. Canaday*, 79 Miss. 222, 30 So. 638, 55 L. R. A. 328. When personal property is mingled with an agreement for the sale of realty, as upon the sale of a farm or plantation stocked and supplied, specific performance will be decreed of the entire contract. *Brown v. Smith*, 109 Fed. 26.

(*y*) *Mandamus* is not necessarily an adequate remedy at law. *Pensacola v. Lehman*, 57 Fed. 324, 6 C. C. A. 349. See *Smith v. Washington Gas-light Co.*, 154 U. S. 559, 14 S. Ct. 1164, 19 L. Ed. 187; *Raton W. W. Co. v. Raton*, 174 U. S. 360, 19 S. Ct. 719, 42 L. Ed. 1005; *Mundy v. Brooks* (Penn.), 53 Atl. 100.

There must always be a complete and binding contract; and an agreement for the sale of land, if it names no price or terms of payment, cannot be enforced specifically. *Manning v. Ayers*, 77 Fed. 690, 23 C. C. A. 405; *Van Praagh v. Everidge*, [1903] 1 Ch. 434; *Park v. Minneapolis*,

*&c. Ry. Co. (Wis.)*, 89 N. W. 532. But a mining lease, when the extent of a vein is uncertain, may, it seems, be thus enforced on the ground of the uncertainty of the damages at law. *Hackley v. Oakford*, 92 Fed. 33, 98 Fed. 781, 39 C. C. A. 284. But see *Hyer v. Richmond Traction Co.*, 168 U. S. 371, 18 S. Ct. 114, 42 L. Ed. 547; 32 Am. L. Rev. 302.

The remedy must be mutual for both the vendor and vendee of a chattel or patent; and, in Illinois at least, equity will not decree specific performance of a contract relating to the sale of personal property at the suit of the vendee, unless it has some feature showing that the relief at law might not be adequate. *Welty v. Jacobs*, 171 Ill. 624, 49 N. E. 723, 40 L. R. A. 98; *Anderson v. Olsen*, 188 Ill. 502, 59 N. E. 239. As to mutuality, see 32 Am. L. Rev. 409; 41 Am. L. Reg. N. s. 251, 329, 523 n.

that he bought it for some reason besides its mere pecuniary value. He wanted it as a home; and whether for residence or cultivation, it is worth more to him than the mere price it would bring in the market, and therefore he had paid this price. But the pecuniary value would be the measure of damages in law, and therefore he would suffer if equity did not interfere.

One answer to this would be, that a jury might include most of these grounds of value in their verdict. Another, and a better one, perhaps, is, that land has now become so much a subject of purchase and sale, like merchandise, that the reason for this distinction has lost much of its weight. Still another might be, that one ground of the inadequacy of legal remedy is equally common to all contracts, for the breach of which damages are recoverable; and this is the entire dependence on the personal responsibility of the defendant for the value of the judgment. This last view seldom, however, seems to enter into the consideration of courts of equity, as they take it for granted that what a party is bound by law to do, he can do, and will do. But where one surety has claims for contribution against many co-sureties, some of whom are insolvent, equity will omit them in determining how much each of the solvent co-sureties shall pay, thus casting upon the surety, who is plaintiff, only his share of the loss arising from their insolvency; while the law, in most of our States, would give a plaintiff, in such a case, only the aliquot share from each, which each would pay if all were able to pay. (v) Nor is this consideration always disregarded in proceedings in equity, on a bill for specific performance. Thus, in a suit for the transfer of stock, according to a contract of sale, Sir *John Leach*, Vice-Chancellor, decreed performance, giving as his final reason, that "a court of law could not give the property, but could only give a remedy in damages, the beneficial effect of which must depend upon the personal responsibility of the party." (w)

\* 366 \*After all that may be said, the reasons for this distinction retain so much of their force, that the rule founded upon it, with modifications and exceptions introduced in the practice of equity, must be regarded as established and as useful. (x)

(v) *Ante*, vol. i. p. \*33.

(w) *Doloret v. Rothschild*, 1 Simons & S. 598. Where a factor had made advances on an agreement that the principal would consign to him the crops of the year, and the principal died, leaving a personal estate insufficient to pay his debts, it was *held*, that the factor had a good ground to seek a specific perform-

ance of the agreement at the hands of the executor, so that his lien might attach upon the crops and the proceeds of the sale of them, and the necessity of a resort to the testator's real estate for the payment of his advances be prevented. *Sullivan v. Tuck*, 1 Md. Ch. Dec. 59.

(x) And the distinction between land and a chattel may, perhaps, be stated

Thus agreements to form a partnership, although they relate altogether to chattel interests, might be enforced; (*y*) and so will most agreements in relation to a partnership. (*z*) Indeed the inadequacy of legal process and remedy is so obvious, upon many important questions relating to partnership, that the whole subject may be considered as peculiarly within the action of equity. Still no agreement for a partnership will be enforced, unless it be an agreement for a specific time; (*a*) for a partnership without limit is dissolvable at the pleasure of any partner; and to decree such a partnership would of course be useless. And now, when there are so many ways of dissolving or rendering nugatory a partnership for a time certain, it may be supposed that equity would require a plain and strong case \* for compelling the forma- \* 367  
tion of one. For some collateral purpose it may, however, be requisite, that an agreement for a partnership, terminable at pleasure, should have been made, and then equity will decree that it be considered as having been made at a time and in a manner necessary for this equitable result. (*b*)

So, too, if a partner contracts that he will labor assiduously for the benefit of the partnership, or comes under any similar obligation, the courts of equity will not decree a specific per-

thus: that in the case of the former, there is a conclusive presumption that the purchaser cannot be adequately compensated by the recovery of damages at law; while in the case of the latter, there is no such presumption, and, in order to induce the interposition of the extraordinary jurisdiction of equity, it must appear affirmatively, from the circumstances of the particular case, that the remedy at law is inadequate. When the case is thus made out affirmatively, — when that is *proven* which, when real estate is in question, is *presumed*, — equity interferes as readily to enforce a sale of a chattel as a sale of land.

(*y*) Lord *Hardwicke*, C., *Buxton v. Lister*, 3 Atk. 385. Lord *Langdale*, M. R., in reference to the impossibility of accomplishing, by means of a reluctant and compelled partnership, the full beneficial results of a voluntary concert of action, said: "This is a difficulty that always arises when partnership contracts come under the consideration of this court. It is impossible to make persons, who will not concur, carry on a business, jointly, for their own common advantage. It is that which makes everything of this kind exceedingly uncertain. It is that which makes this court, on all such occasions,

exceedingly anxious (an anxiety, I believe, that has been felt by every judge who has ever sat in a court of equity), that when these disputes do arise, the parties should, if possible, come to some arrangement between themselves, to do that for their common benefit which the court cannot do otherwise than at the common expense. But if the parties insist on having a declaration of their rights, the court has over and over again entertained the jurisdiction, and must entertain the jurisdiction, unless some one or two or several partners are to be permitted to do just what they like with the partnership rights and interests." *England v. Curling*, 8 Beav. 137, 138; *Scott v. Rayment*, L. R. 7 Eq. 112; *Somerby v. Buntin*, 118 Mass. 279; *Cross v. Hopkins*, 6 W. Va. 323; *Meason v. Kline*, 63 Penn. St. 335.

(*z*) *Birchett v. Bolling*, 5 Munf. 42. Respecting the specific execution of a covenant of a partner, that his personal representatives after his death shall continue the partnership, see *Downs v. Collins*, 6 Hare, 418, 437.

(*a*) *Hercy v. Birch*, 9 Ves. 357; *Buck v. Smith*, 29 Mich. 166.

(*b*) Mr. *Swanston*, in his note to *Crawshay v. Maule*, 1 Swanst. 513. And see *Nesbitt v. Meyer*, 1 Swanst. 226.



formance, because the bargain is not itself *specific* enough, and it would be difficult to say what was a specific performance of it. But if a partner agree, that while the partnership continues he will not enter into any other firm, or if he agrees not to carry on any other mercantile business whatever, equity will restrain him from the violation of such an agreement. (c)<sup>1</sup>(x) And it is a general rule (subject, however, to qualification in certain par-

(c) *Shadwell*, V. C., *Kemble v. Kean*, 6 Sim. 335.

<sup>1</sup> In *Whitwood Chemical Co. v. Hardman* (1891), 2 Ch. 416 (C. A.), the plaintiff endeavored to enforce an agreement made by its manager to give "the whole of his time to the company's business," by an injunction to restrain the manager from giving part of his time to a rival company. The court refused an injunction on the ground that there was no express negative promise, and disapproved *Montague v. Flockton*, L. R. 16 Eq. 189, where an actor engaged by the plaintiff was restrained from acting at a rival theatre, though there was no stipulation in terms that he would not do so. That equity will grant an injunction to restrain the breach of an express negative covenant in regard to personal services was settled in England by the case of *Lumley v. Wagner*, 1 De G., M. & G. 604 (overruling *Kemble v. Kean*, 6 Sim. 333; *Kimberley v. Jennings*, 6 Sim. 340). In that case an opera singer who had agreed to sing during a specified period at the plaintiff's theatre, and also that she would not sing elsewhere during that time, was enjoined from violating the latter part of her agreement. Later English cases where the doctrine was considered are, *Wolverhampton, &c. Ry. Co. v. London, &c. Ry. Co.*, L. R. 16 Eq. 433; *Ward v. Beeton*, L. R. 19 Eq. 207; *Donnell v. Bennett*, 22 Ch. D. 885. In this country the courts seem less ready to grant an injunction for breach of a covenant relating to personal services. See *Metropolitan Ex. Co. v. Ewing*, 42 Fed. 198; *Rogers Mfg. Co. v. Rogers*, 58 Conn. 356; *Court v. Lassard*, 18 Or. 221. — W.

(x) See *Grimston v. Cunningham*, [1894] 1 Q. B. 125; *Bailey v. Collins*, 59 N. H. 459; *Consolidated Coal Co. v. Schmisser*, 135 Ill. 371, 25 N. E. 795. The principle of the cited case of *Lumley v. Wagner*, will not be applied to an agreement which, though negative in form, is substantially affirmative. *Davis v. Foreman*, [1894] 3 Ch. 654. It applies to a contract giving a "first refusal," involving a negative covenant not to part with land to any other person without that first refusal. *Manchester Ship Canal Co. v. Manchester Racecourse Co.*, [1901] 2 Ch. 87, 51. It does not apply to a mere stipulation that an employee will "act exclusively for" his employer. *Mutual Reserve Fund Life Ass'n v. New York Life Ins. Co.*, 75 L. T. 528. The breach of a negative covenant may be enjoined though its specific performance would not be decreed. *Donnell v. Bennett*, 22 Ch. D. 835; *Star Newspaper Co. v. O'Connor*, [1893] W. N. 114. See 40 Am. L. Reg. n. s. 270, 319, 32 id. 649; *Metropolitan Electric Supply Co. v. Ginder*, [1901] 2 Ch. 799, 805; *Moundsville v. Ohio River R. Co.* (W. Va.), 20 L. R. A. 161, 167, n. See *infra*, p. \*404, n. (x).

Specific performance is never a matter

of right, but rests in the court's discretion. *Lamare v. Dixon*, L. R. 6 H. L. 414; *Fry on Spec. Perf.* (3d Am. ed.) p. 10. Compliance with an agreement may be so enforced by injunction as to amount to a decree for specific performance, as where a company, having agreed to "erect and maintain, in working order," certain telephone wires and apparatus, were restrained from their threatened cutting off of the communication. *Keith, Prowse & Co. v. National Telephone Co.*, [1894] 2 Ch. 147.

Undertakings implying personal skill, attention, and ability, are subject to the implied condition that the party employed shall be alive and be well enough in health to perform them. *Marvel v. Phillips*, 162 Mass. 399, 38 N. E. 1117. At law the damages for breach of these contracts are given upon the basis of compensation for actual loss. If the employee, instead of going to work for another, or remaining idle, works for himself, the measure of damages is the difference between the agreed compensation and what would properly be paid to have some one else do what the employee does on his own account. *Lee v. Hampton*, 79 Miss. 321, 30 So. 721.

ticular cases), (*d*) that a contract for personal services cannot be specifically enforced by either party. (*e*)<sup>1</sup>

\* Equity will decree specific performance of a bargain for \* 368 the sale of a good-will of a trade, provided it be connected with any specific stock in trade, or with some valuable secret of trade, (*f*) or with a well-established stand for business; (*g*) but not, it is said, a naked bargain for good-will, because equity could not direct the way in which the defendant should proceed to turn the custom of those who had dealt with him, to the plaintiff. (*h*)

(*d*) See *post*, p. \* 375, note (*p*), and section 7.

(*e*) It is obvious, that almost every contract for personal services, of whatever grade or kind, admits of a full compensation being made in money to the agent or servant, for the breach of it by the employer. The relation created by such a contract is one frequently requiring a high degree of confidence on the part of the master or principal; and therefore, in addition to the adequacy of the remedy in damages, as a reason for withholding enforcement of the contract specifically, there is a want of equality in the position of the two parties which is also considered as rendering the interference of a court of equity improper. Though the servant perform the required work never so well, yet if the master want confidence in him, he does not derive from his services that sense of satisfaction which is an essential element of their value; while, on the other hand, the utmost that the servant seeks is money, and that he can recover at law. "A man," said the Lord Justice *Knight Bruce*, in *Johnson v. Shrewsbury & Birmingham Ry. Co.*, 3 De G., M. & G. 926, "may have one of the best domestic servants, — he may have a valet whose arrangement of clothes is faultless, a coachman whose driving is excellent, a cook whose performances are perfect, — and yet he may not have confidence in him; and while, on the other hand, all

that the servant requires or wishes (and that reasonably enough) is money, you are, on the other hand, to destroy the comfort of a man's existence for a period of years, by compelling him to have constantly about him, in a confidential situation, one to whom he objects. If that be so in private life, how important do these considerations become when connected with the performance of such duties — duties to society — as are incumbent upon the directors of a company like this." The case which gave rise to these remarks was one where parties who had contracted with the directors of a railway company to run, work, and man their trains, and perform other very considerable duties for them, attempted to compel the company to permit them to continue to perform the services they had engaged for, and the remedy prayed was not granted. The circumstance that the plaintiff's reputation might suffer from the dismissal from the service of the defendants, was said to be no ground for interference, since such injury also might be compensated in damages. See also *Pickering v. The Bishop of Ely*, 2 Younge & C., Ch. 249, 267; *Rolfe v. Rolfe*, 15 Sim. 89; *Ryan v. Mutual, &c. Assoc.*, [1893] 1 Ch. 116.

(*f*) *Bryson v. Whitehead*, 1 Simons & S. 74.

(*g*) See *Coulake v. Till*, 1 Russ. 378.

(*h*) *Baxter v. Connolly*, 1 Jacob & W. 576; *Coulake v. Till*, 1 Russ. 376, 378.

<sup>1</sup> Where a contract to convey land called for the exercise of personal skill on the part of the purchasers, and also gave them the option to abandon the contract on a contingency, specific performance will not be granted at the suit of the assignees of the purchasers against the seller. *Sturgis v. Galindo*, 59 Cal. 28. Specific performance will not be enforced of continuous duties involving personal labor and care, as the daily running of street cars along a particular line "at such regular intervals as may be right and proper," whether a contract or charter obligation. *McCann v. South Nashville Street R. Co.*, 2 Tenn. Ch. 773. The representative of a deceased partner was not allowed to maintain a bill for the specific performance of a contract to furnish lumber, entered into between his intestate and a firm of which his intestate was a member, since death had terminated the contract by dissolving the firm, and since the contract depended largely on the judgment and business faculty of the deceased partner. *Roberts v. Kelsey*, 38 Mich. 602. — K.

So a lease will be decreed, or the renewal of one, if it has been agreed for, and there remains a valuable portion of the time for which the lease was to run; (*i*)<sup>1</sup> or even if the time has all expired, and there is sufficient reason that the lease should be made and treated by the defendant as of the day when by the bargain it should have been made, the court will decree that it be now made as of that day, and so held by the parties. (*j*)

Among instances in which equity has decreed specific performance of contracts relating only to chattels, may be mentioned one for the purchase of an annuity, payable out of the dividends of certain stocks; (*k*) a contract for the purchase of debts which had been proved under a commission of bankruptcy; (*l*)

\*369 and, in the case of a contract, that all the property of a grantor of an annuity, which he should obtain by will or otherwise, at the death of a third person, during the life of an

For a like reason, an agreement for the sale of the business of an attorney cannot be enforced. *Bozon v. Farlow*, 1 Meriv. 459.

(*i*) *Furnival v. Crew*, 3 Atk. 83; *Iggulden v. May*, 9 Ves. 325; *Tritton v. Foote*, 2 Bro. Ch. 636; *In re Doolan*, 3 Drury & W. 442. See *Whitlock v. Duffield*, Hoffm. Ch. 110. A license to be exercised upon land may be specifically enforced. *Nelson v. Bridges*, 1 Jur. 753. As to covenants for perpetual renewal, see *City of London v. Mitford*, 14 Ves. 41; *Bayley v. Leominster*, 3 Bro. Ch. 529; *Evans v. Walshe*, 2 Sch. & L. 519; *Hackett v. McNamara*, Lloyd & G. temp. Plunket, 283; *Sheppard v. Doolan*, 3 Drury & W. 1; *Moore v. Foley*, 6 Ves. 237; *Brown v. Tighe*, 8 Bligh, N. s. 272; *Carr v. Ellison*, 20 Wend. 178.

(*j*) *Wilkinson v. Torkington*, 2 Younge & C. Ex. 726, an instructive case.

(*k*) *Withy v. Cottle*, 1 Simons & S. 174. And see *Pritchard v. Ovey*, 1 Jacob

& W. 396, where specific performance was decreed of an agreement for the sale of an annuity to be charged on certain lands of the defendant.

(*l*) *Adderley v. Dixon*, 1 Simons & S. 607. The Vice-Chancellor's decree seems to have proceeded on the ground of the uncertainty of the dividends which might become payable from the estate of the bankrupt. "Damages at law," he said, "cannot accurately represent the value of the future dividends; and to compel this purchaser to take such damages, would be to compel him to sell these dividends at a conjectural price. It is true that the present bill is not filed by the purchaser, but by the vendor, who seeks, not the uncertain dividends, but the certain sum to be paid for them. It has, however, been settled, by repeated decision, that the remedy in equity must be mutual; and that, where a bill will lie for the purchaser, it will also lie for the vendor." 1 Simons & S. 612.

<sup>1</sup> But where nearly twelve years had elapsed after the expiration of a term of ninety-nine years, renewable forever, before application was made to enforce a renewal, and the tenant had openly repudiated all obligations and relations as such, and had persistently asserted, since the expiration of the lease, an adverse title in himself as against the reversioner, such relief was refused. *Myers v. Silljacks*, 58 Ind. 319. Where a lessee, by promising to accept and execute a lease of stores for five years, induced the lessor to break off negotiations with other parties and to adapt them to his use, and thereupon entered into possession and paid rent for two years, but neglected to execute the lease tendered him, and at the end of the two years refused either to execute, continue to occupy, or pay rent, equity will compel him to execute the lease. *Seaman v. Aschermann*, 51 Wis. 678. In *Switzer v. Gardner*, 41 Mich. 164, specific performance was granted of a lease which had expired by substitution of a new lease, and it was ordered to be cancelled, it appearing that third parties had acquired an interest in it. [In *Floyd v. Storrs*, 144 Mass. 56, specific performance was granted of an agreement to renew a lease of a newspaper.] — K.

annuitant, should be charged with the payment of the annuity, and the grantor becoming bankrupt, and the third party having died and left an annuity of larger value in trust for him, this annuity was charged with the payment of the annuity he had granted. (*m*) Equity has also enforced a contract to keep the banks of a river in repair, (*n*) a contract to pay the plaintiff a certain annual sum, and another sum for every hundredweight of wire which the defendant should make in the lifetime of the plaintiff; (*o*) a contract for the sale of a life annuity, (*p*) and for the sale of shares in a public company. (*q*)<sup>1</sup>

In regard to the sale of stock, as it is called, meaning very generally in the English cases only government stocks, but with us covering shares in companies generally, there is some uncertainty. It has been understood to be the prevailing rule in England, that such bargains are not to be enforced by specific performance; on the ground that a certain quantity of stock is worth as much, and no more, as any other equal quantity of stock; and if the defendant be sued at law and the plaintiff recover damages, the value of the stock will be the measure of the damages, and the plaintiff may use the money so recovered in buying the stock. (*r*) There are, nevertheless, many cases in England, in which bargains for the sale and transfer of stock have been enforced. (*s*)

(*m*) *Lyde v. Myyn*, 1 Mylne & K. 683. "That the claim to the annuity," said Lord Brougham, Ch., "is barred by the bankrupt act, cannot be denied; for the annuity was an interest of which the value was capable of calculation, and for which proof might have been made under the commission. But the covenant to secure that annuity gave the annuitant a right which could not in any way be made the subject either of calculation or proof; and it seems impossible to understand how such a right could be barred." 1 Mylne & K. 692. See *Thompson v. Cohen*, L. R. 7 Q. B. 527; *Cole v. Kernot*, id. 534, note.

(*n*) *Kilmorey v. Thackeray*, cited *Errington v. Aynesley*, 2 Bro. Ch. 343. And see 2 Bro. Ch. 65.

(*o*) *Ball v. Coggs*, 1 Bro. P. C. 296.

(*p*) *Pritchard v. Ovey*, 1 Jacob & W. 396. And see *Wellesley v. Wellesley*, 4 Mylne & C. 554.

(*q*) *Duncuft v. Albrecht*, 12 Sim. 189. *Et vide infra*.

(*r*) *Cud v. Rutter*, 1 P. Wms. 570. *Hardwicke*, Ch., *Buxton v. Lister*, 3 Atk. 383, 384. Lord Eldon, Ch., *Nuthrown v. Thornton*, 10 Ves. 161. Lord Erskine, Ch., *Mason v. Armitage*, 13 Ves. 37.

(*s*) An agreement for sale of government stock and transfer of certificates was

<sup>1</sup> So a contract for the sale of a debt, *Cutting v. Dana*, 25 N. J. Eq. 265. Or to issue a policy of insurance. *Haden v. Farmers', &c. Assoc.*, 80 Va. 683. Even after the destruction of the property, — and the company cannot defend by showing a failure to perform certain conditions, which the policy, if issued, would have contained. *Baile v. St. Joseph Ins. Co.*, 73 Mo. 371. So a contract to furnish a patented article and assign letters patent. *Adams v. Messinger*, 147 Mass. 185. Or to sell personal property used in connection with a manufacturing plant, which is also to be transferred. *Singer v. Carpenter*, 125 Ill. 117. Or to accept and pay for the stock in trade of a shop in part, and execute a mortgage for the balance of the price. *Rothholz v. Schwartz*, 46 N. J. Eq. 477. Or an agreement by a benefit society to levy an assessment, *Covenant, &c. Assoc. v. Sears*, 114 Ill. 108; or to support another, *Watson v. Smith*, 7 Or. 448. Or an agreement to accept the draft of a third person, where property was sold and delivered on the faith of it. *Saulsbury v. Blandys*, 60 Ga. 646. — W.

\* 370 The question has not arisen in this country \* so frequently or so directly as to enable us to lay down what may be called an American rule of law in relation to it. Perhaps, however, from the wider meaning of the word stock among us, and the greater complexity of the questions which occur in relation to the sale of it, we might expect a wider relaxation of the rule than in England, even if the rule itself be adopted. (1)<sup>1</sup>

We are quite satisfied that the rule of England, in relation to the sale of stocks, does not rest, even there, on the difference between contracts about land and those about personalty, although this is sometimes referred to in their cases. The true reason is that above mentioned. And the exceptions to the rule do, for the most part, illustrate this reason; because, where a contract for the sale of stock is enforced, there is always some peculiar fact or agreement tending to show that it is not a mere matter of price.

We apprehend that the true rule that governs, or should govern these cases, is one which has a much wider application in the law of specific performance. We suppose it may be thus expressed. If the bargain be such, that when the defendant has paid his legal damages (which equity, generally, at least, supposes that he will pay), the plaintiff is fully compensated, and, by using the money he gets, may secure to himself all the benefit he had a right to expect from the bargain, the court will leave him to these damages; but if it appears to the court, that after the plaintiff should recover and receive these damages, and use them as well as he could to supply the breach of the con-

\* 371 tract, he would remain uncompensated, because a \* substantial part of the advantage he hoped to receive from the bargain would be lost to him, here equity will interfere and

executed in equity. *Doloret v. Rothschild*, 1 Sim. & S. 590. And it has been held, that an agreement for the transfer of railway shares may be enforced. *Duncuft v. Albrecht*, 12 Sim. 189, 199, where *Shadwell*, V. C., distinguished between three per cents, or other stock of that kind (which could always be had by any persons choosing to apply for it in the market), and railway shares of a particular description, which are limited in number, and not always to be found in the market. A vendor of railway shares, who has been paid the purchase-money,

may enforce specific performance of the contract, in order that the purchaser, by accepting a legal transfer, may be fixed with the liability for calls, and he himself be exonerated. *Shaw v. Fisher*, 2 De G. & S. 310; *Wynne v. Price*, id. 310. Agreement between partners, upon a dissolution of the firm, that one of them should have the exclusive property of certain partnership books, was held proper for specific performance. *Lingen v. Simpson*, 1 Sim. & S. 800.

(1) See *Mechanics Bank of Alexandria v. Seton*, 1 Pet. 305.

<sup>1</sup> As to when a railroad corporation may be compelled to pay dividends on preferred stock, see *Bardman v. Lake Shore, &c. R. Co.*, 84 N. Y. 157. — K.

enforce a specific performance. For example, if we suppose a person to own ninety shares of a certain stock, and if he can own one hundred he will possess some valuable privilege which he now does not possess, and for this purpose contracts to buy ten with the only person who has them for sale, and the other party, discovering his need, refuses to sell as he agreed to, and demands an extravagant price, we should confidently expect—providing of course that the conduct and purpose of the plaintiff were unexceptionable—that a court of equity would decree specific performance. It is quite common for owners of stock to need more in order to obtain a majority of votes. In most cases of this kind, a very strong objection against the prayer would arise from the obvious impolicy of permitting or rather requiring sales for such purposes; but if this objection were removed, by the circumstances and the objects of the plaintiff, we might put this among the cases for a decree for specific performance.<sup>1</sup>

Another very nice distinction has been taken, between a contract to build a house and one to repair a house. Thus, it is said that one party can repair a house as well as another; and the plaintiff may be supposed to insist that the defendant and he alone should make the repairs, only because he has bargained to do it for less than another man would do it and less than it should be done for. But a contract to build a house is quite a different thing. Here a man selects a builder for special and personal reasons, and has a right to insist that this very man shall build him a house, in order that it may have the qualities he expects. (u) (x) But it is quite obvious that while there

(u) 1 Fonbl. Eq. (5th ed.) 355, note rebuild in a lease. *Pembroke v. Thorpe*, (r) Sir *William Grant*, *Flint v. Brandon*, 3 Swanst. 437, n., where an agreement to 8 Ves. 164; *Lucas v. Comerford*, 1 Ves. Jr. build a house was enforced in a case of 235, where Lord *Thurlow* refused to com- partial performance. *Birchett v. Bolling*, pel specific performance of a covenant to 5 Munt. 442. In *Mosely v. Virgin*, 3 Ves.

<sup>1</sup> It seems to be settled law in England that though contracts for the sale of government stock will not be specifically enforced, contracts for the sale of shares in private corporations will be. See note (s), *supra*; Fry on Specific Performance (3rd ed.), § 78 *et seq.*, § 1496 *et seq.* But whatever reason there may formerly have been for this distinction, at the present day damages are generally an entirely adequate remedy for breach of a contract to sell shares, for they can ordinarily be purchased in the market. For this reason specific performance of such contracts is generally refused in this country. *Frue v. Houghton*, 6 Col. 318; *Eckstein v. Downing*, 64 N. H. 248; *De la Cuesta v. Ins. Co. of North America*, 136 Penn. St. 62; *Avery v. Ryan*, 74 Wis. 591. But when shares cannot be obtained otherwise, specific performance will be enforced. *Frue v. Houghton*, 6 Col. 318; *Johnson v. Brooks*, 93 N. Y. 337. *Contra*, in *Barton v. De Wolf*, 108 Ill. 195.—W.

(x) See *Wolverhampton v. Emmons*, 12080; *Gregory v. Ingwersen*, 32 N. J. [1901] 1 Q. B. 515; *Ross v. Union Pacific Ry. Co.*, Woolw. (U. S.), 2 Fed. Cas. No. Eq. 199; *supra*, p. \* 367, n. (x).

\* 372 may be \* a general foundation for such a distinction as this, it must often be unreal or inapplicable. If repairs are extensive, it is about as important that they be done well as that a house be built in a certain way. And, on the other hand, very many houses are built precisely as merchandise is bought, and for the same purpose. Upon the whole, therefore, we should say, that if the contract were for building a house, there might be some presumption in favor of the applicant for specific performance; and if it were only for repairs, there would be a much less presumption for him, or none at all. Still, the controlling question in both cases would be, Can the court see any peculiar circumstances, giving a peculiar reason for considering that the applicant would not be adequately compensated by the damages he would recover at law? It is undoubtedly competent for a court of equity to enforce the specific performance of a contract by a defendant to do defined work upon his soil, in the performance of which the plaintiff has a material interest, and which is not capable of adequate compensation in damages. (v)

A contract in relation to land may not be enforceable in equity, for the same reason which prevents most contracts about

\* 373 chattels from enforcement. If an agreement to give to \* cer-

184, Lord *Loughborough* took the reasonable distinction, that if the contract expressed distinctly what sort of house was agreed to be built, so that the court could describe it as a subject for the report of the Master, specific performance might be decreed; but if the description in the contract was loose and undefined, the court would not assume to reduce it to certainty, and the party must be left to his remedy in damages. That contracts to *repair* will not, in general at least, be enforced specifically, appears from *Hill v. Barclay*, 16 Ves. 402; *Raynor v. Stone*, 2 Eden, 128. Compare *Sanders v. Pope*, 12 Ves. 282, and *Davis v. West*, 12 id. 475, per Lord *Erskine*, Ch. See an instance of the enforcement of a covenant to repair, in *Kempe v. Fitchie*, 7 & 8 Eliz. 340. Even admitting the principle, that ordinarily an agreement to repair ought not itself to be specifically executed, the Court of Chancery will decree specific performance of agreements for the execution of leases containing covenants to repair. *Paxton v. Newton*, 2 Smale & G. 437. Yet, where the defendants contracted to perform certain work, and, as a part of the same agreement, promised to give a bond conditioned for the performance of their undertaking, inasmuch as the main agree-

ment was not of such a character that a court of equity would compel its specific performance, the court also refused to compel the execution of the bond. *South Wales Railway Co. v. Wythes*, 1 Kay & J. 186, 31 Eng. L. & Eq. 226, by the Lords Justices.

(v) *Storer v. Great Western Ry. Co.*, 2 Younge & C., Ch. 53. That was where a railway company had purchased land running through a gentleman's pleasure-grounds, under a contract; one of the terms of which was the construction by the company of an archway under their road, and connecting one side of the pleasure-grounds with the other; and the construction of the archway was compelled. See also *Stuyvesant v. Mayor of New York*, 11 Paige, 414. Where B consented to A's making a watercourse through his land, upon being paid a reasonable compensation, and no sum was agreed upon, but A made the watercourse, and enjoyed nine years' use of it, B was enjoined from obstructing it, and a reference was made to the Master to settle a proper compensation. *Devonshire v. Eglin*, 14 Beav. 530. And see *Sanderson v. Cockermouth and Workington Ry. Co.*, 11 id. 497.

tain fields a peculiar cultivation, would, when broken, give rise to a claim for damages which might be expended in producing the same result, then equity would not interfere.

It is common for equity to enforce by injunction the usual covenants of leases; (*w*) as, that manure or crops shall be left on the land, (*x*) or that a meadow shall not be ploughed, (*y*) or gravel or any minerals dug. (*z*) And a contract to leave a certain amount of stock upon premises leased as alum works, was specifically enforced. (*a*) And generally, it may be said, that where a lessee covenants that the demised premises shall be used in a particular way or for a particular purpose, equity will restrain him to that use or purpose. (*b*)

Equity also enforces contracts in relation to personalty, when the effect of the breach cannot be known or estimated with any exactness, either because the effect will show itself only after a long time, or for any other reason. (*c*) As where a contract \* was made for the sale of many tons of iron, to be \* 374 paid for by instalments, running through many years, and it was impossible to say what the profit of the purchase would be; (*d*) so, if a ship-carpenter should bargain for the sale to

(*w*) Not, indeed, by virtue of the doctrine of specific performance, but in the exercise of the special jurisdiction of the court to prevent, by injunction, the breach of a *negative covenant*. "Beyond all doubt," said Lord *St. Leonards*, Ch., "where a lease is executed containing affirmative and negative covenants, this court will not attempt to enforce the execution of the affirmative covenants, either on the part of the landlord or the tenant, but will leave it entirely to a court of law to measure the damages; though, with respect to the negative covenants, if the tenant, for example, has stipulated not to cut or lop timber, or any other given act of forbearance, the court does not ask how many of the affirmative covenants on either side remain to be performed under the lease, but acts at once by giving effect to the negative covenant, specifically executing it by prohibiting the commission of acts which have been stipulated not to be done." *Lumley v. Wagner*, 1 De G., M. & G. 617, 618. But, from this remark, one class of affirmative covenants is, it seems, to be excepted; for agreements by tenants to surrender their estates to their landlords upon a certain event may not only be enforced, but have a particular claim upon a court of equity. And Lord *St. Leonards* himself (when Lord Chancellor of Ireland), with respect to a case of this nature,

said: "It requires a very strong case to justify the court in refusing to grant the relief sought in this case; for if there be one case in which specific performance ought to be decreed more than in another, it is where a party agrees to surrender a given estate to his landlord." *Crocker v. Orpen*, 8 Jones & La. T. 601.

(*x*) *Pulteney v. Shelton*, 5 Ves. 147, 261, n.; *Onslow v. —*, 16 id. 173.

(*y*) *Pulteney v. Shelton*, *ubi supra*; *Lord Gray De Wilton v. Saxon*, 6 Ves. 106. So of pasture-land. *Drury v. Molina*, id. 328.

(*z*) *City of London v. Pugh*, 3 Bro. P. C. 374; *Thomas v. Jones*, 1 Younge & C., Ch. 510.

(*a*) *Ward v. Buckingham*, cited *Nutbrown v. Thornton*, 10 Ves. 161.

(*b*) *Steward v. Winters*, 4 Sandf. Ch. 587. So with one who came in under, or with the consent of the lessee. *Howard v. Ellis*, 4 Sandf. 369. And see *Kimpton v. Eve*, 2 Ves. & B. 349. The breach of a covenant not to burn the demised land was enjoined; notwithstanding there was a penalty of £10 per acre provided in the lease, which the defendant was willing to pay. *French v. Macale*, 2 Drury & W. 269.

(*c*) *Buxton v. Lister*, 3 Atk. 383; *Adderley v. Dixon*, 1 Sim. & S. 607.

(*d*) *Taylor v. Neville*, cited 3 Atk. 384.



him of ship-timber, situated with peculiar convenience to his purposes. (e)

In much the larger number of cases in which this relief is sought in equity, the sale, conveyance, or transfer of something has been promised. But equity will also enforce promises for mere personal acts, especially if they are connected with a transfer or change of property, as a promise to indorse a note which has been transferred, (f) or to renew a lease, (g)<sup>1</sup> or to charge an annuity on a certain estate; (h) or to invest money in lands for the purpose of a particular settlement. (i) An agreement to insure may be specifically executed in equity; and the bill may be filed after a loss has occurred. (j) And, generally, where specific performance is impracticable, the plaintiff may often have a relief in some other form, which will secure to him the substantial advantages of his contract. (k)

It may be added, that equity gives relief when a contract refers only to chattels, if circumstances give to them a value altogether beyond their price or money worth,—a *pretium affectionis*,—

which the plaintiff may rationally ascribe to them, so  
 \* 375 \* far as he is concerned. (l) Or where personal property is detained in breach of trust. (m)<sup>2</sup> And where a dispute relates to many articles, and for some the plaintiff may be compensated in damages, and for others not, equity will enforce specific performance as to all. (n) Nor is it a ground of demurrer to a bill that it seeks specific performance of a contract which relates to personalty. (o)

(e) Lord *Hardwicke*, Ch., *Buxton v. Lister*, 3 Atk. 385.

(f) See *Watkins v. Maule*, 2 Jacob & W. 242.

(g) *Vide ante*, p. \* 367.

(h) *Vide ante*, p. \* 368; *Pritchard v. Ovey*, 1 Jacob & W. 396.

(i) *Kettleby v. Atwood*, 1 Vern. 298, 471; *Fothergill v. Fothergill*, 1 Eq. Cas. Ab. 222.

(j) *Perkins v. Washington Ins. Co.*, 3 Cowen, 645; Lord *Denman*, C. J., *Mead v. Davidson*, 3 A. & E. 308; *Carpenter v. Mutual Ins. Co.*, 4 Sandf. Ch. 408; *Baile v. St. Joseph Ins. Co.*, 73 Mo. 371. And after a loss, a court of equity, taking jurisdiction for the purpose of giving a specific performance of the agreement to insure, is not bound to stop by decreeing

the execution of a policy, but without turning the plaintiff over to an action at law upon it, may give him full relief. *Tayloe v. Merchants Fire Ins. Co.*, 9 How. 405.

(k) *Bennet v. Abrams*, 41 Barb. 619.

(l) *Pusey v. Pusey*, 1 Vern. 273; *Fells v. Read*, 3 Ves. 70; *Macclesfield v. Davis*, 3 Ves. & B. 16; *Lowther v. Lowther*, 13 Ves. 95.

(m) *Pooley v. Budd*, 14 Beav. 34; *McGowin v. Remington*, 12 Penn. St. 56; *Cowles v. Whitman*, 10 Conn. 121; *Mechanics Bank of Alexandria v. Seton*, 1 Pet. 299, 305.

(n) *McGowin v. Remington*, 12 Penn. St. 56.

(o) *Carpenter v. Mutual Safety Ins. Co.*, 4 Sandf. Ch. 408.

<sup>1</sup> Equity will not enforce the specific performance of an agreement on the part of a lessor, contained in a lease, to repair damages caused by fire. *Beck v. Allison*, 56 N. Y. 366, in which the English cases are discussed by *Grover, J.* — W.

<sup>2</sup> Or for the delivery of title deeds. *Williams v. Carpenter*, 14 Col. 477; *Baum's Appeal*, 113 Penn. St. 58. — W.

It makes but little difference in the jurisdiction which equity takes, or in the relief it gives, whether the promise be positive or negative. But, technically speaking, equity decrees specific performance when the promise is positive, and injunction when it is negative. (*p*) It is obvious, that many promises may be in either form equally valid and effective. Thus, a promise, already \* referred to, to leave manure on a farm, may just \* 376 as well be a promise not to take it away; and equity would relieve in one case as well as in the other. A covenant in restraint of trade, so called, that is, not to carry on a certain business, for a certain time, in a certain place, will, if in itself just and reasonable, be enforced by injunction; (*q*) so will a covenant not to build on land contiguous to the plaintiff, and to his detriment, (*r*) or not to erect or use dangerous or annoying buildings or machinery near him; (*s*) or that buildings on certain land shall conform in reason-

(*p*) There are cases where a contract to do something, and the correlative contract to refrain from doing some inconsistent thing, are not the converse of one another, and where, in other words, the performance of the negative part of the agreement is not of itself the performance of the positive part. In such a case, although the nature of the act to be done is such that a specific performance of it cannot be compelled, the court may still do what it can towards compelling men to the fulfilment of their engagements, by enjoining the party from violation of the negative part of the contract. *Rolfe v. Rolfe*, 15 Sim. 88. The court will not indeed use the power of injunction for the purpose of indirectly accomplishing that which it is unable to effect by the direct exercise of its jurisdiction to decree specific performance; yet where there is contained in the contract a promise to refrain from doing some particular thing, affording, therefore, of itself a proper case for an injunction, an injunction will be granted; and all the more willingly, if the final consequences will probably be the performance of the whole agreement, including as well those affirmative parts, which from their nature cannot be directly enforced, as that negative promise which is the legitimate ground for the injunction. A very recent and instructive case of this kind is *Lumley v. Wagner*, 1 De G., M. & G. 604, 13 Eng. L. & Eq. 252, where Mademoiselle Wagner had agreed with Mr. Lumley to sing at his theatre for three months, and during that time not to sing elsewhere; Lord St. Leonards, Ch. (affirming the decision of

*Parker, V. C.*), enjoined her from violating the negative stipulation not to sing at any other theatre, though he could not compel her to sing at the plaintiff's theatre. The opinion of the Lord Chancellor contains an elaborate review of the conflicting cases upon this important subject, and is worthy of particular attention. *Lumley v. Wagner* was recognized in *Johnson v. Shrewsbury & Birmingham R. Co.*, 3 De G., M. & G. 927, 932. *Hambelin v. Dinneford*, 2 Edw. 529, is *contra*, but was decided when the course of English decision was different from what it now is. Where the injunction prayed is only ancillary to the enforcement of the contract, the court will not grant it, if the contract is not one which is capable of specific execution. *Baldwin v. Society for Diffusing Useful Knowledge*, 9 Sim. 393; *Gurley v. Hiteshue*, 5 Gill, 217. And see *South Wales Railway Co. v. Wythes*, 1 Kay & J. 186, 31 Eng. L. & Eq. 226.

(*q*) *Rolfe v. Rolfe*, 15 Sim. 88; *Shadwell, V. C.*, *Kemble v. Kean*, 6 Sim. 335; *Lord St. Leonards, Ch.*, 1 De G., M. & G. 631.

(*r*) *Rankin v. Huskisson*, 4 Sim. 13. See *Squire v. Campbell*, 1 Mylne & C. 459; *Roper v. Williams, Turner & R.* 18.

(*s*) *Barrow v. Richard*, 8 Paige, 351. An injunction was granted to restrain church-wardens from ringing a bell at an early hour in the morning, which they had agreed with the plaintiff, for a valuable consideration, to refrain from doing. *Martin v. Nutkin*, 2 P. Wms. 266. See *Soltan v. De Held*, 2 Sim. N. s. 183, 9 Eng. L. & Eq. 104.

able particulars with those on the land of the promisee; (*t*) or that trees, which are peculiarly ornamental or convenient to the plaintiff, shall not be cut down by the defendant, on whose land they grow, (*u*) And a court of equity has jurisdiction to grant a specific performance of an agreement for the purchase of a copyright. (*v*)

Before leaving contracts for personal acts, or relating to chattels, it may not be useless to remark, that the Supreme Court of the United States appears to be less disposed than the courts of England to regard the distinction between contracts which relate to realty and those which refer only to personalty. (*w*) Indeed, throughout this country, there seems to be a strong tendency to subordinate this distinction, and all the more technical rules which have been enunciated in reference to this subject, to the \* 377 general question, whether the plaintiff is in justice \* and equity entitled to other and better relief than the law can give him. (*x*) In those of our States in which an equity jurisdiction was slowly and reluctantly admitted, among the earliest instances of equity power given to the courts, after that of relieving in mortgages, was that of specific performance. And frequently, if not always, it is "the specific performance of *any* written contract," without reference to its subject-matter.

## SECTION IV.

### OF CONTRACTS RELATING TO THE CONVEYANCE OF LAND.

It is in relation to contracts for the sale and conveyance of land (*y*)<sup>1</sup> that the equity relief of specific performance is most

(*t*) *Franklyn v. Tuton*, 5 Madd. 469, where a lessee, who had not complied with his covenant, that houses erected by him on the demised land should correspond in elevation with the adjoining houses, was required to alter the elevation and perform the covenant.

(*u*) And see *Briggs v. Earl of Oxford*, 5 De G. & S. 156, 8 Eng. L. & Eq. 194; and s. c. on appeal, 1 D. G., M. & G. 363, 11 Eng. L. & Eq. 265.

(*v*) *Thomblason v. Black*, 1 Jur. 198. Lord *Langdale*, M. R., there said, that wherever a copyright formed a part of the subject-matter in respect of which relief was sought, a court of equity had jurisdiction, even though other matters

might be mixed up with it. And see *Sims v. Marryat*, 17 Q. B. 281, 7 Eng. L. & Eq. 330.

(*w*) *Barr v. Lapsley*, 1 Wheat. 151; *Mechanics Bank of Alexandria v. Seton*, 1 Pet. 299; 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 724. See *Clarke v. Flint*, 22 Pick. 238, per *Wilde*, J.

(*x*) Among other cases see *Philips v. Berger*, 2 Barb. 608, 8 id. 627.

(*y*) Lord *Redesdale* gave an admirable and very authoritative exposition of the general principles governing the interposition of a court of equity to enforce contracts for the conveyance of land, in his judgment in *Lennon v. Napper*, 2 Sch. & L. 634. It seems to have been *held*, in a recent case, that a contract for the pur-

<sup>1</sup> The vendee of land must, on specific performance, show a demand for a conveyance prior thereto, *Reed v. Hodges*, 80 Ind. 304; *Harless v. Petty*, 84 Ind. 269; or if

freely admitted, most frequently practised, and most distinctly defined. (z)<sup>1</sup> Nor does equity refuse to decree respecting land

chase of land ought not to be executed in equity, where the agreement contemplates another remedy, by providing, that, upon default of the purchaser, the land may be resold at his risk and expense. *Bodine v. Glading*, 21 Penn. St. 20. *Sed quære*. And it has been said, that equity will generally interfere less readily in behalf of a vendor than of a vendee; because the former can get a more complete remedy at law than the other. Lord *Cramworth*, L. J., *Webb v. Direct London and Portsmouth Ry. Co.*, 1 De G., M. & G. 528, 529. But compare the opinion of *Knight Bruce*, L. J., in the same case. (z) For certain contracts concerning the use of land, but not going to the creation or transfer of an estate therein, see the next preceding section.

(z) And a court of equity will sometimes entertain a bill, the object of which is to remove an obstacle lying in the way of a present application for a specific performance of a contract for the sale of land. Thus, where it was part of the agreement that the price should be ascertained by the valuation of certain referees, and the vendor refused to permit them to come upon the land, it was *held*, that the vendor should be compelled to permit the valuation, and that when the valuation was made, the vendee might file a supplemental bill for a specific performance. *Morse v. Merest*, 6 Madd. 28, a case which has been often approved; though the inclination of Lord *Eldon's* mind was, that a vendor should not be compelled to execute an *arbitration bond* in order that an award might be made according to agreement, fixing the price of land purchased by the plaintiff, inasmuch as it was uncertain whether, after all, any award would ever be made. *Wilks v. Davis*, 3 Meriv. 507. But the court will not undertake to see to the doing of a preliminary act, the due and exact performance of which it has not the power to control. Therefore it

will not decree specific performance of an agreement to name arbitrators to fix the amount of the purchase-money of land agreed to be sold. *Agar v. Macklew*, 2 Sim. & S. 418; *Milnes v. Gery*, 14 Ves. 400; *Blundell v. Brettargh*, 17 Ves. 232. See *Cheslyn v. Dalby*, 2 Younge & C. Ex. 170. Yet, where an award declaring the price has been actually given, a court of equity will enforce compliance with it. "That a bill," said Lord *Eldon*, *Wood v. Griffith*, 1 Swanet. 54, "will lie for the specific performance of an award, is clear, because the award supposes an agreement between the parties, and contains no more than the terms of that agreement, ascertained by a third person; and then the bill calls only for a specific performance of an agreement in another shape." See also *Bouck v. Wilber*, 4 Johns. Ch. 405; *Penniman v. Rodman*, 13 Met. 382; *Jones v. Boston Mill Corporation*, 4 Pick. 507. And after an agreement to sell, at a price to be fixed by arbitration, has been executed to the extent of appointing the arbitrators, it is not competent to either party at his pleasure entirely to undo what has been done; for a revocation of the authority of the appraisers or arbitrators, though good at law, may be bad in equity, in which case the arbitrators may go on in disregard of such revocation, and a court of equity will respect their award, and perhaps enforce it. Lord *Eldon*, Ch., *Harcourt v. Ramsbottom*, 1 Jacob & W. 505, 508; *Cooth v. Jackson*, 6 Ves. 12, 41; *Belchier v. Reynolds*, 2 Kenyon, pt. 2, 87, where a specific performance was decreed according to a valuation made after the *death* of the vendor. See also *Pope v. Duncannon*, 9 Sim. 177; *Cheslyn v. Dalby*, 2 Younge & C., Ex. 197; *Dimsdale v. Robertson*, 7 Irish Eq. 554, 2 Jones & La. T. 58. If an award appear to have been made upon a ground which is not

to be made for a certain sum, he must show payment or tender, *Doyle v. Harris*, 11 R. I. 539; *Hays v. Carr*, 83 Ind. 275; or their equivalent, *Hall v. Whittier*, 10 R. I. 530; but not if it is alleged that the defendant has expressly repudiated the contract, and waived a tender by notice, *Martin v. Merritt*, 57 Ind. 84. See *Selleck v. Tallman*, 87 N. Y. 106. The seller cannot enforce specific performance of a land contract, unless he puts or offers to put the purchaser in possession. *McHugh v. Wells*, 39 Mich. 175. — K.

<sup>1</sup> Specific performance of a contract for the sale of an interest in land will be made, under proper circumstances, even when made between tenants in common, both of whom are in possession. *Littlefield v. Littlefield*, 51 Wis. 23. — K.

(z) See 35 Am. L. Reg. N. S. 670; 41 id. 63.

\* 378 \*in a foreign country, provided the parties are resident within their jurisdiction, and there is nothing which must prevent the court from compelling them to execute their agreement. (a) But in decreeing a specific performance of a parol contract for the sale of lands, courts always require the complainant to do complete justice, upon the broadest principles of equity, and will not be satisfied with a literal performance of the agreement by him. (b)

The first question which presents itself in reference to contracts for the conveyance of land, is in relation to the title; for defect of title is a very common defence. It is a general rule, that any party who objects to title, and asks to have inquiry made as to its sufficiency, may have that inquiry, (c) unless the

\* 379 \*court can see that the objections are clearly frivolous, or are intended only to delay and embarrass the plaintiff. (d)

sustainable, or if the arbitrators have misconducted themselves in making it, specific performance will not be decreed. *Chichester v. M'Intire*, 4 Bligh, N. S. 78. See Sugd. Law of Prop. 74 (in Law Lib. vol. 65), also *ante*, p. \*364, n. 1.

(a) *Penn v. Lord Baltimore*, 1 Ves. Sen. 444; *Lord Cranstown v. Johnston*, 3 Ves. 182. *Marshall, C. J.*, *Massie v. Watts*, 6 Cranch, 158-161; *Watts v. Waddle*, 6 Pet. 389; *Watkins v. Holman*, 16 Pet. 25; *White v. White*, 7 Gill & J. 208; *Stansbury v. Fringer*, 11 id. 149. Where the defendant was the infant daughter and heir of the vendor, domiciled within the jurisdiction of the court, though the land was situated in another State, *Walworth, Ch.*, granted a decree which directed a conveyance by the infant, when she arrived at proper age, to enable her to transfer the legal title according to the law of the State where the land was; and authorized the plaintiff meanwhile, to take and retain possession of the land, if he could obtain possession thereof without suit; and a perpetual injunction was granted, restraining the defendant from disturbing the complainant in such possession, or from doing any act whereby the title should be transferred to any other person, or in any way impaired or incumbered. *Sutphen v. Fowler*, 9 Paige, 280.

(b) *Hull v. Peer*, 27 Ill. 312.

(c) As to the distinction between the case where the apparent defect in the vendor's title is such an one as may be expected to be removed upon a reference consistently with the equity practice; and that where the court will not allow

the plaintiff to make up a case in this way, but will only dismiss his bill without prejudice to a new bill, see *Clay v. Rufford*, 5 De G. & S. 768, 19 Eng. L. & Eq. 350.

(d) The right of the purchaser, in a suit against him for specific performance, to have the vendor's title proved, may be waived by acts *in pais*. As to what acts will be sufficient evidence of a waiver, see *Simpson v. Sadd*, 4 De G., M. & G. 665, 31 Eng. L. & Eq. 385; *Fleetwood v. Green*, 15 Ves. 594. But it has been *held*, that a vendor cannot have the benefit of such waiver, unless the fact of waiver is expressly put in issue in the bill; it is not sufficient that facts are stated upon the bill amounting to evidence of waiver, but the fact of waiver must be directly alleged. *Clive v. Beaumont*, 1 De G. & S. 397; *Gaston v. Frankum*, 2 id. 561. If a purchaser apply for specific performance, and in his bill insist that the defendant cannot make a good title, the court cannot pass upon the title; for the plaintiff, by his own allegation of the defendant's want of title, shows that there cannot be that degree of specific performance which he seeks. *Nicloson v. Wordsworth*, 2 Swanst. 365. "When, on a bill by a vendee for specific performance, it appears that the defendant cannot make a good title, there is no further question in the cause than who is to pay the costs." Lord *Eldon*, 2 Swanst. 369. As to the costs of an issue ordered at the instance of the purchaser, and finally decided in favor of the vendor, see *Grove v. Bastard*, 1 De G., M. & G. 69.

Certainly, no court would compel a party to take and pay for an estate of which only a substantially imperfect title could be given. (e)<sup>1</sup> It is, however, quite impossible to say, by a definite rule or standard, *how* good a title must be to satisfy a court of equity. (f) (x)

On the one hand no reasonable court would require that a title should be so technically perfect, that no acute conveyancer could find a recondite and merely formal objection upon which the possibility of a doubt might rest. (g)<sup>2</sup> In one sense, this would be an imperfection. But it would not be such an imperfection as should induce a court to refuse a decree for performance. On the other hand, if the character of the title were \* doubtful, although the court were able to come to the conclusion

(e) *Blatchford v. Kirkpatrick*, 6 Beav. 232. Even after the defendant has waived an inquiry into the title, if it come out collaterally that it is imperfect, the court will not compel him to accept it. *Warren v. Richardson*, Younge, 1. And see *Deverell v. Bolton*, 18 Ves. 514, where Lord Eldon held, that an approval of the title by counsel of the vendee, upon an abstract being laid before him, could not be taken as a conclusive waiver of reasonable objections to the title. But if the vendor stipulate expressly to convey only such title as he has, the vendee cannot take the objection that it is defective. *Freme v. Wright*, 4 Madd. 364. And see *Ten Broeck v. Livingston*, 1 Johns. Ch. 357; *Winne v. Reynolds*, 6 Paige, 407; *McKay v. Carrington*, 1 McLean, 50;

*Nicol v. Carr*, 35 Penn. St. 381; *Young v. Rathbone*, 1 Green, 224; *Freely v. Barnhart*, 51 Penn. St. 279.

(f) But the vendor must show a *title*, not a *covenant* for title; and this whether the interest contracted for be freehold or leasehold. *Fildes v. Hooker*, 2 Meriv. 424; *Purvis v. Rayer*, 9 Price, 488, where the point was first settled that the vendor of a leasehold estate must show the title of his lessor. And see *Deverell v. Bolton*, 18 Ves. 505.

(g) That the land is subject to a reservation of mines and minerals and water privileges, none of which, in point of fact, the land contains, has been held to constitute no valid ground of objection to the title. *Winne v. Reynolds*, 6 Paige, 407.

<sup>1</sup> A purchaser of land cannot be compelled to take it where the seller has only a bond for a title, with a lien for unpaid purchase-money outstanding. *Christian v. Clark*, 10 Lea, 630. — K.

<sup>2</sup> The possible existence of unrecorded deeds is not such a defect in a title as should lead a court of equity to deny specific performance of a contract for the sale of land, if there is no evidence of such deeds. *Dow v. Whitney*, 147 Mass. 1. — W.

(x) As to perfecting title after suit begun, see 41 Am. L. Reg. N. s. 523. As to the vendor's right to specific performance, see 36 id. 63.

The vendee is always entitled to a marketable title. *Haffey v. Lynch*, 143 N. Y. 241, 38 N. E. 298; 77 N. Y. S. 587. When the construction of a written instrument involves the plaintiff's title, the court is justified in refusing specific performance on account of the absence of parties entitled to dispute the title, only when there is a fairly reasonable doubt as to the construction. *Cushing v. Spaulding*, 164 Mass. 287, 41 N. E. 297; *Martin v. Hamlin*, 176 Mass. 180, 57 N. E. 381.

The vendor's obligation to make a good title is not removed by the purchaser's knowledge at the date of the contract that the title was bad by reason of a breach of covenant. *In re Highett and Bird's Contract*, [1903] 1 Ch. 287. But specific performance will not usually be decreed for a plaintiff who knew, when the contract was made, that the defendant had no authority to dispose of the property in question. *Sellers v. Greer*, 172 Ill. 549, 50 N. E. 246, 40 L. R. A. 589.

There is no right to a trial by jury in a suit for specific performance. *Shapira v. D'Arcy*, 180 Mass. 377, 62 N. E. 412; *Pierre v. Stewart*, 61 Ohio St. 422, 56 N. E. 201.

that, on the whole, a title could be made that would not probably be overthrown, this would not be good title enough; for the court would have no right to say that their conclusion or their opinion would bind the whole world, and prevent all assault upon the title. (h)<sup>1</sup>

We know not what better we can say, than that every purchaser of land has a right to demand a title which shall put him in all reasonable security, and which shall protect him from anxiety, lest annoying if not successful suits be brought against him, and possibly take from him or his representatives land upon which money was invested. He should have a title which shall enable him not only to hold his land, but to hold it in peace; and, if he wishes to sell it, to be reasonably sure that no flaw or doubt will come up to disturb its marketable value. (i)<sup>2</sup>

In a late case it is intimated, that the adverse opinions of conveyancers and lawyers will not alone suffice to make a title deficient in the view of the court. (j) And this must certainly be true to the letter. For there can be nothing to prevent the court from going behind such opinions and examining into the grounds of them. And, of course, if they are found to be dishonest, or merely frivolous, the court would disregard \* them.

(h) And that may be a good title at law, which a court of equity will not exercise its discretionary power to force upon a reluctant purchaser. Lord *Tyuro*, Ch., *Grove v. Bastard*, 1 De G., M. & G. 75. And Lord *Cottenham*, when the same case was before him, made some observations upon the delicate and responsible duty thrown upon the court, when it is required to decide, as between vendor and purchaser, a question of title which it cannot conclude as against the party from whom the adverse claim may be expected. 2 Phillips, 621. Compare *Vancouver v. Bliss*, 11 Ves. 465.

(i) The principles upon which a court of equity determines whether a title is such as a purchaser must be required to take, were much considered in *Pryke v. Waddingham*, 10 Hare, 1, 17 Eng. L. & Eq. 534. See also *Freer v. Hesse*, 4 De G., M. & G. 495, 21 Eng. L. & Eq. 82;

*Collard v. Sampson*, 4 De G., M. & G. 224, 21 Eng. L. & Eq. 352. And upon this subject (which is much too extensive to be here treated of in detail), the 3d section [on *Doubtful Titles*], and the 4th section [containing *Examples of Bad, Good, and Doubtful Titles in Equity*], of 1 Sugd. Vend. & Purch. c. 10 (Am. ed.), 1851, may be consulted with advantage. See also *Owings v. Baldwin*, 8 Gill, 337; *Vancouver v. Bliss*, 11 Ves. 458; *Garnett v. Macon*, 2 Brock. 244. An unfavorable decision in the inferior court does not render the title doubtful; and, on appeal, the judge of the Superior Court is still bound to exercise his own discretion, and decide according to his own judgment. *Sheppard v. Doolan*, 3 Drury & W. 8. For statement of the general rule, see *Lockett v. Williamson*, 81 Mo. 54.

(j) *Dalzell v. Crawford*, 1 Pars. Eq. Cas. 37.

<sup>1</sup> *Tillotson v. Gesner*, 6 Stewart, 313, quotes the text with approval. — K.

<sup>2</sup> Equity will not compel a person, agreeing to buy land, to accept a title so doubtful that it may be exposed to litigation. *Jeffries v. Jeffries*, 117 Mass. 184; *Gill v. Wells*, 59 Md. 492; *Smith v. Turner*, 50 Ind. 367; *Powell v. Conant*, 33 Mich. 396; *Tillotson v. Gesner*, 6 Stewart, 313; *Snell v. Mitchell*, 65 Me. 48; *Mitchell v. Steinmetz*, 97 Penn. St. 251; *Close v. Stuyvesant*, 132 Ill. 607; *Kilpatrick v. Barron*, 125 N. Y. 751. — K.

But this, although a possible, is hardly a supposable, case. And it must be true always, that the deliberate, adverse opinion of one or more persons known to be largely employed in the investigation of titles, and believed to have competent skill and knowledge, must be regarded as going very far indeed against a title, because, if it did nothing else, it could hardly fail to lessen the marketable value of the land. (*k*)

Sometimes an objection to title may be a valid one, but capable of ready and entire removal; as a charge or incumbrance which can be paid off, and which the plaintiff is ready to pay off; or releases or grants are wanted from persons who are ready to give them, if required to complete a title. In such cases it would seem inconsistent with the purpose and character of a court of equity to refuse a decree of performance, if the vendor is able to make a good title at any time before the decree is pronounced. (*l*) We do not say that it should be enough if the plaintiff can make it certain before a decree is made that \* the title will be made good afterwards; for, although he \* 382 might in such a case ask for reasonable delay of the decree,

(*k*) We say this, although Lord *Eldon*, in *Boehm v. Wood*, 1 Jacob & W. 422, declared that the doubts of conveyancers, whether the title was good or not, amounted to nothing, unless the court, by its own observation, perceived in the abstract of the title a reasonable ground for refusing to compel a purchaser to take it. *Vide supra*, note (*i*).

(*l*) Upon a bill filed by a vendor it is generally sufficient if he can show a good title at the hearing, although he had not a good title at the time of the contract; for, if the defendant wished to take advantage of the want of title, he should have rescinded the contract on that ground while the defect existed. *Hogart v. Scott*, 1 Russ. & M. 293, 2 Dan. Ch. Pr. (Boston, 1846) 1195; *Salisbury v. Hatcher*, 2 Younge & C., Ch. 54. The plaintiff may make a good title if he can, when the cause comes on upon further directions, though he could not do so when the title was examined previously by the Master. In such case, however, the defendant may be relieved from costs. *Paton v. Rogers*, 6 Madd. 256. See 2 Dan. Ch. Pr. 1196 (Boston, 1846). But Lord *Eldon*, in *Lechmere v. Brasier*, 2 Jacob & W. 289, said, that he would not extend the rule which the court had adopted, of compelling a purchaser to take the estate where a title was not

made till after the contract, to any case to which it had not already been applied, and that the rule had, in many cases, been productive of great hardship. And in that case the purchaser of real estate sold under a decree, was discharged from his purchase for an error in the decree, although the parties were proceeding to rectify it. See also *Coster v. Turnor*, 1 Russ. & M. 311; *Wright v. Howard*, 1 Sim. & S. 190, 205. And whether it is sufficient that the plaintiff can perform his part at the time of the decree, depends upon the circumstances of the particular case, and especially upon the question whether, if he could not have performed the contract originally, there has since been such a change of circumstances as renders it inequitable for him to insist now upon a specific performance. *Marshall, C. J.*, *Garnett v. Macon*, 2 Brock. 212. While it is competent to the plaintiff to perfect his title in the progress of the cause, his right to force upon the defendant a new title, acquired since the filing of the bill, only exists under certain limitations; with respect to which, it is held, he may rely upon a title acquired in point of form after the bill is filed, provided that title is consistent with his original rights, and is one which can operate by relation back. *Doyle v. Callow*, 12 Irish Eq. 241, 244.



that he may have the desired opportunity to complete the title, this is as much as he should have. (m)<sup>1</sup>

It is for the buyer to object to the sufficiency of title. The seller cannot object unless the buyer demands warranty; for, if the buyer is willing to take the land with the best title he can get, and with it the risk of ouster, he should have it. (n) So if the seller can make good title to a part of the land, and to that only, the buyer may insist upon having that part, unless the seller is in no fault whatever, and would be materially injured by a severance of the land. (o) And if there be some deficiency in the

(m) If the vendor was, in the first instance, guilty of an unfair concealment of the defect, a subsequent removal of it will not entitle him to relief. *Dalby v. Pullen*, 1 Russ. & M. 296. It has been held, that after an agreement for the sale of land has been performed by the execution of a conveyance by the vendor, who at the time had no title or right to convey, such vendor cannot, upon afterwards obtaining the title, insist on the vendee's acceptance of a new conveyance, nor will the court enjoin the vendee from prosecuting an action upon the covenants in the original deed instituted before the vendor's acquisition and tender of a good title. *Tucker v. Clarke*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 96. And see *Davis v. Symonds*, 1 Cox, C. C. 403.

(n) *Milligan v. Cooke*, 16 Ves. 1; *Mestaer v. Gillespie*, 11 id. 640; *Jones v. Belt*, 2 Gill, 106; *Laverty v. Moore*, 33 N. Y. 658. Where a vendor, being defendant in the suit, excepted to a report of the Master finding in favor of his title, the exception was overruled by Sir *John Romilly*, M. R., who declared it to be without precedent, and wrong in substance as well as form. *Bradley v. Munton*, 15 Beav. 460, 21 Eng. L. & Eq. 555. In *Lockett v. Williamson*, 31 Mo. 54, it is said, that where the vendor has not the complete title, the vendee may insist on having all that the vendor can convey, with compensation for the difference.

(o) *Western v. Russell*, 3 Ves. & B. 192; *Hill v. Buckley*, 17 Ves. 394; *Jacobs v. Locke*, 2 Ired. Eq. 286. In a case where it was contended that an intended lessee could not have a specific performance of the agreement to lease, on the ground that the intended lessor had not such an interest in the whole property as would have enabled him on his part

to have obtained a specific execution of the contract, and that therefore there was a want of *mutuality*, it was answered: "The doctrine of this court, which is commonly expressed by saying, 'contracts must be mutual,' has no application to a case like this. A vendor cannot make a purchaser take an estate with a bad title, but the purchaser may compel the vendor to give him the estate with such title as he has." *Sutherland v. Briggs*, 1 Hare, 34, per *Wigram*, V. C. Where one of two tenants in common in fee of a colliery, contracted with the plaintiff for a lease of the entirety, the court refused to compel him to execute a lease of his moiety only. *Price v. Griffith*, 1 De G., M. & G. 80, 8 Eng. L. & Eq. 72. "Cases may be conceived," said *Knight Bruce*, L. J., in that case (id. 84), "where a person who has contracted to convey more than it is in his power to convey, ought to be decreed to convey what he can, either with or without compensation to the vendee, for such part of the subject-matter of the contract as the vendor is unable to convey. But a lease of an undivided moiety of a colliery is a very different thing from a lease of a whole colliery; and in this case there is no evidence of improper conduct or misrepresentation, or of the defendant Griffith having held himself out as capable of contracting for the whole, or, in fact, any other circumstance constituting a ground for a decree as to one undivided share alone." As to the considerations which impose greater caution upon courts in this country, in adjudging partial performance, where the inability of the vendor to give a good title to land prevents complete performance, see remarks of *Selden, J.*, in *Mills v. Voorhees*, 20 N. Y. (6 Smith) 412.

<sup>1</sup> A purchaser will not be compelled to accept the title of *cestuis que trust*, who made the agreement to sell, until it is perfected by a conveyance from the trustee, whose only duty remaining is to convey to them the legal title. *Read v. Power*, 12 R. I. 16. See the discussion of this case in 17 Am. Law. Reg. N. s. 561. — K.

quantity of the land, if it be trifling and causes no material diminution in the value of the remainder, the buyer may be required to take it. (oo)<sup>1</sup> A decree may be granted where there is an incumbrance, as of dower, founded upon a proper deduction for the value of the wife's interest. (op) And if the seller knew of incumbrances which the buyer did not know, the decree may require the seller to remove such incumbrances as he can, and to allow, in diminution of the price, for what he cannot. (oq)

When a vendor has kept a purchaser out of possession of land, equity seeks to put the parties in the condition in which they would be if the contract had been duly executed, and does this by holding the vendor as trustee of the land for the buyer, and accountable for rents and profits, and the purchaser as trustee of the price for the vendor, and accountable for interest. But this rule is qualified and accommodated to the circumstances and requirements of any case. (or)

\* A somewhat different question arises, or if it be the \* 383 same it has a different aspect when the parties have themselves agreed upon a time at which the title must be good, and shown to be so, and have made this time a part of the contract. (p) If that time has elapsed, there can be no specific performance of the contract: (q)<sup>2</sup> and if the plaintiff asks for further time, and also for a purchase after this further time, he

(oo) *Dewolf v. Pratt*, 42 Ill. 198.

(op) *Troutman v. Gowing*, 16 Iowa, 415.

(oq) *Jerome v. Scudder*, 2 Rob. 169.

(or) *Worrall v. Munn*, 38 N. Y. 137.

(p) Time has been held to be of the essence of the contract, upon the construction of the agreement, in *Seaton v. Mapp*, 2 Coll. 556 (see *Drysdale v. Mace*, 5 De G., M. & G. 103, 27 Eng. L. & Eq. 195); *Payne v. Banner*, 7 Jur. 1051; *Wells v. Smith*, 7 Paige, 22.

(q) Lord *Eldon*, Ch., *Boehm v. Wood*, 1 Jacob & W. 420; *Alley v. Deschamps*, 13 Ves. 225. But even where time is of

the essence of the contract, the defendant cannot take advantage of a delay of which his own misconduct was the cause. *Morse v. Merest*, 6 Madd. 26; *Taylor v. Longworth*, 14 Pet. 172; *Prichard v. Ovey*, 1 Jacob & W. 396. And a stipulation making a failure to pay purchase-money at the time agreed a breach of the contract, and a ground for its rescission, may be waived by an acceptance of the money subsequently. *Hunter v. Daniel*, 4 Hare, 420. Or by other acts of waiver. *Reed v. Chambers*, 6 Gill & J. 490; *Schroepel v. Hopper*, 40 Barb. 425; *Williston v. Williston*, 41 Barb. 635.

<sup>1</sup> Where a plaintiff cannot fully perform his part of the contract but the part which cannot be performed is of slight comparative importance, and compensation for it can be given in damages, equity will enforce specific performance on condition that the plaintiff pay the equivalent in value of what is not performed, or allow a proper deduction in the price which he was to receive. *Richardson v. Smith*, L. R. 6 Ch. 648. *In re Fawcett*, 42 Ch. D. 156; *Towner v. Tickner*, 112 Ill. 217; *Smyth v. Sturges*, 108 N. Y. 495. See also *post*, section vi. p. \* 399. — W.

<sup>2</sup> Where time is of the essence of the contract, for the sale of land, and no payment has been made on it for twenty-five years, except a part of the first year's interest in advance, nor any tender made, specific performance will not be decreed of such contract, nor a rescission of it and a return of the money paid thereon. *Gibbons v. Hoag*, 95 Ill. 45. See *Merritt v. Brown*, 6 C. E. Green, 401. — K.

may be said to ask that the court should make a new bargain, and not to seek the enforcement of the bargain he had made for himself. There may be given, in answer to this, the rule in equity, that "time is not of the essence of a contract;" (r) but we think it would be wiser and safer to express what is really meant by this rule, by saying, that time is not *necessarily* of the essence of a contract. (rr) It certainly may be made so by the parties themselves, or by the circumstances of the case, (rs)

although the parties say nothing about it. (s) Thus, if a \* 384 delay is asked by either party, and the \* court give it, they never give an unlimited period, but name a day of reasonable distance, and refuse to go further. (t) This rule is invoked in a great variety of cases, and is applied in many of them. And language is sometimes used in respect to it, possibly a use is sometimes made of it, which is not easily reconciled with the just duties and powers of equity. We cannot doubt that the rule

(r) But the party who seeks to avail himself of this maxim must have an equity which warrants his invoking it. A purchaser whose default has not been *bonâ fide*, has no equity to support an application for specific performance; and if it appear that he bought speculatively, without knowing, and without having probable grounds for believing, that he should be prepared with money to pay the price at the stipulated time, even a comparatively short delay may deprive him of the assistance of a court of equity. *Gee v. Pearce*, 2 De G. & S. 325. And see *Alley v. Deschamps*, 13 Ves. 228.

(rr) *Snowman v. Harford*, 55 Me. 197.

(rs) *Heckard v. Sayre*, 34 Ill. 142.

(s) A change of circumstances, subsequent to the making of the contract, may render a prompt fulfilment of it on the plaintiff's part a necessary condition to his right to relief. The doctrine of equity is thus stated by Chief Justice *Marshall*: "The rule that time is not of the essence of a contract has certainly been recognized in courts of equity; and there can be no doubt that a failure on the part of a purchaser or vendor to perform his contract on the stipulated day, does not of itself deprive him of his right to demand a specific performance at a subsequent day, when he shall be able to comply with his part of the engagement. It may be in the power of the court to direct compensation for the breach of contract in point of time, and in such case the object of the parties is effectuated by carrying it into execution. But the rule is not universal. Circumstances may be so changed, that the object

of the parties can be no longer accomplished, that he who is injured by the failure of the other contracting party cannot be placed in the situation in which he would have stood had the contract been performed. Under such circumstances, it would be iniquitous to decree a specific performance, and a court of equity will leave the parties to their remedy at law." *Brashier v. Gratz*, 6 Wheat. 533. See *Magoffin v. Holt*, 1 Duvall, 95; *Merritt v. Brown*, 4 Green, 286; *Andrews v. Bell*, 56 Penn. St. 343.

(t) Although time was not originally of the essence of the contract, yet, after considerable and improper delay on one side, the other party has a right to fix a reasonable time within which the contract is to be completed; that time will then be considered as having become of the essence of the contract; and in case the party to whom notice has so been given, fails to do what is proper on his part, within the time so fixed, a court of equity will not afterwards interfere in his favor to compel the execution of the contract. Lord *Langdale*, M. R., *King v. Wilson*, 6 Beav. 126; *Turner, L. J., Roberts v. Berry*, 3 De G., M. & G. 292; *Walker v. Jeffreys*, 1 Hare, 384; Lord *St. Leonards*, 1 Sugd. V. & P. c. 5, § 3, pl. 34, states the rule more narrowly. As to what is *reasonable* notice, see *Parkin v. Thorold*, 16 Beav. 59, 13 Eng. L. & Eq. 419, per *Romilly*, M. R. In *Dominick v. Michael*, 4 Sandf. 426, a right is asserted for either party to make the time essential by a mere demand of performance at the stipulated day.

must needs be substantially this: the court will always inquire into the time when a thing is to be done, as they will into any other part of the contract. If the thing to be done — whether a conveyance of land or anything else — can be as well done at a later time as an earlier, or the reverse, and certainly without detriment to the party called upon to do the thing, then time is not in fact of the essence of the contract, and will be regarded by the court, or rather disregarded, accordingly, provided the parties have not themselves expressly agreed that the time shall be treated as essential, or made it so by their conduct. (*tt*) But if it seems that the whole value or a material part of the value of the transaction to the defendant, depends upon its being done at a certain time, and no other, or that the substitution of any other will subject him in any way to loss or material inconvenience, then time is certainly of the essence of the contract, so far as he is concerned, and the court will so regard it. (*u*) And in deciding the question \* whether time be of the essence of \* 385 the contract or not, a court of equity could hardly fail to consider that the express agreement of the parties themselves upon a certain time is strong, though not conclusive, evidence, that it belonged to the essence of the contract. (*v*)

(*tt*) *Stow v. Russell*, 36 Ill. 18. See *Barnard v. Lee*, 97 Mass. 92.

(*u*) *Brushier v. Gratz*, 6 Wheat. 528, 533; *Garnett v. Macon*, 2 Brock. 246, 6 Call, 308. Where the subject-matter was the possession, trade, and good-will of a public-house, and the furniture and stock of liquors therein, time was *held* to be of the essence of the contract. *Coslake v. Till*, 1 Russ. 376. And such is the general rule where the property which is the subject of the contract is connected with trade. *Walker v. Jeffreys*, 1 Hare, 348. It seems where land is purchased as an article of commerce, with a view to be sold again, the purchaser has a right to insist that a conveyance at the stipulated time is essential. *McKay v. Carrington*, 1 McLean, 59. In the sale of a reversion, time is of the essence of the contract. *Newman v. Rogers*, 4 Bro. Ch. 391; *Spurrier v. Hancock*, 4 Ves. 667. Where an incoming tenant agreed to procure a certain person to be his surety for the rent by a stipulated day, the time was *held* to be of the essence of the contract. *Mitchell v. Wilson*, 4 Edw. Ch. 697. See *Goldsmith v. Guild*, 10 Allen, 239; *Smith v. Lawrence*, 15 Mich. 499.

(*v*) Where a vendor, who had neglected to furnish an abstract of title at the day stipulated, sought to enforce the specific

performance of the contract, contending that time was not of the essence of the contract. Lord *Cranworth*, V. C., before whom the bill was filed, denied that the words of a contract could have any different meaning in a court of equity from that which they bore in a court of law; or that a court of equity will ever, if there are no other circumstances in the case, disregard the plain letter of the contract, and compel the vendee to take a title on a day different from that on which he has contracted to take it. "When, therefore," said his lordship, "a contract has been entered into, by which a court of law decides that the purchaser is not bound unless a title be made before a given day, if a court of equity gives relief, it must be, not on the ground that it puts on the words of the contract a construction different from that put on it at law, but because there are grounds, collateral to the contract, on which it can found a jurisdiction warranting its interference. What, then, are those grounds? I answer, the conduct of the contracting parties. Though the terms of the agreement stipulate for the completion of the purchase on a given day; yet, if the parties have dealt together on the footing that the contract should be construed as a contract to complete in a reasonable time, this court acts on *that* as the

- \* 386 \* We said that time was not *necessarily* of the essence of the contract. But at this period, and in this country, it

real contract to be enforced. There is, no doubt, some difficulty in reconciling this, which is certainly the doctrine of the court, with the statute of frauds. A contract to purchase if a title is made on a given day, is not the same contract as a contract to purchase if a title is made in a reasonable time; and so, to admit parties, by agreement, not in writing (and conduct is but evidence of agreement), to substitute the latter for the former contract, is, in truth, to give effect to a contract relating to lands not reduced into writing and signed by the party to be charged; and this cannot be done consistently with the statute of frauds, as was decided by the Court of Common Pleas, in *Stowell v. Robinson*, 3 Bing. N. C. 928. Perhaps this court has acted on the ground that it would be a fraud in a purchaser, after dealing with a vendor on the footing that he did not consider the time fixed as material, to turn round and insist on the strict terms of the written contract; or it may be that the court has, from the conduct of the parties, felt itself warranted in inferring that the day named was intended only as a security for performance in a reasonable time: and so has dealt with it as in the nature of a penalty. Be this, however, as it may, whatever be the foundation of the doctrine of the court, there is no doubt of its existence; that is, though the contract, according to its terms, is that the purchase shall be completed on a given day, and is so framed, that, if not completed on that day, the purchaser is, at law, entitled to recover back his deposit; yet, if the parties deal together on the footing of having disregarded the appointed day, — as having, according to the ordinary language used, agreed to treat time as not being of the essence of the contract, — then this court will give relief, although the day for completion may have passed. But this relief is, as I have already stated, given solely on the ground of such dealing of the parties." *Parkin v. Thorold*, 2 Sim. N. S. 7, 8, 11 Eng. L. & Eq. 275. "Whether the facts have in all cases," added Lord *Cranworth*, in the same opinion, "been such as fairly to warrant the inference relied on; whether this court has not sometimes made a new contract for the parties, and so enforced on the purchaser the performance of what he never undertook to do, is not the point for decision. It is sufficient to say, that the ground on which the court has professed to proceed, has always been

that the parties have so acted as to enable it either to give to the original contract a meaning different from its *primâ facie* obvious import, or else to say that the original contract, so far as relates to the time fixed for its completion, has been abandoned, and a new and more extended one has been by implication entered into." Applying those principles to the case before him, which came up on a motion to dissolve an injunction restraining an action at law for the recovery of the deposit, he *held*, that nothing appeared to warrant him in saying that the defendant ever abandoned his right to insist on the completion of the purchase at the specified day, and he decided in favor of the defendant accordingly. But the same case afterwards coming on for hearing before Sir *John Romilly*, M. R., that judge overruled the decision of Lord *Cranworth*, and affirmed the doctrine, that, *primâ facie*, in equity, time is not essential. *Parkin v. Thorold*, 16 Beav. 59, 13 Eng. L. & Eq. 416. And in a subsequent case, of *Roberts v. Berry*, 3 De G., M. & G. 284, 17 Eng. L. & Eq. 400, presenting a similar state of facts, *Knight Bruce and Turner*, Lords Justices, adhered to the doctrine as laid down by the Master of the Rolls in opposition to the opinion of Lord *Cranworth*, in *Parkin v. Thorold*. While, therefore, the weighty observations of Lord *Cranworth* in the above-cited case, command attention as an argument for a reduction of the doctrine of equity upon this subject to mere conformity to the common law, and in the same degree to a more reasonable and safe respect to the words of men's contracts, it must be conceded that the contrary view seems as yet to obtain in England. The doctrine of equity, as collected from the prevailing authorities, may perhaps be stated with tolerable accuracy, in the following propositions: namely, that time may appear to be of the essence of the contract, by implication from the circumstances specially surrounding the case; *e. g.*, from the character of the property, — as where it is perishable, or is wanted for some immediate purpose of trade or manufacture, — or where the vendor has a determinable interest only; that it may be made of the essence of the contract by express stipulation; but that, in the absence of such special circumstances or express stipulation, time is not essential; and that a provision in the contract that it is to be completed at a specified day, is not

usually is so in fact. Very few transactions in business are isolated and independent. It is not often that one buys without making arrangements for the purpose, or sells without having other things in view, connected with this, by distinct bargain, or at least by a definite plan and expectation. In other words, it must be true here, in point of fact, that it is generally almost as material *when* a contract is carried into full effect, as *how* it is. It may not have been so formerly, and time may have had less value, and punctuality less merit. But we think that both the moral and judicial equity applicable to \* existing \* 387 usages, will, for the most part, find *time* to be entitled to especial regard. (*w*)<sup>1</sup>

This remedy in equity is also sought in contracts for a lease, as well as for a sale of land. And equity will, for sufficient reason, direct a lease to be made and dated at a time previous

of itself such an express stipulation as in equity renders the time material. *Knight Bruce*, L. J., 3 De G., M. & G. 290; *Turner*, L. J., id. 291, 292; *Romilly*, M. R. 13 Eng. L. & Eq. 418; *Boehm v. Wood*, 1 Jacob & W. 422; *Walker v. Jeffreys*, 1 Hare, 348. And see *Molloy v. Egan*, 7 Irish Eq. 690; *Reynolds v. Nelson*, 6 Madd. 20; *Popham v. Eyre*, Lofft, 786, 814; *Smiedberg v. More*, 26 Wend. 238; *Hatch v. Cobb*, 4 Johns. Ch. 559; *Decamp v. Feay*, 5 S. & R. 326. And the express stipulation making time essential need not be contained in the written contract. *Nokes v. Killmorey*, 1 De G. & S. 444, an instructive case upon this subject, which however, cannot be conveniently abridged.

(*w*) And Sir *James Knight Bruce*, one of those judges who adhere to the maxim, that in equity time is not of the essence of the contract, in one case had so sensibly before him the serious consequences of a disappointment in the receipt of the *purchase-money* at the appointed day, as to be

reported as saying, "that a purchaser not ready with the price, according to his contract, ought, I think, to show a *very special case* for the interference of this court against the vendor." *Gee v. Pearse*, 2 De G. & S. 346. Now the injury resulting from a neglect on the part of the *vendor* to convey the title at the appointed day, though not perhaps so common, may be as real and as ruinous a consequence as that which is occasioned when the purchaser on his part fails to pay the money at the day. On the whole, however averse the court of equity may be to adopt the strictness of the common law, the general tendency of the modern decisions is, certainly, to confine the equitable remedy to cases where the parties applying for it have displayed a becoming promptness on their own part. *Walker v. Jeffreys*, 1 Hare, 348; *Southcomb v. Bishop of Exeter*, 6 Hare, 213. See *Rogers v. Saunders*, 16 Me. 92; *Benedict v. Lynch*, 1 Johns. Ch. 370.

<sup>1</sup> If no special circumstances indicate that the precise time fixed for performance was intended to be treated as essential, and the language of the contract does not expressly state that it shall be so treated, a court of equity will not so regard it. *Van Vranken v. Cedar Rapids, &c. R. R. Co.*, 55 Iowa, 135; *Austin v. Wacks*, 30 Minn. 335; *Dynan v. McCulloch*, 46 N. J. Eq. 11; *Day v. Hunt*, 112 N. Y. 191; *Sylvester v. Born*, 132 Penn. St. 467; *Smith's Ex. v. Profit's Adm.*, 82 Va. 332; *Maltby v. Austin*, 65 Wis. 527. But if delay is wilful or there is great laches equity will give the plaintiff no relief. *Stewart v. Allen*, 47 Fed. 399; *Beach v. Dyer*, 93 Ill. 295; *Russell v. Baughman*, 94 Penn. St. 400. The nature or subject-matter of the contract may indicate that time is essential. *Wilson v. Root*, 119 Ill. 379; *Carter v. Phillips*, 144 Mass. 100. And extrinsic evidence is admissible to show that it is essential. *Quinn v. Roath*, 37 Conn. 16; *Thurston v. Arnold*, 43 Iowa, 43. But see *Austin v. Wacks*, *supra*. Or the parties may themselves in their contract expressly agree that it shall be essential. *Cleary v. Folger*, 84 Cal. 316; *Coleman v. Applegarth*, 68 Md. 21; *Sowles v. Hall*, 62 Vt. 247. See *Cheney v. Libby*, 134 U. S. 68. — W.

to alleged breaches, that the plaintiff may have his action on the covenants. (*ww*)

## SECTION V.

### OF THE STATUTE OF FRAUDS.

A question has been much agitated, and variously decided in cases where specific performance was sought, of contracts for the transfer of land, and, indeed, of other contracts, as to the effect in equity of the statute of frauds upon such contracts. (*x*)<sup>1</sup>

\* 388 It will be seen, in our chapter on that statute, that \* it declares that no action shall be brought to enforce a large number of contracts specifically enumerated, unless the same be in writing, (*y*) signed by the party sought to be charged. (*z*) It

(*ww*) Noonan v. Orton, 21 Wis. 283.

(*x*) To comply with the statute, the whole contract must either be embodied in some writing signed by the party, or in some paper referred to in a signed document, and capable of being identified by means of the description of it contained in the signed paper. Subject to the rule just stated, oral evidence may be introduced to connect the two papers, but not to supply any part of the contract itself. *Ridgway v. Wharton*, 3 De G., M. & G. 677; *Squire v. Campbell*, 1 Mylne & C. 480; *Clinan v. Cooke*, 1 Sch. & L. 22 (compare *Forster v. Hale*, 3 Ves. 696, 713 and note (2), by Hovenden); *Hodges v. Horsfall*, 1 Russ. & M. 116; *Martin v. Pycroft*, before *Parker*, V. C., 11 Eng. L. & Eq. 110; *Moale v. Buchanan*, 11 Gill & J. 322; *Dorsey v. Wayman*, 6 Gill, 59; *Parrish v. Koons*, 1 Pars. Eq. 79; *Parkhurst v. Van Cortlandt*, 1 Johns. Ch. 273; *Madeira v. Hopkins*, 12 B. Mon. 604. See *Martin v. Pycroft*, on appeal, 2 De G., M. & G. 785, 15 Eng. L. & Eq. 376. Though the case is of a nature capable of adequate remedy at law, yet if the statute of frauds stand in the way of relief at law, while there has been such a part performance as to exempt the case from the operation of the statute in equity, this is a motive for the court of equity to entertain a bill for specific performance. *Pembroke v. Thorpe*, 3 Swanst. 443, note. But the absence of a writing cannot be a ground of jurisdiction, though it may be a motive to exercise it; the court of equity only

interferes where it has jurisdiction of the original subject-matter, namely, the contract; in which case the want of writing will sometimes not take away the jurisdiction. *Lord Cottenham, Ch.*; *Kirk v. Bromley Union*, 2 Phillips, 648. As to evidence of a contract in consideration of marriage, see 1 Fonb. Eq. c. 3, § 10, note (*k*).

(*y*) An undelivered deed cannot avail as the memorandum of the agreement; although it was read and assented to by both parties, and delivery postponed only for a collateral object, as to obtain a release of dower by the vendor's wife. *Parker v. Parker*, 1 Gray, 409. But the contrary has been held in Virginia. *Bowles v. Woodson*, 6 Gratt. 78; *Parrill v. McKinley*, 9 Gratt. 1; in neither of which cases, however, was the point necessarily involved in the decision. A will drawn in pursuance of an agreement to devise certain lands to the plaintiff, was executed; but, having been lost, so that it could not be established as a testamentary instrument, it was held it might be treated nevertheless as a memorandum of the contract; and, as such memorandum, its contents, the writing itself being destroyed or lost, might be proved by parol. *Brinker v. Brinker*, 7 Barr, 53.

(*z*) As to writings signed by an agent, or the agent of an agent, such as an auctioneer, see *Kemeys v. Proctor*, 3 Ves. & B. 57; and the same case before Lord Eldon, L. C., 1 Jacob & W. 359.

<sup>1</sup> An oral agreement for the sale of an interest in an invention, before letters-patent are obtained, is not within the statute of frauds, as a contract for the sale of goods, wares and merchandise, and equity will decree its specific performance. *Somerby v. Buntin*, 118 Mass. 279. — W.

also provides, that all interests in lands, tenements, and hereditaments, except leases for three years, not put in writing and signed by the parties or their agents authorized by writing, shall not have, nor be deemed in law or equity to have, any greater force or effect than leases or entails at will. This statute, or important parts of it, as has been previously said, have been very generally enacted in the States of this country, with various qualifications.

The reasons for requiring written evidence of important contracts are so strong, that it is not surprising to find that rules founded upon these reasons have always existed, in one form or another, in almost all civilized countries, and in many that are not called so. (a) Courts of equity, before the statute, seldom gave relief unless the contract was in writing; (b) by the statutes of some of our States, conferring equity powers, it is expressly required; and it may be said to be a principle of equity jurisprudence at this day, to give far greater weight to a written contract, and, practically, to require in almost every case that it should be written. (c) But it is held, that equity will decree specific performance of a contract which does not satisfy the statute of frauds, if it be confessed in the answer. (cc) (x)

\* It is a principle of equity jurisprudence, that parol evidence is admissible to rebut, but not to raise, an equity; and this principle or rule gives rise here to an important distinction. Although, to resist a specific performance, a defendant may show by parol that the written document does not fully represent the contract between the parties, (d) and thus defeat the bill, or com-

(a) See 1 Greenl. Ev. § 262.

(b) See Loft, 809.

(c) 1 Sugd. V. & P. c. 3, § 8, pl. 39; Rankin v. Simpson, 19 Penn. St. 471. See Robson v. Collins, 7 Ves. 133; Davis v. Symonds, 1 Cox, C. C. 404; Ratcliffe v. Allison, 3 Rand. 537. But there is no rule of equity requiring contracts to be in writing; although there is, necessarily, a greater burden upon the party seeking the specific execution of an unwritten agreement, to establish its existence and terms clearly and satisfactorily. Alexander v. Ghiselin, 5 Gill, 183. There may be proof of a consideration additional, but not in contradiction to that expressed in a written

agreement. See Clifford v. Turrell, 1 Younge & C., Ch. 148. A writing signed by the defendant as a proposal must be accepted without variation by the other party, before it is capable of being enforced as an agreement; and at any time before acceptance the defendant may withdraw from it. Thornbury v. Bevil, 1 Younge & C., Ch. 554; Kennedy v. Lee, 3 Meriv. 451.

(cc) Houser v. Lamont, 55 Penn. St. 311.

(d) Townshend v. Stangroom, 6 Ves. 328; Garrard v. Grinling, 2 Swanst. 244; Clowes v. Higginson, 1 Ves. & B. 524.

(x) Cunningham v. Cunningham, 46 W. Va. 1, 32 S. E. 998. Specific performance of an oral contract to sell land will be decreed only when such contract is clear and unambiguous. Gillaspie v.

James, 48 W. Va. 284, 37 S. E. 598; Cunningham v. Cunningham, *supra*; Huntington, & Co. v. Thornburg, 46 W. Va. 99, 33 S. E. 108; Gibbs v. Whitwell, 164 Mo. 387, 64 S. W. 110.



pel the plaintiff to accept a performance with a variation ; (e) yet a plaintiff cannot have a decree for a specific performance of a written contract with a variation upon parol evidence. (f) And it is as a departure from this fundamental principle, that the doctrine that the court may at once reform a written contract, and proceed to enforce it as altered, has been resisted. (g) Even when offered by the defendant, the proof that a written agreement does not contain all the terms of the contract should be very clear. (h)

\*390 \* But the principal exception from the operation of the statute of frauds, is where the answer of the defendant states or admits all the facts on which the plaintiff's case depends, and does not interpose the defence of the statute of frauds, or the want of writing. (i) Whether this exception rests in any

(e) When parties enter into a written agreement, whether about a subject-matter within the statute of frauds or not, and at the time an additional provision is agreed upon, which by mutual consent and without fraud is not inserted in the writing, it is competent to either party to resist a specific execution of the mere written agreement, by setting up the parol stipulation ; but in such case the plaintiff may have a decree, upon consenting to incorporate in the contract the unwritten agreement thus set up by the defendant. In other words, the written agreement, in a case of this kind, binds both at law and in equity, subject to the right of either party, when sued in equity, to ask the court to refuse its aid unless the plaintiff will consent to the performance of the omitted term. *Martin v. Pycroft*, 2 De G., M. & G. 785, 15 Eng. L. & Eq. 376, reversing s. c. before *Parker*, V. C., 11 Eng. L. & Eq. 110. In *Warren v. Thunder*, 9 Irish Eq. 375, the Lord Chancellor, considering that the plaintiff, in originally setting forth the contract, had not acted fairly, was indisposed to give him any relief at all ; but, inasmuch as there was no objection by the defendant, he granted a specific performance of the agreement, as explained by the parol evidence introduced by the defendant.

(f) *Woollam v. Hearn*, 7 Ves. 211 ; *Lord Cottenham, C., Squire v. Campbell*, 1 Mylne & C. 480 ; *London and Birmingham Railway Co. v. Winter, Craig & Ph.* 61 ; *Lord St. Leonards, Warren v. Thunder*, 8 Irish Eq. 375. See *post*, p. \*397 and note.

(g) *Wigram, V. C., Clay v. Rufford*, 8 Hare, 289 ; and see s. c. before *Stuart*, V. C., 19 Eng. L. & Eq. 355 ; *Backhouse*

*v. Mohun*, 3 Swanst. 434, n. It has been held, that parol evidence is not admissible, even for the defendant, to alter the written agreement, although it may be received to show an equity *dehors* the agreement. *Davis v. Symonds*, 1 Cox C. C. 404. And *Lord Brougham, Ch.*, in a case before him, said : " It has been argued that, although evidence of matter *dehors* was not admissible for the purpose of raising an equity, it might be given for the purpose of rebutting an equity, and that, therefore, it was competent for the defendant, in a suit for specific performance, to avail himself of such evidence, though it was not competent to the plaintiff to do so. The distinction was sound within certain limits, and within those limits might be safely adopted. Parol evidence of matter collateral to the agreement might be received ; but no evidence of matter *dehors* was admissible to alter the terms and substance of the contract." *Croome v. Lediard*, 2 Mylne & K. 260, 261 ; and in that case both the Master of the Rolls and the Lord Chancellor refused to admit parol evidence to show that two separate contracts for the sale and purchase of distinct parcels of land were not independent, but a single agreement for an exchange. But see the criticism upon this case in 1 Sugd. Vend. & P. c. 3, § 8, pl. 278. See *Howard v. Rogers*, 4 Harris & J. 278.

(h) *Ibid.*

(i) *Skinner v. McDouall*, 2 De G. & S. 265, is an instance of a somewhat strict application of the rule, that a defendant, in order to obtain the benefit of the statute of frauds, must plead the statute, or else explicitly claim its protection by his answer. As to what does or does not constitute a sufficient pleading of the

degree, as has been suggested, on the idea that the requirement of the statute is in fact satisfied when the answer supplies a written memorandum of the contract; (*j*) or on the ground that it is competent to the defendant to waive a rule of law enacted for his benefit; (*k*) or on the broad ground that a statute for the prevention of frauds and perjuries has no proper application to a case where the defendant does not say there is any fraud, and where there can be no danger of perjury, because he himself has taken away all necessity of proving the contract by his own admission of it, (*l*) it is clear that the exception itself is well established. (*m*)

\* But the reasons, excepting only that of waiver, would \* 391 apply as well where the answer does in fact state or confess all the facts of the plaintiff's case, but denies that there was a contract in writing, and rests this defence on the statute of frauds. And there was a time when the courts of equity would disregard the statute in such cases and grant relief. (*n*) But this brings up the frequently occurring, exceedingly important, and equally difficult question, What are the limits of the obligation imposed upon equity by its own rule, of following the law? (*o*) For it is

statute, see also 2 Dan. Ch. Pr. (Boston, 1846), 747-752; *Cooth v. Jackson*, 6 Ves. 17. But the defendant is not in all cases excluded from the defence of the statute of frauds by omitting to plead it. "Where a defendant *admits* the agreement, if he means to rely on the fact of its not being in writing and signed, and so being invalid by reason of the statute, he must say so; otherwise he is taken to mean that the admitted agreement was a written agreement, good under the statute, or else that on some other ground it is binding on him; but where he denies or does not admit the agreement, the burden of proof is altogether on the plaintiff, who must then prove a valid agreement capable of being enforced." Lord *Cranworth*, Ch., *Ridgway v. Wharton*, 3 De G., M. & G. 689. And, in a subsequent part of his lordship's judgment, he distinguished the case of a defence taken under the statute of frauds from the defence of the statute of limitations, and observed that the two cases were entirely dissimilar, and that the one statute affords no illustration towards the interpretation of the other. 3 De G., M. & G. 691, 692. See also *Ontario Bank v. Root*, 3 Paige, 478; *Small v. Owings*, 1 Md. Ch. Dec. 366; *Givens v. Calder*, 2 Desaus. 187.

(*j*) 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 755. This view of Judge *Story* is criticised by Chan-

cellor *Johnson*, *Winn v. Albert*, 2 Me. Ch. Dec. 173, 174. (See the opinion of the Court of Appeals in the same case, 5 Md. 72.) *Vide per Lord Bathurst*, Ch., *Popham v. Eyre*, Lofft, 814.

(*k*) 1 Foul. Eq. b. 1, c. 3, § 8, note (*d*). Opinion of *Johnson*, Ch., in *Winn v. Albert*, *ubi supra*, where it is said that in these cases equity is able to grant relief upon the ground of waiver, and upon that only.

(*l*) Treatise of Equity, b. 1, c. 3, § 8. See *Attorney-General v. Day*, 1 Ves. Sen. 221. The jurisdiction of equity may be perhaps best supported upon this last-mentioned ground and that of waiver jointly; neither one, it is conceived, would have been sufficient without the other. And such would appear to be the view taken by Mr. *Ponblanque* in his note above cited.

(*m*) Lord *Thurlow*, Ch., *Whitchurch v. Bevis*, 2 Bro. Ch. 559, 566, 567.

(*n*) *Child v. Godolphin*, cited 2 Bro. Ch. 566, 568.

(*o*) A court of equity is bound to follow the law where the public interest is concerned; and, therefore, if a statute contain a general enactment, regulating the mode by which certain property shall be transferred, equity for the most part cannot, any more than a court of law, give effect to a transfer which is not in com-

perfectly obvious that there can be here nothing else than obedience to the law, or direct violation of it. The law says, in perfectly explicit terms, that a certain contract shall have no force in law or in equity. A party sued in equity comes into court and says the plaintiff is right in asserting that this contract was made; but the court see that it is precisely such as the statute says shall have no force in this court, and the defendant rests on the statute. The court reply, that because the defendant admits such a contract as the law declares to be nowhere enforceable, they will enforce it. The absurdity of such ruling struck the English courts quite early, and they were inclined to overrule the earlier decisions and refuse relief in such cases. (*p*) Now it may be considered, perhaps, established in England, (*q*) and more certainly in this country, (*r*) that relief would be refused in all cases of this kind; and a contract for the exchange of lands is as much within the statute of frauds as a contract for the sale of lands. (*rr*)

Much of this reasoning would apply to another question which has arisen under the statute of frauds, namely, whether a part performance of an oral contract takes it out of the operation \* of the statute. It may be regarded as the prevailing rule in this country, that it has this effect. (*s*) In Maine, Massachusetts,<sup>1</sup> Tennessee, North Carolina, South Carolina, and Missouri, it seems to be otherwise; (*t*)<sup>2</sup> and the rule is not very distinctly adopted in some other States. But generally it prevails. (*u*)

pliance with the statute. *Knight Bruce*, L. J., *Hughes v. Morris*, 2 De G., M. & G. 356. See *Stoddard v. Hart*, 23 N. Y. (9 Smith, 566.)

(*p*) See *Whitchurch v. Bevis*, 2 Bro. C. C. 559; *Moore v. Edwards*, 4 Ves. 24.

(*q*) Mitf. Pl. 367; 1 Fonb. Eq. b. 1, c. 8, § 8, note (*d*); *Blagden v. Bradbear*, 12 Ves. 471. Lord *Eldon*, Ch., *Rowe v. Teed*, 15 id. 375.

(*r*) *Argenbright v. Campbell*, 3 Hen. & M. 144, 160; *Thompson v. Tod*, Pet. C. C. 388.

(*rr*) *Purcell v. Miner*, 4 Wallace, 513.

(*s*) *Newton v. Swazey*, 8 N. H. 9; *Eaton v. Whitaker*, 18 Conn. 222; *Phillips v. Thompson*, 1 Johns. Ch. 131; *Caldwell v. Carrington*, 9 Pet. 86; *Dugan v. Gettings*, 3 Gill, 138; *Hall v. Hall*,

1 Gill, 383; *Netherly v. Ripley*, 21 Tex. 434; *Merethew v. Andrews*, 44 Barb. 200; *Mason v. Blair*, 33 Ill. 194; *Mahany v. Blunt*, 20 Iowa, 142; *Chastain v. Smith*, 30 Ga. 96; *McLure v. Tenville*, 89 Ala. 572; *Taylor v. Millard*, 118 N. Y. 244; *Holmes v. Caden*, 57 Vt. 111; *Anderson v. Scott*, 94 Mo. 637; *Burlingame v. Rowland*, 77 Cal. 315.

(*t*) *Brooks v. Wheelock*, 11 Pick. 439; *Wilton v. Harwood*, 23 Me. 131; *Allen v. Chambers*, 4 Ired. Eq. 125; *Ridley v. McNairy*, 2 Humph. 174; *Patton v. M'Clure*, Mart. & Yerg. 333; *Givens v. Calder*, 2 Desaus. 171; *Lockett v. Williamson*, 37 Mo. 388. See also *White v. Bannon*, 86 Ky. 93; *Holmes v. Holmes*, 86 N. C. 205.

(*u*) *Caldwell v. Carrington*, 9 Pet. 103.

<sup>1</sup> In Maine and Massachusetts, at the present day, suitable part performance would probably be held ground for enforcing specifically an oral contract in regard to land. See *Douglass v. Snow*, 77 Me. 91; *Potter v. Jacobs*, 111 Mass. 32; *Barnes v. Boston, &c. R. R. Co.*, 130 Mass. 388. — W.

<sup>2</sup> And in Mississippi, *Niles v. Davis*, 60 Miss. 750. — W.

In some of the States, it is, however, confined within very narrow limits. Thus, in Pennsylvania, it is said that the land must be clearly designated, and notorious and exclusive possession taken in pursuance of the contract and maintained; and improvements, which constituted the consideration, made on the faith of the promised conveyance; and, generally, that part performance is not enough to take the case from the statute, if it can reasonably be compensated in damages, and that usually it does admit of compensation. (v) (x) But if such strictness prevails there, the doors are thrown open far more widely in other States. (vv)<sup>1</sup>

It is incumbent on the plaintiff to make out, by clear and satisfactory proof, a part performance of that very contract; it is not enough that the act relied on is evidence of some agreement; but it must be unequivocal and satisfactory evidence of the particular agreement charged in the bill. *Phillips v. Thompson*, 1 Johns. Ch. 131; *Beard v. Linthicum*, 1 Md. Ch. Dec. 345; *Mundorff v. Kilbourn*, 4 Md. 459; *Knoll v. Harvey*, 19 Wis. 99; *Mahany v. Blunt*, 20 Iowa, 142. As to what acts of part performance point sufficiently unequivocally to the alleged contract, see *Sutherland v. Briggs*, 1 Hare, 26. Where the statute of frauds is pleaded, and the plaintiff relies upon acts of part performance, he must allege the part performance in his bill of replication. *Small v. Owings*, 1 Md. Ch. Dec. 363. Where a written contract upon a matter within the statute of frauds is attempted to be enforced with a parol variation, on the ground of a part performance of it as varied, such part performance must have a distinct reference to the variation. *Heth v. Woolridge*, 6 Rand. 605, where *Carr, J.*, argues

strongly against the specific execution, in any case, of a contract (within the statute of frauds) contained partly in a writing which originally embraced the entire agreement between the parties, and partly in subsequent parol modifications of the written agreement. It was agreed between two brothers, that one of them, who was subject to epileptic attacks, should be supported during his life by the other, to whom, in consideration thereof, he was to give all his property, he having been supported accordingly, after his death, a conveyance of his property was decreed to the other brother. *Rhodes v. Rhodes*, 3 Sandf. Ch. 279. But see *Peifer v. Landis*, 1 Watts, 392.

(v) See *Moore v. Small*, 19 Penn. St. 461; *Haslet v. Haslet*, 6 Watts, 464; *Frye v. Shepler*, 9 Burr. 91; *Woods v. Farnare*, 10 Watts, 195; *Pugh v. Good*, 3 Watts & S. 56. It has been held in Pennsylvania, that unless possession be delivered in the vendor's lifetime, the contract, if not in writing, cannot be enforced against his heirs. *Sage v. M'Guire*, 4 Watts & S. 228.

(vv) *Traphagan v. Traphagan*, 40 Barb.

<sup>1</sup> Where a purchaser, induced by fraudulent misrepresentations, accepts a conveyance, not including all the land orally agreed to be conveyed, pays the price and enters

(r) As to improvements on land as part performance, when induced by the promisor, and the support of a promisor for life as an executed consideration, see *infra*, p. \*396, n. (x); also *King v. Borden*, cited *supra*, p. \*59, n. (x); *Clancy v. Flusky*, 187 Ill. 605, 58 N. E. 594; *Jaffee v. Jacobson*, 48 Fed. 21, 14 L. R. A. 352; *Pensacola v. Lehman*, 57 Fed. 324, 6 C. C. A. 348; *Horner v. McConnell*, 158 Ind. 280, 63 N. E. 472; *Russell v. Briggs*, 165 N. Y. 500, 59 N. E. 303; *Frame v. Frame*, 32 W. Va. 463, 9 S. E. 906, 5 L. R. A. 323 and n.; *Crim v. England*, 46 W. Va. 480, 33 S. E. 310; *Low v. Low*, 173 Mass. 580, 54 N. E. 257; *Crowley v. O'Sullivan*, [1900] 2 Ir. 478.

Specific performance will be readily de-

creed in cases of improvements when the party performing will lose the benefit thereof because the parties cannot be placed in *statu quo*; but the possession taken must be actual, notorious, and exclusive. *Jorgenson v. Jorgenson*, 81 Minn. 428, 84 N. W. 221; *Miller v. Lorentz*, 39 W. Va. 160, 19 S. E. 391; *Woods v. Stevenson*, 43 W. Va. 149, 27 S. E. 309.

Part performance has no place in an action at law, not does it apply to executed contracts. *York v. Washburn*, 118 Fed. 316; *Goodwine v. Cadwallader*, 158 Ind. 202, 61 N. E. 939; *Chenoweth v. Pacific Express Co.*, 93 Mo. App. 185; *Pierce v. Stewart*, 61 Ohio St. 422, 56 N. E. 201; *Schlueter v. Leady*, 103 Ill. App. 425; *Eaton v. Graham*, 104 id. 296.

\* 393 \* So it has been held, that a mere possession, without any improvement or expenditure, except for temporary purposes, and costing less than the received rents and profits of the land is not sufficient. (w)<sup>1</sup> Nor is a delivery and possession of a part enough; (x) nor is a possession without delivery, or without the intention or consent of the owner; (y) still less, if the possession has been obtained by fraud or indirection. (z) So a mere continued possession by the plaintiff, he having been in possession before the contract, is not enough, unless there be declarations or circumstances distinctly showing that this continuity of possession is in pursuance and execution of the contract, and so regarded by the parties. (a) This may be made apparent

537; *Bennett v. Abrams*, 41 Barb. 619; *Williston v. Williston*, 41 Barb. 635; *Morrison v. Peay*, 21 Ark. 110; *Eyre v. Eyre*, 4 Green, 102; *Spear v. Orendorf*, 26 Md. 37.

(w) *Wack v. Sorber*, 2 Whart. 387, which, however, was a case of parol gift from parent to child. See *Morphett v. Jones*, 1 Swanst. 181; *Frame v. Dawson*, 14 Ves. 386; *Hatcher v. Hatcher*, 1 McMullan, Eq. 311. "Whether the possession be an unequivocal act, amounting to part performance, must depend upon the transaction itself, whether it be so circumstanced that it can refer only to a contract of sale; if it be so, the party may go into evidence of the terms." Lord *Manners*, Ch., *Savage v. Carroll*, 1 Ball & B. 282.

(z) *Allen's Estate*, 1 Watts & S. 383. It is to be observed that this was the case of a parol sale of two distinct parcels of land for a sum in gross, and therefore it decides no more than that the delivery of possession of one of two distinct and separate parcels, in pursuance of an entire contract for the sale of both, is not a sufficient part performance to take the case out of the statute. *Vide*, per *Kennedy*, J., id. 389. And see *contra*, *Smith v. Underdunk*, 1 Sandf. Ch. 581. Where two lots are put up and sold *sepa-*

*rately* to the same buyer, a possession of one cannot be considered as a part performance of the contract for the sale of the other. *Buckmaster v. Harrop*, 7 Ves. 346. As to the general question, whether a certain contract for the sale of things having a distinct existence and value is or is not entire, see *Crosse v. Lawrence*, 9 Hare, 462, 10 Eng. L. & Eq. 7.

(y) But if the plaintiff be not shown to have otherwise some right to the occupation of the land his possession is *prima facie* to be referred to the agreement. *Gregory v. Mighell*, 18 Ves. 333. If the tenant in occupation attorn to the vendee, with the knowledge and consent of the vendor, that is a sufficient delivery of possession. *Williams v. Landman*, 8 Watts & S. 55. Compare *Brawdy v. Brawdy*, 7 Barr, 157.

(z) *Cole v. White*, cited 1 Bro. C. C. 409.

(a) *Wills v. Stradling*, 3 Ves. 378; *Frame v. Dawson*, 14 Ves. 388; *Maddison v. Alderson*, 8 App. Cas. 467; *Johnston v. Glancy*, 4 Blackf. 99; *Judy v. Gilbert*, 77 Ind. 96; *Christy v. Barnhart*, 14 Penn. St. 260. See *Kine v. Balfe*, 2 Ball & B. 343; *Gregory v. Mighell*, 18 Ves. 323; *Drury v. Conner*, 6 Harris & J. 292. And a possession which can be referred to an-

into possession, he may have specific performance, although he has made no improvements on the land excluded. *Beardsley v. Duntley*, 69 N. Y. 577. And if in such a conveyance the consideration is wrongly expressed and unauthorized reservations are made, so that the buyer returns it to the seller, who promises to rectify it, the cutting roads to a highway and elsewhere over the land, underbrushing it, cutting up fallen trees, clearing a portion, erecting a shanty, drawing wood, and paying taxes, are a sufficient part performance to take the case out of the statute of frauds. *Miller v. Ball*, 64 N. Y. 286. — K.

<sup>1</sup> The expression of an intention or expectation by a father to let his son have certain land upon the son's paying off a mortgage given by the father, which he fails to do, and where the rents and profits have compensated the son for all outlays made by him thereon in improvements, is no ground for specific performance. *Cassel v. Cassel*, 104 Ill. 361. See *Galloway v. Garland*, id. 275. — K.

by paying more rent, or making improvements, or expending money, or doing other things required by the contract.<sup>1</sup>

Whether a mere payment is a part performance sufficient to sustain the application in equity, was uncertain. At first \*the court seemed to think that if but little money was \* 394 paid, it was not a sufficient part performance, but if much, it was. (b) This distinction has not been made in modern times, and certainly would be of difficult application, if not in itself unreasonable. And now it seems to be quite well settled, that no mere payment of money will take the case out of the statute. (c) The reason is, that for any loss sustainable by such payment, damages recoverable at law are an adequate remedy. The same reason, perhaps, applies to all those acts of *quasi* ownership which are less than taking possession: such as surveying the estate; making out abstracts of title, and delivering them; negotiating for the sale of it; valuing stock or land, or the like. (d) In a late case, however, in New York, which seems to have been well considered, it was held, that a mere payment of money was enough to take the case out of the statute, if it was made under such circumstances as would prevent the repayment of the money from restoring the plaintiff to his former position. (e) (x)

other, though subsequent, parol agreement is not sufficient. *Owings v. Baldwin*, 1 Md. Ch. Dec. 120. But it has been held, that a continuance of possession by the plaintiff may be a part performance where he would otherwise be a trespasser. *Smith v. Smith*, 1 Rich. Eq. 130. As to possession in the case of a contract of sale between tenants in common, see *Galbreath v. Galbreath*, 5 Watts, 146.

(b) *Main v. Melbourne*, 4 Ves. 720. See *Ex parte Hooper*, 19 id. 479. In *Lacon v. Mertins*, 3 Atk. 4, Lord *Hardwicke* said: "Paying of money has been always held in this court as a part performance."

(c) *Clinan v. Cooke*, 1 Sch. & L. 40, 42; 1 Sugd. V. & P. c. 3, § 7; 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 760; *Townsend v. Houston*, 1 Harring. (Del.) 532; *Crabill v. Marsh*, 38

Ohio St. 331; *Sutton v. Rowley*, 44 Mich. 113; *Townsend v. Fenton*, 30 Minn. 528, 32 Minn. 482. The rule that payment of the consideration is not part performance of course has not application unless the consideration be money. *Rhodes v. Rhodes*, 3 Sandf. Ch. 279.

(d) *Pembroke v. Thorpe*, 3 Swanst. 437, n.; *Frame v. Dawson*, 14 Ves. 386; *Cooth v. Jackson*, 6 id. 12; *Whitbread v. Brockhurst*, 1 Bro. Ch. 412; *Whitchurch v. Bevis*, 2 id. 559; *Redding v. Wilkes*, 3 id. 400. But in *Child v. Comber*, 3 Swanst. 423, n., payment of fees to counsel, drawing drafts and engrossing them, and providing the purchase-money by the plaintiff, were held a sufficient part performance.

(e) *Malins v. Brown*, 4 Comst. 403.

<sup>1</sup> The reason that equity enforces such contracts seems to be that it is fraudulent after one party to a contract has gone to trouble and expense, relying on the contract, that the other party should, by setting up the statute of frauds, deprive him of the benefit of what has been done. Consequently, it is essential that the part performance which is relied on to take the case out of the scope of the statute, should have been on the plaintiff's part, and should have been with the defendant's knowledge or assent. See *Morrison v. Herrick*, 130 Ill. 631; *Nibert v. Baghurst*, 47 N. J. Eq. 201. — W.

(x) In a late case in New York it is held (Parker, C. J., dissenting), that the payment of the consideration alone, where its recovery in an action at law will fully

It would, indeed, seem that the courts of equity in this country are tending to this test of the question, whether there has been a part performance of the contract, — namely, Has the plaintiff on the faith of the contract, entered upon the fair and honest execution of it, and so conducted himself that he cannot be replaced in his original position, and indemnified by any reasonable recovery of mere damages? This would seem to be an equitable and reasonable rule of itself; but it would seem almost as clearly to be an evasion, if not a violation, of the law, when the contract related to any “interest in lands,” and was not in writing.

\* 395 \*The reason frequently given for the rule that part performance takes a case from the statute — that, where there is some performance, permission to the defendant to stop there would operate as a fraud on the plaintiff (*f*) — resolves itself into this, that a court of equity will set aside the statute of frauds, when, if applied, it would work or protect a fraud, or do the plaintiff the great wrong of leaving him as the mere trespasser without any legal excuse whatever for his entry upon land under a bargain with the owner, and perhaps an expenditure on it which would be for the owner’s profit. But this seems to be somewhat inconclusive. If carried out, it might undoubtedly prevent much mischief and detriment which occasionally result from this law. But there is no rule of law, no statutory provision, of which a similar thing may not be said. The better reason seems to be this, that a part performance is in fact an execution of the contract, but an imperfect one, and needs the interposition of the court to compel those acts which are required to make the execution complete and as beneficial to the plaintiff as it should be. The plaintiff actually asks not for an execution of the contract, but, stating that it has been executed in a partial and imperfect manner, asks that those things should be done which this imperfect execution requires in order to make it that which the parties contemplated, and the justice of the cause requires. (*g*)

(*f*) Mitf. Pl. 265; 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 759. And Lord Cranworth, Ch., in *Morgan v. Milman*, 3 De G., M. & G. 33, assigned this as the ground of the interference of equity, and considered it to be extremely doubtful whether the principle was applicable to the case where a parol contract is attempted to be enforced against a *remainder-man*. With respect to which, see also *Lowry v.*

*Dufferin*, 1 Irish Eq. 281. Sir *William Grant*, in *Frame v. Dawson*, 14 Ves. 386, gave the following definition: “It is necessary therefore, to show a part performance; that is, an act unequivocally referring to, and resulting from, the agreement, and such that the party would suffer an injury amounting to fraud by the refusal to execute that agreement.”

(*g*) See Treat. of Eq. book 1, c. 3, § 9;

indemnify the party paying it, is not a sufficient part performance to enable specific performance to be decreed under the

statute of frauds. *Russell v. Briggs*, 165 N. Y. 500, 59 N. E. 303, 53 L. R. A. 556.

\* This reason would perhaps cover a great number of \* 396 cases in which specific performance of contracts, avoided by the statute of frauds, has been decreed on the ground of a part performance; as where a defendant receives the land delivered to him under a contract, and builds upon it; sells his own homestead to pay for the new one, and removes his family to it; or, by some sacrifice, raises money to pay off a charge upon the estate which he occupies by delivery from the seller.<sup>1</sup> If equity goes further than this, it may do justice between any two parties in any particular case; but it is in danger of doing for them illegal justice, and therefore of doing injustice to the whole community.

Under the clause in the 4th section of the statute, prohibiting any action to be brought charging any person, upon any agreement made in consideration of *marriage*, unless the agreement or some note or memorandum thereof be in writing and signed by the

and also *Stockley v. Stockley*, 1 Ves. & B. 23, a case of a family compromise, acquiesced in for a considerable period. In a case where the plaintiff has laid out money, or otherwise makes out a case of part performance, the court will endeavor, with especial earnestness, to collect, if it can, what the terms of the agreement were, although the plaintiff has failed to establish them with perfect precision. *Lord Cottenham, L. C., Mundy v. Jolliffe*, 5 Mylne & C. 177; *Butler v. Powis*, 2 Collyer, 161. Thus, where an agreement for a lease provided that the rent should be appointed by arbitrators, and they, in consequence of the landlord's refusal to enter into bonds to abide by the award, failed to fix the rent, but the tenant, though he paid no rent, went into possession and made expenditures upon the faith of the agreement, on a bill filed by

the tenant, *Sir William Grant, M. R., held*, that, as the contract was in part performed, the court must find some means of completing the execution; and it was referred to the Master to ascertain what rent should be paid. *Gregory v. Mighell*, 18 Ves. 328. See *Boardman v. Mostyn*, 6 Ves. 470, 471; *Attorney-General v. Day*, 1 Ves. Sen. 221; *Jackson v. Jackson*, 1 Smale & G. 184, 19 Eng. L. & Eq. 546; *Maynell v. Surtees*, 31 id. 475, 492, by the Lord Chancellor; *Devonshire v. Eglin*, 14 Beav. 530; *Robinson v. Kettlelas*, 4 Edw. Ch. 67. And in *Parkhurst v. Van Cortlandt*, 14 Johns. 15, a majority of the Court of Errors of New York, reversing the decision of Chancellor *Kent* (1 Johns. Ch. 273), allowed their inclinations to find the terms of a contract in a case of partial performance to carry them very far.

<sup>1</sup> Payment of the purchase-money of land by several years of labor for his father after his majority, followed by actual possession and the making of permanent and valuable improvements on it, under an oral contract by the father to convey, to take effect at his death, take the agreement out of the statute of frauds and entitle the son to specific performance. *McDowell v. Lucas*, 97 Ill. 489. So, too, where the son abandoned his intended removal to another State because of domestic disagreement, relinquished \$1,000 offered to him for that purpose by his wife's father, took possession of land bought for him by his father, with the deed in the latter's name, repaired the house and fences, made gates, put in a pump, raised a crop, but died before his family occupied the place, it was *held* that his heirs were entitled to specific performance. *Bohanan v. Bohanan*, 96 Ill. 591. To same effect, see *Langston v. Bates*, 84 Ill. 524; *Worth v. Worth*, id. 442; *Laird v. Allen*, 82 Ill. 43; *Harless v. Petty*, 84 Ind. 269, where the relief was denied only for lack of a demand for a conveyance; *Lafollett v. Kyle*, 51 Ind. 446, where the son was an infant at the time of the agreement; *Hardesty v. Richardson*, 44 Md. 617; *Twiss v. George*, 33 Mich. 253; *Hagar v. Hagar*, 71 Mo. 610; *Hiatt v. Williams*, 72 Mo. 214. See *Bechtel v. Cone*, 52 Md. 698; *Benson v. Cutler*, 53 Wis. 107. See *Pomeroy, Eq. Jur.* § 1409. — K.



party to be charged, the marriage itself is not a part performance of the contract to take it out of the statute. (*h*) (*x*)

It may be added, that there are in the books many instances in which equity has satisfied the justice of the case before it, \* 397 in \* apparent disregard of other provisions of the statute of frauds. Thus, an executor having promised a testator to pay a legacy, and told him that he need not put it in his will, was held to pay it himself. (*i*) But even law, in an analogous case, has sustained the somewhat equitable action of assumpsit. For when a testator intended to provide by will for felling timber, to raise money for his younger children, and his eldest son desired him not to disfigure the estate, and promised to provide the money; after the death of the father, the younger child brought an action of assumpsit against the heir, and it was held, that it could be maintained. (*j*)<sup>1</sup> But most of these cases would come under equity jurisdiction as grounded on fraud. (*k*)

Still another class of questions arises under the equity jurisdiction, as grounded on mistake. Undoubtedly, equity will correct a mistake of either party, if it be material, and would, if known, have

(*h*) *Montacute v. Maxwell*, 1 P. Wms. 616. See *Argenbright v. Campbell*, 3 Hen. & M. 144. But where by a parol antenuptial contract it was agreed, in consideration of the marriage, that the intended husband should have certain bonds and other securities, the property of the lady, and should allow her during her life the interest thereon as pin-money; and, after the marriage of the parties, and the death, first, of the wife, and then of the husband, upon a bill filed by the administrator of the wife against the husband's executor, praying that the bonds, &c., should be delivered up to the plaintiff (who, apart from the contract in question, was entitled to them under the laws of the State as *choses in action*, not reduced into possession by the husband), it was *held* by the Court of Appeals, reversing the decision of the Chan-

cellor (8 Md. Ch. Dec. 119), that the bill should be dismissed. *Crane v. Gough*, 4 Md. 316. The contract was there treated as one which had been executed; and the court refused to use the statute of frauds as an engine to oust the defendant from the position which he was considered as holding by virtue of such executed contract. An agreement in consideration of marriage was *held* to be taken out of the statute by part performance, in *Surcome v. Pinniger*, 3 De G., M. & G. 571, 17 Eng. L. & Eq. 212.

(*i*) *Oldham v. Litchford*, 2 Vern. 506; *Reech v. Kennigate*, Ambl. 67.

(*j*) *Dutton v. Poole*, 2 Lev. 210, 1 Vent. 318.

(*k*) *Reech v. Kennegal*, 1 Ves. Sen. 125.

<sup>1</sup> An agreement by a defendant that if a testator will bequeath him \$30,000, instead of \$20,000 to him and \$10,000 to the plaintiffs, he will hold \$10,000 of it in trust for them, will be specifically enforced either as effectuating a trust or as preventing a fraud. *Williams v. Vreeland*, 2 Stewart, 417. — K.

(*x*) See *Kling v. Bordner* (65 Ohio St. 86), stated *supra*, p. \* 59, n. (*x*). In New York marriage is not a sufficient part performance of an oral antenuptial contract, which has no other consideration than the marriage. *Hunt v. Hunt*, 171 N. Y. 396, 64 N. E. 159, 59 L. R. A. 306. In Eng-

land marriage is a sufficient part performance, if induced by a promise to devise certain and definite property, as to which specific performance can be decreed. *Synge v. Synge*, [1894] 1 Q. B. 466; see 33 Am. L. Reg. N. s. 721.

prevented or materially varied the contract. It will, as is said, "reform" the contract and enforce it as reformed. But the question has often come before our courts, whether oral evidence can be received to show the mistake, and thereby make it in fact a new contract, when an oral contract would be void or not enforceable by the statute of frauds. The course of adjudication is not uniform on this point. But while it cannot be denied that numerous authorities support a disregard of the statute in such cases, (*l*) others maintain its \*authority. (*m*) We should say, on \*398 principle, that if a material part of a contract is not written, that contract is not written; and if it be one which the statute declares of no force unless written, courts of equity have no rightful power to give it force.<sup>1</sup>

(*l*) *Gillespie v. Moon*, 2 Johns. Ch. 585; 1 Story, Eq. § 161 and note; 1 Greenl. Ev. § 296, *a*; *Johnson*, Ch. Philpott *v. Elliott*, 4 Md. Ch. Dec. 273; *Moale v. Buchanan*, 11 Gill & J. 314, 325, which, however, was a case where there was a part performance of the contract; and this is a distinction to which importance has been attached. *Coles v. Bowne*, 10 Paige, 535. See *Bellows v. Stone*, 14 N. H. 201, per *Parker*, C. J. But in jurisdictions where this doctrine is entertained, it is held, that there must be clear proof, not only of the fact that a mistake has been committed, and that the contract, as written, does not express the intention of the parties, but also of the precise stipulation proposed to be inserted, or other correction proposed to be made. *Philpott v. Elliott*, 4 Md. Ch. Dec. 273; *Hall v. Clagett*, 2 Md. Ch. Dec. 151. And the court will not interfere to reform and enforce a contract, where the mistake is

the result of the plaintiff's own omission of reasonable vigilance, and fraud is not proved upon the other party. *Wood v. Patterson*, 4 Md. Ch. Dec. 335. If the contract be altogether oral, equity cannot, on the ground of a supposed jurisdiction to reform it, proceed first to rectify it, and then to enforce specific performance; there must be some written expression of the contract to satisfy the statute. *Johnson*, Ch., *Gough v. Crane*, 3 Md. Ch. Dec. 135.

(*m*) *Woollam v. Hearn*, 7 Ves. 219; *Winch v. Winchester*, 1 Ves. & B. 378; *Clarke v. Grant*, 14 Ves. 519; *Higginson v. Clowes*, 15 Ves. 516. (The foregoing are judgments of Sir *William Grant*. *Rich v. Jackson*, 6 Ves. 334, note per Lord *Loughborough*, Ch.; *Clinan v. Cooke*, 1 Sch. & L. 39. *Alderson*, B., Attorney-General *v. Sitwell*, 1 Younge & C., Ex. 588.

<sup>1</sup> Where from fraud, accident, or mistake a writing does not correctly represent the agreement of the parties, it is held in some jurisdictions that a suit may be maintained to reform the writing and to enforce it as reformed, though the contract is within the statute of frauds. *Lenty v. Hillas*, 2 De G. & J. 110; *Murphy v. Rooney*, 45 Cal. 78; *Philpott v. Elliott*, 4 Md. Ch. Dec. 273; *Tilton v. Tilton*, 9 N. H. 385; *Beardsley v. Duntley*, 69 N. Y. 577.

In Massachusetts and other States this relief will only be granted where it is sought to avoid the effect of a provision of the agreement as written, and not where it is sought to enlarge the subject-matter of the contract, or to add a new term to the contract. *Glass v. Hulbert*, 102 Mass. 24; *Goode v. Riley*, 153 Mass. 585, 587; *Elder v. Elder*, 10 Me. 80; *Cliner v. Hovey*, 15 Mich. 18; *National Iron Armor Co. v. Bruner*, 19 N. J. Eq. 331; *Davis v. Ely*, 104 N. C. 16; *Whiteaker v. Vanschoiack*, 5 Ore. 113; *Dennis v. Dennis*, 4 Rich. Eq. 307. And see *Quinn v. Roath*, 37 Conn. 16. *Wells, J.*, in the case of *Glass v. Hulbert*, *supra*, thus stated the reason for this distinction. "When the omitted term is within the statute of frauds, there is no valid agreement which the court is authorized to enforce outside of the writing. In such a case relief may be had against the enforcement of the contract as written, or the assertion of rights acquired under it contrary to the terms and intent of the real agreement of the parties. . . . But rectification by making the contract include obligations or subject-

Law gives no relief where the mistake is one of law, or one arising from ignorance of law. This is well settled. It was once intimated that the maxim, "*ignorantia legis neminem excusat*," applied only to crimes and public offences; (*n*) but it is now universally agreed that it is of equal force in civil cases at law. (*o*) Whether this rule has equal force in equity may not be quite so certain. (*p*) (*x*) In Ohio, it would seem that equity gives relief in mistakes of law, where law would not, (*q*) and in Kentucky, (*r*) and Connecticut, (*s*) there seems to be a disposition to give relief equally in mistakes of law and mistakes of fact. In England, at least, there is some conflict. (*t*) But even there, the courts of equity appear now to adopt this rule; (*u*) and, in this country, the high authority of the Supreme Court of the United States, as well as the State courts generally, may be regarded as having conclusively established the rule, (*v*) subject, perhaps, to some qualification in particular cases. (*y*)

A contract cannot, in general, be rescinded for an innocent mistake, if the rescission will work an injustice to either party, \* or, in other words, if both parties cannot be replaced substantially in their former condition. (*w*)

Mistake as to foreign laws, or those of another State, is a mistake

(*n*) *Lansdowne v. Lansdowne*, Mosely, 354, 2 Jacob & W. 205.

(*o*) See Lord *Cottenham's* remarks upon the case quoted in the preceding note, in *Stewart v. Stewart*, 6 Clark & F. 968. This rule is limited, however, to general public laws which prescribe a rule of action for the whole community; and has no application to special acts which are intended only to operate upon particular individuals. *King v. Doolittle*, 1 Head, 77.

(*p*) See *Northrop v. Graves*, 19 Conn. 548; *Culbreath v. Culbreath*, 7 Ga. 64.

(*q*) *McNaughton v. Partridge*, 11 Ohio, 223.

(*r*) *Ray v. Bank of Kentucky*, 3 B. Mon. 510; *Gratz v. Redd*, 4 B. Mon. 178.

(*s*) *Northrop v. Graves*, 19 Conn. 548.

(*t*) See cases before cited, and *Bingham*

*v. Bingham*, 1 Ves. Sen. 126; *Cooper v. Phibbs*, L. R. 2 H. L. 149, 170; *Eaglesfield v. Londonderry*, 4 Ch. D. 693, 709.

(*u*) *Stewart v. Stewart*, 6 Clark & F. 968; *Cholmondeley v. Clinton*, 2 Meriv. 171, 233, 328; *Denys v. Shuckburgh*, 4 Younge & C., Ex. 42.

(*v*) *Hunt v. Rousmaniere*, 1 Pet. 15, 8 Wheat. 211; *Hepburn v. Dunlop*, 10 Wheat. 179, 195; *Shotwell v. Murray*, 1 Johns. Ch. 512, 515; *Lyon v. Richmond*, 2 Johns. Ch. 51; *Storrs v. Barker*, 6 Johns. Ch. 169; *Kenyon v. Welty*, 20 Cal. 637; *Snell v. Atlantic Ins. Co.*, 98 U. S. 85; *Hamblin v. Bishop*, 41 Fed. 74; *Corrigan v. Tiernay*, 100 Mo. 276; *Kelly v. Turner*, 74 Ala. 513; *Caldwell v. Depew*, 40 Minn. 528.

(*w*) *Martin v. McCormick*, 4 Sandf. 366.

matter to which its written terms would not apply, is a direct enforcement of the oral agreement, as much in conflict with the statute of frauds, as if there were no writing at all." — W.

(*x*) See Prof. Bigelow's able articles on this subject in 1 Law Quarterly Rev. 298, and 2 id. 78. As to forgery causing payment of an altered check, as a mistake of fact, see *Imperial Bank of*

*Canada v. Bank of Hamilton*, [1903] A. C. 49.

(*y*) See *Griswold v. Hazard*, 141 U. S. 260, 274, 11 S. Ct. 973, 35 L. Ed. 678; *Gillig v. Grant*, 49 N. Y. S. 78.

of fact. (x) The mistake of law of an agent, in paying out money without the special direction of his principal, has been held to be no bar to a recovery by the principal. (y)

Some disposition has been manifested to give relief for mistake of law, which would be withheld if there were only an ignorance of it. (a) We doubt whether this distinction will be found of much use.

A contract entered into under the supposition that the law affecting it was in accordance with a previous decision upon a similar state of facts, will not be set aside because of a subsequent decision by the same court overruling the former one, and declaring a different rule on the subject. (b)

Courts of law, as well as of equity, give relief where there is a mistake both of law and of fact; that is, one who is injured by his mistake of fact, does not lose his remedy by having mistaken the law also. (c)

## SECTION VI.

### OF COMPENSATION.

The doctrine of compensation often comes before courts of equity, and the various questions to which it gives rise have been very variously decided. Much uncertainty hangs over many of them at this moment. The most usual form in which this subject is presented is where there is a contract for the sale of an estate, and it cannot be carried into exact execution, by \* reason of some change or mistake about it, and specific \* 400 performance is decreed with compensation to the party who would otherwise lose by the change or mistake. (d) At law it is difficult to adjust the damages to such circumstances, or, indeed, in many of these cases, to maintain the action. (e) So, at least, it is said, and undoubtedly is, at common law; but in some States

(x) *Bank of Chillicothe v. Dodge*, 8 Barb. 233; *Merchants Bank v. Spalding*, 12 Barb. 302; *Leslie v. Baillie*, 2 Younge & C., Ch. 91; *King v. Doolittle*, 1 Head, 77.

(y) *United States v. Bartlett, Daveis*, 9.

(a) *Champlin v. Laytin*, 18 Wend. 407; *Hall v. Reed*, 2 Barb. Ch. 500.

(b) *Kenyon v. Welty*, 20 Cal. 637.

(c) *Williams v. Bartholomew*, 1 B. & P. 326.

(d) *Hill v. Buckley*, 17 Ves. 401. For the circumstances which may entitle a

defendant to compensation, though not sufficient to enable him to refuse a specific performance, see the judgment of Sir *William Grant*, M. R., *Dyer v. Hargrave*, 10 Ves. 506, where it was held, that a vendee cannot obtain compensation for a defect which he knew, or from its evident character must be presumed to have known, to exist, notwithstanding it was represented by the vendor not to exist.

(e) *Lord Alvanley*, C. J., *Johnson v. Johnson*, 3 B. & P. 169, 170.

a jury may find conditional damages to be released on specific performance of a contract; (*f*) nor are we aware of any inherent difficulty in this. In equity, at this time, the amount of this compensation is often ascertained by a jury, on an issue framed for that purpose; and, formerly, it is said, this was almost always done, (*g*) instead of referring the case, as is more usual now, to a master. (*h*)

It is now generally admitted, that if the defect or diminution or incapacity is large and substantial, compensation cannot be made for it, and it is good ground for withholding a decree for performance. (*i*) It should seem, therefore, that only when the substance of the agreement can be fully executed, and only when a comparatively trifling adjustment is needed to satisfy the equities of the case, that compensation can be made. (*j*)

But this rule, if it be a rule, is very liberally construed.

So also, it is said that compensation is not damages, but must be carefully discriminated from them. (*k*) But it is not easy to understand this rule very clearly. If it is meant that

\* 401 \* compensation is made only where it can be exactly ascertained and proportioned, and not estimated in general as damages often are, numerous cases contradict this. Formerly, a purchaser has been compelled to take an estate which was liable to an uncertain and nearly contingent diminution or charge with a compensation for this possibility, but it seems now to be admitted that these cases were erroneous. (*l*)

(*f*) At least, such has been the practice in Pennsylvania, *Gibson, C. J., Decamp v. Feay*, 5 S. & R. 328; *Couller, J., Hauberger v. Root*, 5 Barr, 112; *Kribbs v. Downing*, 25 Penn. St. 399.

(*g*) 1 Fonb. Eq. 3, § 8, note (*b*).

(*h*) And if the parties have themselves stipulated that the compensation for errors in the description of the property shall be estimated by arbitration, upon their failure to get it settled in that manner, the court will settle it by reference to the Master. *Leslie v. Thompson*, 9 Hare, 268, 5 Eng. L. & Eq. 171.

(*i*) *Peers v. Lambert*, 7 Beav. 546. A want of title to 209 acres, out of 698, was held to be too great a deficiency to be supplied by compensation, although the parcel of 209 acres was separated by a public road from the residue, and all the buildings were on the latter. *Jackson v. Ligon*, 3 Leigh, 161.

(*j*) *Shackleton v. Sutcliffe*, 1 De G. & S. 609.

(*k*) See *White v. Cuddon*, 8 Clark &

F. 792. *Lord Brooke v. Rounthwaite*, 5 Hare, 298.

(*l*) A purchaser will not be compelled to accept an indemnity as compensation. *Balmanno v. Lumley*, 1 Ves. & B. 224; *Fildes v. Hooker*, 3 Madd. 193. In the latter case, the Vice-Chancellor noticed a distinction between a risk going to the very estate in the land, and therefore putting in jeopardy the specific subject of the contract, in which case he held it to be clear, that the acceptance of an indemnity would not be required; and the case where a good title can be made, but it is subject to a pecuniary charge; and he stated that in cases of the latter kind, a court of equity had compelled a specific performance of the contract upon security against the charge. Though even that course, he said, might have been questionable, as imposing, at all events, a considerable degree of trouble upon a purchaser, to which he had not subjected himself by the terms of his contract. Neither can a vendor, as it seems, be compelled to give

It is settled, also, that no purchaser is bound to take another thing — one different in nature — from that he bargained for; (*m*) as not a lease for an underlease, or *vice versa*; (*n*) nor a life-estate instead of a fee; (*o*)<sup>1</sup> nor an estate in reversion instead of one in possession. (*p*)

If a purchaser find that he cannot have the estate he bargained for without a considerable deduction from it, he may insist on this, and on being allowed adequate compensation. (*q*)

\* But a seller could not insist that a purchaser should take \* 402 an estate, with an equally large diminution, although he offered an adequate deduction from the price. (*r*) The reason is obvious. In the first case the plaintiff stands ready to perform his part of the contract. In the other, the plaintiff says he cannot perform his part, but demands performance from the defendant. In most cases the defendant stands in a more favorable position before the court than a plaintiff who seeks for specific

an indemnity. In *Balmanno v. Lumley*, 1 Ves. & B. 225 (which was an application by a vendor), Lord Eldon, Ch., said "he did not apprehend the court could compel the purchaser to take an indemnity, or the vendor to give it." And in *Aylett v. Ashton*, 1 Mylne & C. 114, it was *held*, that an indemnity could not be required. And see *Paton v. Brebner*, 1 Bligh, 66, 67. But Lord Eldon himself had decreed an indemnity in *Milligan v. Cooke*, 16 Ves. 13, and whether the explanation of that case, suggested in the note in 1 Bligh, 67, be supported by the facts, *quærs*. Lord St. Leonards, whose opinion appears to be that an indemnity cannot be required in any case, has questioned the propriety of the decree in *Milligan v. Cooke*, 1 Sugd. V. & P. ch. 7, § 1, p. 35.

(*m*) *Drewe v. Corp*, 9 Ves. 368; *Halsey v. Grant*, 13 Ves. 77, 79; *Binks v. Lord Rokeby*, 2 Swanst. 222. An agreement to convey ten lots is not satisfied by a tender of eight lots and the undivided half of four other lots. *Roy v. Willink*, 4 Sandf. Ch. 525.

(*n*) A purchaser who has contracted for an assignment of a term of ninety-nine years, will not be compelled to accept an underlease for a term of the same length, wanting three days, although the contract of sale contains a provision that any error or misstatement of the property or term of years, shall not vitiate the sale, but shall be the subject of compensation, and although

compensation be tendered; for no underlease is substantially the same thing as an assignment of the original term. *Madeley v. Booth*, 2 De G. & S. 718; 1 Sugd. V. & P. ch. 7, § 1, p. 10.

(*o*) A party who has agreed to purchase a freehold estate, cannot be compelled to take a leasehold, no matter how long the term. *Drewe v. Corp*, 9 Ves. 368. And see *Wright v. Howard*, 1 Sim. & S. 190.

(*p*) *Collier v. Jenkins, Younge*, 295.

(*q*) *Wood v. Griffith*, 1 Swanst. 54; *Mortlock v. Buller*, 10 Ves. 315; *Mestaer v. Gillespie*, 11 Ves. 640; *Paton v. Rogers*, 1 Ves. & B. 352; *Nelthorpe v. Holgate*, 1 Collyer, 203; *Milligan v. Cooke*, 16 Ves. 1; *Seaman v. Vawdrey*, 16 Ves. 390; *Painter v. Newby*, 11 Hare, 26, *nom.* *Newby v. Paynter*, 19 Engl. L. & Eq. 68, before *Wood, V. C.*, affirmed 22 Law J. n. s. Ch. 85; *Burrow v. Scammell*, 19 Ch. D. 175; *Swain v. Burnett*, 76 Cal. 299; *Bostwick v. Beach*, 103 N. Y. 414; *Roberts v. Lovejoy*, 60 Tex. 253. See also *Waters v. Travis*, 9 Johns. 450. See *Ketchum v. Stout*, 20 Ohio, 453. But the court may refuse a *cy pres* execution of an agreement to sell land in which the vendor has a limited estate only, if the third parties interested in the property would be prejudiced thereby. *Thomas v. Dering*, 1 Keen, 729.

(*r*) See the cases in the preceding note. Also *ante*, p. \*382, n. 1.

<sup>1</sup> Nor a lease instead of an estate in fee, as intended. *Ellicott v. White*, 43 Md. 145. — K.

performance. That is, it requires a less weight of objection to induce a court to withhold this relief, than of favorable circumstance or reason to persuade them to grant it.

As there is a rule at law for the construction of a contract, that it should be established rather than defeated, so equity, it is said, desires not forfeiture, but compensation. (*s*) And therefore, specific performance will be decreed, either with a modification of the bargain, or with compensation, provided neither be carried so far as to substitute a new contract for that which the parties made. (*t*)

Upon still another question the authorities, as yet, are much divided. It is, whether a court of equity will hold jurisdiction of a case, merely to make compensation to an injured party, where it cannot give specific performance. In other words, Is compensation within the power of equity only as an incident of, or as collateral to, a specific performance which would otherwise be inequitable; or can it decree compensation by itself, without reference to specific performance? It is not to be denied, that high authorities, including the Supreme Court of the United States, appear to hold that a court of equity has this distinct and independent power of compensation. (*u*) (*x*) But it seems

\* 403 to \* us rather a departure from the best-established principles of equity jurisprudence; and, indeed, to tend to the confusion of the distinction between equity and law, by taking away all limit to equity. We are unable to see how compensation in such a case is anything else than damages. (*v*) Judge *Story*, who admits that the cases of this kind have been pushed quite too far, supposes one, in illustration of a class, in which, as he says, "there seems to be a just foundation for the exercise of equity jurisdiction." (*w*) It is where one who has orally bargained away an estate, conveyed a part, and sold the rest for value to a buyer ignorant of the first sale, and innocent of the fraud, and the first buyer cannot have specific conveyance, but prays for compensation.

(*s*) *Page v. Broom*, 4 Russ. 6, 2 Russ. & M. 214.

(*t*) *Halsey v. Grant*, 13 Ves. 77, 79; *King v. Bardeau*, 6 Johns. Ch. 38; *Moras v. Elmendorf*, 11 Paige, 277.

(*u*) *Pratt v. Law*, 9 Cranch, 494; *Phillips v. Thompson*, 1 Johns. Ch. 131 (compare *Woodcock v. Bennet*, 1 Cowen, 711, 756); *Payne v. Gravra*, 5 Leigh, 561; *Johnston v. Glancy*, 4 Blackf. 94; *Rockwell v. Lawrence*, 2 Halst. Ch. 190; *Aday*

*v. Echols*, 18 Ala. 353, 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 798, and note 1. But compare *id.* § 799. See *Bowie v. Stonestreet*, 6 Md. 418.

(*v*) And see *Toid v. Gee*, 17 Ves. 278; *Gwillim v. Stone*, 14 Ves. 128; *Clinan v. Cooke*, 1 Sch. & L. 225; *Newham v. May*, 13 Price, 749; *Clarke v. Rochester, &c. Railroad Co.*, 18 Barb. 356.

(*w*) 2 Story, Eq. Jur. § 798. See *Moras v. Elmendorf*, 11 Paige, 277, 288.

(*x*) See 41 Am. L. Reg. n. s. 394, 490. As to specific performance by way of injunction, see *supra*, p. \* 367, n. (*z*).

Laches is always a strong defence to a bill for specific performance. *Levy v. Stogdon*, [1898] 1 Ch. 478, [1899] 1 Ch. 5.

Here, however, if the circumstances of the case permitted an action for the fraud, damages would be recoverable at law, and would be measured there as in equity. And if the action could not be sustained, or damages could not be recovered, it would present the simple case of a party who has wholly neglected the wise and plain and well-known rules of law for the prevention of fraud, and finds that the law gives him no indemnification for the loss he has brought upon himself. Nor do we see any distinct principle which would justify equity relief in such a case, which would not give it as well in every case where the buyer of a house was cheated; cases in which, says Lord Chief Baron *Alexander*, "no one, I apprehend, ever thought of filing a bill in equity." (x)

## \* SECTION VII.

\* 404

## OF IMPOSSIBILITY AND OTHER DEFENCES.

Impossibility of either of three kinds may prevent a decree for specific performance. If the court cannot enforce their own decree, this is a reason for not issuing one. (y) For example, if the

(x) *Newham v. May*, 13 Price, 752. But it seems compensation may be given where there would have been a case proper for a specific performance, but for the conduct of the defendant in wilfully disabling himself from performing his contract. *Denton v. Stewart*, 1 Cox, 258; *Sir William Grant, M. R., Blore v. Sutton*, 3 Meriv. 248; *Greenaway v. Adams*, 12 Ves. 401, 402; *Todd v. Gee*, 17 Ves. 278; *Woodcock v. Bennet*, 1 Cowen, 711. (But see *Clinan v. Cooke*, 1 Sch. & L. 25; *Sainsbury v. Jones*, 5 Mylne & C. 2 Beav. 465.) And it has been held to make no difference whether the disabling act of the defendant be done before or after the commencement of the suit. *Andrews v. Brown*, 3 Cush. 130. Whether the plaintiff's claim to compensation in such case is affected, if he had knowledge when he filed his bill, that a specific performance was impossible, *quære*. See *Hatch v. Cobb*, 4 Johns. Ch. 560. *Wilde, J.*, 3 Cush. 135. See *Sainsbury v. Jones*, *ubi sup.*

(y) *Baldwin v. Society for Diffusing Useful Knowledge*, 9 Sim. 393; *Clarke v. Price*, 2 Wilson, Ch. 157; *Deular v. Hile*, 123 Ind. 68; *Bourget v. Monroe*, 58 Mich. 563; *Campbell v. Rust*, 85 Va. 653. *Gervais v. Edwards*, 2 Drury & W. 80, 1 Con. & L. 242, was an application for the specific performance of an agreement be-

tween the plaintiff and the defendant for the straightening of a winding river which divided their lands; which agreement, besides providing for a mutual compensation for soil taken from one or the other by the new cut, stipulated for the adjustment and compensation of certain contingent damages which might be thereafter occasioned. The plaintiff in his bill waived his own right to compensation for the future, and contingent damage; but it was held, that the other provision for the benefit of the defendant (which it was not possible for the plaintiff so to get rid of) was an invincible obstacle to the specific enforcement of the contract. The observations of the Chancellor (*Sugden*) are very instructive: "As far as the merits of the case go, I would decree the specific execution of this contract; but I do not see how it is possible. If I execute it at all, I must execute it *in toto*; and how can I execute it prospectively? The court acts only on the principle of executing it *in specie*, and in the very terms in which it has been made; therefore, when you come to the specific execution of a contract containing many particulars, you must see that it is possible to execute it effectually. The court cannot say, that when an event arises hereafter, it will then execute it. In the case of a decree for the



manager of a theatre asks a court to compel an actor to execute his agreement to play for him, the court cannot then tell in what manner he is to play the part, and this is of the essence of the bargain. (z) (x)

But the impossibility may be on the part of the defendant.  
\* 405 ant. (a) \* We have considered elsewhere when an impos-

execution of a contract for the sale of timber, it is no objection that it is to be cut at intervals; that is certain, and the mere delay will not prevent the court from executing it; there the agreement is executed *in specie*; the court decrees to one the very timber contracted for, to the other, the very price. If I am called on now to execute this agreement, I can only specifically execute a portion, whereas I am bound to execute it all." After distinguishing the case of an agreement for a *covenant* for a thing to be done thereafter, which can be specifically executed by the making of the covenant, from a case like the present, of an agreement to do the thing itself when the contingency shall give occasion for it, his lordship added: "No precedent has been cited; but, indeed, none is necessary. It is a question of principle; and I am clearly of opinion, that if I gave a decree now, it would not be a specific execution of the contract, but only a declaration that

there ought to be a specific execution of it hereafter. I must therefore leave the plaintiff to his remedy at law." 1 Con. & L. 244, 245.

(z) *De Rivaflinoli v. Corsetti*, 4 Paige, 264. But see *ante*, p. \*375, note (p).

(a) As where the defendant has contracted that a third party shall do some act which such third party refuses to do. See *Thornbury v. Beville*, 1 Younge & C., Ch. 564. If the contract particularly provide that some act of the other party, the parties jointly, or a third party, or some other event, shall be the foundation for what the defendant is to do, then if such act or event have not occurred or been done, the defendant (not having been in fault in the matter) will not in general be compelled to perform the contract. Thus, if vendor and vendee have stipulated that the price shall be ascertained by arbitration, whether by a particular arbitrator or by arbitration generally, in such case, if

(x) Specific performance of a building contract will not be decreed, because of the inability of the court to superintend the performance of the work. *Ryan v. Mutual Tontine Ass'n*, [1893] 1 Ch. 116, 128; *Joy v. St. Louis*, 138 U. S. 1, 47, 11 S. Ct. 243, 34 L. Ed. 843, 41 Am. L. Reg. N. s. 655; *Strang v. Richmond, &c. R. Co.*, 93 Fed. 71. This is especially true as to performance in a foreign State. *Port Royal R. Co. v. Hammond*, 58 Ga. 523.

Specific performance of such contracts has usually been ordered by the English courts when the building work is clearly defined by the contract, and the plaintiff has a substantial interest in having the contract performed, which cannot be adequately compensated for by damages, and the defendant has by the contract obtained possession of the land on which the work is contracted to be done. See *Wolverhampton Corp. v. Emmons*, [1901] 1 K. B. 515, 525.

Other cases where specific performance will not be decreed because of inability to properly frame the decree are, a contract to refrain from divulging the secret of an invention, or of a patent medicine, or when the contract is for the sale of a good will, or when it is sought to enforce the common

covenants of husbandry, or when specific performance would be an ineffective or inexpedient remedy. *Bomer v. Canaday*, 79 Miss. 222, 30 So. 638, 55 L. R. A. 328.

Even when specific performance is refused because of the difficulty, in a particular case, of supervising performance, equity may enjoin a party from breaking his negative and severable covenants. *Standard Fashion Co. v. Siegel-Cooper Co.*, 157 N. Y. 60, 51 N. E. 408, 68 Am. St. Rep. 749, 753, n. See *supra*, p. \*367, n. (x).

A court of equity may take full possession of a controversy involving a trespass and the like, and finally end it by ordering the payment of adequate compensation by decree of injunction in the alternative; but much depends upon the time within which equitable relief is sought. *New York City v. Pine*, 185 U. S. 93, 23 S. Ct. 592, 46 L. Ed. 820. Upon the question of time in such cases, see also *Reid v. Mix* (Kan.), 55 L. R. A. 706; 36 Am. L. Rev. 707; 41 Am. L. Reg. N. s. 639. In *New York* it is held that the time over which a contract extends is not controlling upon the question of enforcing negative covenants. *St. Regis Paper Co. v. Santa Clara Lumber Co.* (N. Y.), 65 N. E. 967.

sibility of this kind is a sufficient defence to an action at law for damages. (b) But it is obvious that an impossibility which is wholly the fault of the defendant, and would not operate as any defence at law, might still suffice to prevent a decree for specific performance. For if such a decree issued, it could only end in money compensation, or in a mere punishment of the defendant, which would be useless to the plaintiff; but costs would probably be given to a plaintiff in such a case, if specific performance were denied. Neither would specific performance be decreed when the defendant can do the thing, but only by a violation of law; (c) hence a vendor will not be ordered to make sale of a \* thing, \* 406 or give a deed of land when he has no legal title. (d) Nor will specific performance of an illegal contract be enforced, although

the arbitration do not proceed as agreed, and the price is not ascertained according to the mode in which the parties have stipulated, equity has no right to make a different contract from that which the parties have entered into, and ascertain it for them in some different mode. Lord *Cranworth*, Ch., *Morgan v. Milman*, 3 De G., M. & G. 34, 35; *South Wales Railway Co. v. Wythes*, 1 K. & J. 186, 81 Eng. L. & Eq. 226, 5 De G., M. & G. 880. And see *Milnes v. Gery*, 14 Ves. 400; *Blundell v. Brettargh*, 17 Ves. 232; *Gourlay v. The Duke of Somerset*, 19 id. 429. Compare *Gregory v. Mighell*, 18 id. 328; and other cases of the same class cited *ante*, p. \* 395, n. (g). In *Morgan v. Milman*, there was an agreement between A and B, that B should pay A for certain lands undertaken to be sold under a power, a compensation to be settled by arbitration, or in another specified mode as A should determine; and A having died without appointing an arbitrator, his executor filed a bill against the remainder-man and B, for a conveyance of the land to B, and completion of the contract; and upon this state of facts, making a somewhat different case from the simple one of vendor and vendee, the Lord Chancellor said: "It is quite clear that the only point remaining in doubt, namely, the amount of the purchase-money, never was ascertained by either of the modes which were pointed out. It has been suggested that that was immaterial; that the court may ascertain it, or that some other step may be taken different from that which the parties stipulated as the mode of ascertaining what the amount of the purchase-money should be. I confess that, upon principle as well as upon authority, the court cannot here, as it seems to me, take upon itself to do that; if indeed there had been an agreement that the

price should be that which was to be ascertained by a fair valuation, then the court might interfere." See the judgment of *Wigram*, V. C., *Downs v. Collins*, 6 Hare, 433, 437; *Frederick v. Coxwell*, 3 Younge & J. 514. Where a literal performance is impossible, or would not, owing to a change of circumstances, accomplish the object of the agreement, equity will sometimes give relief in some other manner as near as possible to that originally stipulated for. *Thomas v. Vonkapff*, 6 Gill & J. 372. It seems that, in the absence of special circumstances, a party cannot be let off from his contract to purchase one estate because of his inability to complete a contract he had entered into with the vendor at the same time for the sale of another estate. *Croome v. Lediard*, 2 Mylne & K. 260.

(b) *Ante*, ch. 8, § 2.

(c) In the language of Lord *Rodesdale*, to entitle the plaintiff to a specific performance, he must show, that in seeking the performance he does not call upon the other party to do an act which he is not lawfully competent to do. *Harnett v. Yeilding*, 2 Sch. & L. 554; *Wood v. Griffith*, 1 Swanst. 55; *Sears v. City of Boston*, 16 Pick. 357. A trustee will not be compelled to commit a breach of trust. *Bridger v. Rice*, 1 Jacob & W. 74; *White v. Cuddon*, 8 Clark & F. 766; *Mortlock v. Buller*, 10 Ves. 292; *Bellringer v. Blaggrave*, 1 De G. & S. 63. No matter how fair the conduct of the other party may have been. *Ord v. Noel*, 5 Madd. 438. Unless under special circumstances, a party will not be compelled to do an act which would expose him to a forfeiture. *Peacock v. Penson*, 11 Beav. 355.

(d) *Malden v. Fyson*, 9 Beav. 347. In such cases the rule is to dismiss the bill, but without costs. Id.

the party seeking it is in possession of the land. (*dd*)<sup>1</sup> But if there be the strictest impossibility that the party himself should do the thing,—as if he be dead,—but there are those who could do it, and should as his representatives, there are many cases in which they are required to do it. A mere pecuniary impossibility is no defence. (*de*) If one promising to sell land has no title to it, and the buyer knows this, and the seller is unable afterwards to acquire title, a decree will not be granted. (*df*)<sup>2</sup>

It is obvious that an agreement to make a certain disposition of property by last will, is one which, strictly speaking, is not capable of a specific execution,—not in the party's lifetime, because any testamentary instrument is by its nature revocable; and after his death it is no longer possible to make his last will. Yet it has been held to be within the jurisdiction of equity to do what is equivalent to a specific performance of such an agreement, by requiring those upon whom the legal title has descended to convey the property in accordance with its terms. (*e*)<sup>3</sup> (*x*) And the court

(*dd*) *Smith v. Johnson*, 87 Ala. 633.

(*de*) *Hopper v. Hopper*, 1 Green, 147.

(*df*) *Love v. Cobb*, 63 N. C. 324.

(*e*) *Brinker v. Brinker*, 7 Barr, 53; *Gibson, C. J., McClure v. McClure*, 1 id. 378; *Rogers, J., Logan v. McGinnis*, 12 Penn. St. 32; *Mundorff v. Kilbourn*, 4 Md. 459, 463. And see the cases in the next note, and *Scully v. Scully*, Sugden, Law of Property, in House of Lords, 104. A contrary doctrine was declared in *Stafford v. Bartholomew*, 2 Cart. (Ind.) 153.

See *Harder v. Harder*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 17; *Carlisle v. Fleming*, 1 Harring. (Del.) 421.

It has been held, that a will made in pursuance of the agreement, may, in the event of its failing to operate as a will, serve as a memorandum of the agreement within the statute of frauds; and that, if it be lost, its contents, as such memorandum, may be proved by parol. *Brinker v. Brinker*, 7 Barr, 55. See *Rowan's Appeal*, 25 Penn. St. 294.

<sup>1</sup> Specific performance will not be granted of a contract to assign a patent which is void. *Kennedy v. Hazelton*, 128 U. S. 667. Nor of a contract to convey a homestead where the wife refuses to join in the deed and it would be a nullity otherwise, even though the purchaser is willing to accept a deed from the husband alone. *Moses v. McClain*, 82 Ala. 370. Nor of a contract to assign a lease which contains a covenant not to assign without the lessor's consent, and the lessor is by agreement with others precluded from giving such consent. *Hurlburt v. Kantzler*, 112 Ill. 482. — W.

<sup>2</sup> But where the seller has disabled himself to carry out an agreement to convey land, the purchaser was held entitled to a decree that the seller make reasonable efforts to reacquire the title and convey to him. *Welborn v. Sechrist*, 88 N. C. 287. — K.

<sup>3</sup> In *Carmichael v. Carmichael*, 72 Mich. 76, it appeared that a father and mother made their wills in accordance with a parol agreement. The father died and the mother accepted the provisions of his will in her favor. She afterwards conveyed her property to some of her children in violation of the agreement. It was held that equity would give relief at the suit of other children who were injured by breach of the agreement. In *Sharkey v. McDermott*, 91 Mo. 647, the plaintiff had lived with a husband and wife as their daughter, rendering services and paying them such wages as she received, with the understanding that she should be adopted and their property left to her at their death. It was held that after their death equity would enforce the agreement, as she had fully performed the contract on her part. On somewhat similar facts a contrary decision was reached in *Maddison v. Alderson*, 8 A. C. 467. See further, *Bolman v. Overall*, 80 Ala. 451; *Taylor v. Mitchell*, 87 Penn. St. 518. — W.

(*x*) In New York, if there is an executed consideration, by way of support or otherwise, an agreement to leave property by will may be enforced by ordering

will not allow this *post mortem* remedy to be defeated by any devise, or conveyance in the lifetime inconsistent with the agreement, unless indeed rights of purchasers deserving of protection should intervene. (f) But if \*one contracts to \*407 devise, and during his life conveys, the land away, equity sometimes requires his representatives to make full compensation. As a general rule, it may be said, that where a specific performance would be decreed as between the original parties to a contract, it will be decreed as between all who claim under them, unless new and intervening equities would make the decree operate injustice towards these parties. (g) In some of the United States the specific performance of a contract of a deceased party is provided for by statute. But we suppose that every court having equity powers must be able to do this.

An impossibility of performing the contract is to be distinguished from an impossibility of making that use of the consideration which was contemplated at the time the contract was made. For this latter impossibility is not necessarily a good defence against a prayer for specific performance. (h)

The third kind of impossibility is that which operates through the necessary requirement in equity of a fair and equal mutuality. (i) If, therefore, the plaintiff ought himself to do something

(f) In the case of a covenant (such as appears to be quite usual in English family settlements), that the covenantee shall, at the death of the covenantor, receive by his will a certain proportion of the real or personal estate (as the case may be) of which he shall die seized or possessed, — it is *held*, that while it is in the power of the covenantor, by conveyance operating in his lifetime, to dispose of his whole interest in the property or any part of it, he cannot convey it away in violation of the agreement, either by any testamentary act, or any act which, though not testamentary in form, is so in effect; if therefore, he make a conveyance in which he retains a right of control over the property, or reserves to himself a life-estate (or perhaps even a less interest), such conveyance, being a fraud upon his agreement, may be set aside, and the estate being then subject to the covenant, will be decreed to pass as if the covenant were specifically executed.

specific performance as to the property which exists in the promisor at his death. *Johannes v. Martian*, 48 N. Y. S. 102; *Healy v. Healy*, 66 id. 82; *Kine v. Farrell*, 75 id. 542. In Illinois a promise not to

*Fortescue v. Hannah*, 19 Ves. 67; *Logan v. Wienholt*, 7 Bligh, N. S. 1; *Sugden, Law of Property*, in House of Lords, 106; *Randall v. Willis*, 5 Ves. 262.

(g) *Ante*, § 1, p. \* 358.

(h) Thus, a railway company, who had contracted to purchase certain land for the purposes of the construction of a branch road, were *held* not to be excused from paying the agreed price, by reason that they had allowed their powers to take and use the land to lapse and expire by parliamentary limitation. *Hawkes v. Eastern Ry. Co.*, 1 De G., M. & G. 737, per Lord *St. Leonard*, Ch., affirming decision of *Knight Bruce*, V. C., 3 De G. & S. 743.

(i) It is a corollary of the principle of mutuality, that what was agreed to be done on the part of the plaintiff *should distinctly appear*. *Wingate v. Dail*, 2 Harris & J. 77; *Morgain v. Rainsford*, 8 Irish Eq. 299.

make a will is held to be void under the statute of frauds. *Dicken v. McKinley*, 163 Ill. 318, 45 N. E. 134. See 33 Am. L. Reg. N. S. 721.

as his part of the bargain which he seeks to enforce, which thing he cannot do, (j) or even if it be something which he is bound to do, but has not done, (k) and the court cannot compel \* 408 \* him to do it, equity will not decree specific performance against the other party. (l) Thus if an infant bring a suit for specific performance, it may be a sufficient reason for denying it that there is something for him to do which he does not offer, and which the court cannot compel him to do. (m) But if the infant, after coming of age, files a bill to obtain performance of the contract, he thereby becomes bound by the contract, and the want of mutuality is cured. (n) So, if he, in any other manner, affirm the contract at majority, it becomes mutual. (o) In one case the court refused to restrain a defendant from purchasing a certain commodity where he would, although he had agreed to purchase it only of the plaintiff, who sought to compel him to do so; and the ground of the refusal was, that the court could not compel the plaintiff to supply the defendant with as much of that commodity as he might want. (p)

(j) "It would be quite new," said Sir *William Grant*, "for a court of equity to enforce performance on one side without examining whether there be a capacity to perform on the other." *Fildes v. Hooker*, 2 Meriv. 428. But the fact, that when the agreement was made it was subject to a contingency which might have rendered performance by the defendant impossible, constitutes no objection to the execution of the contract if the contingency did not happen. *Dowell v. Dew*, 1 Younge & C., Ch. 345, 356.

(k) Thus, where the plaintiff prayed the specific execution of an agreement for a lease, entered into a long time before, under which agreement he had entered into possession, and made expensive improvements, Sir *George Turner*, V.C., refused to decree a lease, on the ground that some of the covenants which it would contain had already been broken by the plaintiff, so that, had the lease been in existence, according to the agreement, the lessor would have had a right to re-enter. *Gregory v. Wilson*, 9 Hare, 683, 10 Eng. L. & Eq. 133. The court, in requiring something to be done on the part of the plaintiff as a condition precedent to his obtaining the relief prayed, will sometimes go beyond the letter of the contract, and impose something which the defendant could not have demanded had he been the party applying for the interposition of the court. See *Moxhay v. Inderwick*, 1 De G. & S. 708. An understanding of the parties, collateral to a

written contract between them, and not intended to form a part of it, cannot occasion a denial of a specific performance of the contract; but it may have the effect to induce the court not to decree a specific performance without taking care that the defendant should have the benefit of such understanding. *London and Birmingham Railway Co. v. Winter, Craig & Ph.* 57, 61. And see *ante*, § 5, p. \* 387.

(l) But if the thing to be done by the plaintiff did not enter very materially into the consideration of the agreement, and the defendant at the time contemplated the possibility of a failure on the plaintiff's part in that respect, and made provision for the case in the contract itself, it will be no obstacle to the granting of a decree of specific performance. *Lord v. Stephens*, 1 Younge & C., Ex. 222; 1 Fonbl. Eq. b. i. ch. 5, § 8, note (g).

(m) *Flight v. Bolland*, 4 Russ. 298; *Hargrave v. Hargrave*, 12 Beav. 411.

(n) *Milliken v. Milliken*, 8 Irish Eq. 16. And see *Flight v. Bolland*, 4 Russ. 298.

(o) See *Milliken v. Milliken*, 8 Irish Eq. 27, 28.

(p) *Hills v. Croll*, 2 Phillips, 60. There is a more full report of the judgment of the Lord Chancellor (*Lyndhurst*) in a note in 1 De G., M. & G. 627. This case, which had had a great deal of doubt thrown upon it previously, was recently referred to with approval by Lord *St. Leonards*, Ch., *Lumley v. Wager*, 1 De G., M. & G. 627.

A probable disability of the plaintiff, although he is not yet chargeable with any default, may be ground for a court of equity to refuse to interpose. Thus, if the terms of the contract require the plaintiff to pay money at a future time, his insolvency may deprive him of the right to compel the other party to perform his agreement. (q)<sup>1</sup> And it has been held, that \* the \* 409 insolvency of an intended lessee is a weighty objection to granting him a decree for a lease. (r)

If the nature of the duties of a servant is such that it is impossible for a court to enforce by its decree his faithful and proper discharge of them, it is not competent to him, on his part, to compel the employer to permit him to perform those services. (s) There are many other cases where the principle, that equity requires mutuality, has received illustration; and it seems to have been invoked sometimes when a more legitimate ground of decision might have been found in some of those more general doctrines, determining the specific enforcement of contracts, which have been treated of in previous portions of this chapter. We have placed, in the note below, a full examination of the cases on this difficult subject. (t)<sup>2</sup>

(q) *Franklin v. Lord Brownlow*, 14 Ves. 556; *Lord Langdale*, M. R., *Neale v. Mackenzie*, 1 Keen, 474. And see *Brashier v. Gratz*, 6 Wheat. 539.

(r) *Buckland v. Hall*, 8 Ves. 92. The insolvency of the plaintiff has been held to be a ground for refusing a decree for a lease, although his discharge was granted as long before as six or seven years, but subsequently to the agreement. *Price v. Assheton*, 1 Younge & C., Ex. 444, per *Alderson*, B. Compare the same case at an earlier stage, before Lord *Lyndhurst*, C. B., 1 Younge & C., Ex. 91, 93. While it is not necessary that the party should have taken the benefit of the Insolvent Laws, or that he should have given up all his property to his creditors, there must yet be satisfactory proof of general insolvency, and a previous default in a particular instance is not enough. *Neale v. Mackenzie*, 1 Keen, 474.

(s) *Pickering v. The Bishop of Ely*, 2 Younge & C., Ch. 267.

(t) The meaning of the rule of equity, requiring that contracts must be mutual, is not very clear; nor is it easy to make a satisfactory classification of the cases in which it has been announced as the ground of decision. By mutuality seems sometimes to be intended mutuality of remedy; in other cases, mutuality of agreement; but in neither sense is the rule of universal application. 1. A difference in the remedy, or power of enforcing the contract, may exist in several cases. One party's conduct may be such as to deprive him of the right which the other possesses of applying for the interposition of the court. *South-Eastern Railway Co. v. Knott*, 10 Hare, 122, 17 Eng. L. & Eq. 555. And though no moral imputation rests on him, the defendant cannot set up the existence of an impediment of his own creation to his enforcement or enjoyment of the part of the contract beneficial to himself; in such a case, it is a sufficient reply to him that the contract was mutual when

<sup>1</sup> But not if the purchaser, who was to give a mortgage for a part of the purchase-money and is insolvent, offers to pay the whole in cash, as he is not bound to disclose the fact that he is purchasing for a third person. *Hughes v. Young*, 4 Stewart, 60. Where a mortgagee agreed at the time of the loan to release his lien on a portion of the premises in case of a sale of such part by the mortgagor, specific performance was enforced, although since the date of the mortgage the land had steadily diminished in value and the mortgagor was irresponsible. *Nims v. Vaughn*, 40 Mich. 356. — K.

<sup>2</sup> A valid unilateral contract will be specifically enforced. *Frue v. Houghton*, 6 Col. 318; *Barnard v. Lee*, 97 Mass. 92; *Ewins v. Gordon*, 49 N. H. 444. — W.

- \*410 \*It may happen that the plaintiff has performed a material part of what he was bound by the agreement

it was made, and if it has since become otherwise, it is his own fault. Lord *St. Leonards*, Ch., 1 De G., M. & G. 755. So a subsequent inequality of obligation occasioned by the act of God, is not of itself a valid ground of objection. *Stapilton v. Stapilton*, 1 Atk. 10. Another instance appears in the doctrine, denied it seems by Lord *Redesdale*, *Lawenson v. Butler*, 1 Sch. & L. 13, but now perfectly established, that a purchaser may compel a conveyance, although the vendor could not have enforced specific performance because of some infirmity in the title. *Sutherland v. Briggs*, 1 Hare, 84. *Ante*, § 6, p. \*399. And in cases within the statute of frauds, it is now clear (although a contrary opinion upon this point also was expressed by Lord *Redesdale*, 1 Sch. & L. 20), that the circumstance that the defendant only signed the agreement, so that he could not have compelled the plaintiff to perform it, constitutes no good ground of objection to the plaintiff's suit. *Backhouse v. Mohun*, 3 Swanst. 434, n.; *Seton v. Slade*, 7 Ves. 275; *Western v. Russell*, 3 Ves. & B. 192; *Ormond v. Anderson*, 2 Ball & B. 370; *Field v. Boland*, 1 Drury & W. 49; *Clason v. Baily*, 14 Johns. 489; *Moses v. McClain*, 82 Ala. 370; *Hodges v. Kowing*, 58 Conn. 12; *Martin v. Grimes*, 88 Mo. 478; *Docter v. Hillberg*, 65 Wis. 415. From an absolute agreement, signed by the party to be charged, must be distinguished a writing which, though signed by one party and bearing the form of an agreement, is really a mere proposal; such a writing is turned into an agreement, and can be enforced in equity, by the other party, upon his acceptance of it by writing; *Palmer v. Scott*, 1 Russ. & M. 394; or such acceptance may be evidenced and made effectual by the plaintiff's acts of part performance: *Dowell v. Dew*, 1 Younge & C., Ch. 345. See *Norton v. Mascall*, 2 Vern. 24, 1 Eq. Cas. Ab. 51. Whether the plaintiff's filing a bill for a specific performance is a sufficient assent to remove the objection of a want of mutuality when it would otherwise exist, is not perfectly free from doubt. A trader executed an assignment to trustees in trust to sell, and the trustees made a sale to the defendant. The assignment being an act of bankruptcy, the assignees of the bankrupt might have avoided the subsequent sale; but it was held that, by filing a bill against the defendant to enforce specific performance,

they made the contract their own, and were entitled to have it specifically executed. *Goodwin v. Lightbody, Daniell*, 153. So if a contract be modified by the defendant, and the plaintiff bring a suit to obtain specific performance of it with the modification, the filing of the bill is, it seems, a sufficient assent by the plaintiff to the modified contract. Lord *Plunket*, Ch., *Field v. Borland*, 1 Drury & W. 46. See also *Milliken v. Milliken*, 8 Irish Eq. 16, cited *infra*; *Martin v. Mitchell*, 2 Jacob & W. 426; *Agar v. Biden*, 2 Law J. N. s. c. 3. But see *Gaskarth v. Lowther*, 12 Ves. 114. It has been intimated, that if husband and wife, seised in fee in the wife's right, contract to sell, they may, by bill in equity, enforce a performance of the contract against the purchaser, although he could not, in like manner, have compelled a conveyance of the land. *Knight Bruce, V. C.*, *Salisbury v. Hatcher*, 2 Younge & C., Ch. 62. The principal instances of the denial at this day of relief in equity to one party, because a corresponding remedy would not be open to the other, are those mentioned in the text; namely, where the plaintiff is insolvent, or an infant, or a servant employed to perform services of trust; to which is to be added, according to a doctrine recently established, the case where the contract contains an agreement, on the plaintiff's part, to give at a time future, with respect to the suit in court, some yet unascertained thing, or to perform a series of acts that must necessarily extend over a future period; the execution of which agreement, therefore, the court cannot, by a present decree, insure to the defendant. *Gervais v. Edwards*, 2 Drury & W. 80; *Hills v. Croll*, 1 Coop. Cas. temp. Cott. 85; Lord *St. Leonards*, Ch., 1 De G., M. & G. 627. But see *Ball v. Coggs*, 1 Bro. P. C. 296. 2. From the class of cases presenting the question of a want of mutuality in the agreement itself, it is difficult to extract any clear principle. It would be convenient, if it could be laid down, that where an undertaking, on the plaintiff's part, is requisite to constitute a consideration for the defendant's agreement, such undertaking must exist as a component part of the contract; and that where, on the other hand, there is a sufficient equitable consideration for the defendant's agreement, independent of something which the plaintiff by the terms of the contract may at his election do, but is not bound to do, there the defendant may be compelled to

to do, and is prevented \*from doing the whole by an \*411 impossibility, in no way his fault. If he now seeks specific

perform, notwithstanding the plaintiff's freedom with respect to such further acts on his side. And this distinction finds considerable support in authority. It resolves the question of mutuality into the broader one of consideration, and hence brings up the difficulty, that the courts have so frequently treated the objection of want of mutuality as distinct from that of want of consideration. This difficulty is, however, in some measure removed by noticing that there may be a defect in the consideration, either because there is no valid promise on the plaintiff's part, or because that which is promised is a thing of no value; now the latter form of defect is what is called, in the cases alluded to, a want of consideration, while the former, though, to say the least, quite as much a want of consideration, is described by the phrase, "want of mutuality." It will be useful to observe the circumstances which have been held to constitute a want of mutuality. An agreement that the plaintiff should have a certain estate for £1,500 less than any other purchaser would give for it, was *held* objectionable on this ground, inasmuch as the plaintiff was not bound to take it at any price. *Bronley v. Jeffries*, 2 Vern. 415. See also *Maynard v. Brown*, 41 Mich. 298. The plaintiff, an attorney, had promised to give up his business to the defendant, who agreed to pay him a sum of money therefor; and Sir *William Grant*, M. R., refused a decree for the payment of the money, on the ground that the court had no means of compelling the plaintiff to perform his part of the agreement, or of putting the defendant in possession of the business. *Bozon v. Farlow*, 1 Meriv. 459. An agreement having been entered into between A and another, for the purchase by the latter of certain land of which A was only tenant for life, A's son, in whom the title was, filed a bill against the purchaser to compel a completion of the purchase; it was objected that the bill would not lie, because, the plaintiff not being bound by his father's agreement, the remedy was not mutual, and it was so *held*. *Arniger v. Clarke*, Bunb. 111. But there was there no contract at all between the plaintiff and defendant. The defendant, by an agreement under seal, demised land to the plaintiff without rent or other expressed consideration, and covenanted to make a conveyance to the plaintiff in fee upon payment by him of a certain sum per acre; a decree for a

specific performance of the agreement to convey was refused. *Boucher v. Vanbuskirk*, 2 A. K. Marsh. 345. *Geiger v. Green*, 4 Gill, 472, was the case of an agreement between the owner of certain land and the plaintiff, by which the latter was granted the privilege of getting ore from the land, paying therefor 25 cents per ton; after some ore had been dug under the agreement, the plaintiff, being interrupted by the defendant, prayed an injunction and a decree for a specific performance; but it was refused. *Tyson v. Watts*, 1 Md. Ch. Dec. 13, was also a mining contract, similar in its general features, but differing in reciting a consideration of one dollar paid by the plaintiff, and obliging him to commence proper explorations on or before a certain day; it was *held* to want mutuality. On the other hand, *Stansbury v. Fringer*, 11 Gill & J. 149, strongly supports the distinction which has been suggested. There it was agreed between A and B, that A should hold certain land of B for a term of years, paying taxes, and making certain improvements; and it was further agreed, that A might at any time during the term at his pleasure become the purchaser of the land at a stipulated price; and A, having tendered the price, filed a bill to compel B to make a conveyance; it was objected that the contract was not mutual, because there was no obligation to purchase upon the plaintiff; but the court *held*, that, by occupying the land, paying taxes, and making the stipulated improvements, he had given the consideration for his privilege of purchasing the land, and a specific performance was decreed. And see *Hackett v. McNamara*, Lloyd & G. *temp.* Plunket, 283; *Ball v. Coggs*, 1 Bro. P. C. 296. Compare *Boucher v. Vanbuskirk*, *supra*. The owner of a certain parcel of land entered into an agreement under seal with a railroad company, by which he granted them the privilege of running their road through his lands upon payment of a certain compensation for the soil appropriated and the damages occasioned; on a bill filed by the company for a specific performance, it was contended that the contract wanted mutuality, inasmuch as the plaintiffs were under no obligation on their part to take the land or pay the price; but the objection was not sustained. *Western Railroad v. Babcock*, 6 Met. 346. (And see *Boston and Maine Railroad v. Babcock*, 3 Cush. 228; *Boston and Maine Railroad v. Bartlett*, id. 224.)



\* 412 performance from the other \* party, it is plain that he is not entitled to the whole on that side in return for the part which he has done. But if we suppose that what the defendant has to do is equally divisible, and that a part of his obligation may be set off justly and accurately, as in proportion to the part done by the plaintiff, will the court decree so much? Here a question comes up somewhat similar to that of entirety of contract at law. A distinction of this kind has been taken, and seems to rest on sufficient foundation; if the plaintiff is none the worse for what he has done, — or, to use a phrase which has been applied to such a case, is *in statu quo*, and will not therefore be damaged if nothing be done by the defendant, he can claim nothing of the defendant, because he, the plaintiff, has not done all he was bound to do. But if the plaintiff has in good faith done all that he could do, and if the defendant do nothing of what he undertook, or make no compensation, or repay no money, and something of this kind can be decreed and done, and the defendant will gain and the plaintiff sustain damage if it be not done, in such case the plaintiff would have a decree. (*u*) The question of the compensation we have already considered. (*v*)

It sometimes happens that a thing is prayed for which is impossible now, but will be possible at a future time; as if there be an

From a portion of the opinion of *Shaw*, C. J. (6 Met. 353, &c.), it might be inferred that it was held, that a positive agreement on the plaintiff's part to act under the contract is not necessary, where in the event of his acting under it, there will be a certain obligation upon him to pay a consideration; in other words, that the license to act is sufficiently supported by the promise to pay for using the license, in case he does use it; but much consideration was placed upon the character of the plaintiffs, as a public company instituted to make a great public work; and upon the fact, that acting on the agreement with the defendant, they had gone to fix a particular location for their road, and consequently were now compelled to take the defendant's land, whatever price should be exacted. The circumstance that a substantial consideration did not need to be shown *at law*, the contract being under seal, was also adverted to. The doctrine of the common law, that mutuality is only necessary in a contract where the want of mutuality would leave one party without a valid or available consideration for his promise (*Tindal*, C. J., *Arnold v. Mayor of Poole*, 4 Mann & G. 896), seems to express all

the mutuality in the agreement of the parties — as distinguished from reciprocity of remedy — that equity requires as a necessary condition to a specific performance. At the same time, it must be borne in mind, that although no legal invalidity infects the contract, the enforcement of it in equity is a matter of judicial discretion; and notwithstanding there is no want of mutuality, the court will not act, if, upon all the circumstances of the case, there is danger that its interposition would not be equitable. See judgment of *Knight Bruce*, V. C., 2 Younge & C., Ch. 64. There is a class of injunction cases which are not to be used as authorities for a specific performance under like circumstances, — such as *Dietrichsen v. Cabburn*, 2 Phillips, 52. See the observation of Lord *Cottenham*, Ch., in the report in 10 Jur. 601. See also *Lumley v. Wagner*, 1 De G., M. & G. 604.

(*u*) But the court will not grant specific performance of the agreement with a variation. In the language of Lord *Langdale*, M. R., in *Nurse v. Seymour*, 13 Beav. 289: "You may have an agreement specifically performed, but you cannot have it *quasi* specifically performed, or specifically performed with a variation."

(*v*) Section 6, p. \* 399 *et seq.*

incapacity from age, which time will remove; or from incompleteness of interest or estate, which certain or even \*prob- \* 413  
able events will cure; in such cases equity may not refuse absolutely to do what is requested, but may delay the decree until the obstacles to the performance are removed, and, in the mean time, make any necessary provisions by a temporary decree. (*w*)

A court of chancery has no power to enforce specific performance against a *feme covert*, *in personam*; yet, if she has separate property within its jurisdiction, that may be made to answer for her contract; but, in all cases, the court must proceed *in rem* against the property. (*x*)<sup>1</sup> For a *feme covert* is not competent to enter into contracts, so as to give a personal remedy against her; and, although she may become entitled to property for her separate use, she is no more capable of contracting than before; a personal contract would be within the incapacity under which a *feme covert* labors, though she may pledge her separate property, and make it answerable for her engagements. (*y*)<sup>2</sup>

There has been much diversity of opinion in England whether specific performance should be decreed when a husband covenants that his wife shall do or permit some act which will convey away her estate or bar her right. A Master of the Rolls (*z*) said, in

(*w*) See *Clay v. Rufford*, 5 De G. & S. 768, 19 Eng. L. & Eq. 360.

(*x*) *Aylett v. Ashton*, 1 Mylne & C. 105; *Francis v. Wigzell*, 1 Madd. 258; *Martin v. Dwelly*, 6 Wend. 9; *Knowles v. McCamly*, 10 Paige, 342. And see *Martin v. Mitchell*, 2 Jacob & W. 424; *Berry v. Cox*, 8 Gill, 466. See *Raymond v. Pritchard*, 24 Ind. 318; *Moseby v. Partee*, 5 Heiskell, 26; *Stidham v. Matthews*, 29 Ark. 650.

(*y*) Lord *Cottenham* (when Master of the Rolls), 1 Mylne & C. 111, 112; *Francis v. Wigzell*, *ubi supra*. Where a married

woman, having separate property, and living apart from her husband, entered into an agreement to take a lease, it was *held*, that she was bound by the contract to the extent of her separate property, and might be compelled to pay the rent. *Gaston v. Frankum*, 2 De G. & S. 561. And see *Stead v. Nelson*, 2 Beav. 245. As to the enforcement of a contract with a married woman, for the purchase of her separate property, see *Harris v. Mott*, 14 Beav. 169.

(*z*) Sir *Joseph Jekyll*, in *Hall v. Hardy*, 3 P. Wms. 189.

<sup>1</sup> As to a wife's ratification of her husband's unauthorized sale of land, see *Ladd v. Hildebrandt*, 27 Wis. 135. But a wife will not be allowed to retain land bought by her for which she refuses to pay the purchase-money. *Staton v. New*, 49 Miss. 307. Specific performance will not be granted indirectly by the giving of exemplary damages against the husband. *Burk v. Serrill*, 80 Penn. St. 413. — K.

<sup>2</sup> Thus equity will not enforce the conveyance of a married woman, which the husband signs, but in which he is not named as grantor, as required by statute, although the purchase-money has been paid and possession taken and continued by the purchaser thereunder for five years. *Blythe v. Dargin*, 68 Ala. 370. The executory contract of husband and wife to convey her land cannot be specifically enforced against either or both of them, *Parks v. Barrowman*, 83 Ind. 561; *Bradley v. Johnson*, 9 Stewart, 66; nor ratified by or enforced against her after his death, *Long v. Brown*, 66 Ind. 160. But where a husband, having the use of the wife's land, contracts to convey it, with her approbation, to a person with knowledge of her ownership, and the husband and wife join in the deed and tender it to the purchaser, who for no good reason declines to accept it, specific performance on their joining in a bill and tendering the deed in court will be decreed. *Chrisman v. Partee*, 38 Ark. 31. — K.

1733, "There are a hundred precedents for it." But the course of adjudication was certainly not uniform. Lord *Cowper* strongly objected to it, (a) and Lord *Eldon*, whose conservatism led him to obey the precedents, declared that, if it were a "*res integra*," he should hesitate, and stated the objections to the doctrine, or rather practice, clearly and forcibly. (b) We believe that the question has seldom come before the equity courts of this country. But we should think the objections to a decree of specific performance in such a case are so obvious and powerful, that no court would grant it unless very peculiar circumstances lessened the force of these objections. A decree may issue in such a case against the husband, perhaps requiring him to do what he can, with an allowance, indemnity, or security for what he cannot do; and this has been done. (c)<sup>1</sup>

It is hardly necessary to say, that equity will not enforce a contract tainted with fraud on the part of the party applicant, (d)

(a) *Otreed v. Round*, 4 Vin. Ab. Baron & Feme (H. b.), pl. 4.

(b) *Emery v. Wase*, 8 Vea. 514; *Martin v. Mitchell*, 2 Jac. & W. 425, 426. See opinion of *Alexander*, C. B., *Frederick v. Coxwell*, 3 Younge & J. 517. But see the judgment of *Wigram*, V. C., *Downs v. Collins*, 6 Hare, 437.

(c) Where a vendor's wife refused to release her dower, he was decreed to convey his own interest, with an indemnity against the claim of dower. *Williamson*, Ch., *Paul v. Young*, New Jersey, 1855, 4 Amer. Law Reg. 412, 2 Stockt. Ch. 401, affirmed by the Court of Errors and Appeals, *nom. Young v. Paul*, 2 Stockt. Ch. 414.

(d) If a vendor before the sale make a representation calculated to induce the purchaser to overvalue the property, which representation is untrue and known by him to be untrue, he cannot enforce specific performance of that contract of sale, although he had no fraudulent intent in the representation; for he who seeks specific performance ought to be *optima fidei*. *Price v. Macaulay*, 2 De G.,

M. & G. 339, 19 Eng. L. & Eq. 162. But it seems that the fact of the plaintiff's having, during the treaty which led to the contract, made false representations concerning the subject-matter, will not preclude him from a specific performance, if it appear that the defendant was not at all misled by such misrepresentations. *Clapham v. Shillito*, 7 Beav. 146; *Vigers v. Pike*, 8 Clark & F. 562. And see *Jennings v. Broughton*, 5 De G., M. & G. 126. Yet in order to enable a vendor to avail himself of that reply, he must show clearly that the purchaser knew that to be untrue which was represented to him as true; for no man can be heard to say, that he is to be assumed not to have spoken the truth. *Knight Bruce*, L. J., 2 De G., M. & G. 346. Where the vendor employed a puffer to bid at a sale advertised to be "without reserve," a specific performance was refused him. *Meadows v. Tanner*, 5 Madd. 34. See *Thornett v. Haines*, 15 M. & W. 372, per *Parke*, B. Where a bidder at an auction agreed with another to divide the land with him, if he would not bid, the con-

<sup>1</sup> Where husband and wife agree to convey his land and she refuse to join, specific performance may be decreed against him, conditioned, if she persist in her refusal that the price shall be abated to the value of her inchoate interest. *Martin v. Merritt*, 57 Ind. 34. Specific performance may be had of an antenuptial agreement for the use of land in favor of a husband against his wife. *Stratton v. Stratton*, 58 N. H. 473. See *Burk's Appeal*, 75 Penn. St. 141; *Reilly v. Smith*, 10 C. E. Green, 158. *Phillips v. Stauch*, 20 Mich. 369, decided that specific performance would not be decreed of a contract by a husband to convey land, occupied by himself and wife as a homestead, a deed for which the wife refuses to sign; nor would compensation be made in lieu of specific performance, where the premises exceeded in value the maximum allowed as a homestead, and were subject to the contingent dower of the wife. — K.

or one growing out of or tending to an immoral or illegal purpose or act. (*dd*) Here equity can hardly be said to follow the law, because it goes further. For it requires perfect good faith; and will refuse specific performance of a contract, if it were obtained by means of misrepresentation or indirection, which would not be sufficient to avoid the contract at law. (*e*) As if the plaintiff had \* induced the defendant to enter into a written \* 415 contract, by his promise to alter it materially afterwards, or substantially qualify its operation. (*f*) So, if he had orally

tract was not enforced against him, because it was a fraud against the vendor. *Whitaker v. Bond*, 63 N. C. 290. And one who by false pretences obtained from a third party a deed he held as an escrow, could not maintain a bill thereon for specific performance. *Booth v. Hartley*, 3 W. Va. 478. An industrious concealment of a circumstance affecting the value of the property, was *held* to be a ground for refusing a specific performance. *Shirley v. Stratton*, 1 Bro. Ch. 440. To defeat an application for a specific performance, it is not necessary that the plaintiff should have known the representation to be untrue when he made it, if it is false in point of fact. *Best v. Stow*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 298. As to the misconduct of an agent of one of the parties, see *Alvanley v. Kinnaird*, 2 Macn. & G. 6.

(*dd*) *Dodson v. Swan*, 2 W. Va. 511.

(*e*) A misrepresentation, whether wilful or not, deprives the party of all title to a specific performance in equity; the contract is vitiated *in toto*, and it is not competent to the plaintiff, after exonerating the defendant from that part which is affected by the misrepresentation, to obtain the specific execution of the residue. *Clermont v. Tasburgh*, 1 Jac. & W. 112; *Cadman v. Horner*, 18 Ves. 10. See also *Drysdale v. Mace*, 5 De G., M. & G. 103; *Gurley v. Hiteahue*, 5 Gill, 223; *Best v. Stow*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 298; *Powers v. Hale*, 5 Foster, 145. And although there be no want of good faith on the plaintiff's part, yet if the defendant placed a different and erroneous construction upon the contract, and in doing so committed a mistake which a fair and reasonable man in the circumstances might without supine ignorance or gross negligence have fallen into, that may be a reason why a court of equity should not enforce specific performance against him. *Knight Bruce*, V. C., *Ricketts v. Bell*, 1 De G. & S. 346; *Higginson v. Clowes*, 15 Ves. 524. And see *Alvanley v. Kinnaird*, 2 Macn. & G. 1. This rule was very clearly stated, and the manner of applying it carefully

defined by *Shaw*, C. J., *Western R. R. Co. v. Babcock*, 6 Met. 352. See also *Malins v. Freeman*, 2 Keen, 25; *Graham v. Hendren*, 5 Munf. 185. *Young v. Frost*, 5 Gill, 287, may be considered perhaps to conflict in some degree with this principle, and with that requiring the plaintiff to prove the contract with certainty, and also with the doctrine that parol evidence is admissible to rebut, though not to establish, an equity. In proportion to the severity of the terms imposed by one party on the other, it is incumbent on the former to see to it that those terms are explicitly stated. Thus, when a vendor sells property under stipulations which are against common right, and place the purchaser in a position less advantageous than that in which he otherwise would be, it is incumbent on the vendor to express himself with reasonable clearness; if he uses expressions which are ambiguous and reasonably capable of misconstruction, the purchaser may generally construe them in the manner most advantageous to himself. *Rhodes v. Ibbetson*, 4 De G., M. & G. 787, 23 Eng. L. & Eq. 393. And see *Drysdale v. Mace*, 5 De G., M. & G. 103, 27 Eng. L. & Eq. 195. A much stronger case is necessary to set aside an executed contract on the ground of misrepresentation or concealment, than is sufficient to induce a court of equity to refuse a specific performance of one that is executory. See *Wilde v. Gibson*, 1 H. L. Cas. 605, and the judgment of Lord *Campbell*, *id.* 632. See also *Edwards v. M'Leay*, Coop. 308, 2 Swanst. 287; *Legge v. Croker*, 1 Ball & B. 506.

(*f*) *Clarke v. Grant*, 14 Ves. 519. And see *Cathcart v. Robinson*, 5 Pet. 264. An agreement for the purchase of certain land was not enforced, because it was made on the faith of representations of the vendor's agent that the vendor would do certain acts upon his adjoining property, in consequence of the non-fulfilment of which representations the land purchased was less valuable than it would otherwise have been. *Myers v. Watson*,

waived a written contract under circumstances which would not amount to a legal waiver. (g)

A contract will not be enforced against a party who entered into it under an actual and honest misunderstanding on a material point; (gg)<sup>1</sup> (x) nor if he were induced to enter into it by a material misrepresentation, although this was not made fraudulently. (gh)

Whatever his merits originally, a plaintiff may disentitle \* 416 \*himself to relief by a want of proper candor in setting

1 Sim. N. s. 523, 7 Eng. L. & Eq. 66. In the judgment of Lord *Cranworth*, V. C., in that case, is a good statement of the nature and extent of this equitable defence to an application for a specific execution of a contract. In a case where a plaintiff set forth an agreement in writing for the sale to him by the defendant of certain land, and also offered, in case the defendant should so elect, to accept certain parol variations of the contract which had been subsequently agreed upon, the court left it to the defendant to accept the modified agreement if he would; and, upon his declining to exercise the privilege of election, decreed a specific performance of the contract as it stood. *Robinson v. Page*, 3 Russ. 114.

(g) Contracts in writing relating to land may be waived by parol; but this defence is to be received by a court of

equity with caution; for the agreement to waive is as much an agreement relating to lands as the original agreement. Lord *Hardwick*, Ch., *Backhouse v. Mohun*, 3 Swanst. 435, n. For what is requisite to constitute a waiver, see *Robinson v. Page*, 3 Russ. 114; *Price v. Dyer*, 17 Ves. 356. Variations, so acted upon, that the original agreement could no longer be enforced without injury to one party, would be a bar to a specific performance of that original agreement. Sir *Wm. Grant*, M. R., 17 Ves. 364. But variations orally agreed upon, are not sufficient to prevent the execution of a written agreement, the situation of the parties in all other respects remaining unaltered. *Id.*

(gg) *Cuff v. Dorland*, 50 Barb. 438.

(gh) *Boynton v. Hazleboom*, 14 Allen, 107.

<sup>1</sup> This is probably expressed too broadly. In *Mansfield v. Hodgdon*, 147 Mass. 304, a bill to enforce specifically a covenant to sell land, *Holmes, J.*, says, "It is suggested that Hodgdon understood that the plaintiff was to pay him \$1500 for the land subject to a mortgage. But the agreement contains no such qualification, and must be construed as an agreement to convey a good title free from incumbrances, which there is evidence tending to show was the meaning of the parties. . . . If, without the plaintiff's knowledge, Hodgdon did understand the transaction to be different from that which his words plainly expressed, it is immaterial, as his obligations must be measured by his overt acts." See also *Shaddle v. Disborough*, 30 N. J. Eq. 370. But if facts have been suppressed by a party to a contract, specific performance will not be decreed at his suit, even though he has made no actual misrepresentations. *Baskcomb v. Beckwith*, L. R. 8 Eq. 100; *Brewer v. Brown*, 28 Ch. D. 309; *Byars v. Stubbs*, 85 Ala. 256. In *Baskcomb v. Beckwith* this was so held, though the suppression of fact was unintentional on the plaintiff's part. — W.

(x) The English rule now is that a mistake in bidding for different property from that intended, if not induced by the vendor, will not prevent specific performance if no real injury is done to the vendee. *Van Praagh v. Everidge*, [1902] 2 Ch. 266. See *North v. Percival*, [1898] 2 Ch. 128; *Archer v. Stone*, 78 L. T. 34; *Nash v. Dix*, id. 445; *In re Hare and O'More's Contract*, [1901] 1 Ch. 93; *Lloyd v. Norwell*, [1895] 2 Ch. 744.

The court will not be greatly influenced

by mere inconvenience to the parties, but will be deterred from granting this relief in case of great difficulty in fixing compensation as to covenants restricting the user of the land sold. *Rudd v. Lascelles*, [1900] 1 Ch. 815; *Hope v. Walther*, id. 257; *Hexter v. Pearce*, id. 341; *Bayley v. Birch*, 8 Rep. 647; *Goding v. Bangor & A. R. Co.*, 94 Me. 542, 43 Atl. 114; *Williamson v. Dill* (Ky.), 72 S. W. 292. See *supra*, p. \*350.

the facts of the case before the court, (*h*) or even by an unreasonable and injurious delay in filing his bill. (*i*)

Indeed, as equity is *never* bound to give this relief, (*j*) so it never will, unless the justice of the case, as drawn from all its facts, demand it. (*k*) Hence there must not only be an entire absence of fraud, but an equal absence of oppressiveness; (*l*)<sup>1</sup> for if a decree would operate more hardly than it should on the defendant, this would be a sufficient reason for withholding it. (*m*)

(*h*) A plaintiff who makes a wilfully untrue representation of the contract, upon failing to establish it in that form, will not be permitted to insist upon the contract as it is shown to be by the proof. "I never will," said Sir *Edward Sugden*, L. C., "execute a contract for a plaintiff one way, when with his eyes open he insists in his bill on a different construction against good faith. If he undertakes to perpetrate a fraud, and fails, I shall take care that he fails altogether, and does not obtain the aid of the court at all." *Molloy v. Egan*, 7 Irish Eq. 590, 593. And see *Warren v. Thunder*, 9 Irish Eq. 371, 376.

(*i*) *Watson v. Reid*, 1 Russ. & M. 236; *Heaphy v. Hill*, 2 Sim. & S. 29. So if the plaintiff, after filing his bill, is guilty of laches in neglecting to prosecute it for a long space of time. *Moore v. Blake*, 1 Ball & B. 62. As to the defence of the statute of limitations, see *Dugan v. Gittings*, 3 Gill, 138. And see, as to effect of delay, *Gariss v. Gariss*, 1 Green, 79; *Van Doren v. Robinson*, id. 256; *Glasscock v. Nelson*, 26 Texas, 150; *Miller v. Henlan*, 51 Penn. St. 265.

(*j*) *Vide ante*, sec. 1.

(*k*) "I take it to be an established principle of this court not to decree a specific performance of an agreement unless it appears that the party who calls for this peculiar aid of the court has acted not only fairly, but in a manner clear of all suspicion. If there be a reasonable doubt upon the transaction, the court will

leave the party to his legal remedy for the non-performance of the contract." Lord *Manners*, L. C., *O'Rourke v. Percival*, 2 Ball & B. 62. And see *Mason v. Armitage*, 13 Ves. 37. But that the defendant, being vendee, will be the loser by the bargain, by reason of a circumstance seriously affecting the property of which he was unaware, *e. g.* the existence of a nuisance in the neighborhood, is not, it seems, a ground for refusing the vendor a specific performance. 1 Sugd. V. & P. ch. 7, § 4; *Lucas v. James*, 7 Hare, 410. "Otherwise, perhaps, if the defect be known to the vendor, and be one which a provident purchaser could not discover." *Wigram*, V. C., 7 Hare, 418.

(*l*) *Brogden v. Walker*, 2 Harris & J. 285. Where the defendant is a man in an inferior position and without professional assistance, and is induced to make a bargain which a better knowledge of the circumstances would have prevented his making, the court may refuse to compel a specific performance. *Stanley v. Robinson*, 1 Russ. & M. 627.

(*m*) See *Wood v. Griffith*, 1 Swanst. 54, 55. An agreement containing a stipulation inadvertently inserted was not enforced. *Watson v. Marston*, 4 De G., M. & G. 230, 31 Eng. L. & Eq. 167. But a court of equity will not refuse a specific performance, because the contract was an improvident one on the part of the defendant. *Sullivan v. Jacob*, 1 Molloy, 472. And on an application for

<sup>1</sup> Equity will not execute a hard and unconscionable bargain, *Starnes v. Newson*, 1 Tenn. Ch. 239; as well as one procured by fraud or falsehood, *Plummer v. Keppler*, 11 C. E. Green, 481; *McShane v. Hazlehurst*, 50 Md. 107. Specific performance will be refused where the effect would be the imposition of a large expenditure and heavy burden and inconvenience to the public, without any practical benefit to the party seeking it; as where a railroad agreed for a right of way to build a drawbridge, the effect of which would be delay and public detriment, to admit vessels from a river to a projected canal, which was rendered useless by the agreements of third persons. *Chicago, &c. R. Co. v. Schoeneman*, 90 Ill. 258. See *Williams v. Williams*, 50 Wis. 311; *Whitman v. Wene*, 1 Tenn. Ch. 634. A grant, on valuable consideration, of the right perpetually, as the river bank caves, to lay off new landings, to the exclusion of all others, on the water-front of a large plantation, near a growing town, is not so unfair that equity will refuse to decree its specific performance. *Carson v. Percy*, 57 Miss. 97. — K.

It is sometimes said, but not uniformly, that the intoxication of the defendant at the time of entering into the contract is no sufficient defence, unless the plaintiff purposely procured or caused that intoxication, and took advantage of it. (*n*)

\*417 \* Although a specific performance is not always denied because the plaintiff has lost an adequate remedy at law by his own neglect; (*o*) yet where he has permitted the rights of the parties under the contract to be passed upon in an action at law at a time when he might have sought the interposition of equity, a strong case will be required to induce a court of equity to assume jurisdiction of the matter. (*p*)

A court of equity will never enforce performance of a contract which is illegal, or against the policy of the law. (*q*)<sup>1</sup> But

a specific performance, resisted on the ground that it was a case of hardship, Lord *Eldon* held that, unless hardship arises to a degree of inconvenience so great that the court can judicially say such could not be the meaning of the parties, it cannot influence the decision. *Prebble v. Boghurst*, 1 Swanst. 329. Compare *Kimberley v. Jennings*, 6 Sim. 344, 352.

(*n*) *Shaw v. Thackray*, 1 Smale & G. 537, 23 Eng. L. & Eq. 18; *Lightfoot v. Heron*, 3 Younge & C., Ex. 586; *Reinicker v. Smith*, 2 Harris & J. 423. But total drunkenness, or a degree of intoxication depriving the party of the use of his reason, avoids any express contract, both at law and in equity. *Gore v. Gibson*, 13 M. & W. 623. *Sir William Grant*, M. R., *Cooke v. Clayworth*, 18 Ves. 16; *Sir Edward Sugden*, L. C., *Nagle v. Baylor*, 3 Drury & W. 65; *Stuart*, V. C., 1 Smale & G. 539; *Barrett v. Buxton*, 2 Aikens, 167; *Prentice v. Achorn*, 2 Paige, 30; *Wigglesworth v. Steers*, 1 Hen. & M. 70. See *Clark v. Caldwell*, 6 Watts, 139, a decision under a statute. *Duncan v. McCullough*, 4 S. & R. 483. And whenever a party has entered into a contract in a state of intoxication, a court of equity is averse to enforcing it, although the plaintiff did not make him drunk, and took no unfair advantage of his situation; in such cases the court, generally speaking, does not act on either side; it will not require the sober party to give up his contract, as it would do if he had been guilty of unfair practice; nor will it assist the other to get rid of the legal obligation of his agreement, merely because

he was intoxicated when he assumed it. *Cooke v. Clayworth*, 18 Ves. 15; *Nagle v. Baylor*, 3 Drury & W. 64, 1 Sugd. V. & P. ch. 4, § 3, pl. 34. Lord *Langdale*, M. R., *Malins v. Freeman*, 2 Keen, 34. It seems that a family compromise reasonable in its terms (being one of a class of agreements particularly favored in equity) may be enforced against a party who was drunk at the time he entered into it. Lord *Eldon*, Ch., *Stockley v. Stockley*, 1 Ves. & B. 31. Upon the subject of intoxication, see also *Say v. Barwick*, 1 Ves. & B. 195; *Rutherford v. Ruff*, 4 Desaus. 350. And see *ante*, vol. i. p. \*384.

(*o*) *Davis v. Hone*, 2 Sch. & L. 347; *Lennon v. Napper*, 2 Sch. & L. 684.

(*p*) After a vendee had brought an action, and recovered judgment against the administrator of the vendor for the breach of the contract in not making the conveyance at the day stipulated, which fell after the death of the vendor, it was held, that it was no longer competent to the administrator to maintain a bill against a purchaser and the heirs for the specific performance of the contract. *Moore v. Randolph*, 6 Leigh, 175.

(*q*) *Strange v. Brennan*, 15 Sim. 346; *Abbott v. Stratton*, 2 Jones & La T. 616; *St. John v. Benedict*, 6 Johns. Ch. 111, an agreement for the purpose of defrauding creditors. See *Webb v. Direct London and Portsmouth Railway Co.*, 1 De G., M. & G. 525; with which, however, compare *Hawkes v. Eastern Counties Railway Co.*, 1 De G., M. & G. 757-760. See *Daly v. Duggan*, 1 Irish Eq. 311. See *Johnson v. Shrewsbury and Birmingham Railway Co.*, 3 De G., M. and G. 914, — a

<sup>1</sup> On the ground of public policy, specific performance will not be decreed of a contract to sell bank shares with which to control the bank. *Foll's Appeal*, 91 Penn.

this \* rule is construed with liberality; and if the plaintiff \* 418 have real equities, the court will not be indisposed to seize hold of special circumstances to exempt the case from its operation. (r)

case of a contract between a railway company and private persons, by which the latter were to run the trains, and perform the operations of the railway generally, for a term of years. Among the features which were questioned by *Knight Bruce*, L. J., was a stipulation that the contractor should not be liable for injuries to passengers beyond a specified sum for each death or other injury occurring on the road. If the agreement as stated in the pleadings, do not appear illegal, but circumstances come out in the evidence, tending to show that it is in fact tainted with illegality, it is proper for the court to direct an inquiry into the matter. *Parke v. Whitby*, Turner & R. 366. It seems that an agreement by A, that all the property of which he should be possessed at the time of his death should be held by his heirs and personal representatives in trust for the use of B, ought not to be specifically executed; for, if a party could so contract for a certain sum as to deprive himself of the possibility of realizing property over which he can have a disposing power by will, the effect would be to destroy one of the strongest motives for bettering his condition in life. *Hill v. Gomme*, 5 Myles & C. 250, 253. See *Mundorff v. Kilbourn*, 4 Md. 459. With respect to an agreement between partners, that one on retiring from the business shall permit the other to carry on business in his name, see *Thornbury v. Beville*, 1 Younge & C., Ch. 554, 555. It appears that an agreement for the sale and purchase of the business of an attor-

ney, whose name is to be continued to be held out as engaged in it, is not such a contract as a court of equity ought to execute. *Bozon v. Farlow*, 1 Meriv. 459. As to agreements in restraint of trade, see *Bryson v. Whitehead*, 1 Sim. & S. 74. As to a private arrangement for withdrawing opposition to a bill in Parliament, see *Shrewsbury and Birmingham Railway Co., v. London and North-western Railway Co.*, 2 Macn. & G. 324. Specific performance may be decreed of articles of separation between husband and wife. *Wilson v. Wilson*, 1 H. L. Cas. 538, 31 Eng. L. & Eq. 29. See further, with respect to arrangements altering the relation which the law establishes between husband and wife, *Jodrell v. Jodrell*, 2 Beav. 45; *Wallingsford v. Wallingsford*, 6 Harris & J. 489. As to the distinction between enforcing illegal contracts and asserting title to money which has arisen from them, see *Sharp v. Taylor*, 2 Phillips, 816-818.

(r) The case is sometimes presented where the agreement, as originally entered into, comprehends illegal as well as legal stipulations, and the plaintiff applies to the court to enforce the legal part, rejecting that which is contrary to law; and the question thus raised is often one of great difficulty. It may be supposed that a court of equity, in the exercise of its discretionary jurisdiction, will not be as ready as a court of law to pick out the materials of a valid contract from an admixture tainted with illegality; for the party has still his remedy at law open to

St. 434. An agreement by a putative father with his paramour to bestow his property upon their illegitimate offspring, to the exclusion of his wife and lawful children, is not a contract that will be specifically enforced. *Wallace v. Rappleye*, 108 Ill. 229. A. agreed in writing with B., that if B. would buy certain shares in a corporation held by C., the company should employ him at a certain yearly salary; that if the company should fail or refuse to give him employment, A. would purchase the stock of him at a fair price; and that if the parties could not agree as to what was a fair price, the same should be determined by arbitrators, whose decision should be binding. It was held, that even if the agreement was not void as against public policy, specific performance would not lie. *Noyes v. Marsh*, 123 Mass. 286. In *Post v. Marsh*, 16 Ch. D. 395, the court refuses specific performance of a contract to publish a book prepared by the plaintiff, with the name of a third person who had in fact had nothing to do with the book, on the title-page as editor, though the latter had given his assent. An agreement which is intended to or will defraud creditors of one of the parties will not be enforced. *Ryan v. Ryan*, 97 Ill. 38; *Marlett v. Marlett*, 19 N. J. Eq. 449; *Horn v. Star Foundry Co.*, 23 W. Va. 522. So relief will not be granted between conspirators to prevent competition at an auction sale, though the same had taken place. *Baggatt v. Sawyer*, 25 S. C. 405. — W.



\* 419     \* A recent act of the British Parliament, passed in 1854, and known as The Common Law Procedure Act, gives two new proceedings, or, as they are sometimes called, two new actions, to the courts of common law, — the action of mandamus and the action of injunction. These words are old, but the remedies are wholly new. By the first, it is intended to enable a plaintiff to compel a defendant, not merely to pay damages for a breach of duty, — for that the law did before, — but to *perform* any duty in the fulfilment of which the plaintiff is personally interested. Damages may be given, also; and judgment may be given for the plaintiff “that a mandamus do issue; and it shall be lawful for the court in which such judgment is given, if it shall see fit, besides issuing execution in the ordinary way for costs and damages, also to issue a peremptory writ of mandamus to the defendant, commanding him forthwith to perform the duty to be enforced.” And this writ will have the same force as a peremptory writ of mandamus issued out of the Court of Queen’s Bench, and, in case of disobedience, may be enforced by attachment. Of the action of “injunction,” the intention is to enable a plaintiff

him, and he cannot bring a perfect equity when he admits that his purpose in the beginning was to accomplish something that was contrary to law. Yet if the illegal stipulations were introduced without his fault, or much less by his fault than by that of the other party, it is possible for him to have a standing in equity. *Carolan v. Brabazon*, 9 Irish Eq. 224, 3 Jones & La T. 200, an interesting case on this subject, was an application by a tenant for the specific performance of an agreement for a lease. The agreement was drawn by the defendant himself; who also in the subsequent proceedings had acted vexatiously, and in an unfair and litigious spirit. The unobjectionable terms of the contract were stated explicitly, but the illegal provision (namely, that the tenant was to bear certain poor-law rates, tithe-rent, &c.) was prefaced with the words, “with the understanding that.” The decision went off on the ground that a lease had been actually drawn by the defendant’s solicitor, carrying out the valid part of the agreement; under which lease, though not executed by the defendant, the plaintiff had entered and paid rent. Without the consent or knowledge of the defendant, the term in the lease, as drawn, was longer by one life than was stipulated in the agreement; and therefore it was reformed by the court in this respect, so as to com-

ply with the original terms. But this amendment being made, it was treated as a substitute for, or execution of, the agreement. In dealing with the case upon this state of facts, the Lord Chancellor, who, before coming to a decision, had vainly appealed to the defendant to save him the necessity of meeting the main difficulty in the case, made the following observations: “Then there is a question as to the poor-rate. It is said that this agreement is contrary to the act of Parliament. So I think it is. But even if I had to deal with the case in an abstract point of view, I am not prepared to say that I should not have given a decree for specific performance. If parties choose to enter into a contract which is legal to a certain extent, to which it is to be executed by an actual lease, and stipulate for something beside, which is to rest on understanding which is not *malum in se*, but merely prohibited, I am not prepared to say, that in such a case, I should not decree a specific performance so far as the contract is legally capable of execution. What, then, would be the effect of my decree? Simply to do what the parties intended. They intended that what was legal should be inserted in the lease, but that what was not legal should not be in the lease. Therefore, I should execute the contract precisely in the form which the parties intended.”

"to prevent the repetition or continuance of such breach of contract, or other injury, or the committal of any breach of contract or injury of like kind arising out of the same contract, in relation to the same property or right." Here, too, damages may also be given, and proper writs issued, analogous to those above mentioned in the action of mandamus.

Not enough of adjudication upon these new actions has yet been reported to illustrate them much. It seems, however, to be thought by the profession, that they are intended only to enable the courts of common law to give equity relief in certain cases, in a cheap and summary way, without the delay and cost of sending the case into chancery. Even if this be all, something might be gained by similar provisions in this country, although our courts of equity and law are not so widely separated as

\* those in England, and equity relief does not here cost so \* 420 much of money or of time as there.

## SECTION VIII.

### OF TRUST MORTGAGES, SO CALLED.

Among the contracts which come before courts having equitable jurisdiction, for relief, are those which are familiarly known as trust mortgages. (\*) Although this name is commonly given to them both within and without the legal profession, and sometimes by courts, (†) we cannot regard them as mortgages, but as trusts created to be substitutes for mortgages, and to accomplish the principal purpose of a mortgage, by means better suited, than a mortgage would be, to the wishes of the parties or the circumstances of the case.

What are called trust mortgages exist sometimes between individual parties. If a borrower is willing to give to the lender, or a debtor to the creditor, the security of his real estate or other property, but is, for any reason, unwilling to give to the lender or creditor the title to, and management of, the property, he transfers it to a third party to hold in trust. The deed, or a connected document, declares and defines the trusts. Usually they are to hold the property, and reconvey the same to the original owner, if he pays the debt, or performs the agreement,

(\*) This subject is fully treated in 1 Washburn, Real Property, 2d ed. p. 531.

(†) Sargent v. Howe, 21 Ill. 149; Woodruff v. Robb, 19 Ohio, 212; Hannah v. Carrington, 18 Ark. 85.

to secure which the instrument is made; if he fails to do this, the trustee is to sell the property, and pay over to the creditor whatever part of the proceeds may be needed to pay what is due to him. And the time and method of sale, and the application of the proceeds, are specified, and sometimes with much minuteness.

A more important use to which these contracts are applied is that of securing the debts or bonds of a corporation (a \* 421 railroad \* company, for example); and, for this purpose, the property, real and personal, and the franchise of the company, are conveyed to trustees, to be held and applied as security for the debts or bonds of the company; and these debts or bonds may be either then existing, or to exist in future. (u)

It may be said that there are two essentials of a mortgage,—one, the equity of redemption in the mortgagor, which is subject to attachment or levy by a creditor; the other is the power of foreclosing by peaceable possession, for breach, or by a suit at law. In the contract we are considering, there is, undoubtedly, in the original transferrer, a valuable interest, which may be called a right of redemption; and it is this which is transferred to a second set of trustees, and sometimes again to a third set, to secure a second or a third set of creditors. Then these transfers would be commonly called first, second, and third mortgages. But it has been distinctly held, that the original owner has no equity of redemption which is liable to attachment or execution. (v)

As to the foreclosure, the authorized sale is intended to operate, to some extent, as a foreclosure. But it is also distinctly held, that while a court of equity will enforce this sale, in accordance with the terms of the trust, and have power to do this by virtue of their equity jurisdiction in cases of trust, even in States where they have no power to decree sales under mortgages, (w) they have no power to depart, in the sale or the manner of it, from the specified terms of the contract; and there does not belong to this contract any right or power of foreclosure whatever, at law or in equity, other than that springing from its terms. (x)

It has been said, that if the trust for the benefit of a creditor must be executed by a third person, and cannot be by the creditor,

(u) *Ashhurst v. Montour Iron Co.*, 35 Penn. St. 30.

(v) *Pettit v. Johnson*, 15 Ark. 55; *McIntyre v. Agricultural Bank*, 1 Freem. Ch. 105; *Morris v. Way*, 16 Ohio, 469.

(w) *Koch v. Briggs*, 14 Cal. 256; *Bradley v. Chester Valley R. R. Co.*, 36 Penn. St. 141; *Sampson v. Pattison*, 1 Hare, 533; *Reece v. Allen*, 5 Gilm. 236; *Newman v.*

*Jackson*, 12 Wheat. 572; *Brisbane v. Stoughton*, 17 Ohio, 432; *Brown v. Bartee*, 10 Sm. & M. 275; *Marvin v. Titworth*, 10 Wis. 320; *Pettit v. Johnson*, *supra*.

(x) *Ashhurst v. Montour Iron Co.*, *supra*; *Koch v. Briggs*, *supra*; *Wilson v. Russell*, 13 Md. 494; *Bradley v. Chester Valley Co.*, *supra*.

\*it is a trust, and not a mortgage, but is a mortgage \*422 if the creditor himself can execute the trust.(y)

The trustee may make the sale under the terms of the trust, without an order of court; if he refuses to do so, the court may order it done.(z) And if one or more trustees die or resign before the trust is executed, the trust survives, and the surviving trustees may execute it: (a)

These contracts, although of comparatively recent introduction, have already passed repeatedly under equity adjudication. The courts regard them as trusts, and exercise, in relation to them, whatever equity powers they have in cases of trust. If the trustee accepts and holds the property, he is held as trustee, although he does not sign the deed. The trust does not, however, exist between the debtor and the creditors, but between the debtor and his transferee in trust; and then between this transferee, thus made trustee, and the creditors for whose benefit the transfer was made. (b)

We are willing to accept the common name of trust mortgages, as sufficiently accurate for use; because we regard it as an abbreviated form of "trusts in substitution of mortgages."

(y) Marvin v. Titworth, *supra*.

(z) Bradley v. Chester Valley R. R. Co., *supra*; Leffler v. Armstrong, 4 Iowa, 482.

(a) Hannah v. Carrington, *supra*; Peter

v. Beverley, 10 Peters, 565; Franklin v. Osgood, 14 Johns. 527.

(b) Wilson v. Russell, Koch v. Briggs, Bradley v. Chester Valley R. R. Co., Ashhurst v. Montour Co., all cited in previous notes to this section.

## ON BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.

SECT. 1. — *The General Purpose of Bankrupt Laws.*

THE common law did not resort to imprisonment as a means of enforcing payment of debts. The process against mere debtors, or defendants charged with injuries without force, beginning with the *præcipe*, which was only a command, and following this by a *pone*, which was an attachment to require his appearance in court, was completed and exhausted by the *distringas*, or distress infinite, which authorized the sheriff to take the goods of the defendant and the profits of his lands. (x) But the courts permitted a fiction of law, by which the defendant being charged with a breach of the peace, a *capias ad respondendum* issued at once, and after judgment, a *capias ad satisfaciendum*. (a) But England could make no great progress in commerce and business without perceiving the necessity of something more than this; and, after some earlier statutes relating principally to foreigners, in 34 Henry VIII. (1543), an act was passed which may be considered the first English act of bankruptcy. (b) And this,

(a) 3 Bl. Com. 279; Harbert's case, 3 Rep. 12.

(b) With regard to the derivation of the word bankruptcy, though not perhaps essential to the present discussion, it may be observed that high authorities are in conflict upon it. Mr. Justice Blackstone, in his Commentaries, vol. iii. p. 471, derives it from the word *bancus* or *banque*, which means the table or counter of a tradesman; and *ruptus*, broken, denoting thereby one whose shop or place is broken and gone. Sir Edward Coke, on the other hand, more metaphorically and quaintly makes the derivation from the two French words *banque* and *route*, which last word, he says (4 Inst. 277), means "a sign or mark, as we say a cart-route, which is the

sign or mark where the cart hath gone; so, metaphorically it is taken for him that hath wasted his estate and removed his *banque*, so that there is left but a mention thereof." The meaning of the term has been so often passed upon by courts and legislatures, that it becomes a question of little practical importance at this day. Yet, in favor of Mr. Justice Blackstone's derivation, it may be said that it seems more simple and appropriate, and has unquestionably met with a more decided measure of subsequent approval than the other. Further, it accords with the custom which formerly obtained among the bankers of Italy, who used to carry on their business in the public places, seated on forms, with benches to count their cash

(x) A landlord may maintain an action for treble damages for pound breach or rescue of goods distrained for rent, under

§ 4 of 2 Will. & M. c. 5, without proof of special damage suffered by him. *Kemp v. Christmas*, 79 L. T. 233.

followed by 13 Elizabeth, c. 7 \* (1571), and 21 Jac. I. c. \* 424 19 (1624), laid the foundations of the system now existing in England, and of our own so far as it is derived from that. (c)

How the common-law lawyers looked upon this whole thing, may be inferred from the language of *Coke*. He says: "We have fetched the name as well as the wickedness of bankrupts from foreign nations. . . . In former times, as the name of a bankrupt, so was the offence itself, a stranger to an Englishman. . . . Neither do we find any complaint in Parliament, or any act of Parliament made against any English bankrupt until . . . the English merchant had rioted in three kinds of costliness; namely, costly building, costly diet, and costly apparel, accompanied with neglect of his trade and servants, and thereby consumed his wealth." (d)

We need not, however, impute the necessity of a bankrupt law in England to the increase of her iniquity, but to the growth of a commercial prosperity which far outstripped the efficiency or adequacy of the common law, of which all the principles \* were determined, and most of the processes adopted, \* 425 under very different circumstances and exigencies. The common law knows but two parties,—the plaintiff and defendant; between them it can do justice; but if the relations between

upon, and of whom if any one, became insolvent, his *bench* was *broken*, either as a mark of infamy, or to put another in its place. 1 Beaves' *Lex Mercatoria*, 371. The title, however, of the first English statute upon this subject, relating to English debtors (34 & 35 Henry VIII. c. 34), might well have suggested to Lord *Coke* the view he adopted. It was "against such as do make bankrupt," which is but a literal translation of the French idiom, "*qui font banque route*." *Story*, J., in *Everett v. Stone*, 3 *Story*, 453.

(c) These were the most important statutes on this subject in the earlier days of the bankrupt law. They were followed by numerous others, varying and enlarging the powers of the courts of bankruptcy, and specifying the acts of bankruptcy and various rules of practice. These statutes are not enumerated here, as being of no practical utility, but will be found in the collection of the Statutes at Large. They are twenty-one in number, and were all repealed by the first clause of the important statute of 6 Geo. IV. c. 16. This statute made material alterations in the law of bankruptcy, and embraces almost every branch and division of the former bankrupt laws. The per-

sons liable to become bankrupt are increased in number and more particularly defined; new modes of committing an act of bankruptcy specified; the Lord Chancellor is invested with greater powers for working or superseding the commission, and for saving expense to the various parties interested in the bankrupt's estate; and fuller powers of examination and discovery are conferred upon the commissioners. Subsequent to the passage of this important statute, ten statutes of amendment and alteration were enacted, — two in the reign of William IV. and eight in that of Victoria; until, by the statute 12 & 13 Vict. c. 106, entitled "An Act to amend and consolidate the Laws relating to Bankrupts," consisting of two hundred and seventy-eight sections, all previous laws on the subject were repealed, and their principles embodied, with little alteration, in the repealing act. This last statute bears date August 1st, 1849. [Other statutes were passed from time to time, and in 1883 the law was again consolidated in a single statute, 46 & 47 Vict. c. 52. This act was amended in 1890 by 53 & 54 Vict. c. 71.]

(d) 4 *Inst.* 277.

these two are complicated with the rights of third parties, the common law has very inadequate power. One effect of this principle is, that if a debtor pays any one creditor in full, the common law asks nothing as to how this payment affects other creditors. And if any creditor resorts to law to obtain payment of his debt, the law lends him all its instruments, without any inquiry into the effect of such payment upon the ability of the debtor to satisfy other creditors whose claims are equally just and urgent. In other words, the common law permits a preference among the creditors, without any limit or any other direction than may be given to it by the pleasure of the debtor, or the haste or good fortune of the creditor. (e) (x)

(e) The cases upon this subject seem to be of two classes: first, when the payment is made directly by the insolvent to the creditor; second, when this is effected through the medium of trustees, by assignment. The right of the debtor to pay any creditor he pleases, from funds in his possession, seems to be clear, in the absence of statutory prohibition. *Clark v. White*, 12 Pet. 178; *Tompkins v. Wheeler*, 16 id. 106; *Buffum v. Green*, 5 N. H. 71; *Tillon v. Britton*, 4 Halst. 120; *Stover v. Herrington*, 7 Ala. 142; *Johnson v. Whitwell*, 7 Pick. 71; *Widgery v. Haskell*, 5 Mass. 144; *Hatch v. Smith*, 5 Mass. 42; *Ex parte Conway*, 4 Ark. 302; *Ford v. Williams*, 3 B. Mon. 550; *Mackie v. Cairns, Hopkins*, 373; *Hendricks v. Mount*, 2 Southard, 743; *Blakey's Appeal*, 7 Barr, 449; *Wakeman v. Grover*, 4 Paige, 23. In the case of *Hopkins v. Grey*, 7 Mod. 139, it was held, by Lord Holt, that if a banker or goldsmith who has many people's money refuse payment, yet keep his shop open, and as often as he is arrested give bail, he may by that means give preference of payment to his friends; and when he has done, if he run away, yet such payment shall stand against a commission of bankruptcy. *Cock v. Goodfellow*, 10 Mod. 489. The later English cases adopt the same view when the payment had been made on pressure by the creditor, and is without a view to fraudulent preference in contemplation of bankruptcy. *Cook v. Pritchard*, 6 Scott, N. R. 34, 5 Man. & G. 329; *Ogden v. Stone*, 11 M. & W. 494; *Kynaston v. Crouch*, 14 id. 266; *Green v. Bradfield*, 1 Car. & K. 449.

A similar doctrine, under the late National Bankrupt law of the United States, was adopted in *Ogden v. Jackson*, 1 Johns. 370; *Phoenix v. Ingraham's Assignees*, 5 id. 412. This topic will be further considered in a subsequent part of this chapter. The case of *Wall v. Lakin*, 13 Met. 167, was decided upon the Mass. Stat. of 1841; and the doctrine was maintained, that this case of payment in money of an existing debt by an insolvent debtor, is not among the cases embraced within the provisions of § 3 of the statute. Mr. Justice Dewey, delivering the opinion of the court, said: "It was strongly urged upon us at the argument, that it was against the whole policy of the insolvent laws thus to allow a payment to an individual creditor to be retained by him to his own use. If we look merely at the principle of equitable distribution of the whole assets among all the creditors *pro rata*, it would seem to be in derogation of that principle. But there are other principles favoring the construction we have given. A different rule might be found to operate with great practical inconvenience, in its application to payments made in the usual course of business. Many cases occur of traders and other persons who do business, while there is a strong public impression that if their debts were at once all demanded, there might not be assets sufficient to pay them, yet who continue to pay such debts as are most strongly pressed, hoping to survive their embarrassments, and by better success in business eventually to discharge their whole indebtedness. Whether it would be sound policy to dis-

(x) A voluntary assignment for the benefit of creditors signing within one month is void as a fraudulent conveyance under the insolvency law of Massachusetts, though practically in harmony with the

statute. *Steel Edge S. & R. Co. v. Manchester Sav. Bank*, 163 Mass. 252, 39 N. E. 1021. See *Re Gutwillig*, 90 Fed. 475, 481. *Contra*, in Maryland. *Pfaff v. Prag*, 79 Md. 369, 29 Atl. 824.

\*The mischiefs of this permission of preference are \* 427  
very great and very obvious; and experience—through

turb such payments may certainly be somewhat questionable." *United States v. Bank of United States*, 8 Rob. (La.) 262. With regard to the other class of cases of preference, where an assignment is made to trustees, the doctrine may be said to be, in the absence of statutory prohibition, that such an assignment, when absolute and unconditional, containing no reservation or condition for the benefit of the debtor, and made under such circumstances as not to extort from the fears or apprehensions of the creditors an absolute discharge as a consideration for a partial dividend, will be valid. In this note we cite the most important cases to be found in the books, where the subject of assignments for benefit of creditors is considered: *Williams v. Jones*, 2 Ala. 314; *Hindman v. Dill*, 11 id. 689; *Webb v. Daggett*, 2 Barb. 9; *Wilt v. Franklin*, 1 Binn. 502, 514; *Lippincott v. Barker*, 2 id. 174; *Lord v. Brig Watchman*, 8 Am. Jur. 284; *Rankin v. Lodor*, 21 Ala. 380; *White v. Banks*, id. 705; *Mackie v. Cairns*, 5 Cowen, 547; *De Forest v. Bacon*, 2 Conn. 633; *Ingraham v. Wheeler*, 6 id. 277; *Wintringham v. Lafoy*, 7 Cowen, 735; *Stewart v. Spencer*, 1 Curtis, 157; *Spies v. Joel*, 1 Duer, 669; *Burd v. Smith*, 4 Dallas, 85; *Moore v. Collins*, 3 Dev. 126; *Vernon v. Morton*, 8 Dana, 247; *Sheppards v. Turpin*, 3 Gratt. 372; *Canal Bank v. Cox*, 6 Greenl. 395; *Hickley v. F. & M. Bank*, 6 Gill & J. 377; *Maryland v. Bank of Md.*, 6 id. 205; *Cole v. Albers*, 1 Gill, 412; *McCall v. Hinkley*, 4 id. 128; *Ramsdell v. Sigerson*, 2 Gilman, 78; *Tillou v. Britton*, 4 Halst. 120; *Niolon v. Douglass*, 2 Hill, Ch. 443; *Stevenson v. Agry*, 7 Ham. pt. 2, 247; *Repplier v. Orrich*, id. 246; *Harshman v. Lowe*, 9 id. 92; *Hendricks v. Robinson*, 2 Johns. Ch. 283, *Kent*, C. J.; *M'Nemomy v. Ferrers*, 3 Johns. 71, 84, *Van Ness*, J., *Wilkes v. Ferris*, 5 id. 335; *Hyslop v. Clarke*, 14 id. 458, *Van Ness*, J.; *Murray v. Riggs*, 15 id. 571; *Thompson*, C. J.; *Hafner v. Irwin*, 1 Ired. 490; *Allmand v. Russell*, 5 Ired. Eq. 183; *Eastman v. McAlpin*, 1 Kelly, 157; *Cameron v. Scudder*, id. 204; *McCullough v. Sommerville*, 8 Leigh, 415; *Halsey v. Whitney*, 4 Mason, 206; *Lawrence v. Davis*, 3 McLean, 177; *Hatch v. Smith*, 5 Mass. 42; *Widgery v. Haskell*, id. 144; *Pearson v. Rockhill*, 4 B. Mon. 296; *Marshall v. Hutchinson*, 5 B. Mon. 305; *Moffat v. M'Dowall*, 1 McCord, Ch. 434; *Buffum v. Green*, 5 N. H. 71; *Haven v. Richardson*, id. 113; *Atkin-*

*son v. Jordan*, 5 Ham. 293; *Brashear v. West*, 7 Pet. 608; *Clark v. White*, 12 id. 178; *Tompkins v. Wheeler*, 16 id. 106; *Russell v. Woodward*, 10 Pick. 407; *Foster v. Saco Manuf. Co.*, 12 id. 451; *Nosstrand v. Atwood*, 19 id. 281; *Beckwith v. Brown*, 2 K. I. 311; *Smith v. Campbell*, Rice, 352; *Layson v. Rowan*, 7 Rob. (La.) 1; *Dockray v. Dockray*, 3 R. I. 547; *Cameron v. Montgomery*, 13 S. & R. 128; *Robinson v. Rapelye*, 2 Stew. 86; *Richards v. Hazzard*, 1 Stew. & P. 139; *Brown v. Barte*, 10 Smedes & M. 268; *Cross v. Bryant*, 2 Scam. 36; *Howell v. Edgar*, 3 id. 417; *Hall v. Denison*, 17 Vt. 310; *How v. Camp*, Walk. Ch. 427; *Marbury v. Brooks*, 7 Wheat. 556; *Spring v. S. Car. Ins. Co.*, 8 id. 268; *Brooks v. Marbury*, 11 id. 78; *Pearpoint v. Graham*, 4 Wash. C. C. 232; *United States v. King*, Wallace, 13; *Grover v. Wakeman*, 11 Wend. 187. In England, *Estwick v. Cailland*, 5 T. R. 420; *Nunn v. Wilmore*, 8 id. 521; *Small v. Oudley*, 2 P. Wms. 427; *Cock v. Goodfellow*, 10 Mod. 489. It is, however, to be borne in mind, that in most of the States the common-law privilege was taken away, and such preferences forbidden by statute. The validity of assignments, not to a third person in trust, but directly to the creditor, by way of payment or security, was maintained in several of the above cases, and in *Ford v. Williams*, 3 B. Mon. 550; *Stover v. Harrington*, 7 Ala. 142; *Bruce v. Smith*, 3 Harris & J. 499; *King v. Trice*, 3 Ired. Eq. 568; *Stevens v. Bell*, 6 Mass. 339; *Johnson v. Whitwell*, *Wilde*, J., 7 Pick. 71; *Bates v. Coe*, 10 Conn. 280; *Waters v. Comly*, 8 Harring. 117; *Davis v. Anderson*, 1 Kelly, 176; *Leitch v. Hollister*, 4 Comst. 211; *Fasset v. Traher*, 20 Ohio, 540. In the following cases, the transfer was by the voluntary confession of a judgment: *Wilder v. Winne*, 6 Cowen, 284; *Williams v. Brown*, 4 Johns. Ch. 682; *Blakey's Appeal*, 7 Barr, 449. In *Holbird v. Anderson*, 5 T. R. 235, a preference was effected in this manner; and Lord *Kenyon* said: "There was no fraud in this case. The plaintiff was preferred by his debtor, not with a view of any benefit to the latter, but merely to secure the payment of a just debt to the former, in which I see no illegality or injustice." It need hardly be observed, that, in all the above cases, the right to make assignments for the equal benefit of all creditors is fully admitted, unless such assignments are prohibited by statute.



which most of our States have passed — proves them to be those which theory would indicate. Such a preference always works injustice. It may only carry into effect a previous bargain or confidence; it may only pay a debt which it was agreed or understood should be paid at all events, whether others were or not; but this bargain, or confidence, was itself unfair. It introduces into the complications of trade new elements of disturbance and jealousy, and new temptation to get the better of one's neighbor, by secret agreement, or haste or contrivance. It induces an insolvent to go on in business as long as he has enough to pay finally those who help him; because he can only fail at last, and his endeavor to put off the evil day makes it no worse when it comes. In a word, it is a most injurious principle, because it promises and it gives facilities and success to fraud. (*f*)

\* 428 \* The principle of the bankrupt and insolvent laws is diametrically opposite to this, and endeavors to prevent or to cure the very mischiefs which the principle of preference causes. It is indeed almost expressed by the phrase, "*as alienum*," which was very generally used, in the Roman civil

(*f*) In the case of *Riggs v. Murray*, 1 Johns. Ch. 565, Chancellor *Kent*, though reluctantly admitting the doctrine which is sustained by the numerous authorities in the preceding note, strongly set forth the dangerous tendency of such a doctrine. That was a case where an assignment had been made by a debtor of all his property in trust, to pay the trustees and such other creditors as the debtor, in one year by deed, might direct and appoint, and reserving a power to appoint new trustees, and to revoke, alter, add to, or vary the trusts at his pleasure. The Chancellor, while pronouncing this assignment, with such reservations, void, went on to say: "As we have no bankrupt system, the right of the insolvent to select one creditor and to exclude another is applied to every case, and the consequences of such partial payments are extensively felt and deeply deplored. Creditors, out of view, and who reside abroad or at a distance, are usually neglected. This checks confidence in dealing, and hurts the credit and character of the country. These partial assignments are no doubt founded, in certain cases, upon meritorious considerations. Yet the temptation leads strongly to abuse and to the indulgence of improper motives. The Master of the Rolls, in *Small v. Oudley*, 2 P. Wms. 427, and the Lord Chancellor in *Cock v. Goodfellow*, 10 Mod. 489, admit that such preferences by a sinking debtor may, and in some cases ought to, be

given, and are called for by gratitude and benevolence; yet at the same time it is acknowledged, that the power may be abused, and be rendered subservient to fraud. Experience shows, that preference is sometimes given to the very creditor who is the least entitled to it, because he lent to the debtor a delusive credit, and that, too, no doubt, under assurances of a well-grounded confidence of priority of payment, and perfect indemnity in case of failure. How often has it happened, that that creditor is secured who was the means of decoying others, while the real business creditor, who parted with his property on liberal terms, and in manly confidence, is made the victim! Perhaps some influential creditor is placed upon the privileged list, to prevent disturbance, while those who are poor, or are minors, or are absent, or want the means or the spirit to engage in litigation, are abandoned." In *Burd v. Smith*, 4 Dall. 76, *Brackenridge, J.*, said: "It has been said that a debtor may favor particular creditors. The right has been allowed, perhaps on a principle of humanity; or, in favor of just debts, to exclude debts in law not strictly *ex debito justitiæ*. But I do not think that the practice is to be encouraged. It is calculated to create confusion, uncertainty, and collusion. I see nothing that will prevent the mischiefs of voluntary settlements and conveyances, but a general declaration that they are all void as against creditors." In *Cunning-*

law, to signify debt. It holds the property of a debtor not to be his own, but, to the amount of the debt, it is "*res alienum*," or the money of another. (g) And if he owes more than he can pay, all his property belongs to all his creditors; not to any one more than \* to any other: but to all alike, without \* 429 reference to his wishes or their efforts; and, by a process similar to the civil-law *cessio bonorum*, (h) the statutes of bankruptcy take from him all his property, give it to those who will act as trustees for all his creditors, and require that it should be divided, in exact proportions to their several debts, among all.

The early bankrupt laws of England proceeded upon an assumption which they maintain to this day: it is, that bankruptcy is a crime, and that he who is guilty of it may properly be proceeded against as a criminal. (i) This arose, in part, from the fact that the earliest bankrupt laws were aimed against foreign

ham v. Freeborn, 11 Wend. 240, Mr. Justice Nelson earnestly enters a protest against the doctrine of preference of creditors. So also *Wilde, J.*, in *Pingree v. Comstock*, 18 Pick. 46; *Wright, J.*, in *Atkinson v. Jordan*, 5 Ohio, 293. The inadequacy of the common law to cases like these, and considerations in the nature of those advanced in 2 Johns. Ch. 565, have induced the adoption of provisions in the insolvent laws of many States, suppressing altogether assignments with preferences, or preferences of creditors, even without assignment. Of these provisions, those of the Massachusetts insolvent law of 1838 and 1841, may serve as an illustration. In § 10 of the law of 1838, it is said, that "if, after this act shall go into operation, a debtor shall, in contemplation of his becoming insolvent, and of obtaining a discharge under the provisions of this act, make any payment, or any assignment, sale, or transfer, either absolute or conditional, of any part of his estate, with a view to give a preference to any creditor, or to any person who is or may be liable as an indorser or surety for such debtor, or to any other person who has or may have any claim or demand against him." It is further provided, in the same section, the money so paid the preferred creditor may be recovered by the assignees, for the use of the other creditors. The 3d section of the act of 1841 contains even more stringent provisions upon this subject. A similar prohibition will be found in the English statute 12 & 13 Vict.

(g) "*Debitor itaque res alienum contrahere dicitur . . . quia res quod accipit, quodque contrahit, alienum, id est creditoris,*

*fuit.*" Struvii Syntagma Jurisprudentiæ, p. 1002, note B (edition 1718). See also *Æsa*, in Gesner's Thesaurus.

(h) The principle of *cessio bonorum* was introduced by the Christian emperors; and, by it, if a debtor ceded and yielded up all his fortune to his creditors, he was secured from imprisonment for his debts. "*Omni quoque corporari cruciatus sermota.*" Code 7, 71.

(i) That such was the assumption on which the early laws of bankruptcy were based, is apparent from the language of 34 & 35 Henry VIII., c. 4, — the earliest law on this subject relating to Englishmen. This law described bankrupts as "persons craftily obtaining into their hands great substance of other men's goods, who suddenly flee to parts unknown, or keep their houses, not minding to pay or restore to their creditors their debts and duties, but at their own will and pleasure consume the substance obtained by credit of other men for their own pleasure and delicate living, against all reason, equity, and good conscience." And while the strict line of distinction was maintained between bankrupt and insolvent laws, it might well be said, that the foundation of bankruptcy was criminality, and that of insolvency, misfortune. But when, as generally at the present day, the terms bankrupt and insolvent are used interchangeably, it would be perhaps too much to say, that the accident of a statute being called one or the other would determine, in any degree, the question, whether crime or misfortune should be the basis of a proceeding under it.

merchants, who, after entering into mercantile obligations, too often, in the words of Coke, "suddenly escaped out of the realm," to the detriment of their creditors. (j) And in part from a similar fact, that after these laws were made to operate in relation to all merchants, subjects or aliens, they were still, as for some purposes they now are, confined to traders. And it was thought to be a grievous wrong, working extensive mischief, when a trader, who, from the nature of his business, generally owes many persons, should deprive them all of what was due to them, and perhaps needed by them to discharge their own obligations.

\* 430 \* The statutes of insolvency originally differed importantly from those of bankruptcy. They began much later than the bankrupt laws; and they have been amended and varied from time to time; and in this way two systems — one of bankruptcy law, and the other of insolvency law — grew up together; not only differing from each other, but, to a certain extent, complementary to each other. But in recent times they approach so near together that the distinction between them is much less positive and exact than it once was. (k) The insolvency law operates upon all debtors indiscriminately; but upon none, in

(j) The most important of the early statutes against strangers, was that against the Lombards, which is nowhere to be found at this day, but was passed in the reign of Edward III., and is quoted by Lord Coke, in 4 Inst. 277. It was enacted, that if any merchant of the company acknowledge himself bound in that manner, that then the company shall answer the debt; so that another merchant which is not of the company shall not be thereby grieved nor impeached.

(k) Spence's Equitable Jurisdiction of the Court of Chancery, 198, and following pages. Also a learned article in the London Law Magazine, vol. i. n. s. 87, wherein the policy of the insolvent and bankrupt systems is set forth, and the English statutes on these subjects examined. See 2 Kent, 394, and note; *Blanchard v. Russell*, 13 Mass. 1; *Ogden v. Saunders*, 12 Wheat. 213. In the case of *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 Wheat. 19, the distinction between bankrupt and insolvent laws was discussed, with reference to the clause of the Constitution of the United States, conferring on Congress the power to pass uniform laws on the subject of bankruptcy. *Marshall*, C. J., delivering the opinion in that case, said: "The subject is divisible in its nature into bankrupt and insolvent laws, though the line of partition between them is not so dis-

tinctly marked as to enable any person to say, with positive precision, what belongs exclusively to the one and not to the other class of laws. But if an act of Congress should discharge the person of the bankrupt, and leave his future acquisitions liable to his creditors, we should feel much hesitation in saying that this was an insolvent, not a bankrupt act, and therefore unconstitutional. Another distinction has been stated, and has been uniformly observed. Insolvent laws operate at the instance of the imprisoned debtor; bankrupt laws at the instance of a creditor. But should an act of Congress authorize a commission of bankruptcy to issue on the application of a debtor, a court would scarcely be warranted in saying that the law was unconstitutional, and the commission a nullity. . . . This difficulty of discriminating with any accuracy between insolvent and bankrupt laws would lead to the opinion that a bankrupt law may contain those regulations that are generally found in insolvent laws, and that an insolvent law may contain those which are common to a bankrupt law." The distinction between bankruptcy and insolvency will be found often alluded to in the cases cited *infra*. See especially the learned opinion of *Bronson*, J., in *Sackett v. Andross*, 5 Hill, 327; *Livingston*, J., in *Adams v. Storey*, 1 Paine, C. C. 79.

*invitum*. That is, while the bankrupt law was confined to traders, but permitted a creditor to force any trader, who did not pay his debt to him, into bankruptcy, the insolvency law only permitted any and every debtor, without reference to his occupation, to divide all his effects ratably among all his creditors, without disturbance from either of them. And then the bankrupt law, perhaps, because it began with seizing and sequestering the effects of the debtor as if he were fraudulent, in the end discharged him from all his mercantile debts, if all his effects were honestly given up, and no indication of fraud appeared anywhere. On \*the other hand, the insolvency law, \*431 which attacked no one, but invited all, discharged no debt, but protected the honest insolvent from further legal process against his person; subjecting, however, his subsequently acquired property to a liability for the debts contracted before insolvency. These differences, probably at least (for it may not be quite certain), constituted the original distinction between bankruptcy and insolvency. In the course of this chapter we use the words indifferently, as if they were synonymous, unless we indicate expressly, or by the context, that we speak of either specifically. As we have said, they have certainly come much nearer together, and they perfectly agree in their general purpose. This purpose divides itself into two parts,—the first, to secure to the creditors of a party failing a ratable distribution of all his property; the second, to secure to the honest debtor, after his property is thus applied, immunity, in a greater or less degree, from further molestation. (1)

## SECTION II.

### THE HISTORY OF AMERICAN BANKRUPT LAW.

The British colonies in this country did not adopt as part of their common law the English laws of bankruptcy and insolvency, but in many instances passed insolvent laws of their own. When they became independent, and the present Constitution of the United States was formed, the framers of it had the sagacity to perceive that a power to make a general bankrupt law, however seldom it might need to be exercised, must always exist in the general government of a commercial State; and this Constitu-

(1) See the remarks of Mr. Justice *Blackstone* on the purpose and policy of these laws. 2 Bl. Com. 473.

tion provides that "Congress shall have power . . . to establish . . . uniform laws on the subject of bankruptcies, throughout the United States." (*m*) As this does not expressly and precisely declare that Congress may "pass a bankrupt law," it was open to question, or at least to argument, whether Congress could make such a national law, or could only "establish" uniformity among the bankrupt laws of the several States. But this question is now settled. It is, indeed, generally admitted, that the almost contemporary construction of it should have sufficed to prevent the question. For, on the 4th of April, 1800, the first bankrupt law was framed by Congress. It was limited to five years, and thence to the end of the next session of Congress. But it was repealed Dec. 19, 1803. (*n*)

If this early repeal indicated the unpopularity of such a law, that was further proved by the fact that no serious effort was made by petition to Congress to renew it, or provide a national bankrupt law, until 1840. (*o*) This measure was then pressed with much urgency, but very earnestly opposed; and it was defeated for that session. In the next, however, the effort was renewed, and was successful; a bankrupt law was enacted on the 19th of August, 1841.

The opposition was grounded in part upon the constitutional objection, that the power given to Congress was only incident to the power to regulate commerce, and that "bankruptcy," in the Constitution, must be held to bear its limited and technical sense, as determined by English law. (*p*) A stronger objection

(*m*) Article 1, Section 8.

(*n*) The act of 1800, with the decisions upon it, will be found in the second volume of United States Statutes at Large, page 19, and the repealing act in the same volume, page 248. In this repealing act it was provided that the repeal "shall in nowise affect the execution of any commission of bankruptcy which may have been issued prior to the passing of this act, but every such commission may and shall be proceeded on and fully executed, as though this act had not been passed."

(*o*) In 1829, twelve years before the passage of the last national bankrupt law, a powerful article appeared in the American Jurist, from the pen of Hon. E. S. Sewall of Massachusetts. It strongly sets forth the condition of the country, under the contradictory opinions regarding, and conflicting adjudications upon, the State insolvent laws; calls for the enactment of a national law which shall establish uniformity upon the subject, and combats the

objections to such an enactment. 1 Am. Jur. 35.

(*p*) 2 Kent, 480 (8th ed.). The note to this page presents the legislative history of this law in a manner which supersedes the necessity of examination here. Chancellor Kent is of opinion, that the provision in the bankrupt act which rendered it a general insolvent act (that which provided for voluntary bankruptcy), was the one most exclusively in operation, and gave occasion to serious doubts whether it was within the true construction and purview of the Constitution; and that it was that branch of the statute that brought the system — in his opinion, justly — into general discredit and condemnation, and led to the repeal of the law. Notwithstanding the doubts of which the learned Chancellor speaks, it seems to have been settled, so far as State courts could do it, that the provision for *voluntary* bankrupts was equally constitutional with the rest of

\* was the waste and expense of all proceedings in bankruptcy. The evidence of this is strong, and has grown in strength from the first operation of the statutes, and has called forth, not only an unqualified admission of the fact, but the regret and severe reprehension of the best judges. (q)

the law, and that it applied to all debts, except those specified as beyond its application, contracted before or after its passage. *Kunzler v. Kohaus*, 5 Hill, 817; *Sackett v. Andross*, id. 327. These cases are of great interest, as presenting very fully the argument on one side and the other on the right of Congress to pass a law for the benefit of *voluntary* debtors, which should apply to debts contracted before the act. In the first case, *Cowen, J.*, delivered the opinion of the majority of the court, vindicating the constitutionality of the law in both these respects. From that opinion *Bronson, J.*, dissented, and in the second case above cited, set forth his views with his customary earnestness and ability, in an opinion of nearly fifty pages. His conclusion is, that the voluntary branch of the bankrupt law was unconstitutional, for the following reasons: 1. It is not confined to traders, but extends to all classes of debtors. 2. It places the whole power in the hands of the debtor, without giving any means of coercion to the creditor. 3. It discharges the debt without the consent of the creditor in any form, and so violates the obligation of the contracts. 4. If it retroacts, so as to discharge debts contracted before its passage, then it not only violates contracts, but it goes entirely beyond the scope of the bankrupt power. It is not a *law* but a sentence or judgment against creditors, and Congress has no judicial power over the subject. A similar view was adopted by Judge *Wells*, of the U. S. District Court of Missouri, in the case of *Edward Klein*. The opinion will be found in 2 N. Y. Leg. Obs. 184; but on appeal his decision was reversed by *Catron, J.*, of the U. S. Supreme Court, sitting in the Circuit Court. He held that the law of 1841 was constitutional, in the matter of *Edward Klein*, 1 How. 277, in note to *Nelson v. Carland*. The law was pronounced constitutional also in *Thompson v. Alger*, 12 Met. 428, *State Bank v. Wilborn*, 1 Eng. 35; *Loud v. Pierce*, 25 Me. 233; *Morse v. Hovey*, 1 Barb. Ch. 404; *Lalor v. Wattles*, 3 Gilman, 225; *Dresser v. Brooks*, 3 Barb. 429. And a suit which had been commenced before the law of insolvency went into operation, was wholly abrogated by the law, if the creditor proved

his debt; and in case of the failure of the debtor to obtain a discharge, it was necessary that the action should be recommenced *ab initio*. *Haxtun v. Corse*, 2 Barb. Ch. 506.

(q) Lord *Eldon* "took the first occasion of expressing strong indignation at the frauds committed under cover of the bankrupt laws, and his determination to repress such practices. Upon this subject his lordship observed, with warmth, that the abuse of the bankrupt law is a disgrace to the country, and it would be better at once to repeal all the statutes than to suffer them to be applied to such purposes. There is no mercy to the estate. Nothing is less thought of than the object of the commission. As they are frequently conducted in the country, they are little more than stock in trade for the commissioners, the assignees, and the solicitor. Instead of solicitors attending to their duty, as ministers of the court, for they are so, commissions of bankruptcy are treated as matters of traffic,—A taking out the commission, B and C to be his commissioners. They are considered as stock in trade, and calculations are made how many commissions can be brought into the partnership. Unless the court holds a strong hand over bankruptcy, particularly as administered in this country, it is itself accessory to as great a nuisance as any known in the land, and known to pass under the forms of its law. . . . His lordship added, that he was determined to make the officers of this court responsible to the justice of the country for their dealings in this court; and declared, with reference to the practice of lending a name to a person forbid by the court to take out a petition, that he would not hesitate to strike a solicitor off the roll who dared to lend his name to a person under such an interdict, and for that reason alone; but he would go further, and, whenever a case of this nature should be brought forward, would direct the Attorney-General to prosecute for a conspiracy; for no worse conspiracy can be than that, the object of which is to make what the legislature intended as a lenient process against the bankrupt, a mode of defrauding the creditors and the bankrupt." 6 Ves. 1. It might admit of reasonable doubt, whether

\*434 \*In the law of 1841, there was an endeavor to avoid a part of these objections, by uniting, in certain respects, the insolvency system with the bankrupt system. Two classes of debtors were provided for; or rather the statute, in the first place, permitted all debtors to become bankrupt, excepting only public defaulters, or those who had become debtors in some fiduciary capacity. (r) There was then a provision intended to be nearly equivalent to the English limitation to traders. Debtors who belonged to this latter class might be made bankrupts by compulsory process, while all others had the right to make themselves bankrupt, but could not be made so by others. In this respect the first provision is that of the insolvency system; and the second, that of the bankruptcy system. But then the statute gives to all bankrupts under this law, whether voluntary or involuntary, whether traders or otherwise, a discharge from their indebtedness. It offered in fact to every debtor a discharge of his debts.

The condition of the country at that time demanded precisely this relief. The community was burdened with an immense amount of indebtedness, which embarrassed the debtors, and prevented their engaging in any business that might give them subsistence and promote the prosperity of the country, and at the same time it gave to creditors only hopeless and valueless claims. The act afforded, in point of fact, the very relief it was intended to give; and when this good work was accomplished, the general objection to a bankruptcy law reappeared in full force, and, on the third of March, 1843, the statute was repealed. But within this brief period, of little more than a year and a half, an immense multitude of persons availed themselves of the opportunity to discharge their debts by bankruptcy.

In March, 1867, another bankrupt law was enacted by Congress; an amendatory act in 1868, and farther acts in 1870, in 1871, and in 1872.<sup>1</sup>(x)

\*435 \*We have now insolvent laws of one kind or another in almost all the States. These differ in their provisions very

the practice in this country, under the national law of 1841, would not in some localities, have justified to some extent the language of Lord *Eldon*.

(r) As to who may be made bankrupts, or may become bankrupts of their own motion, see *infra*, section 5.

<sup>1</sup> By the act of June 7, 1878, c. 160, the bankrupt law of 1867, with all acts in amendment or supplementary thereto, was repealed, and took effect September 1, 1878, without invalidating or affecting in any way cases pending at the latter date. — W.

(x) July 1, 1898, a national bankruptcy act was approved (30 Statutes at L. 544), to take effect forthwith, and was amended by the act of February 5, 1903.

much; and, although it would be impossible to point out with any distinctness all these differences in a single chapter, we shall have occasion to notice some among them.

The most difficult question to which they have given rise is, as to the operation of a State insolvent law upon creditors who live in another State. The first objection was to the constitutionality of any State insolvent law, because it necessarily "impaired the obligation of the contract" of the debtor. But this was disposed of mainly by the help of a distinction between the *remedy* and the *right*; holding the first to be within State power, but the latter not. (s) (x) This distinction was adopted by Chief Justice Marshall, from the argument of counsel, and sustained by him with great ingenuity, and force. It certainly is very nice, and, when critically examined, becomes almost evanescent. But it is now very generally admitted, perhaps on the ground that its want of exact logical reason is compensated by the absolute necessity that this clause in the Constitution should be thus qualified. But after this objection was disposed of, another arose, which is the most difficult question the State insolvent laws have ever caused. It is, as to the effect which such a law has upon creditors residing in another State. Considering the constant and very extensive commercial intercourse between the different States of this Union, it is not surprising that this question recurs very frequently; but it is very much to be regretted that judicial opinions concerning it

(s) This distinction was made by Mr. *Hunter*, in his argument for the defendant, in *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 Wheat. 122: "The obligation of a contract, and a remedy for its performance, are different things." *Marshall*, C. J., delivering the opinion of the court in that case, said: "The distinction between the obligation of a contract and the remedy given by the legislature to enforce that obligation, has been taken at the bar, and exists in the nature of things. Without impairing the obligation of the contract, the remedy may certainly be modified as the wisdom of the nation shall direct. Confinement of the debtor may be a punishment for not performing his contract, or may be allowed as a means of inducing him to perform it. But the State may refuse to inflict this punishment, or may with-

hold this means, and leave the contract in full force. Imprisonment is no part of the contract, and simply to release the prisoner does not impair its obligation. . . . Statutes of limitations relate to the remedies which are furnished in the courts. They rather establish that certain circumstances shall amount to evidence that a contract has been performed, than dispense with its performance. If, in a State where six years may be pleaded in bar to an action of assumpsit, a law should pass declaring that contracts already in existence, not barred by the statute, should be construed to be within it, there can be little doubt of its unconstitutionality. So with respect to the laws against usury." *Le Roy v. Crowninshield*, 2 Mason, 151.

(x) In Massachusetts, Illinois, Louisiana, and perhaps other States, a national bankrupt law is held to suspend existing State insolvent laws. See *Gould & Tucker's*

*Notes on the U. S. Statutes*, c. 61. *Contra*, in Iowa and other States, see *In re Scholtz*, 106 Fed. 834.



are so diverse and wholly irreconcilable, that it is impossible to say with certainty what the law is in relation to this subject. The distinction between remedy and right has been so applied as to hold, as of the remedy only, priority of or security to any particular creditor, imprisonment, statutes of limitation and usury, laws concerning processes in State courts, exemption of particular kinds of property, or of persons engaged in particular duties, or privileges attached to any office or territory. (t)

(t) Priority of payment of a particular creditor is matter relating to the remedy. *Harrison v. Sterry*, 5 Cranch, 289-298. *Marshall, C. J.*: "But the right of priority forms no part of the contract itself. It is extrinsic, and is rather a personal privilege dependent on the law of the place where the property lies, and where the court sits which is to decide the cause." Imprisonment. — *Marshall, C. J.*, in *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, above cited; *Beers v. Haughton*, 9 Pet. 329; *Pugh v. Bussell*, 2 Blackf. 394. See *Washington, J.*, in *Canfranque v. Burnell*, 1 Wash. C. C. 340. Statutes of limitation and usury. — *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 Wheat. 206; *Le Roy v. Crowninshield*, 2 Mason, 151; wherein *Story, J.*, states and defines the limits of the doctrine; *Deconche v. Savetier*, 3 Johns. Ch. 190. *Kent, Ch.*: "The plea of the statute of limitations does not touch the merits of the action. It merely bars the remedy in the particular domestic forum, and does not conclude the plaintiff in his own or any other foreign country." Processes in State courts. — *United States v. Robeson*, 9 Pet. 319; *Bank of United States v. Halstead*, 10 Wheat. 51. Exemption of particular persons or property. — *Morris v. Eves*, 11 Mart. (La.) 730; *Mather v. Bush*, 18 Johns. 233, p. 244, note (b). Privilege attached merely to person or territory. — *Hinkley v. Morean*, 3 Mason, 88. *Story, J.*: "The present suit is to be decided by the law of *Massachusetts*; and a discharge of the person of the debtor in another State [*Maryland* in the case before him], which leaves the contract in full force, has no effect to discharge the person here. No court gives effect to the local laws of another country or State in respect to the forms or force of process." In *Melan v. Fitz James*, 1 B. & P. 138, a different doctrine was laid down by the majority of the court, contrary to the opinion of Mr. Justice *Heath*. In *Imlay v. Ellefsen*, 2 East, 454, Lord *Ellenborough* expressed his unwillingness to accede to the doctrine of *Melan v. Fitz James*. The general doc-

trine of *Hinkley v. Morean* is recognized in *Fenwick v. Sears*, 1 Cranch, 259; *Dixon v. Ramsay*, 3 id. 819; *Pearsall v. Dwight*, 2 Mass. 84; 3 Burge on Col. & For. Law, 1046; *Story on Conflict of Laws*, § 339; *Atwater v. Townsend*, 4 Conn. 47; and see *Smith v. Healy*, id. 49; *Smith v. Spinolla*, 2 Johns. 198; *White v. Canfield*, 7 Johns. 117; *Titus v. Hobart*, 5 Mason, 378; *Nash v. Tupper*, 1 Caines, 402; *Lodge v. Phelps*, 2 Caines, Cas. in Error, 321; *Green v. Sarmiento*, 3 Wash. C. C. 17; *Golden v. Prince*, id. 314. The distinction in cases of this class is well laid down by *Parris, J.*, in *Judd v. Porter*, 7 Greenl. 337: "This distinction is to be found in all the cases, that when the contract is discharged, either by a certificate of bankruptcy or otherwise, the body of the debtor is not thereafter liable to arrest in any jurisdiction for debts existing at the time of the bankruptcy; for, the contract being at an end, there remains nothing upon which the remedial laws of any government can operate. But when the body only of the debtor is discharged, leaving the contract unimpaired, the discharge is effectual only to the extent of the jurisdiction under which it was granted, and *extra territorium* has no efficacy." In addition to authority cited above, see the numerous cases cited by Professor *Greenleaf*, in the argument in *Judd v. Porter*. A different view was adopted in *Millar v. Hall*, 1 Dall. 229. The court say, that the defendant was compelled by law to transfer all his property for the benefit of his creditors. "Having done this we must presume that he has fairly done it, and therefore to permit the taking his person here, would be to attempt to compel him to perform an impossibility, that is, to pay a debt after he has been deprived of every means of payment, an attempt which would at least amount to perpetual imprisonment, unless the benevolence of his friends should interfere to discharge the plaintiff's account." *Smith v. Brown*, 3 Binn. 201; *Hilliard v. Greenleaf*, 5 id. 336, n.; *Boggs v. Teackle*, id. 332.

Thus far, there is nothing to permit a State to \* release a \* 437 debtor from the liability of his subsequently acquired property for his debt. And formerly, a great majority of the insolvent laws of the States, conformed to the insolvency system of England, so far as to create, or rather leave, this liability. But it was afterwards held by the Supreme Court of the United States, that an insolvent law which took away this liability, still affected only the remedy. (u)<sup>1</sup> Hence the clause of

(u) It was at one time supposed that this question was passed upon by the Supreme Court in *M'Millan v. M'Neill*, 4 Wheat. 209. That such was not the case, see the remarks of Mr. Justice *Washington*, 12 Wheat. 254. The point decided in that case was, that a discharge under the bankrupt laws of one government does not affect contracts made or to be executed under another, whether the law be prior or subsequent in the date to that of the contract. The case of *Ogden v. Saunders*, 12 Wheat. 213, is the leading case on this topic. It was a case, as stated by Mr. Justice *Washington*, delivering his opinion, "of a debt contracted in the State of New York, by a citizen of that State, from which he was discharged, so far as he constitutionally could be, under a bankrupt law of that State, in force at the time when the debt was contracted." The action was brought by a citizen of New Orleans, in the United States District Court. The question, therefore, was directly upon the constitutionality of this bankrupt law, discharging, as it did, not only the person of the debtor, but his subsequently acquired effects, from liability to attachment and levy. And this question of constitutionality was twofold. 1. As affecting the rights of citizens of the same State. 2. As affecting the rights of citizens of different States. *Washington*, J., delivering his opinion, drew a distinction between impairing the contract and impairing the obligation of the contract. What is the obligation? *Marshall*, C. J., in 4 Wheat. 197, says, it is "The law which binds the parties to perform their agreement." What is the law referred to? Not the moral law, not exclusively the universal law of civilized nations (p. 258). It is the municipal law of the State (p. 259) which is a part of the contract, and goes with it wherever the parties are to be found. If it forms part of the contract, it is a solecism to say that it impairs the obligation (p. 260). This law

no more impairs the obligation of contracts than an agreement, by the terms and at the time of contracting, that in case of the debtor's insolvency and surrender of all his property for the benefit of his creditors, he should be discharged from his contract. Nor can it be objected, that if this be so, a repeal of the law in execution, where the contract was formed, could violate the contract. The repeal would only affect subsequent contracts. This may be illustrated by statutes of usury, construction, fraud, and limitation. In all these the distinction between retrospective and prospective operation is to be observed. Especially an argument might be drawn from the case of limitations. The collocation of the clauses of this Constitution, relating to this subject, formed the basis of an argument. The conclusion reached by Mr. Justice *Washington* was, that a discharge under these circumstances was a valid bar; the question of the effect between citizens of different States not having yet been argued at the bar. Mr. Justice *Johnson*, in this case, after vindicating the doctrine of *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, examines the ethical force of the terms "obligation of contracts," and reaches a conclusion which he admits goes further than the doctrine of *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, that a law discharging the future effects of the debtor is valid, even as to contracts made prior to the passage of the law, and *multo fortiori*, subsequent ones. He repudiates the doctrine that the remedy is ingrafted into the law, but maintains, that inasmuch as a knowledge of the law is imputed to every one who enters into contracts, no one can complain of surprise or want of public faith, in the application of those laws. The right to pass laws of limitation cannot be maintained, if that to pass bankrupt laws of this character is denied. The right to pass such laws has been asserted by every civilized nation (p. 287). Not a sufficient objection to say, that if the obligation of contracts has relation to

<sup>1</sup> In *Denny v. Bennett*, 128 U. S. 489, the court held valid a statute of Minnesota providing that whenever the property of a debtor is seized by an attachment or execu-

438 \* the Constitution, prohibiting the impairing of the obligation of contracts, may be said to permit any insolvent law which does not expressly discharge the debt itself. And as those of the State laws which discharge the debt, as that of Massachusetts, for example, are made to apply only to debts founded on contracts entered into after the passing of the act, and as the law existing when and where a contract is made forms a part of it, and consequently enters into all contracts made subsequently to the law, it may now be said that a State

all the laws which give or modify the remedy, the obligation is ambulatory and uncertain (p. 288). Nor can a right in the States to pass tender laws be derived from that to pass bankrupt laws, for the former are expressly forbidden. It is urged that this is an arbitrary act, and future acquisitions might be made liable. But in answer, why may it not be urged, that the community has a right to set bounds to the will of contracting parties, for the public good, in this as in many other instances (p. 289)? *Thompson and Trimble, JJ.*, concurred with the above-named judges. From this opinion *Story* and *Duwall, JJ.*, together with the Chief Justice, dissented; and these were the grounds of their decision, as gathered from the opinion of *Marshall, C. J.*: 1. That the words of the clause of the Constitution under consideration, taken in their natural and obvious sense, admit of a prospective as well as a retrospective operation. 2. That an act of the legislature does not enter into the contract, and become one of the conditions stipulated by the parties; nor does it act externally on the agreement unless it have the full force of law. 3. That contracts derive their obligations from the act of the parties, not from the grant of government; and that the right of government to regulate the manner, or to prohibit such as may be against the policy of the State, is entirely consistent with their inviolability after they have been formed. 4. That the obligation of a contract is not identified with the means which government may furnish to enforce it; and that a prohibition to pass any law impairing it, does not imply a prohibition to vary the remedy, nor does a power to vary the remedy imply a power to impair the obligation derived from the act of the parties. So that the first branch of the question of constitutionality was answered in the affirmative. The second branch of the question having been argued, *Washington, Thompson, and Trimble, JJ.*, were of opinion that the same reasons which governed them at the first hearing applied in this aspect of the question. *Johnson, J.*, who had agreed with them in the view then adopted, was of opinion, that although, "as between citizens of the same State, a discharge of a bankrupt by the laws of that State, is valid as it affects posterior contracts," yet, "that as against creditors, citizens of other States, it is invalid as to all contracts." The other three judges concurred in the opinion. *Boyle v. Zacharie*, 6 Pet. 348. So the second branch of the question was answered in the negative. *Blanchard v. Russell*, 13 Mass. 1; *Mather v. Bush*, 16 Johns. 233; *Hicks v. Hotchkiss*, 7 Johns. Ch. 299; *Crittenden v. Jones*, 5 Hall's L. J. 520; *Townsend v. Townsend*, Niles' Reg. 15th Sept. 1821; *Shaw v. Robbins*, 12 Wheat. 369, note (a); *Mason v. Haile*, 12 Wheat. 370, *Washington, J.*, dissenting.

tion against him, he may make an assignment of all his property and estate not exempt by law, for the equal benefit of all his creditors who shall file releases of their debts and claims, and that his property shall be equitably distributed among such creditors; and Mr. Justice *Miller*, speaking for the court said (p. 495): "No reason has been suggested why the legislature could not exempt all interests in landed estate from execution and sale under judgments against the owner, and perhaps all his personal property. However this may be, it is very certain that the established construction of the Constitution of the United States against impairing the obligation of contracts requires that statutes of this class shall be construed to be parts of all contracts made when they are in existence, and therefore cannot be held to impair their obligation."—W.

law, whatever be its \*name, which is in fact a bank- \*439 rupt law in all respects, may be constitutional.

In the next place, the municipal law of any State is a part of every contract made in that State, *and* to be performed therein. If the contract is made elsewhere, but to be performed in that State, we have seen, in our chapter on the Law of Place, that the contract has a kind of twofold law of place. In general, it is said that the place of a contract is that where it is to be performed, because it may be presumed that the parties proposed to be governed by those laws in the performance of the contract. (v) Each State has, then, by the present weight of authority, the right to determine *for its own citizens*, and its own courts, what it will, in respect to a contract which is *either* made within its sovereignty, *or* to be performed there. Thus, for instance, the insolvent law of Massachusetts absolutely and wholly discharges the debtor from all debts, proved or provable, and founded upon any contract made by him within the Commonwealth, *or* to be performed within the same. (w)

(r) See *supra*, the chapter on the Law of Place, Vol. II. pp. \*582 and \*583.

(w) That a State insolvent law may provide constitutionally for the discharge of all contracts made *within the State between its own citizens*, is a proposition which may now be considered as established. Ogden v. Saunders, 12 Wheat. 213, 368, 369; Walsh v. Farrand, 13 Mass. 19; Brigham v. Henderson, 1 Cush. 430; Converse v. Bradley, id. 434, in the note; Babcock v. Weston, 1 Gallis. 168; Baker v. Wheaton, 5 Mass. 509; Smith v. Smith, 2 Johns. 241; Smith v. Parsons, 1 Ohio, 107. So those persons who assent to the operation of such laws, by participating in proceedings had under them, are bound by such operation. Clay v. Smith, 8 Pet. 411. In Farmers & Mechanics Bank v. Smith, 6 Wheat. 131, a discharge under a Pennsylvania bankrupt act was held not to affect a contract between citizens of that State made previous to the passage of the law. But the proposition that a State insolvent law may operate a discharge of a debt contracted by one of its own citizens with the citizens of another State, when the contract is on its face to be performed within the State granting the discharge, is one which stands by no means without dispute at this day. We think, however, that the weight of authority sustains the proposition, though it cannot be denied that the decisions of courts of the highest character, and the dissent of at least one of the most learned

judges in the country from the opinion of his associates, render the future preponderance of authority, to say the least, doubtful. In Blanchard v. Russell, 13 Mass. 1, the defendant, a merchant of New York, was indebted to the plaintiff on account stated for proceeds of goods consigned to him by plaintiff. Subsequently the defendant took advantage of an act for the benefit of insolvent debtors, &c., of the State of New York, and was discharged from all his debts. The plaintiff did not prove his claim, and had no knowledge of the proceedings save such as he might be charged with from the existence of the statute. The question was, whether, under these circumstances, the certificate of discharge was an effectual bar to the plaintiff's demand? Parker, C. J., said: "We think it may be assumed, as a rule affecting all personal contracts, that they are subject to all the consequences attached to contracts of a similar nature by the laws of the country where they are made, if the contracting party is a subject of, or resident in, that country where it is entered into, and no provision is introduced to refer it to the laws of any other country." It was held, that the certificate was a bar. The cases of Proctor v. Moore, 1 Mass. 199; Baker v. Wheaton, 5 id. 511; Watson v. Bourne, 10 id. 337, will be found in the opinion of Parker, C. J., not to be in conflict with Blanchard v. Russell on this point. In the following cases the court do not recognize

- \* 440 \* And further, as a correlative proposition, that no State can, by its municipal law, reach a contract which

the distinction as to place of performance of the contracts, but lay down the doctrine in general terms, that State insolvent laws can only operate upon those who are citizens of the State in which such law is enacted. But it is to be observed, that the circumstances of these cases were such as not to demand a recognition of such distinction. *Ogden v. Saunders*, 12 Wheat. 213; *Shaw v. Robbins*, id. 369, note; *Boyle v. Zacharie*, 6 Pet. 348, 635; *Woodhull v. Wagner*, 1 Baldw. 296; *Frey v. Kirk*, 4 Gill & J. 509; *Springer v. Foster*, 2 Story, 387. In the last case, *Story*, J., said: "The settled doctrine of the Supreme Court of the United States is, that no State insolvent laws can discharge the obligation of any contract made in the State, except such contract is made between citizens of that State." The cases of *Braynard v. Marshall*, 8 Pick. 196; *Betts v. Bagley*, 12 id. 572; *Agnew v. Platt*, 15 Pick. 417, go so far only as to hold, that a discharge in this State will not be an effectual bar to the claim of a creditor of another State, when the contract was not by its terms to be performed in this State. They do not decide the point, when there is such stipulation. The language of the judges in one of these cases, must be held to be uncalled for by the necessities of the case. See the strictures of *Story*, J., on the case of *Braynard v. Marshall*, in his *Conflict of Laws*. The point has never been directly decided in the Supreme Court of the United States. *Devoey*, J., in a case cited below. In *Parkinson v. Scoville*, 19 Wend. 150, the Supreme Court of New York decided the precise point, that an insolvent discharge (discharging the debtor from the payment of all his debts) is an absolute bar to a recovery upon a contract *muds and to be executed* within the State, although the creditor be a non-resident, and neither united in the petition for a discharge, nor accepted a dividend, *Bronson*, J., delivering the opinion of the court. But in the later case of *Donnelly v. Corbett*, 3 Seld. 500, the New York Court of Appeals held, that where goods had been purchased of merchants in New York, by citizens of South Carolina, and a note was given, payable in the latter State, upon which a judgment was subsequently obtained in its courts, and the debtor imprisoned, his discharge from his imprisonment *and the debt* under an insolvent law of South Carolina, was invalid,—four judges agreeing in this opinion, and two dissent-

ing. In *Poe v. Duck*, 5 Md. 1, a contract had been made in Maryland between a citizen of that State and a citizen of another State (the creditor). There was an arguable question as to the place of performance of the contract. The creditor sued upon this contract in the court of Maryland after the discharge of the debtor by the bankrupt law of that State. The court below gave judgment for the plaintiff. In the Court of Appeals, the appellant's counsel contended, that the contract was made and to be performed in Maryland, and that being a Maryland contract, the discharge of the debtor under the law of that State did not impair its obligation. It was urged on the other hand, that whether the contract was a domestic one or not, the discharge was inoperative as to citizens of other States. The court said: "We think that the judgment of the court below must be affirmed, *because the creditor is a citizen of another State*, and shall not express any opinion on the question, whether the contract is a Maryland one or not." *Pugh v. Bussel*, 2 Blackf. 394, and *Potter v. Kerr*, 1 Md. Ch. 275-281, adopt the same view. But in two recent cases, one relating to a discharge in a foreign country, and the other to a discharge in another State of the Union, the Supreme Court of Massachusetts have come to a different conclusion from that reached in the cases last cited above. In *May v. Breele*, 7 Cush. 16, which was assumpsit against defendants as acceptors of a bill of exchange, drawn by parties in Boston on defendants at Liverpool, and accepted by them payable at London, the defendants pleaded a certificate of discharge, under the English bankrupt law, obtained subsequent to the acceptance of this bill. The plaintiffs did not prove their claim, nor had they received a dividend. The case was argued elaborately and learnedly at the bar, and *Shaw*, C. J., delivered the opinion, examining the authorities, and reaching the conclusion that a discharge under the English bankrupt law of a merchant residing in England, from a debt to a citizen of Massachusetts, contracted and payable in England, is a bar to a subsequent action on the debt in this State, and that whether the creditor proved his debt under the English statute of bankruptcy would make no difference in the effect of the discharge. *Scribner v. Fisher*, 2 Gray, 48, was assumpsit on promissory notes payable to the plain-

is not to be performed \*within its sovereignty, excepting \*441 so far as itself and its own courts are concerned. (x) From

tiffs, merchants of New York, by the defendant, a citizen of Lowell, in Massachusetts, payable at the Lowell Bank, in Lowell. The defendant pleaded in bar to the action his discharge in insolvency, under the Massachusetts statute, since the making of the notes. The plaintiffs had not proved nor offered to prove their claim. The court held, as a doctrine sanctioned by the spirit of the bankrupt laws, and nowhere contradicted by the decisions of the Supreme Court of the United States, that a certificate of discharge under the insolvent laws of this State is a bar to an action on a contract, made by a citizen of this State with a citizen of another State, who does not prove his claim under those laws, if the contract, by its express terms, is to be performed in this State. From this opinion Mr. Justice *Metcalf* dissented, constrained by his view of the decisions of the Supreme Court of the United States, and the authority of *Johnson, J.*, in 12 Wheat. 368, 369, *Boyle v. Zacharie*, 6 Pet. 348; *Marshall, C. J.*, *Woodhull v. Wagner*, Baldw. 300; *Springer v. Foster*, 2 Story, 387; *Story, J.*, in his Commentaries on the Constitution, vol. 3, sections 1110, 1384; *Braynard v. Marshall*, 8 Pick. 196. From these cases he deduces the doctrine of the Supreme Court to be "That a State insolvent law is unconstitutional when it affects the rights of citizens of other States, because a State has no authority by such a law to affect their rights." This opinion, it is proper to say, was rendered before the publication of the cases of *Donnelly v. Corbett*, and *Poe v. Duck*, above cited. But it has been affirmed by more recent decisions. *Burrall v. Rice*, 5 Gray, 589; *Capron v. Johnson*, 1 id. note. In *Felch v. Bugbee*, 48 Me. 9, it was held, that a discharge of a debtor under the insolvent laws of Massachusetts, will not bar an action in the courts of Maine, instituted by a citizen of Maine against such debtor who resides in Massachusetts, although the contract was made, and, by its terms, is to be performed in Massachusetts. In the case of *Baldwin v. Bank of Newbury*, decided by the Supreme Court of the U. S., in January T., 1864, confirming a decision of *Clifford, J.*, the court unanimously decided against the ruling in the Supreme Court of Massachusetts, in *Scribner v. Fisher*, and in conformity with the dissenting opinion of *Metcalf, J.*

(x) In *Bradford v. Farrand*, 13 Mass.

18, a contract had been made in Massachusetts, with a citizen of that State, by a citizen of Pennsylvania, and no express provision was made that it should be performed in Pennsylvania; it was held, that the discharge of the debtor under the Pennsylvania statute of insolvency, was no bar to an action in Massachusetts upon this contract. The court said: "It has been settled in the case of *Blanchard v. Russell*, that a certificate of discharge under the insolvent law of another State, is binding only upon contracts made within the State which enacts the law, or which by the terms of them are to be there performed. The debt in this case must be considered to have arisen within this State; the bargain from which it arose was made here, and it was not provided that it should be performed in Pennsylvania; although the plaintiff might have applied there for his remedy, if he had seen fit." In *Suydam v. Broadnax*, 14 Pet. 67, a note had been made in New York, payable in New York, to citizens of New York, by citizens of Alabama. The plaintiffs sued in the Circuit Court of the United States, and it was held, that insolvency of the estate, judicially declared under the statute of Alabama, is not sufficient in law to abate a suit instituted in that court, by a citizen of another State, against the representatives of a citizen of Alabama. *Boyle v. Zacharie*, 6 Pet. 635; *Cook v. Moffat*, 5 How. 295; *M'Millan v. M'Neill*, 4 Wheat. 209. In *Cook v. Moffat*, *Ogden v. Saunders* having been cited on the argument, and the language of *Johnson, J.*, adverted to, *Grier, J.*, delivering the opinion of the court, said: "We do not deem it necessary, on the present occasion, either to vindicate the consistency of the propositions ruled in that case with the reasons on which it appears to have been founded, or to discuss anew the many vexed questions mooted therein, and on which the court was so much divided. It may be remarked, however, that the members of the court who were in a minority on the final decision of it, fully assented to the correctness of *M'Millan v. M'Neill*, which rules the present case." In *Emory v. Grenough*, 3 Dall. 369, the debt was contracted between citizens of Boston. Subsequently the defendant removed to Pennsylvania, and while a citizen there took advantage of the bankrupt law of that State. Subsequent to his discharge, he returned for a temporary purpose to

\* 442 this it would seem to follow \* that no contract made in one State, and to be performed there, can be discharged,

Boston, and was arrested by the plaintiff, on an action brought by the Circuit Court. It was held, in that court, that the certificate was no bar. On a similar state of facts, a directly contrary opinion was adopted by the Circuit Court of Rhode Island, 3 Dall. 369. A writ of error on the Massachusetts case never reached a hearing. A valuable translation from 2 Hub. *De Conflictu Legum*, p. 538, is appended to the report of this case, 3 Dall. 370. The cases of *Braynard v. Marshall*, 8 Pick. 196; *Agnew v. Platt*, 15 id. 417; *Betts v. Bagley*, 12 id. 572; and *Osborn v. Adams*, 18 id. 245, in which this matter was discussed, were followed by the recent case of *Savoie v. Marsh*, 10 Met. 594. In this case the facts were, that the defendants made a note payable to their own order and indorsed it to the plaintiffs before maturity. The plaintiffs were inhabitants of New York, the defendants of Lowell, in the State of Massachusetts. The note was made in Boston. The defendants, after the making of the note, were discharged by the Massachusetts insolvent law. It was held, that this was not a bar to the action, notwithstanding the fact that the action was brought in the court of the same State which had granted the discharge; and *Devey, J.*, delivering the opinion of the court, laid down a doctrine which we cannot but regard as a wholesome one, as follows: "The distinction as to the forum where the party elects to institute his action, may be very material in regard to all that is mere remedy. The State courts may, in all actions instituted therein, give full force and effect to their own laws as to forms of proceeding, rights of attachment, holding to bail, imprisoning the body on execution, and the like; but a State insolvent law, operating upon the contract directly and discharging the party from all liability thereon, must, as to those to be affected by it, have the same operation in both tribunals. If it be a constitutional law,—if in its provisions it does not transcend the limits of State authority,—it must be valid in all tribunals, State or national. If otherwise, it must be held invalid and inoperative in all." A doctrine so reasonable as this, it may be expected, will eventually prevail. And see further, as cases presenting the most interesting discussion of this subject, *Ogden v. Saunders*, 12 Wheat. at the 272d page; *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 id. 122; *Clay v. Smith*,

3 Pet. 411. *Parker, C. J.*, in *Braynard v. Marshall*, 8 Pick. 194; *Norton v. Cook*, 9 Conn. 314; *Woodhull v. Wagner*, 1 Baldw. 296. And see the text-book authorities cited below. *Fiske v. Foster*, 10 Met. 597. The following authorities, in addition to those above, tend to show that if the contract is made, or is to be performed abroad, such a discharge cannot be held a bar. *Farmers and Mechanics Bank v. Smith*, 6 Wheat. 131, 2 Kent, 293, note; *Story on Bills*, sect. 165; *Story on Conflict of Laws*, sect. 342; 3 Burge, Col. & For. L. 925; *Lewis v. Owen*, 4 B. & Ald. 654; *Phillips v. Allan*, 8 B. & C. 477; *Smith v. Buchanan*, 1 East, 6; *Sherrill v. Hopkins*, 1 Cowen, 103; *Ory v. Winter*, 16 Mart. (La.) 277; *Watson v. Bourne*, 10 Mass. 337; *Baker v. Wheaton*, 5 id. 509; *Van Raugh v. Van Arsdaln*, 3 Caines, 154. See the foot-note to this case. *Green v. Sarmiento*, 3 Wash. C. C. 17. This case is an authority for the proposition, that such a discharge will not be considered a bar, if the contract has been sued and reduced to a judgment elsewhere. Nor if the contract was made before the passage of the insolvent act, and that undertakes to release the debt, and thus impair the obligation of contracts. *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, *Farmers and Mechanics Bank v. Smith*, cited *supra*. The following cases may here be not inappropriately cited to the point that insolvent laws affect only the remedy, which have been cited *ante*, to other points. *Suydam v. Broadnax*, 14 Pet. 75; *Watson v. Bourne*, 10 Mass. 337; *Beers v. Haughton*, 9 Pet. 329. See also, *Proctor v. Moore*, 1 Mass. 199, and the cases cited in the preceding note. The doctrine is laid down in the following cases as applying only when the actions are brought on contracts made or to be performed elsewhere. *Miller v. Hall*, 1 Dall. 229; *Emory v. Grenough*, 3 id. 369. The courts of Pennsylvania adopt the same rules of comity towards other nations which govern them in their dealings with Pennsylvania discharges. *Van Raugh v. Van Arsdaln*, 3 Caines, 154; *Smith v. Smith*, 2 Johns. 235; *Hicks v. Brown*, 12 id. 142; *Blanchard v. Russell*, 13 Mass. 1, cited *supra*; *Baker v. Wheaton*, 5 id. 509; *Pitkin v. Thompson*, 13 Pick. 64; *LeRoy v. Crowninshield*, 2 Mason, 151-175, together with Mr. Justice Story, in his *Conflict of Laws*, sections 281, 284, and Mr. Burge, in his *Colonial and Foreign Law*,

as to the persons of that State, by the law \* of another \* 413 State in which the debtor resides. (y) Thus a merchant living in Boston makes in New York a note payable there, and then becomes insolvent in Massachusetts, and is discharged by the law of that State. If, now, the New York creditor comes to Massachusetts, and there sues the insolvent in the courts of Massachusetts, the discharge would be a bar to the suit.<sup>1</sup> But he might proceed in New York under the law of New York, against the person or property of the debtor if found there, and the discharge in Massachusetts would be no bar. If, however, the note was made in Boston, and made payable there, and the New York creditor sued it in New York, after a demand and refusal in Boston, the Massachusetts discharge would now be a bar.<sup>2</sup> If the note were made not expressly payable in any place,

vol. 3, 876-925, and 2 Kent, 390, set forth the doctrine that insolvent laws relating in terms to the contract, are to be considered a part of the *lex loci contractus*, and govern wherever the creditor may live. A most valuable case relating to this whole subject is *Towse v. Smith*, 1 Woodb. & M. 115, where the view of the text is confirmed by Mr. Justice Woodbury, in an elaborate and learned opinion. *Woodbridge v. Allen*, 12 Met. 570; *Tebbetts v. Pickering*, 5 Cush. 83; *Clark v. Hatch*, 7 Cush. 455; *Palmer v. Goodwin*, 32 Me. 535; *Larrabee v. Talbot*, 5 Gill, 426; *Evans v. Spriggs*, 2 Md. 457. See *Perry Manuf. Co. v. Brown*, 2 Woodh. & M. 440.

(y) The reason of this doctrine is well set forth by *Marshall, C. J.*, in *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, above cited: "Every bankrupt or insolvent system in the world must partake of the character of a judi-

cial investigation. Parties whose rights are affected, are entitled to a hearing. Hence, any bankrupt or insolvent system professes to summon the creditors before some tribunal, to show cause against granting a discharge to the bankrupt. But on what principle can a citizen of another State be forced into the courts of a State for this investigation? The judgment to be passed is to prostrate his rights; and on the subject of those rights, the Constitution exempts from the jurisdiction of the State tribunals, without regard to the place where the contract may originate." To this point see *Ogden v. Saunders*, above cited; *Dinsman v. Bradley*, 5 Gray, 487; *Houghton v. Maynard*, id. 522. See also, on this question, *Brown v. Collins*, 41 N. H. 405, and *Whitney v. Whiting*, 35 N. H. 457.

<sup>1</sup> The creditor might sue successfully even in Massachusetts in the case supposed. *Phenix Nat. Bank v. Batcheller*, 151 Mass. 589; *Regina Flour Mill Co. v. Holmes*, 156 Mass. 11; *Stirn v. McQuade*, 66 N. H. 403. — W.

<sup>2</sup> This statement may formerly have been accurate. *Brown v. Collins*, 41 N. H. 405. But now it would doubtless be generally held in the case supposed, not only that the New York creditor might successfully sue in New York, *New Market Bank v. Butler*, 45 N. H. 236 (overruling *Brown v. Collins*, *supra*), but also in Massachusetts. *Pullen v. Hillman*, 84 Me. 129; *Pratt v. Chase*, 44 N. Y. 597. Since the decision of *Baldwin v. Hale*, 1 Wall. 223, it has been generally held broadly that insolvent laws are wholly inoperative as to citizens of another State (unless they consent to be bound), although the contract is to be performed within the State granting the discharge. The persons bound by a State insolvent law are briefly summed up by *Fuller, C. J.*, delivering the opinion of the court in *Cole v. Cunningham*, 133 U. S. 107, 115: "It may be considered as settled that State insolvent laws are not only binding upon such persons as were citizens of the State at the time the debt was contracted, but also upon foreign creditors if they make-themselves parties to proceedings under these insolvent laws, by accepting dividends, becoming petitioning creditors, or in some other way appearing and assenting to the jurisdiction." The question whether the citizenship at the time the debt was contracted, or that at the time of the insolvency, is to be



and were made to a New York merchant, or becomes his property in good faith for value by indorsement or delivery before

\* 444 the discharge, is it now available \* by the New York holder?

We should say it was, so far as the courts of New York were concerned, because they would regard it as a debt payable in New York, and so perhaps it would be if the debt were originally payable in Massachusetts, and had been demanded there, and then sued in another State, and there reduced to a judgment; (z) but it could not be sued in the Massachusetts courts. It has been held, that a discharge under the insolvent laws of Massachusetts, is a bar to an action on a contract between two citizens of that State, though made and to be performed in another State. (a)

The difficulty attending these questions is far greater, when complicated with the fact that the courts of the United States exercise in each State a kind of *imperium in imperio*, so far as citizens of other States are concerned. If a New York merchant has a claim against a Boston merchant, which he might sue in New York, but cannot sue in the State courts of Massachusetts, and cannot, in fact, sue in New York, because he can neither make service on the person of the defendant there, nor on his property, if both person and property are in Massachusetts, he can, generally speaking, bring suit upon that claim in the Circuit Court of the United States sitting in Boston, and there make such service on the person, or such attachment of the property, as the laws of Massachusetts would permit a citizen of Massachusetts to make. If, therefore, the Boston creditors of the Boston insolvent began by attachment, and this was dissolved by the debtor passing into insolvency, the New York creditor might

(z) *Green v. Sarmiento*, 3 Wash. C. C. 17, and other cases cited in the preceding notes.

(a) *Marsh v. Putman*, 3 Gray, 551.

regarded, has been raised in two recent cases. In *Pullen v. Hillman*, 84 Me. 129, the action was upon a note made in Maine, and by its terms payable there. Both maker and payee were citizens of Maine when the note was given, but before the insolvency the payee moved to another State. It was *held*, that a discharge granted the maker in Maine did not bar the right of the payee. This decision is directly contrary to that in *Stoddard v. Harrington*, 100 Mass. 87. It also seems inconsistent with the remark of Chief Justice *Fuller* quoted above, and with the reason generally given to show that an insolvency law is not in violation of the provision of the United States Constitution forbidding the impairment of contracts, namely, that contracts made in a State where such a law exists, by citizens of that State, must be deemed to be made with reference to the law, the provisions of the law, so far as they affect contracts, becoming by implication part thereof. In *Lowenberg v. Levine*, 93 Cal. 216, it was *held* that a discharge in insolvency did not bar the claim of one who, though a citizen of the State where the discharge was granted at the time of the insolvency, was a non-resident when the contract was made. The numerous decisions as to the effect of a discharge in insolvency on non-residents, are collected in 6 Harv. L. Rev. 349. — W.

bring his suit in the Circuit Court in Boston, and on that writ attach the property, and thus secure his own debt, and deprive the Boston creditors of all the assets to which they could look. This was manifestly unjust; and in 1848, a statute of the United States was passed, putting attachments in the courts of the United States on the same footing with those made on process issuing from the State courts. (b) \* We cannot \* 445 certainly know the whole effect of this statute, until that shall have been determined by sufficient adjudication. We see nothing in it, however, to prevent process by summons to the debtor, and a judgment to be obtained against him, and an execution to be satisfied on his property. We should say, however, that the execution could not reach his property, certainly, if his property had in the mean time been distributed among his creditors, and probably not if it had passed into the hands of the assignees. And possibly the property would be protected, if the first step towards legal insolvency had been taken, by that principle of relation of which we shall have to say more presently.<sup>1</sup>

While it is certain that Congress may pass a bankrupt law, there is nothing in the Constitution which takes this power from the States. It would seem, therefore, that the United States and the several States have a concurrent power to enact a bankrupt law or an insolvent law. But as the Constitution gives to Congress the power to enact "uniform laws" on the subject of bankruptcies, it is a fair inference, that every national statute of bankruptcy is intended to execute this power and introduce a uniform system. (c) \* If, therefore, while such a \* 446

(b) Chapter 18 of the statutes of the 30th Congress, approved March 14, 1848. to establish these uniform laws, but the actual establishment, which is inconsistent with the partial acts of the States.

(c) "It is not the mere existence of the power, but its exercise, which is incompatible with the exercise of the same power by the States. It is not the right It has been said that Congress has exercised this power, and by doing so has extinguished the power of the States,

<sup>1</sup> The statute referred to has been incorporated in U. S. Rev. Stat. § 933, which provides that "an attachment of property upon process instituted in any court of the United States, to satisfy such judgment as may be recovered by the plaintiff therein, except in the cases mentioned in the preceding nine sections, shall be dissolved when any contingency occurs by which, according to the laws of the State where said court is held, such attachment would be dissolved upon like process instituted in the courts of said State: *Provided*, that nothing herein contained shall interfere with any priority of the United States in the payment of debts." The preceding nine sections relate to actions against defaulting or delinquent contractors and employes of the Post Office Department. By virtue of § 933, it has been held that a State insolvent law which provides for the dissolution of attachments in a certain event, effects a dissolution of Federal attachments on the happening of that event. *Mather v. Nesbit*, 13 Fed. 872; *Lafolys v. Carriere*, 24 Fed. 346. U. S. Rev. Stat. § 915 gives the plaintiff in a Federal court the same rights as to attachments that he would be entitled to in the State courts. This statute was construed in *Gumbel v. Pitkin*, 124 U. S. 131. — W.

law existed, a State statute should pass precisely the same, it would be useless; and, if it differed at all from the national law, it would just so far defeat the purpose of that law, and the purpose of the Constitution in permitting Congress to pass such a law. It follows, therefore, that the several States may pass laws on this subject when there is no national law. But as soon as a national law is passed, it wholly supersedes and suspends every State law. (f)<sup>1</sup>(x) Such is the latest, and, we

which cannot be revived by repealing the law of Congress. We do not think so. If the right of the States to pass a bankrupt law is not taken away by the mere grant of that power to Congress, it cannot be extinguished; it can only be suspended by the enactment of a general bankrupt law. The repeal of that law cannot, it is true, confer that power upon the States; but it removes a disability to its exercise which was created by the act of Congress." *Marshall, C. J., in Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 Wheat. 191.

(f) "So far as the State insolvent laws may prevent or even impede the operation of the bankrupt law, they must yield to it, in order that it may fully accomplish its object of establishing a uniform system of bankruptcy throughout the United States; but while the State laws thus yield, they are not entirely abrogated. They exist and operate with full vigor until the bankrupt law attaches upon the person and property of the bankrupt, and that is not until it is judicially ascertained that the petitioner is a person entitled to the benefits of the bankrupt law, by being declared a bankrupt by a decree of the court. Before that time, I think, upon a sound construction of the bankrupt act, it does not necessarily come in conflict with the insolvent laws of the States." *Battle, J., delivering the opinion of the Supreme Court of North Carolina, in Ex parte Ziegenfuss*, 2

Ired. 463. But this doctrine has not met with subsequent approval. In *Judd v. Ives*, 4 Met. 401, the court say: "We are of opinion that the act of Congress, to establish a uniform system of bankruptcy throughout the United States, does suspend the operation of the law of this Commonwealth, entitled 'An Act for the relief of Insolvent Debtors,' &c., as to all persons and cases that are within its provisions. . . . But we are nevertheless of opinion, that this consequence of the act is limited to cases instituted under the insolvent law subsequent to the period when the bankrupt law went into operation, and that it cannot supersede or suspend proceedings rightfully commenced under the insolvent act, prior to the time of its going into operation." *Ex parte Eames*, 2 Story, 322, 5 Law Reporter, 117; In the matter of *Holmes*, 5 Law Rep. 360, in the District Court of Maine. In *Griswold v. Pratt*, 9 Met. 16, the doctrine of *Ziegenfuss's* case was adverted to, and the court said: "This principle, though at first view it may seem plausible, cannot, we think, be sustained." *Blanchard v. Russell*, 13 Mass. 1, and the cases cited by *Parker, C. J.* And a debt contracted while the insolvent law was suspended by the national bankrupt law, may be discharged under the insolvent law, which revived when the bankrupt law was repealed. *Austin v. Caverley*, 10 Met. 332.

<sup>1</sup> That the national bankrupt law did not nullify, supersede, or wholly suspend the insolvent laws of the several States, and that jurisdiction might be exercised under the latter, at least until the jurisdiction of the Federal court had been called into exercise, see *Reed v. Taylor*, 32 Iowa, 209. See also *In re Damon*, 70 Me. 153. That the right under a State statute to arrest a fraudulent debtor, whose debt would not be released by a discharge in bankruptcy, was not suspended by the bankrupt law of 1867, see *Scully v. Kirkpatrick*, 79 Penn. St. 324; nor the power to pass State laws for winding up the estates of insolvent corporations, see *Chandler v. Siddle*, 10 Bankr. Reg. 236. — K.

(x) The act of 1898, in its enacting clause, section b, provides that proceedings commenced under State insolvency laws before its passage shall not be affected by it. It is held that the word "proceedings" "was not employed with refer-

ence to specific litigation or actions in some particular matter pending the insolvency administration, but that it refers to the commencement of proceedings to establish the fact of insolvency in the State court," and any action connected there-

think, the best doctrine. But as it only supersedes and suspends, and does not repeal, we thence infer that the State laws, so suspended, would revive if the national law were repealed.

A somewhat analogous question arises in the several States, but is sometimes provided for by the statutes. It is, whether an insolvent act avoids voluntary assignments. We have already intimated, that the general purpose of an insolvent law being to produce an equal or ratable division of the effects of a debtor, it should do more than encourage this; it should prohibit \* and prevent preferences, by something more effectual \* 447 than merely withholding a discharge. In most of the States this is now done. But the practice does not always conform to the law. Thus, in Massachusetts, where a voluntary assignment is void, or would not protect the transfer of property against process under the insolvent law, it is not uncommon to make such assignments, the assignees being required to collect, dispose of, and distribute all the effects and property of the assignor, without preference, and in exact conformity with the provisions of the insolvent law. Where everything is done under such an assignment in good faith, and no suspicion attaches, and the creditors come in, and the assignor is discharged under seal, the whole effect of the insolvent law is produced without the delay and cost of the legal processes. (g)<sup>1</sup> Such an assign-

(g) It may properly be observed, however, that there is always more or less of hazard attending such assignments, though they are frequently made. The assignment must be drawn in all its details with the greatest care, and slight errors are of fatal consequence. More-

over, there is not unfrequently difficulty in relation to the assent of creditors. If any of them choose, they may, unless there be some statute provision allowing such assignments, invalidate the whole proceedings. The practice may be indulged in so long as the proceeding is wholly *in pais*,

<sup>1</sup> By the Mass. Act of 1887, c. 340, all acts done by trustees under such an assignment are valid if a majority in number and value of the creditors assent. — W.

with is not affected by the national act. *Osborn v. Fender* (Minn.), 92 N. W. 1114; *Lavender v. Gosnell*, 43 Md. 153; *Hood v. Blair State Bank* (Neb.), 91 N. W. 701.

It is the general rule that all State laws relating to insolvency are suspended by the national act. *Parmenter Mfg. Co. v. Hamilton*, 172 Mass. 178, 51 N. E. 529; *In re Bruss-Ritter Co.*, 90 Fed. 651; *In re Anderson*, 110 Fed. 141, 6 A. B. R. 555; *In re Storck Lumber Co.*, 114 Fed. 360; *R. H. Herron Co. v. Superior Court*, 136 Cal. 279, 68 Pac. 814, 89 Am. St. Rep. 124. It has been held, however, that as the act of 1898 does not provide for involuntary bankruptcy in case of

farmers, a farmer could be put into involuntary insolvency under State law. *Old Town Bank v. McCormick*, 53 Atl. 984 [Md. 1903]. So it has been held that a national bankruptcy act does not affect a State law providing for insolvency of debtors owing less than \$300. *Shepardson's Appeal*, 36 Conn. 23. It has been also held, however, that a State insolvent law does not remain in force during the existence of the national act as to involuntary proceedings against persons owing less than \$1,000, where the national act only provides for such proceedings against those owing more than \$1,000. *Littlefield v. Gay*, 52 Atl. 925 [Maine, 1902].

ment is made legal in England by 12 & 13 Vict., if six-sevenths of the creditors approve it. (*h*)<sup>1</sup>

\* 443 \* Always and everywhere an assignment for the benefit of creditors is void if it be fraudulent. But it seems to be conceded, that an assignment is not fraudulent in this sense, and to this effect, whenever the assignee *may*, under its provisions, commit a fraud, but only when those provisions, if carried out according to their fair and rational meaning, would, of themselves, work a fraud. (*i*) And the character of the assignment, in this particular, cannot be created, or even affected, by events subsequent to the assignment. (*j*)

but when the matter comes before the courts, they are bound by the statutes. *Mann v. Huston*, 1 Gray, 250. In *Barton v. Tower*, 5 Law Reporter, 214, an assignment of their property had been made by two partners, with a direction that it should be distributed among their creditors by the assignees, "in the same manner as if the same were in the hands of an assignee under the bankrupt act of the United States, by virtue of proceedings duly had in bankruptcy." This assignment was held an act of bankruptcy and void. And *Conkling, J.*, delivering the opinion of the court, said: "There are three descriptions of fraudulent conveyances, assignments, &c., which bring a merchant, banker, factor, &c., within the operation of the first section of the bankrupt act. 1. Such as are fraudulent, or against the common law, or the provision of such English statutes as have been incorporated into the jurisprudence of this country. 2. (As I am now well satisfied, whatever doubts I may have originally entertained), such as are voluntarily made, in contemplation of bankruptcy, and for the purpose of giving a preference to one or more of the creditors of the debtor over his other creditors. The making of a conveyance of this description has always been held to be an act of bankruptcy under the English bankrupt law, as being contrary to the policy of law, without any express words in the statute. But in our act they are expressly declared to be 'utterly void, and a fraud upon this act.' 3. Assignments of all the effects of the debtor, whether upon trust for the benefit of his creditors or not, on the ground, first, that the debtor necessarily deprives himself, by such an act, of the power of carrying on his trade, and secondly, that he endeavors to put his property under a course of application and distribution among his cred-

itors, different from that which would take place under the bankrupt law. It is unnecessary to cite authorities to show, that such an assignment is an act of bankruptcy in England, because it has been a well-settled and familiar rule. It is a sound and useful rule; and there is nothing whatever in the language of our act which requires a different construction in this respect." *Ex parte Breuneman*, *Crabbe*, 456.

(*h*) Section 224 of the above statute provides, "That every deed or memorandum of arrangement now or hereafter entered into between any such trader and his creditors, and signed by, or on behalf of, six-sevenths in number and value of those creditors whose debts amount to ten pounds and upwards, touching such trader's liabilities and his release therefrom, and the distribution, inspection, conduct, management, and mode of winding up of his estate, or all or any of such matters, or any matters having reference thereto, shall (subject to the conditions hereinafter mentioned) be as effectual and obligatory, in all respects, upon all the creditors who shall not have signed such deed or memorandum of arrangement, as if they had duly signed the same." Section 228 enacts, "That the creditors of such trader shall have the same rights respectively as to set-off, mutual credit, lien, and priority, and joint and separate assets shall be distributed in like manner as in bankruptcy." On the construction of these clauses, see *Tetley v. Taylor*, 1 Ellis & B. 521, 8 Eng. L. & Eq. 370; s. c. on appeal in *Exch. Chamber*, 1 Ellis & B. 532, 12 Eng. L. & Eq. 469.

(*i*) *Ward v. Tingley*, 4 Sandf. Ch. 476; *Webb v. Daggett*, 2 Barb. 9.

(*j*) *Browning v. Hart*, 6 Barb. 91; *Averill v. Loucks*, id. 470.

<sup>1</sup> See English Bankrupt Act of 1869, ch. 71, §125. — W.

As a voluntary assignment is a contract which needs the concurrence of both parties, — the debtor and his creditors, — their assent should be expressed; but, in general, it may be presumed if the assignment be beneficial, and so will the assent of the trustees to whom the assignment is made, if there be no circumstances to indicate that the assent was withheld. (*k*)

A voluntary assignment is avoided generally by a provision that but a certain number, or a certain proportion, of the assignee's debts should be paid and the balance returned to him, (*l*) unless it be made to the creditors themselves, when it is held as only an additional security to them. (*m*) So if it be made to prevent attachment, although the debtor intended to benefit his creditors. (*n*) And if it provides that no creditor shall take advantage of it who does not sign it, and thereby \*release the debtor before a \*449 certain day, it is void as to all who do not assent. (*o*) And it has been held, that an authority to the trustees to sell the property for credit, avoids the assignment; (*p*) but this is doubted. (*q*) And so it is whether a mere intent to delay creditors is necessarily fraudulent, or has the effect of avoiding the assignment, unless it be actually fraudulent. (*r*)

Perhaps property exempted from execution cannot be fraudulently conveyed, as against creditors. (*s*)

### SECTION III.

#### OF BANKRUPTCY OR INSOLVENCY UNDER FOREIGN LAWS.

We would now consider the effect of bankruptcies or insolvencies under the laws of foreign nations, as of France or England,

(*k*) *Adams v. Blodgett*, 2 Woodb. & M. 233.

(*l*) *Goodrich v. Downs*, 6 Hill, 438; *Barney v. Griffin*, 4 Sandf. Ch. 552, 2 Comst. 365; *Leitch v. Hollister*, 4 Comst. 211; *Hooper v. Tuckerman*, 3 Sandf. 311. But in some States, there must also be a release, to make the assignment void. *Austin v. Johnson*, 7 Humph. 191; *Hindman v. Dill*, 11 Ala. 689; *Grimshaw v. Walker*, 12 Ala. 101.

(*m*) See cases in last note.

(*n*) *Kimball v. Thompson*, 4 Cush. 441.

(*o*) *Stewart v. Spenser*, 1 Curtis, 157; *Ramadell v. Sigerson*, 2 Gilman, 78; *Ingraham v. Grigg*, 13 Smedes & M. 22; *Conkling v. Carson*, 11 Ill. 503; *McCall v. Hinckley*, 4 Gill, 123.

(*p*) *Barney v. Griffin*, 2 Comst. 365.

(*q*) *Nicholson v. Leavitt*, 4 Sandf. 252.

(*r*) See, for the affirmative case last cited, *contra*, *Burdick v. Post*, 12 Barb. 168; and see *Kellogg v. Slawson*, 15 Barb. 56.

(*s*) So held in *Bond v. Seymour*, 1 Chandler, 40. But a general assignment, containing a reservation of all property not subject to attachment, was held to be thereby avoided in *Sugg v. Tillman*, 2 Swan, 208. As to what stipulations in an assignment avoid it as to creditors, see *Bodley v. Goodrich*, 7 How. 276; *Hart v. Crane*, 7 Paige, 37; *Bryant v. Young*, 21 Ala. 264; *Woodburn v. Mosher*, 9 Barb. 255; *Rollins v. Mooers*, 25 Me. 192; *Webster v. Withey*, 25 Me. 326; *Montgomery v. Kirksey*, 26 Ala. 172; *Wiley v. Knight*, 27 Ala. 336; *Nesbitt v. Digby*, 13 Ill. 387.

for example; and the effect of bankruptcies or insolvencies, under our own laws, upon the citizens or subjects of those foreign governments.<sup>1</sup> (x)

It may be said to be well established, and mainly on the principles and authorities already stated, that the statutory discharge of a debt not made nor to be performed within the State where it is discharged, has no force elsewhere; and that the discharge of

a debt in the State in which it was made and is to be performed, \* 450 and of which both parties are citizens, is valid everywhere. But if made in one State, to be performed in another, the laws of the first State cannot operate against those of the second. (t) <sup>2</sup>

(t) See the cases already cited in the notes of the last section. The doctrine of the text is well set forth by *Betts, J.*, delivering the opinion of the court in the matter of *Zarega*, 4 Law Reporter, 480. "It appears that some of the creditors of the petitioner reside abroad, and the objection taken by the opposing counsel is, that the discharge of the bankrupt under the laws of this country do not discharge him from his creditors residing abroad. The exception is taken under the idea that the debt was contracted in Germany, although I see no evidence before the court to that effect, or anything to show but that the debt was contracted here in the ordinary course of business transactions, such as an order sent abroad for goods, or the like. It is not essential to ascertain the origin or location of the debt. If, however, the debt was contracted in Germany, it might have an effect on the proceedings when the final steps are to be taken. The question here is, whether the discharge of a bankrupt under the law of this country, would operate as a bar to the demands of

foreign creditors, it being asserted that the United States have no power to destroy contracts entered into without their jurisdiction, and the contract is to be left to the jurisdiction of that country wherein it originated. It is not important, in disposing of this question, to enter into a discussion of the essence of contracts or their obligations, nor to inquire into the effect of a discharge in this country, under the bankrupt law, if set up in a foreign country as a bar to the claims of creditors. In England, as well as in France and Holland, and perhaps throughout Europe generally, the discharge of a bankrupt, under the laws of either country, operates in all other places whatsoever. So a person having been decreed a bankrupt in France, may avail himself of the privileges it confers on him in any part of England, and plead it with the same effect as in his own country. So in England, where they set up that claim in behalf of their own bankrupts in foreign countries, they allow the same privileges to others. But in this country we do not

<sup>1</sup> A fugitive from justice, who has acquired no domicile elsewhere, may be proceeded against in bankruptcy, after his flight, in the State where his domicile was. *Cobb v. Rice*, 130 Mass. 231. — K.

<sup>2</sup> In *Phelps v. Borland*, 103 N. Y. 406, it was held that an English discharge in bankruptcy was not a defence to an action brought in New York, upon a debt or obligation of the bankrupt, by a citizen who was not a party to, and did not appear in the bankruptcy proceedings, although the debt or obligation was contracted in England and was payable there. *May v. Breed*, 7 Cush. 15, was disapproved. — W.

(x) The United States Bankruptcy Act of 1898 provides, in § 65 d, that "Whenever a person shall have been adjudged a bankrupt by a court without the United States, and also by a court of bankruptcy, creditors residing within the United States shall first be paid a dividend equal to that received in the court without the United States by other

creditors before creditors who have received a dividend in such court shall be paid any amounts."

The English courts proceed on the theory that each jurisdiction should administer the property of the bankrupt found within it. *In re Artola Hermanos*, 24 Q. B. D. 640, 648.

But insolvent and bankrupt laws also sequester the property of the insolvent at the commencement of proceedings. And it is an important question how far a foreign law can operate in this respect. Thus, an Englishman, or an American trader in England, is there a bankrupt, and his assignees become invested with all his rights of property, and take possession of his effects \* as far as they can. But he has property in \* 451 Boston, and a creditor there attaches that property before the assignees take possession; and the question comes up, whether this creditor or his assignees have the better right. In other words, Can the Boston creditor receive his whole debt out of the property he has attached, or must that property pass into the general fund, and that creditor take only his dividend? <sup>1</sup>

It is obvious that the system of bankrupt laws may be regarded in two ways. In one, it would be merely local and municipal. In the other, it would be in some sort a branch of the law of nations. Assuming that all civilized nations have now some kind of insolvent system, it may then be held, that all of these

recognize such a doctrine. A discharge as a bankrupt in a foreign country, is not deemed here a bar to any action that may be brought. The discharge is considered as local; and although an assignee of an individual, declared a bankrupt in a foreign country, would be allowed to sue as such assignee, yet our courts would not recognize the discharge as a bar to debts contracted in this country, or due to citizens of this country." The courts of Pennsylvania seem to have adopted to a considerable extent, the principles of comity which have prevailed in the English

courts, and *hold*, that the same effect shall be given to a discharge in insolvency in another State, which that State gives to discharges in the State of Pennsylvania. *Smith v. Brown*, 3 Binn. 201; *Boggs v. Teackle*, 5 id. 332; *Walah v. Nourse*, id. 381. But if the debt is both contracted and to be discharged in the foreign State, a discharge there will bind the creditor, even if he be a resident of this country. The cases above cited, and especially *Shaw, C. J.*, in *May v. Breed*, 7 Cush. 15; *Sherrill v. Hopkins*, 1 Cowen, 103; *Very v. McHenry*, 29 Me. 206.

<sup>1</sup> It has been held in Massachusetts that a court of equity will enjoin one of its citizens who in expectation of the insolvency of his debtor, also a citizen of Massachusetts, makes an attachment of the debtor's property without the State. *Dehon v. Foster*, 4 Allen, 545, 7 Allen, 57; *Cunningham v. Butler*, 142 Mass. 47. And this does not violate the Constitution of the United States. *Cole v. Cunningham*, 133 U. S. 107. If, however, the creditor by virtue of such an attachment collects his claim before a bill in equity is brought by the assignees in insolvency to enjoin him, he will not be deprived of his advantage. *Lawrence v. Batcheller*, 131 Mass. 504; *Proctor v. Nat. Bank of Republic*, 152 Mass. 223; *Batcheller v. Nat. Bank of Republic*, 157 Mass. 33. Nor will a Massachusetts creditor be enjoined from prosecuting an attachment abroad if the injunction would not make the property attached available for equal distribution among the creditors. Therefore, if there are attachments by foreign citizens subsequent to that of the Massachusetts citizen, the latter will be allowed to prosecute the attachment suit for his own benefit. *Chipman v. Manufacturers' Nat. Bank*, 156 Mass. 147. See further, as to the validity of such attachments, 5 Harv. L. Rev. 211.

No extra-territorial effect will be given by courts of foreign jurisdictions to a law dissolving attachments upon the institution of proceedings in insolvency, even as against citizens of the State where the law is in force. *Rhawn v. Pearce*, 110 Ill. 350; *Kidder v. Tufts*, 48 N. H. 121; *Hibernia Nat. Bank v. Lacombe*, 84 N. Y. 367. See also *Paine v. Lester*, 44 Conn. 166. — W.



taken together, constitute the insolvent law of nations; and that each State will regard the peculiarities of its own law, but will respect, as far as possible, the law of other nations, and will regard the general principles in which all agree, as belonging to the system of law which is obligatory upon all; and among these general principles is that of a sequestration, for the general good of all the creditors, of all the property of the insolvent.

The courts of England, France, (u) and Holland, (v) certainly lean towards the latter view of this subject. There it seems to be established, that a transfer in bankruptcy operates in the same way as a sale or other voluntary assignment for value by the insolvent, and effectually conveys all his property,

\* 452 wherever \* it may be, in the same manner and with the same consequences as if he had sold it. (w) There are

(u) See the Appendix to Cooke's Bankrupt Law, p. 27 *et seq.*, where the case of *Parish v. Sevon* is reported, as having been decided in the French court, which accords precisely with the English doctrine on the subject, cited by Chancellor *Kent*, in *Holmes v. Remsen*, 4 Johns. Ch. 481.

(v) The grounds of the decisions of the courts of France and Holland, are thus summed up by *Story, J.*, in his *Conflict of Laws*, § 417: 1. That the law of the domicile may rightfully divest the debtor and the administrator of his property, and place it under the administration of assignees or syndics. 2. That laws, whose effects are to regulate the capacity and incapacity of persons, their personal actions and their movables, everywhere belong to the category of personal statutes. 3. That it is a matter of universal jurisprudence, and especially of that of France and the Netherlands, that the debts, actually considered, of an inhabitant against a foreigner, are deemed a part of his movable property, and have their locality in the place of domicile of the creditor. At the same time, it is admitted that a purchaser from the bankrupt, in a foreign country, of property there locally situate, would be entitled to hold it against the assignees, if, at any time, he had no knowledge of any bankruptcy, or of any intent to defraud creditors. And see *Henry on Foreign Law*, pp. 127, 135, 153, 160, 248, 250; *Merlin, Répertoire De Jur. Faillite et Banqueroute*.

(w) A leading case in England upon this subject is that of *Sill v. Worswick*, 1 H. Bl. 665. The question considered by the court, without going into the details of the case, was simply whether an assignment in bankruptcy in England, car-

ried with it money of the bankrupt in the island of St. Christopher, where the laws of England have no binding force as against a creditor there, who had attached the property, after the act of bankruptcy, but before assignment. The authorities were examined at great length in the argument, and by the judge who gave the opinion of the court. And Lord *Loughborough* said: "It is a clear proposition, not only of the law of England, but of every country in the world, where law has the semblance of science, that personal property has no locality. The meaning of that is, not that personal property has no visible locality, but that it is subject to that law which governs the person of the owner. With respect to the disposition of it, with respect to the transmission of it, either by succession or the act of the party, it follows the law of the person. The owner, in any country, may dispose of his personal property. If he dies, it is not the law of the country in which the property is, but the law of the country of which he was a subject, that will regulate the succession. . . . Personal property, then, being governed by the law which governs the person of the owner, the condition of a bankrupt by the law of this country is, that the law, upon the act of bankruptcy being committed, vests his property, upon a just consideration, not as a forfeiture, not on a supposition of a crime committed, not as a penalty, and takes the administration of it by vesting it, in assignees, who apply that property to the just purpose of the equal payment of his debts. If the bankrupt happens to have property which lies out of the jurisdiction of the law of England, if the country in which it lies proceeds accord-

obvious and powerful reasons \*why this view should be \*453 adopted universally. The same reason for desiring to make uniform the laws of our several States respecting bankruptcy, would lead to the same wish in respect to the commercial nations of the world. That every nation has a perfect right to regulate this matter by its own laws, so far as it concerns its own courts and its own citizens, no one doubts. The only question is, whether that amity of nations which is grounded upon the highest expediency, and the real advantage of each one, would not lead to

ing to the principles of well-regulated justice, there is no doubt but it will give effect to the title of the assignees. The determinations of the courts of this country have been uniform to admit the title of foreign assignees. In the two cases of *Solomons v. Ross*, and *Jollett v. Deponthieu*, where the laws of Holland, having, in like manner as a commission of bankruptcy here, taken the administration of the property and vested it in persons who are called curators of desolate estates, the Court of Chancery held that they had immediately, on their appointment, a title to recover the debts due to the insolvent in this country, in preference to the diligence of the particular creditor, seeking to attach those debts. In those cases the Court of Chancery felt very strongly the principle which I have stated, that it has had a very universal observance among all nations. The doctrine of the English cases seemed based on two leading principles. First, that the system of bankrupt law ought not to be considered local, but universal, and that the whole system of bankruptcy should be held to be part of the law of nations, and, as such, the acts of one nation thereunder should be equally respected in all. The other is, that the effect of the bankruptcy and assignment is to sequester all the bankrupt's property at once, and to transfer all his interest to his assignees, as in the case of a voluntary transfer or grant; that is to say, they regard the act as his own, though done under compulsion of the law." The leading case, also of *Royal Bank of Scotland, &c. v. Cuthbert* (Stein's case), 1 *Rose's Cases*, 462; *Selkrig v. Davies*, 2 *Rose*, 291; *Quelin v. Moisson*, 1 *Knapp*, 265; *Selkrig v. Davies*, again reported 2 *Dow*, 230; *Ex parte D'Obree*, 8 *Ves.* 82; *Pipon v. Pipon*, *Ambler*, 25; *In re Wilson*, 1 *H. Bl.* 691; *Solomons v. Ross*, *id.* 131, note; *Jollett v. Deponthieu*, *id.* 132, note; *Neil v. Cottingham*, *id.*; *Hunter v. Potts*, 4 *T. R.* 182; *Ex parte Blakes*, 1 *Cox*, 398; *Smith v. Buchanan*,

1 *East*, 6; *Potter v. Brown*, 5 *id.* 124-131; *Wadham v. Marlowe*, 1 *H. Bl.* 437-439, note, s. c. 8 *East*, 314-316, note (a); *Philips v. Hunter*, 2 *H. Bl.* 402. Before the time of the American Revolution, the English courts held a different doctrine, adopting the view which prevails at this day in the American courts. *Cleve v. Mills*, before Lord *Mansfield*, 1 *Cooke*, B.L. 303. In *Chevalier v. Lynch*, the same doctrine. A creditor of the bankrupt, in that case, against whom a commission had issued in England, attached a sum of money in the hands of a debtor of the bankrupt in St. Christopher, an island within the British dominions. The court held this attachment good. Lord *Mansfield*: "If a bankrupt has money due to him out of England, the assignment, under the bankrupt laws, so far vests the right to the money in the assignees that the debtor shall be answerable to them. But if, in the mean time, after the bankruptcy, and before payment to the assignees, money owing to the bankrupt out of England, is attached *bonâ fide*, by regular process, according to the law of the place, the assignees in such case cannot recover the debt." *Doug.* 170; *Waring v. Knight*, 1 *Cooke's Bankrupt Law*, 307; *Story on Conflict of Laws*, tit. Bankruptcy. See the English, Scotch, and Irish authorities collated and examined in 2 *Bell*, Com. 681. The remarks of *Story, J.*, in his *Conflict of Law*, on this subject, are of great value to the inquirer. The same view was recognized and adopted by the learned Chancellor *Kent*, in *Holmes v. Remsen*, 4 *Johns.* Ch. 460; so in *Bird v. Pierpoint*, 1 *Johns.* 118, the language of *Livingston, J.*, tends to show that the court at that time entertained a similar view. *Goodwin v. Jones*, 8 *Mass.* 517, *Parsons, C. J.*; *Bird v. Caritat*, 2 *Johns.* 342. See a tendency to the same doctrine, but with limitation, in *Ingraham v. Geyer*, 13 *Mass.* 147. But these cases oppose the great weight of American authority. See *infra*.

this result. In this country it has been held otherwise. And our courts have regarded the bankrupt laws of any State as of strictly municipal origin and application, and as wholly without force or influence abroad. (x) (xx) Hence it may be regarded

(x) The two leading principles which govern the English courts in their administration of the law of bankruptcy in cases of foreign assignment, have been set forth and illustrated *ante*. The grounds on which the application of each of them in this country has been denied, may be shown from the language of two eminent judges. In *Saunders v. Williams*, 5 N. H. 215, Mr. Chief Justice *Richardson* said: "The rule which must give effect here to a bankrupt law of a foreign country, is a mere rule of amity, and not of international law, and in the present circumstances of this country, it is thought that no rule of amity can require us to give effect to a foreign law of bankruptcy here, in such a manner as to deprive our own citizens of the remedy which our own laws give them against the property of their foreign debtors, which may be found in this country." And in *Milne v. Moreton*, 6 Binn. 369, Mr. Chief Justice *Tilghman* said: "It was remarked, during the argument, that no good reason can be assigned, why an assignment by the bankrupt himself should prevail, and not the present one, as made by the commissioners, which ought to be considered as equivalent thereto, and be deemed a *voluntary* conveyance made by the bankrupt himself, for a valuable consideration. The difference appears to me sufficiently obvious. Effect is given to the fair assignment of the bankrupt himself, because it is the spontaneous act of the party, having the full dominion over the property, transferring an equitable if not a legal title thereto, after which his interest therein necessarily ceases, and is no longer subject to an attachment. It is wholly superfluous to cite Justinian, lib. 2, tit. 1, § 40, to show, that nothing is more conformable to natural equity, than to confirm the will of him who is desirous to transfer his property to another. But

effect cannot be given to the assignment by the commissioners unless we adopt the British statutes of bankruptcy, as laws binding on ourselves, although they were not considered to affect us, when we were the colonies of Great Britain; and this, too, when their operation would manifestly interfere with the interests of our own citizens." So in *Holmes v. Remsen*, 20 Johns. 229-265, in which case the decision of Chancellor *Kent*, above cited, was reversed, the judge, delivering the opinion of the court, said: "It is an established and universal rule, that, independent of express municipal law, personal property of foreigners, dying testate or intestate, has locality. Administration must be granted and distribution made in the country where the property is found; and as to creditors, the *lex rei sitæ* prevails against the law of the domicile, in regard to the rule of preferences. In principle, I can perceive no substantial difference between that case and the present. Why should not a liberal comity, also, demand that the first grant of letters of administration should draw to it the distribution, among creditors, of the whole assets, wherever situated? The plausible reason for the distinction may be, that the interests of commerce require a discrimination in favor of the assignees of bankrupts. But in practice I believe it will be found that commerce is equally affected by the rule in both cases, because the rule, in either case, can seldom be applied, except to merchants and traders. And whether administration be committed to the executors or administrators of a dead man, or to the assignees of a bankrupt, is not very material to the point before us. Anomalies are inconvenient in the law, and should not be allowed without strong reason."

(xx) There is a distinction in the United States between a voluntary assignment, which is considered as a common law right and is recognized everywhere with certain limitations, and an involuntary passing of title through bankruptcy proceedings. *Security Trust Co. v. Dodd*, 173 U. S. 624, 19 S. Ct. 545, 43 L. Ed. 835. There are three methods of treating the latter. *First*. Some courts recog-

nize the foreign trustee's title except as against the adverse claims of their own citizens. *Matter of Waite*, 99 N. Y. 433, 2 N. E. 440; *Long v. Girdwood*, 150 Penn. St. 413, 24 Atl. 711; *Frank v. Bobbitt*, 155 Mass. 112, 29 N. E. 209. *Second*. Prefer all attaching creditors except those of the jurisdiction where the bankruptcy takes place. *Moore v. Bonnell*, 31 N. J. L. 90. *Third*. Prefer all attaching creditors.

as established here, by \* the past adjudication on these cases, \* 454 that any American creditor may, by process of law, retain any property of his debtor which he can get a legal hold upon, by transfer, attachment, or levy, against the claims of any foreign assignee in bankruptcy. (y)<sup>1</sup>

\* We should limit this, however, to cases in which \* 455 the assignee had not previously obtained possession. Our

(y) The case of *Harrison v. Sterry*, 5 Cranch, 289, was decided by *Marshall*, C. J., in 1809. It is there said: "The bankrupt law of a foreign country is incapable of operating a legal transfer of property in the United States." In his opinion in *Holmes v. Remsen*, above cited, Chancellor *Kent* said, that the decree of the court in that case, and on this point, wants explanation, "and we do not know the grounds of the decision. It is never, however, to be presumed, that any court intends either to establish or reject a litigated point of law, of great importance, merely by a dry decision, unaccompanied with argument or illustration." Yet of this case it may, with respect to so great a name as Chancellor *Kent*, be observed, that this opinion, although unaccompanied with argument or illustration, was essential to the decision of the case, and can by no means be regarded as an *obiter dictum*, and that every court must be presumed to intend to establish every point of law passed upon essential to the decision of the case. The doctrines of this case have been universally followed, so far as we know, in this country, with the limitation set forth in the following note. *Blake v. Williams*, and *Marshall*, Trustee, 6 Pick. 286. In that case, the question was, whether *Marshall*, a debtor of *Williams*, should be held as his trustee, and to pay to the plaintiff the debt he acknowledged to be due to the principal defendant. The trustee's answer disclosed, that a commission of bankruptcy had issued against *Williams* in England, where he resided, and did business as a banker, on the 27th of October, 1825, in consequence of an act of bankruptcy previously committed by him; and in pursuance of the

commission, the commissioners of bankruptcy proceeded to assign over to the assignees all the property of *Williams*, including the debts due him. It appeared, further, that the trustee had received no formal notice of the assignment by the commissioners in England, at the time of his being summoned, on the 3d of December, 1825, but that such notice was subsequently given; and the assignees, by a person authorized by them for this purpose, had demanded of him that he should pay over to them the amount of the debt due from him to *Williams*. Upon these facts, the court said they saw no reason why the trustee should not be charged. *Parker*, C. J.: "Does, then, a commission of bankruptcy in England, and an assignment of the bankrupt's effects under it, so transfer a debt due to the bankrupt from a citizen of this State to the assignees, that another citizen who is a creditor of the bankrupt, cannot seize it on a trustee process, and secure it to himself? We think it very clear that this question has not been settled in the affirmative in this State, nor in any other State in this Union, nor in the Supreme Court of the United States; but, on the contrary, that, whenever the question has been raised, it has been determined in the negative. With respect to our own State, the question has not been settled either way directly, though there are some cases in which it has incidentally occurred; but from them nothing favorable to such assignments can be inferred." *Ogden v. Saunders*, 12 Wheat. 213; *Dawes v. Head*, 3 Pick. 128; *Dawes v. Boylston*, 9 Mass. 337; *Milne v. Moreton*, 6 Binn. 353; *Blanchard v. Russell*, 13 Mass. 1; *Harrison v. Sterry*, above cited, again reported, *Bee*, 244; the com-

<sup>1</sup> But see *Chipman v. Manufacturers' Nat. Bank*, 156 Mass. 147, 148. — W.

*Sturtevant v. Armsby Co.*, 66 N. H. 557, 23 Atl. 368.

The best reason for this American system is that stated in *Moore v. Bonnell*, 31 N. J. L. 90, to the effect that if the law of the locality governed the legality of an

assignment, commerce would be impeded. It may be thought that the case of *Blake v. McClung*, 172 U. S. 239, 254, 19 S. Ct. 165, 43 L. Ed. 432, holds unconstitutional this preference by States of their own creditors.

courts can hardly deny that the foreign assignee has acquired an inchoate title, and a right to perfect his title by possession as soon as he can. And if he thus perfects his title, having, to use the language of the civil law, not only the *jus ad rem*, but the *jus in re*, the property should be held to be his by legal title as complete and consummate as sale with delivery could give. (z)

\* 456 \* Real property has a *lex loci*, a positive locality, and must be governed in all matters relative to its transfer by the laws of that locality. This must be admitted in England, as well as here; and would be so the more readily because it is so seldom—more seldom there than here—treated as merchandise. (a) But if an American, owning land in New York, and residing and trading in London became bankrupt there, while his New York land certainly would not pass to his English assignee

ments of *Parker*, C. J., on *Goodwin v. Jones*, 3 Mass. 514, in 6 Pick. 305; *Platt*, J., reversing the decision of *Kent*, Ch., in *Holmes v. Remsen*, 4 Johns. Ch. 460; *Wallace v. Patterson*, 2 Harris & McH. 463; *Ex parte* Franks, 1 Cooke's Bankrupt Laws, 336; *Burk v. McClain*, 1 Harris & McH. 236; *Mawdesley v. Parke*, in the court of Rhode Island, cited in *Sill v. Worswick*, 1 H. Bl. 680; *Topham v. Chapman*, 3 Consist. R. 285; *Jones v. Blanchard*, cited in the last case; *Taylor v. Geary*, Kirby, 313, *Ex parte* Blakes, 1 Cox, 398, a case in Virginia, cited in *Waring v. Knight*, 1 Cooke's B. L. 307; *Richards v. Hudson* (in Virginia), cited 4 T. R. 187; *Ward v. Morris*, 4 Harris & McH. 330, in the notes. See also the intimations of the courts in the early American cases, *Van Raugh v. Van Arsdaln*, 3 Caines, 154; *Bird v. Pierpoint*, 1 Johns. 118; *Proctor v. Moore*, 1 Mass. 198; *Baker v. Wheaton*, 5 id. 509; *Watson v. Bourne*, 10 id. 337; *Ingraham v. Geyer*, 13 id. 146; *Walker v. Hill*, 17 id. 333; the comments of *Parker*, C. J., on these cases; in *Blake v. Williams*, above cited; *Smith v. Smith*, 2 Johns. 235; *Bird v. Caritat*, id. 342; *Abraham v. Plestoro*, 3 Wend. 538; *Johnson v. Hunt*, 23 id. 90; *Lord v. Brig Watchman*, Ware, 232; *Borden v. Sumner*, 4 Pick. 265; *Saunders v. Williams*, 5 N. H. 213; *Mitchell v. McMillan*, 3 Mart. (La.) 676; *Olivier v. Townes*, 14 id. 93; *Norris v. Munford*, 4 id. 20; *Fall River Iron Works v. Croade*, 15 Pick. 11; *Fox v. Adams*, 5 Greenl. 245. Chancellor *Kent*, in his Commentaries, admits that his opinion in *Holmes v. Remsen* cannot now be held to be the law in America, 2 Kent, 408, in the note; *Merrick's Estate*, 4 Ashm. 485;

*Lowry v. Hall*, 2 Watts & S. 129; *Mullikin v. Aughinbaugh*, 1 Penn. St. 117; *Goodall v. Marshall*, 11 N. H. 88, *McNeil v. Colquhoun*, 2 Hayw. 24; *Robinson v. Crowder*, 4 McCord, 519; the recent and instructive cases, *May v. Breed*, 7 Cush. 15; *Towne v. Smith*, 1 Woodb. & M. 115; *Sanderson v. Bradford*, 10 N. H. 260-264; *Eliver v. Beste et al.*, 32 Mo. 240.

(z) This limitation is laid down in many of the cases in the preceding note, expressly or by implication, as in *Blake v. Williams*, 6 Pick. 286. See *Towne v. Smith*, 1 Woodb. & M. 115-136; *The Watchman*, Ware, 232; *Merrick's Estate*, 2 Ashm. 485; *May v. Breed*, 7 Cush. 15.

(a) Story, on Conflict of Laws, §§ 20, 364, 414; *McCormick v. Sullivant*, 10 Wheat. 202; *Ingraham v. Geyer*, 13 Mass. 147; *Rogers v. Allen*, 3 Ohio, 488; *Osborn v. Adams*, 18 Pick. 245. Sir *William Grant*, in *Curtis v. Hutton*, 14 Ves. 537, 541, said: "The validity of every disposition of real estate must depend upon the law of the country where that estate is situated." In *Oakey v. Bennett*, 11 How. 33-45, Mr. Justice *McLean*, delivering the opinion of the court, said: "But it is an admitted principle, in all countries where the common law prevails, whatever views may be entertained in regard to personal property, that real estate can be conveyed only under the territorial law. . . . The same rule prevails generally in the civil law. This doctrine has been uniformly recognized by the courts of the United States, and by the courts of the respective States. The form of conveyance adopted by each State for the transfer of real property must be observed. This is a regulation which belongs to the local sovereignty."

by his bankruptcy, it could be transferred to an American in trust for his assignee, for the benefit of his creditors, by his deed regularly and in good faith executed, delivered, and recorded, before any attachment or other process in this country. (b) (x)

## \* SECTION IV.

\* 457

## OF THE TRIBUNAL AND JURISDICTION.

The Bankrupt Law begins by providing what courts shall have jurisdiction in all matters and proceedings in bankruptcy. This jurisdiction the first section confers upon the district courts of the United States. The second section gives to the circuit courts a general superintendence and jurisdiction over all cases and questions arising under the act. (aa) It is provided that "any party aggrieved," which means, we suppose, objecting to, or supposing himself injured by any proceeding in bankruptcy, may be heard in the circuit court, on his bill or petition. But no appeal is permitted to the circuit court, from interlocutory or final proceedings in bankruptcy. (bb) (y)

(b) See the cases cited in the preceding notes.

(aa) See sections 1 and 2.

(bb) The jurisdiction conferred by the National Law of Bankruptcy of 1841, on the district judges, was greater than that exercised by the Lord Chancellor. In this respect the present statute is as liberal as the former; and *Story, J.*, in *Ex parte Foster*, 2 *Story*, 131, speaks, in reference to the matter of jurisdiction, as follows: "And here I lay it down as a general principle, that the district court is possessed of the full jurisdiction of the court of equity over the whole subject-matters which may arise in bankruptcy, and is authorized by summary proceedings to administer all the relief which a court of equity could administer, under the like circumstances, upon a regular bill, and regular proceedings, instituted by competent parties. In this respect the act of Congress, for wise purposes,

has conferred a more wide and liberal jurisdiction upon the courts of the United States than the Lord Chancellor, sitting in Bankruptcy, was authorized to exercise. In short, whatever he might properly do, sitting in Bankruptcy, or sitting in the Court of Chancery, under his general equity jurisdiction, the courts of the United States are, by the act of 1841, competent to do." See, on the point of the jurisdiction of the district courts, the learned opinion of *Hopkinson, J.*, in the Eastern District of Pennsylvania, in the case of *Robert Morris*, reported 1 *Law Reporter*, 354. As the U. S. courts have this full jurisdiction, they may hear parties on a bill to redeem a mortgage, brought by the assignee; and, if the mortgage contains a power of sale, may order a sale under it. So held in *Dwight v. Ames*, U. S. Circ. Ct. Mass., 2 *Bankrupt. Reg.* 147.

(x) The act of 1898, sec. 7, a, cl. 5, requires of the bankrupt that he shall execute to his trustee transfers of all his property in foreign countries.

(y) The Bankruptcy Act of 1898, section 1, a, cl. 8, defines courts of bankruptcy as including the district courts of the United States and of the Territories, the

Supreme Court of the District of Columbia, and the United States Court of the Indian Territory, and of Alaska. Sections 24 and 25 provide for appeals of controversies arising in bankruptcy proceedings to the Supreme Court and the Circuit Court of Appeals. Section 23 invests the United States circuit courts with jurisdiction of

## COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS. (x)

The recent statutes of Bankruptcy make an important provision on this subject, as follows:<sup>1</sup>—

"In all cases of bankruptcy now pending, or to be hereafter pending, by or against any person, whether an adjudication in bankruptcy shall have been had or not, the creditors of such alleged bankrupt may, at a meeting called under the direction of the court, and upon not less than ten days' notice to each known creditor of the time, place, and purpose of such meeting, such notice to be personal or otherwise, as the court may direct, resolve that a composition proposed by the debtor shall be accepted in satisfaction of the debts due to them from the debtor. And such resolution shall, to be operative, have been passed by a majority in number and three-fourths in value of the creditors of the debtor, assembled at such meeting either in person or by proxy, and shall be confirmed by the signatures thereto of the debtor and two-thirds in number and one-half in value of all the creditors of the debtor. And in calculating a majority for

<sup>1</sup> A composition followed by payment or tender of the sums due bars a judgment against the debtor personally at the suit of a creditor whose debt was set out in the former's statement, and would be barred by a discharge. *Denny v. Merrifield*, 128 Mass. 228. But a composition is no bar, if there is no payment or tender or waiver thereof, and if the creditor took no part in the proceedings. *Pierce v. Gilkey*, 124 Mass. 300. A notice, however, of a debtor's readiness to pay the amounts due under a composition, at a reasonable place and at the time payable, is sufficient without a formal tender to each creditor. *Home Bank v. Carpenter*, 129 Mass. 1; *Edwards v. Coombe*, L. R. 7 C. P. 519, 522. A creditor whose name or the amount of whose debt is not shown in the debtor's statement, and who takes no part in the proceedings, is not bound by the composition, *Pratt v. Chase*, 122 Mass. 262; *Woolsey v. Hogan*, 124 Mass. 497; *MacMahon v. Jacobs*, 129 Mass. 524, note; *Ex parte Lang*, 5 Ch. D. 971; *Breslauer v. Brown*, 3 App. Cas. 672; *Burliner v. Royle*, 5 C. P. D. 354; nor if his debt is stated at less than its true amount, *Hewes v. Rand*, 129 Mass. 519; see *Ex parte Trafton*, 2 Lowell, 505; nor is a claim barred by a composition that would not be barred by a discharge, *Mudge v. Wilmot*, 124 Mass. 493. While a composition judgment may be set aside on direct application for the benefit of all creditors, and upon proof of the bankrupt's fraudulent acts, *In re Sawyer*, 2 Lowell, 475; *Ex parte Hamlin*, id. 571; *In re Scott*, 15 Bankr. Reg. 73, 90; a composition cannot be collaterally impeached by setting up such acts in a State court by a single creditor who participated in the bankruptcy proceedings, *Burpee v. Sparhawk*, 108 Mass. 111; *Way v. Howe*, id. 502; *Black v. Blazo*, 117 Mass. 17; *Farwell v. Raddin*, 129 Mass. 7. An acceptance of a composition on a joint and several debt from the joint debtors is not a satisfaction of a separate liability of one of the joint debtors, *Simpson v. Henning*, L. R. 10 Q. B. 406; *Megrath v. Gray*, L. R. 9 C. P. 216; nor does a creditor by consenting to a composition release a surety for the same debt, *Guild v. Butler*, 122 Mass. 498. — K.

controversies arising in bankruptcy as distinguished from bankruptcy proceedings themselves.

(x) The Bankruptcy Act of 1898, section 12, provides for compositions on an offer by the bankrupt, after a creditor's examination and the filing of the schedules, and the adjudication in bankruptcy.

The bankrupt making the offer shall deposit the money necessary, subject to the order of the judge. Section 13 provides for setting aside compositions on proof of fraud. Section 12, being in derogation of common law rights, should be strictly construed. *In re Rider*, 96 Fed. 808, 810, 3 A. B. R. 173.

the purposes of a composition under this section, creditors whose debts amount to sums not exceeding fifty dollars shall be reckoned in the majority in value, but not in the majority in number, and the value of the debts of secured creditors above the amount of such security, to be determined by the court, shall, as nearly as circumstances admit, be estimated in the same way. And creditors whose debts are fully secured shall not be entitled to vote upon or to sign such resolution without first relinquishing such security for the benefit of the estate."

## \* SECTION V.

\* 458

## OF VOLUNTARY BANKRUPTCY.

The statute provides for voluntary bankruptcy, and also for involuntary bankruptcy. By the eleventh section, "any person residing within the jurisdiction of the United States, and owing debts provable under this act, exceeding the amount of three hundred dollars" may, in the manner prescribed, become and be declared a bankrupt. (c) (x)

(c) Section 11th is as follows: If any person residing within the jurisdiction of the United States, owing debts provable under this act, exceeding the amount of three hundred dollars, shall apply, by petition addressed to the judge of the judicial district in which such debtor has resided or carried on business for the six months next immediately preceding the time of filing such petition, or for the longest period during such six months, setting forth his place of residence, his inability to pay all his debts in full, his willingness to surrender all his estate and effects for the benefit of his creditors, and his desire to obtain the benefit of this act; and shall annex to his petition a schedule, verified by oath, before the court or before a register in bankruptcy, or before one of the commissioners of the Circuit Court of the United States, containing a full and true statement of all his debts, and, as far as possible, to whom due, with the place of residence of each creditor, if known to the debtor, and if not known, the fact to be so stated, and

the sum due to each creditor; also, the nature of each debt or demand, whether founded on written security, obligation, contract, or otherwise, and also the true cause and consideration of such indebtedness in each case, and the place where such indebtedness accrued, and a statement of any existing mortgage, pledge, lien, judgment, or collateral or other security given for the payment of the same; and shall also annex to his petition an accurate inventory, verified in like manner, of all his estate, both real and personal, assignable under this act, describing the same, and stating where it is situated, and whether there are any, and if so, what incumbrances thereon; the filing of such petition shall be an act of bankruptcy, and such petitioner shall be adjudged a bankrupt: Provided, that all citizens of the United States petitioning to be declared bankrupt shall, on filing such petition, and before any proceedings thereon, take and subscribe an oath of allegiance and fidelity to the United States, which oath shall be filed

(x) The act of 1898, sec. 2, cl. 1, gives courts of bankruptcy power to adjudge bankrupt those who do not have their principal place of business or reside in the United States, but have property

within their jurisdiction, or have been adjudged bankrupts by foreign courts and have property within the jurisdiction of the United States courts.



It will be seen by the section, in our note, that many details are prescribed. Some questions have already arisen as to these, and have passed under adjudication. Perhaps the most important of them is as to where the petition should be filed under the phrase "carried on business." Thus, where a citizen of Massachusetts acquired a domicile in California, but left that State without the purpose of returning, went to Europe, and, after some months, returned to Massachusetts and there filed his petition, — it was held that his first domicile had been renewed, and the petition was properly filed in Massachusetts. (d) (x) Where one who had been in business in Chicago, afterwards lived with his father in New Jersey, but was employed as a book-keeper in New York City for more than a year, it was held that the Court for the Southern District of New York had no jurisdiction of his petition. (e) Nor of one where the petitioner, living in New Jersey, and being there one of a firm engaged in manufacturing, had an office in the city of New York, where he attended to his correspondence, and in some respects to the business of the firm. (f)

and recorded with the proceedings in bankruptcy. The judge of the district court, or, if there be no opposing party, any register of said court, to be designated by the judge, shall forthwith, if he be satisfied that the debts due from the petitioner exceed three hundred dollars, issue a warrant, to be signed by such judge or register, directed to the marshal of said district, authorizing him forthwith, as messenger, to publish notices in such newspapers as the warrant specifies; to serve written or printed notice, by mail or personally, on all creditors upon the schedule filed with the debtor's petition, or whose names may be given to him in addition by the debtor, and to give such personal or other notice to any persons concerned as the warrant specifies, which notice shall state:—

1. That a warrant in bankruptcy has been issued against the estate of the debtor.

2. That the payment of any debts, and the delivery of any property belonging to such debtor, to him or for his use, and the transfer of any property by him, are forbidden by law.

2. That a meeting of the creditors of the debtor, giving the names, residences, and amounts, so far as known, to prove their debts and choose one or more assignees of his estate, will be held at a court of bankruptcy, to be holden at a time and place designated in the warrant, not less than ten nor more than ninety days after the issuing of the same.

At the meeting held in pursuance of the notice, one of the registers of the court shall preside, and the messenger shall make return of the warrant and of his doing thereon; and if it appears that the notice to the creditors has not been given as required in the warrant, the meeting shall forthwith be adjourned, and a new notice given as required. If the debtor dies after the issuing of the warrant, the proceedings may be continued and concluded in like manner as if he had lived.

(d) *Ex parte* Wiggin, Mass. 1 Bank Reg. 90.

(e) *Ex parte* Magie, South. D. New York, 1 Bank. Reg. 138.

(f) *Ex parte* Little, South. D. New York, 2 Bank. Reg. 97.

(x) The statute of 1898 obviates the controversy as to the words "carried on business" (§ 2, cl. 1). The phrase, "for the preceding six months, or the greater portion thereof," probably covers any residence of three months during the six

months' period. *In re* Plotke, 104 Fed. 964, 966, 5 A. B. R. 171; *In re* Berner, 8 A. B. R. 825.

Sect. 4 of the statute denies to a corporation the benefits of voluntary bankruptcy.

Nor can the court of a district within which a petition is filed by copartners, decree a partner to be a bankrupt, who has neither residence nor place of business in that district. (*g*) But where a petitioner bought and sold in New York City for his brother, whose name was on the petitioner's office, the petition was held to be rightly filed in New York. (*h*) "All his debts" includes those bound by the statute of limitations in his domicil. (*i*)

The statute also provides that, if three-fourths of the creditors desire it, the estate may be wound up and settled, and distribution made by trustees. (*j*)<sup>1</sup> (*x*)

The statute says "any person residing," &c., may be made bankrupt. There must, of course, be some exceptions to this rule. One wholly and always a lunatic cannot become an insolvent, either on his own application or that of a creditor. (*y*) But if one who incurs debts, and is unable to pay them, becomes a lunatic, process may now issue, and the usual proceedings be had for the benefit of the creditors. (*jj*)

(*g*) *Ex parte* Prankard, South. D. New York, 1 Bank. Reg. 51.

(*h*) *Ex parte* Bailly, South. D. New York, 1 Bank. Reg. 177.

(*i*) *Ex parte* Perry, North. D. New York, 1 Bank. Reg. 2.

(*j*) Section 43.

(*jj*) It seems to be well settled, that a lunatic, while in an insane condition, cannot bind himself by contract, unless the contract be for necessaries. *Gore v. Gibson*, 13 M. & W. 627; *Neill v. Morley*, 9 Ves. 478; *McCrillis v. Bartlett*, 8 N. H. 569; *Richardson v. Strong*, 13 Fed. 106; *Baxter v. Earl of Portsmouth*, 5 B. & C. 170, and the cases cited in them; or where a contract is made with him, under such circumstances that the other party did not

know his lunacy, and took no advantage, and the contract is so far executed as to render it impossible to restore the parties to their original condition. *Molton v. Camroux*, 4 Exch. 17. And see *Jackson v. King*, 4 Cowen, 207; *Hall v. Warren*, 9 Ves. 605; *Pitt v. Smith*, 3 Camp. 33; *Stock on Lunacy*, p. 38; *Browning v. Reane*, 2 Phillim. Doc. Com. 69; *Ex parte* Clarke, 2 Russ. 575; *Turner v. Meyers*, 1 Hagg. Consist. 414; *Capper v. Dando*, 2 A. & E. 458; *Sander v. Sander*, 2 Collyer, 276; *Countess of Portsmouth v. Earl of Portsmouth*, 1 Hagg. Eccl. 355; *Weaver v. Ward, Hobart*, 134; *Stephens v. De Medina*, 4 Q. B. 422; *Biffin v. Yorke*, 6 Scott, N. R. 233; *Woods v. Reed*, 2 M. & W. 784; *Groom v. Thomas*, 2 Hagg. Eccl.

<sup>1</sup> An attachment of a debtor's property within four months of bankruptcy proceedings is dissolved by his conveyance of his estate to trustees equally as when conveyed to an assignee in bankruptcy. *Moors v. Albro*, 129 Mass. 9; *Weybosset Bank v. Borden City Mills*, U. S. Dist. R. I., May term, 1879; *In re Williams*, 2 Bankr. Reg. 229. — K.

(*x*) This provision is apparently not contained in the act of 1898.

(*y*) One judicially declared insane cannot commit an act of bankruptcy. *In re Funk*, 4 A. B. R. 96, and it has been further held that one not judicially declared insane but who is wholly incapable of managing his affairs cannot commit an act of bankruptcy for which he can be forced into involuntary bankruptcy. *In re Marvin*, 1 Dillon, 178, Fed. Cas. No. 9178. A lunatic cannot file a voluntary petition

by his committee. *In re Eisenberg*, 8 A. B. R. 551. See *In re Burka*, 107 Fed. 674.

An infant cannot be adjudged a bankrupt, upon either a voluntary or involuntary petition, at least as to matters which he can disaffirm; but, as to other matters, this has not yet been decided. *In re Brice* (93 Fed. 942), 2 A. B. R. 197, and note; *In re Dunnigan Bros.*, id. 628, and note; *In re Duguid*, 3 id. 794; *In re Eidemiller*, 5 id. 570.

As all the acts of an infant, in the way of trading, are voidable by him, it follows that a decree declaring him to be a  
 \* 462 \* bankrupt, would be void. (*jk*)<sup>1</sup> But it has been held, that if he had held himself out as of full age, and had traded as such, he might be decreed a bankrupt. (*l*)

If a married woman act, lawfully, as sole, incur debts, give notes, or carry on trade in a way or on grounds to relieve the husband from liability, there seems no reason, and no rule of law, which would prevent her from being proceeded against, or from proceeding, as an insolvent. (*m*)<sup>2</sup>

486. We are aware of no case in which it has been sought to charge a lunatic in bankruptcy for such debts. In Layton, *ex parte*, 6 Ves. 484, Lord Eldon said, making no distinction in the cases, that where one partner is a lunatic, there cannot be a joint commission against the others, but separate commissions must be issued. In this case, however, it does not appear that the debts were contracted by the lunatic partner while *compos mentis*. It cannot, therefore, be considered an authority against the doctrine of the text. And in Anonymous, 13 Ves. 590, the same Lord Chancellor *held*, that when the bankrupt had become lunatic, and no affidavit yet provided in support of the petition, a commission of lunacy will not protect the lunatic against an action; and a commission of bankruptcy is a species of action against which the lunacy cannot be a defence. *Barnesley v. Powell*, Amb. 102.

(*jk*) *Barwis, ex parte*, 6 Ves. 601; *Barrow, ex parte*, 34 id. 554; *Henderson, ex parte*, id. 163; *Ex parte Adam*, 1 Ves. & B. 494; *Stevens v. Jackson*, 4 Camp. 164, 6 Taunt. 106; *Ex parte Moula*, 14 Ves. 608; *O'Brien v. Currie*, 3 C. & P. 288; *Belton v. Hodges*, 9 Bing. 866; *Thornton v. Illingworth*, 2 B. & C. 826; *Mason v. Denison*, 15 Wend. 64; *Ex parte Sydebotham*, 1 Atk. 146. "No man can be a bankrupt for debts which he is not obliged to pay." Per Lord Holt, *Rex v. Cole*, 1 Ld. Raym. 443. Whether an infant may be declared an insolvent on his petition, was doubted, in the matter of Cotton, 6 Law Reporter, 546. Yet we see not why he may not adopt that method of ratify-

ing his obligation as well as any other. The opinion of the court is stated absolutely, and without reasons given. It may be that it went on the ground of the invalidity of infants' contracts, or the duty of the court to pronounce them void or binding, according as they were for his benefit. But at this day it is clear that no debts of an infant are void, but simply voidable at his election. See notes and authorities on this subject in the chapter on Infants, and especially the discriminating remarks of *Bell, J.*, on the vague and indefinite use of the words void and voidable, in *State v. Richmond*, 6 Foster, 232.

(*l*) *Ex parte Watson*, 16 Ves. 265; *Ex parte Bates*, 2 Mont. D. & D. 337.

(*m*) *La Vie v. Philips*, 1 W. Bl. 570; *Ex parte Carrington*, 1 Atk. 206. So the wives of convicts may be deemed bankrupts, and on a similar principle. *Ex parte Franks*, 7 Bing. 762. In *Megrath v. Robertson*, 1 Desaus. 445, it was *held* that a wife may become a sole trader by permission of her husband, even without deeds, and she becomes entitled to all her earnings as her separate estate. *King v. Paddock*, 18 Johns. 141; *Baker v. Barney*, 8 id. 72. See also *Ex parte Howland*, N. D. New York, 2 Bank. Reg. 114. The cases are numerous, where it has been *held*, partly under statute law and partly by decisions of the courts, that a married woman may become trader, and, under certain circumstances, be liable and entitled to the same process as if sole. They will be found collected in the notes to page \* 306 of the first volume of this work.

<sup>1</sup> As an infant cannot be the subject of voluntary or involuntary proceedings, he cannot after his majority ratify a bankruptcy adjudication made during his minority. *In re Derby*, 8 Bankr. Reg. 106. — K.

<sup>2</sup> *In re Collins*, 3 Bissell, 415. But only where the law of her domicile allows her to contract. *In re Goodman*, 8 Bankr. Reg. 380. — K.

## SECTION VI.

## OF INVOLUNTARY BANKRUPTCY.

The thirty-ninth section determines who may be made a bankrupt against his will.<sup>1</sup> (x) They are persons who seek to defraud their creditors in the ways pointed out, "or who, being a bank, banker, broker, merchant, trader, manufacturer, or miner, has fraudulently stopped payment; or has stopped or suspended and not resumed payment, within a period of forty days, of his commercial paper (made or passed in the course of his business as such); or who, being a bank or banker, shall fail for forty days to pay any deposit, upon demand of payment." An important condition is, however, annexed by the statutes of 1874 to involuntary bankruptcy. Such person is to be adjudged a bankrupt only "on the petition of one or more of his creditors, who shall constitute one-fourth thereof, at least, in number, and the aggregate of whose debts provable under this act amounts to at least one-third of the debts so provable."

There have been many nice questions as to who came under the definition of "trader," especially in England. (n)<sup>2</sup>

(n) The following references include all the cases we have found which bear distinctly on this question: *Ex parte Wilson*, 1 Atk. 218; *Ex parte Wyndham*, 1 Mont. D. & D. 146; *Ex parte Hall*, 3 Deac. 405; *Ex parte Brundrett*, 2 id. 219; *Ex parte Brown*, 2 Mont. D. & D. 758; *Pott v. Turner*, 6 Bing. 702; *Highmore v. Molloy*, 1 Atk. 206; *Rawlinson v. Pearson*, 5 B. & Ald. 124; *Ex parte Stevens*,

<sup>1</sup> By insolvency, as used in the bankrupt act when applied to traders and merchants, is meant inability of a party to pay his debts as they become due in the ordinary course of business. *Toof v. Martin*, 13 Wall. 40. "A trader is insolvent when he is unable to pay his debts as they mature in the ordinary course of his business, and not merely when his liabilities exceed his assets." Per *Lowell, J.*, in *Sawyer v. Turpin*, 2 Lowell, 29. — K.

<sup>2</sup> A railroad contractor is not a trader within the bankrupt act, nor is the suspen-

(x) Any natural person, except a wage-earner or farmer, and any corporation engaged principally in manufacturing, trading, printing, publishing, mining, or mercantile pursuits, owing debts of \$1000 or over, may by the act of 1898 be adjudged an involuntary bankrupt after a trial or on default (§ 4 b). Wage-earners are defined (§ 1, cl. 27) as those with a salary of \$1500 per year or less. The question is what the bankrupt was at the time he committed the act of bankruptcy complained of, so the fact that he became a farmer within four months after such act will not prevent his adjudication. *In re Luckhardt*, 101 Fed. 807. The defence

that the alleged bankrupt is not within the class of those who can be declared involuntary bankrupts is jurisdictional and not merely personal, and may be raised by any creditor. *In re Taylor*, 102 Fed. 728.

A company buying and selling water for power is not a trading or mercantile company: *In re New York & W. Water Co.*, 98 Fed. 711; and neither is an insurance company. *In re Cameron Town Mut. Fire, Lightning and Windstorm Ins. Co.*, 96 Fed. 756. A sanatorium run as a private hospital has been held a trading corporation. *In re San Gabriel Sanatorium Co.*, 95 Fed. 271.

We give in our note an interesting case in which the question arose under our own statute. (o)

It has been held, under this section, that a stoppage, if fraudulent, becomes an act of bankruptcy, if continued fourteen

4 Madd. 256; *Ex parte Phipps*, 2 Deac. 487; *Ex parte Harvey*, 1 id. 570; 2 Mont. & A. 593; *Hankey v. Jones*, Cowp. 745; *Ex parte Gem*, 2 Mont. D. & D. 99; *Ex parte Moore*, 2 Deac. 287; *Ex parte Neirineckx*, 2 Mont. & A. 384; *Ex parte Edwards*, 1 Mont. D. & D. 3; *Ex parte Stewart*, 18 L. J. Bankr. 14; *Stewart v. Sloper*, 3 Exch. 700; 1 Cooke, B. L. 49; *Chapman v. Lamphire*, 3 Mod. 155; *Kirney v. Smith*, 1 Ld. Raym. 741; *Patman v. Vaughan*, 1 T. R. 572; *Smith v. Scott*, 9 Bing. 14; *Ex parte Birch*, 2 Mont. D. & D. 659. See also *Ex parte Willes*, 2 Deac. 1; *Ex parte Bowers*, id. 99; *Gibson v. King*, 10 M. & W. 667; *Ex parte Lewis*, 2 Deac. 318; *Cannan v. Denew*, 10 Bing. 292; *Ex parte Hammond*, 1 De G. 93; also *Carter v. Dean*, 1 Swanst. 64; *Ex parte Bowes*, 4 Ves. 162; *Ex parte Wiswold*, Mont. 263; *Adams v. Malkin*, 3 Camp. 538; *Lett v. Melville*, 3 Man. & G. 52; *Hansom v. Harrison*, 1 Esp. 555; *In re Lewis*, 2 Rose, 59; *Hurd v. Brydges*, Holt, N. P. 654; *In re Warren*, 2 Sch. & L. 414; *Hutchinson v. Gascoigne*, Holt, N. P. 507; *Ex parte Bath*, Mont. 82; *Ex parte Herbert*, 2 Rose, 248; *Hale v. Small*, 2 Brod. & B. 25; *Parker v. Wells*, Cooke, 58; *Summersett v. Jarvis*, 3 Brod. & B. 2; *Bolton v. Sowerby*, 11 East, 274; *Patton v. Browne*, 7 Taunt. 409; *Ex parte Salkeld*, 3 Mont. D. & D. 125; *Ex parte Atkinson*, 1 Mont. D. & D. 300; *Dally v. Smith*, 4 Burr. 2148; *Heanney v. Birch*, 3 Camp. 233; *Port v. Turton*, 2 Wilson, 169; *Paul v. Dowling*, 3 C. & P. 500; *Ex parte Burgess*, 2 Gill & J. 183; *Heane v. Rogers*, 9 B. & C. 577; *Ex parte Bowers*, 2 Deac. 99; *Patman v. Vaughan*, 1 T. R. 572; *Ex parte Cromwell*, 1 Mont. D. & D. 158; *Ex parte Blackmore*, 6 Ves. 3; *Hankey v. Jones*, Cowp. 748; *Bolton v. Sowerby*, 11 East, 274, *Gale v. Half-Kight*, 3

*Stark*, 56; *Ex parte Lavender*, 4 Deacon & C. 487; *Valentine v. Vaughan*, Peake, 76; *Newton v. Trigg*, Salk. 109; *Mayo v. Archer*, 1 Stra. 513; *Stewart v. Ball*, 2 N. R. 78; *Cobb v. Symonds*, 5 B. & Ald. 516; *Saunderson v. Rowles*, 4 Burr. 2066; *Ex parte Meymot*, 1 Atk. 196; *Millikin v. Brandon*, 1 C. & P. 380; *Colt v. Netterville*, 2 P. Wms. 308; *Hobbs v. Sheffield*, 87 Ga. 455. The meaning of the word trader was well set forth by Mr. Justice Thompson, in the Circuit Court of the United States. *Wakeman v. Hoyt*, 5 Law Reporter, 310. The doctrine of the court was, that any person engaged in business, requiring the purchase of articles to be sold again, either in the same or in an improved shape, must be regarded as using the trade of merchandise, within the intent of the bankrupt law. The learned opinion of *Conkling, J.*, in the matter of *Eeles*, 5 Law Reporter, 273, where he held, that a distiller, who bought grain and converted it into alcohol, and sold the alcohol, was a trader.

(o) *Ex parte Chandler*, Massachusetts, 4 Bank. Reg. 66, the court say: "The only business at all approaching trade in which he has been engaged, is in preparing for market, through his agents, boards and shingles, made at his saw-mill in or near Malone, New York, and selling the same by himself and others, which he has done on a considerable scale, and as one of his chief sources of revenue. He owns a large tract of woodland there, and nearly all the lumber sawed and prepared at his mill is the growth of his own land." On these facts he was adjudged not to be a trader, as a person must buy as well as sell to be a trader; but he was adjudged to be a manufacturer; and as such was declared a bankrupt. See 1 Com. Dig. B. A.

sion of his commercial paper an act of bankruptcy. *Re Smith*, 2 Lowell, 69. A retiring partner who permits his name to be used in the firm can be made a bankrupt by creditors who have relied on his name. *Re Krueger*, 2 Lowell, 66. A railroad company's suspension of the payment of its commercial paper for fourteen days has been held not to constitute an act of bankruptcy, *Winter v. Iowa, &c. R. Co.*, 2 Dillon, 487; nor that of an accommodation indorser, *In re Clemens*, 2 Dillon, 538. *Contra, Re Chandler*, 1 Lowell, 478. It is not enough that a person was a "trader" at the time a debt was contracted, but he must be a "trader" at the time he gives a note therefor, to constitute its suspension of payment an act of bankruptcy. *In re Jack*, 1 Woods, 549. — K.

days. (*p*)<sup>1</sup> We think the ruling that it must be fraudulent in its inception, right. (*q*) But should admit that a continuance of the stoppage for fourteen days raised a presumption of fraud, and required full explanation. (*r*)

A question has arisen whether the court would sustain a petition to put an insane person into bankruptcy. It seems to be the law that an insane person cannot commit an act of bankruptcy. (*x*) But if a sane person commits such an act, and afterwards becomes insane, he may be adjudged a bankrupt, and his rights protected by his guardian. (*rs*)<sup>2</sup>

## SECTION VII.

### OF THE ASSIGNEES.

In this country, the assignees are not official persons, but are appointed by the creditors at a regular meeting. (*s*) (*y*).

(*p*) *Ex parte* Wells, North. D. New York, 16 Am. L. Reg. 163.

(*q*) *Ex parte* Jersey Glass Co., New Jersey, 16 Am. L. Reg. 419; *Ex parte* Leeds, East. D. Penn. 16 Am. L. Reg. 693; *Gillies v. Cone*, South. D. New York, 2 Bank. Reg. 10.

(*r*) *Ex parte* Bullard, Connecticut, 2 Bank. Reg. 84.

(*rs*) So held by *Lowell, J.*, in U. S. District Court, Massachusetts, Jan. 17, 1872, in the matter of Pratt. See also, *Anon.* 13 Ves. 590, *De Gex*, 345; In the matter of Marvin, Dillon, 178.

(*s*) Sections 12 to 17 relate to the appointment and the duties of assignees. All proofs of debts against the estate of the bankrupt, by or in behalf of creditors residing within the judicial district where the proceedings in bankruptcy are pending, shall be made before one of the registers of the court in said district; and

by or in behalf of non-resident "creditors," before any register in bankruptcy in the judicial district where such creditors or either of them reside, or before any commissioner of the circuit court authorized to administer oaths in any district. To entitle a claimant against the estate of a bankrupt to have his demand allowed, it must be verified by a deposition in writing, on oath or solemn affirmation, before the proper register or commissioner, setting forth the demand, the consideration thereof, whether any and what securities are held therefor, and whether any and what payments have been made thereon; that the sum claimed is justly due from the bankrupt to the claimant; that the claimant has not, nor has any other person, for his use, received any security or satisfaction whatever other than that by him set forth; that the claim was not procured for the purpose of influencing

<sup>1</sup> If a "trader" has a *bond fide* belief that he is not liable on certain commercial paper of his, the suspension by him of its payment for more than fourteen days is not an act of bankruptcy. *In re Munn*, 3 Bissell, 442. — K.

<sup>2</sup> That a lunatic may be adjudged a bankrupt in opposition to his guardian's wishes, see *In re Weitzel*, 14 Bankr. Reg. 466. — K.

(*x*) See note (*y*), p. \* 461, *supra*.

(*y*) The act of 1898 (§ 33) creates the office of trustee, in place of the assignees. He is elected by the creditors by vote of a majority in number and amount, and, failing such election, is appointed by the referee. § 44.

The "trustee," under the act of 1898, takes the place of the assignee, and is an officer of the court. *McLean v. Mayo*, 7 Am. B. R. 115; *United States v. Union Surety & Guaranty Co.*, 9 Am. B. R. 114.

\* 463 \* These are not removable by a vote of the creditors, nor

the proceedings under this act, and that no bargain or agreement, express or implied, has been made or entered into, by or on behalf of such creditor, to sell, transfer, or dispose of the said claim, or any part thereof, against such bankrupt, or take or receive, directly or indirectly, any money, property, or consideration whatever, whereby the vote of such creditor for assignee, or any action on the part of such creditor, or any other person in the proceedings under this act, is or shall be in any way affected, influenced, or controlled; and no claim shall be allowed, unless all the statements set forth in such deposition shall appear to be true. Such oath or solemn affirmation shall be made by the claimant, testifying of his own knowledge, unless he is absent from the United States, or prevented by some other good cause from testifying, in which cases the demand may be verified in like manner by the attorney or authorized agent of the claimant testifying to the best of his knowledge, information, and belief, and setting forth his means of knowledge; or, if in a foreign country, the oath of the creditor may be taken before any minister, consul, or vice-consul of the United States; and the court may, if it shall see fit, require or receive further pertinent evidence either for or against the admission of the claim. Corporations may verify their claims by the oath or solemn affirmation of their president, cashier, or treasurer. If the proof is satisfactory to the register or commissioner, it shall be signed by the deponent, and delivered or sent by mail to the assignee, who shall examine the same and compare it with the books and accounts of the bankrupt, and shall register, in a book to be kept by him for that purpose, the names of creditors who have proved their claims, in the order in which such proof is received, stating the time of receipt of such proof, and the amount and nature of the debts; which book shall be open to the inspection of all the creditors. The court may, on the application of the assignee, or of any creditor, or of the bankrupt, or without any application, examine upon oath the bankrupt, or any person tendering or who has made proof of claims; and may summon any person capable of giving evidence concerning such proof, or concerning the debt sought to be proved, and shall reject all claims not duly proved, or where the proof shows the claim to be founded in fraud, illegality, or mistake. Where this power is vested in

the creditors we know no reason why they may not exercise it in the freest possible manner, and elect whomsoever they please to the office of assignee. By provision of many of the statutes, the power of rejection is vested in the commissioners. The consideration, whether the person chosen is or is not a creditor of the bankrupt estate, should have no weight in inducing the commissioner to reject. *Ex parte Greignier*, 1 Atk. 91; *In re Litchfield*, id. 87; *Jackson v. Irvin*, 2 Camp. 48; *Ex parte Grant*, 2 Bank. Reg. 35. But Lord Eldon placed this limitation on the power of the creditors to elect whom they pleased; that they should not elect the bankrupt to be assignee of his own estate, on the ground of the great inconvenience attending such a relation. *Ex parte Jackson*, 2 Rose, 221. And it has been said that neither the solicitor to the commissioner, nor his partner, could be elected. *Ex parte Rice*, Mont. 259; *Ex parte Badcock*, Mont. & McA. 231. And in *Ex parte Lacey*, 6 Ves. 625, Lord Eldon said, that the banker receiving the money under the bankruptcy, ought not to be assignee. But a solvent partner could be. *Ex parte Stoveld*, 1 Glyn & J. 803. And the court would withhold an approval of the assignee, if it had good reason to believe that the choice was unfair and covinous. *Ex parte Bliss*, South. D. New York, 6 Internal Rev. Rec. 116. If no creditor attends the meeting called to choose an assignee, the register should appoint one. *Ex parte Cogswell*, South. D. New York, 6 Intern. Rev. Record, 85. But no person ought to be appointed who is interested in the bankrupt's estate, or, at least, has an interest adverse to that of the creditors. *Ex parte De Tasted*, 1 Rose, 324; *Ex parte Surtees*, 12 Ves. 10; *Ex parte Townshend*, 15 id. 470; *Ex parte Shaw*, 1 Glyn & J. 127; *Shelton v. Walker*, 10 Law Reporter, 124. *Shaw*, C. J., in this last case, which occurred under the insolvent law of Massachusetts, said: "The grounds of complaint against the assignee in this case, were, that he had exercised undue influence in procuring his appointment as assignee; that his interests were adverse to those of the other creditors; and that he had used improper means to secure his claims against the insolvent. It had been decided in England, that one who had an adverse interest, or who pursued his interest in opposition to that of the creditors generally, was an unfit person to be assignee. It was not merely an account

by the court, or any tribunal, but for cause shown. (ss) (x). But the proper tribunal must listen to any proper application by the creditors, or any part of them, for his removal, and must ascertain whether there be sufficient cause; and generally may remove if such cause exist, and is judicially known by them, without application. (st)

of the large amount of the demand for which the assignee might be interested; for all creditors might be supposed to have opposing interests in their claims upon an insolvent estate. But to disqualify him, he must be in such a situation as to be under temptation to secure himself from a scrutiny to which he would have been subjected had another been assignee, or he must have manifested some intention to use his position to obtain some undue advantage." It has been *held*, under the present law, that the assignee must not be related to the bankrupt: *Ex parte* Powell, New Jersey, 2 Bank. Reg. 17; and that he must be a resident of the district: *Ex parte* Havens, New Jersey, 1 Bank. Reg. 126.

(ss) Section 18.

(st) The following points have been decided under the English statutes: If, accidentally, a large proportion of the creditors have been absent at the choice of the assignee, a new choice may be ordered. *Ex parte* Greignier, 1 Atk. 90; *Ex parte* Hawkins, Buck, 520; *Ex parte* Dechapeaurouge, 1 Mont. & McA. 174; *Ex parte* Edwards, Buck, 411. And if, after choice made, the commissioner should decide that the person chosen is, for any reason, unfit for the discharge of the duties, and refuse to admit him to the care of the estate, an appeal lies to the Supreme Court of Bankruptcy. *Ex parte* Candy, 1 Mont. & McA. 197. And the court also in general has power to remove an assignee who proves incompetent, from any reason, to discharge his office; or if there has been a fraud in procuring the appointment. In *Ex parte* Shaw, 1 Glyn & J. 156, Lord Eldon said: "Assignees owe a duty to every creditor, and each creditor owes a duty to the other creditors. With respect also to the solicitors under the commission, I can only say, that it sometimes happens that the best men are employed for parties having adverse interests; yet I cannot permit my observations to be closed without saying that it is the duty of the

solicitor employed by the bankrupt, if he find that he is employed by the assignees, to see that he can do his duty to every creditor as well as to the bankrupt. If he is the agent of all, he must do his duty to each and all of them, however difficult it may be to discharge that duty. I must say, that I never saw proceedings in any bankruptcy in which there was a necessity for the interference of the court more imperious than in this; for whether Carroll can or cannot prove the rest of his debt (and it would be improper in me to express an opinion on that part of the subject, even if I had formed an opinion upon the merits of it), yet I cannot read the proceedings without observing, that the case calls for much adverse examination. I take into consideration all the other circumstances that have occurred, and without saying whether, if I were bound to decide this question merely upon the interposition of the bankrupt, I could get satisfactorily to the conclusion what were the motives which induced the nomination of these parties, after a laborious research into the evidence, I have no difficulty in stating, that, taking the case altogether, if the nomination had been carried into execution by assignment, I should have been of opinion that Carroll stands under circumstances in which he should not be assignee." So if the assignee buy in the estate of the bankrupt, or a portion of it, the general rule is to remove him. *Ex parte* Alexander, 2 Mont. & A. 492. So the court will remove an assignee who converts to his own use the property of the bankrupt. *Ex parte* Townshend, 15 Ves. 470. The case was a petition to remove assignees under a commission of bankruptcy, and to charge interest for money, part of the bankrupt's estate, received by one of the assignees, paid in at his banker's, to his own account, and used as his own property. The Lord Chancellor said: "Under these circumstances, therefore, the former assignees having been actually discharged for this very reason, using

(x) The trustees may be removed by the court for cause shown, § 2 (17). The duties of a trustee are fully set forth in

§ 47, and in G. O. 17. Compare § 70, which treats of the property to which the bankrupt has title.



- \* 464 \* The statute, to a considerable extent, defines, or declares his duties and his powers. (x) Some cases have already  
 \* 465 arisen in which \* questions relating to these rights and duties have been determined. Thus, the assignee has nothing to do with property held by a creditor in pledge, and not worth the sum for which it is security. (su) (y) As he represents the whole body of the creditors, he may and should contest the validity of any instrument by which one of them obtains a preference over others. (sv)<sup>1</sup> (z) He takes all property subject to

money, part of the bankrupt's estate, as their own, and new assignees chosen in execution of the principle respecting such use of the property, no substantial reason appearing for not having made this money the subject of dividend, being taken by this person, one of the new assignees, placed by him at his banker's, used as his own money, his clerk furnished with authority to draw it out as he pleased, and actually doing so, I must, by enforcing this rule, if possible, convince persons standing in the situation of trustees, as assignees in bankruptcy, that they are not to make use of the bankrupt's estate for their own private purposes. For that reason alone, I shall direct a meeting to be called for the purpose of choosing an assignee, instead of that one who has made this use of the property." And in an early case *Ex parte Halliday*, 7 Vin. Abr. 77, where the commissioners of the bankrupt's estate had charged more than 20s. apiece at each meeting, and likewise ordered great sums to be charged for their eating and drinking, the Lord Chancellor declared them incapable of longer holding their office. *Ex parte Reynolds*, 5 Ves. 707. So if the assignees remove from the State in which the decree issued, or beyond the jurisdiction of the court by which the decree was issued. In *Ex parte Grey*, 13 Ves. 274, the Lord Chancellor said: "I am clearly of opinion that the assignee ought to be removed. He is trustee for the bankrupt and the creditors. Yet, whilst he is resident in Scotland, I have no hold over him, and can reach him with no process." And see *Ex parte Leman*, 13 Ves. 271. The cases are nu-

merous in England, where the right of removal has been considered. In America, it seems to have been little discussed. We cite some of the leading and most instructive cases on this subject: *Ex parte Rapp*, 1 Deacon & Ch. 461; *Ex parte Thorley*, Buck, 231; *Ex parte Copeland*, 1 Mont. & A. 306; *Ex parte Rolla*, 3 id. 702; *Ex parte Mills*, 3 Ves. & B. 189; *Ex parte De Tasted*, 1 Rose, 324, 1 Ves. & B. 280; *Ex parte Morse*, 1 De Gex, 478; *Ex parte Nash*, 1 Deacon & Ch. 445; *Ex parte Barnett*, 2 Mon. D. & De G. 692; *Ex parte Shaw*, 1 Glyn & J. 127, above cited; *Ex parte Molineux*, 3 Mont. & A. 703; *Ex parte Candy*, 1 Mont. & McA. 198; *Ex parte Surtees*, 12 Ves. 10, above cited; *Ex parte Hawkins*, Buck, 520; *Ex parte Morris*, 1 Deac. 498; *Ex parte Edwards*, Buck, 411; *Ex parte Dechapeaurouge*, 1 Mont. & McA. 174; *Ex parte Spiller*, 2 Mont. D. & De G. 43; *Ex parte Stagg*, id. 186; *Ex parte Mendel*, 4 Deac. & Ch. 725; *Ex parte Perryer*, 1 Mont. D. & De G. 276; *Ex parte Reynolds*, 5 Ves. 707; *Ex parte Steel*, 1 Deac. & Ch. 488; *Shelton v. Walker*, 10 Law Reporter, 124. But in general, in the later bankrupt laws, it is provided that assignees may be removed at discretion by the court. As in the late U. S. Bankrupt Law, "the court may exercise such power of appointment and removal at its discretion *toties quoties*."

(su) *Ex parte Lambert*, South D. New York, 2 Bank. Reg. 138; *Coxe v. Hale*, 10 Blatchford, 56.

(sv) *Ex parte Metzger*, North. D. New York, 2 Bank. Reg. 114; *Bradshaw v. Klein*, Indiana, 1 Bank. Reg. 146.

<sup>1</sup> The assignee must show that the creditor had reasonable ground for belief of his debtor's insolvency, and not merely of suspicion, to avoid a conveyance to such creditor

(z) For the proceedings on a sale of property by a trustee under the act of 1898, see sect. 58 a (4), and 70 c of that act and G. O. XVIII.

(y) The trustee is not bound, under the act of 1898, to assume title to property

unless it would be advantageous to the estate. *In re Ellis*, 98 Fed. 967, 968, 3 A. B. R. 564; *In re Chambers*, 98 Fed. 865, 3 A. B. R. 537.

(z) B. A. 1898, § 60 b.

existing and valid liens. (*sw*)<sup>1</sup> (*x*) And should surrender to the proper owners, property found by him in the possession of the bankrupt, but not belonging to him. (*sz*) He may recover by summary proceedings in the district court, property of the bankrupt fraudulently disposed of by him. (*sy*) (*y*) And, under authority from the court, may finish chattels, which are unsalable from incompleteness, at the cost of the estate. (*sz*) (*z*)

The provisions of the English bankruptcy acts in respect to assignees are substantially similar to those of our statute; and the decisions of questions arising under them may be useful to us; and we present here the more important among them, as well as some which were made under our earlier bankrupt law, or under our State insolvent laws.

The assignees are the trustees of all the creditors; and are bound by the ordinary obligations of trustees in relation to the property in their own hands. (*t*)<sup>2</sup> They cannot buy it in; nor

(*sw*) *Ex parte* Smith, South D. New York, 1 Bank. Reg. 169.

(*sz*) *Ex parte* Noakes, Maryland, 1 Bank. Reg. 164.

(*sy*) *Ex parte* Meyer, South D. New York, 2 Bank. Reg. 82.

(*sz*) *Dwight v. Ames*, Massachusetts, 2 Bank. Reg. 147.

(*t*) *Ex parte* Lacey, 6 Ves. 625; *Ex parte* Belchier, Ambl. 218; *Belchier v.*

*Parsons*, 1 Kenyon, 44; *Ex parte* Wilkinson, Buck, 197; *Primrose v. Bromley*, 1 Atk. 89; *In re* Earl of Litchfield, id. 87; *Ex parte* Lane, id. 90; *Knight v. Plimouth*, 3 id. 480; *Adams v. Claxton*, 6 Ves. 226; *Raw v. Cutten*, 9 Bing. 96, 1 Cooke, B. L. 263; *Ex parte* Read, 1 Glynn & J. 77; and cases cited in the subsequent note.

as a fraudulent preference. *Grant v. Nat. Bank*, 97 U. S. 80. The conveyance of the joint assets of an insolvent firm to a continuing partner, *Re Johnson and Stowers*, 2 Lowell, 129, and the signing by one creditor of a composition deed to secretly obtain 50 per cent of his claim in cash instead of 70 per cent on time, *Bean v. Amsinck*, 10 Blatchford, 361, constitute fraudulent preferences. But an insolvent debtor does not commit a fraudulent preference by neglecting to go into bankruptcy, thus allowing his creditor to obtain a judgment, *Partridge v. Dearborn*, 2 Lowell, 286; *Wilson v. City Bank*, 17 Wall. 473; nor by the payment of a percentage on the claims of a part of his creditors, which does not lessen the percentage which his other creditors will receive *Re Hapgood*, 2 Lowell, 200; nor by giving a chattel mortgage in exchange for a prior valid bill of sale within four months of his bankruptcy, *Sawyer v. Turpin*, 91 U. S. 114; nor by the mere giving of security on a loan of money, *Clark v. Iselin*, 10 Blatchford, 204, 21 Wall. 360. See further on illegal preferences, *In re* Foot, 11 Blatchford, 530; *Warren v. Tenth Bank*, 10 Blatchford, 493. — K.

<sup>1</sup> The pledgee until paid may retain the pledge. *Yeatman v. Savings Inst.*, 95 U. S. 764. That a mortgage lien is not lost, although the creditor to obtain a preference has taken a transfer of the equity of redemption, the latter having been set aside, see *Avery v. Hackley*, 20 Wall. 407. — K.

<sup>2</sup> The assignee in bankruptcy of an insurance company can waive no conditions in a policy, but they must be complied with by the policy-holder after as well as before bankruptcy. *In re* Firemen's Ins. Co., 3 Bissell, 462. — K.

(*z*) *Courier Journal Co. v. Schaefer-Myer Co.*, 101 Fed. 699, 705, 4 A. B. R. 183; *Bank v. Rome Iron Co.*, 102 Fed. 755.

(*u*) Under the act of 1898, § 70 a (4), the trustee is vested with title in property transferred by the bankrupt in fraud of

creditors, and the trustee may reclaim the same in a United States or State court. Sect. 67 e.

(*z*) As to actions by trustees in bankruptcy, see 39 Am. L. Reg. n. s. 543.

acquire a title to it or to any part of it, by buying in shares or claims of creditors. (u) (x) And if they make any gain out of any transaction in relation to it, the creditors may demand that this gain be added to the assets of the insolvent, and accounted for as a part of them. (v)<sup>1</sup> So, too, the assignees are trustees \* 466 of each \* creditor as well as of all the creditors. It would seem to follow, therefore, that no assignee could protect himself against any claim or suit of any creditor, by showing only

(u) The contrary seems to have been held by Lord Hardwicke, in *Whelpdale v. Cookson*, 1 Ves. Sen. 9, stated from the register's book in *Campbell v. Walker*, 5 Ves. 682. He confirmed a sale by the assignee to himself, in case the majority of the creditors should not dissent. But in *Ex parte Lacey*, 6 Ves. 625, Lord Eldon said: "With all humility, I doubt the authority of that case; for if the trustee is a trustee for all the creditors, he is a trustee for them all in the article of selling to others; and if the jealousy of the court arises from the difficulty of a *cestui que trust* duly informing himself what is most or least for his advantage, I have considerable doubt whether the majority in that article can bind the minority; the question does not arise upon the state of facts in this case." Lord Eldon expressly denies that the assignee can buy the estate of the bankrupt, and, going further, he says: "As to the purchase of debts by the assignee, as assignees cannot buy the estate of the bankrupt, so they cannot, for their own benefit, buy an interest in the bankrupt's estate, because they are trustees for the creditors." In *Ex parte Tanner*, 6 Ves. 630; *Ex parte Attwood*, id., *Owen v. Foulkes*, id., the Lord Chancellor laid down the general rule, that no trustee shall buy the trust property until he strips himself of that character, or by universal consent has acquired a ground for becoming a purchaser, and added, that the rule is to be more peculiarly applied, with unrelenting jealousy, in the case of an assignee of a bankrupt, and that it must be understood, that, whenever

assignees purchase, they must expect an inquiry into the circumstances. *Ex parte Reynolds*, 5 Ves. 707; *Ex parte Shaw*, 1 Glyn & J. 127; *Ex parte Steel*, 1 Deacon & Ch. 488. And see *Fox v. Mackreth*, 2 Bro. C. C. 400, 2 Cox, 320; *Whicheote v. Lawrence*, 3 Ves. 740; *Campbell v. Walker*, 5 Ves. 678; *Ex parte Hughea*, 6 id. 617; *Lister v. Lister*, id. 681; *Ex parte Morgan*, 12 Ves. 6; *Ex parte Hodgson*, 1 Glyn & J. 14; *Ex parte Lewis*, id. 70; *Ex parte Buxton*, id. 357; *Ex parte Bage*, 4 Madd. 460. But in *Ex parte Reynolds*, 5 Ves. 707, it was held, that in case the subsequent sale did not produce as much as the assignee had given, he should then be bound by his wrongful purchase.

(v) This seems naturally to follow from their character as trustees. The general doctrine is clear (see the chapter on Trustees, vol. I. of this work), that when the trustee has used trust funds for his own benefit, he shall be held liable to account for the profits accruing to him from the same, and pay them over to the *cestui que trust*. If he refuse to account, and if the negligence and refusal is continued for a long period, he will be charged compound interest on the sum in his hands; and we see not why this same doctrine may not apply in case of bankrupt's assignees. *Barney v. Saunders*, 16 How. 535; *Rowan v. Kirkpatrick*, 14 Ill. 1; *Jones v. Foxall*, 15 Beav. 388; 13 Eng. L. & Eq. 140; *Schieffelin v. Stewart*, 1 Johns. Ch. 620; *Boynton v. Dyer*, 18 Pick. 1, and numerous other cases, cited page \* 122, of the first volume, note (j).

<sup>1</sup> A secret agreement by a bankrupt in fraud of creditors to pay his assignee's debt in full, if he will assent to his discharge, is illegal at common law and contrary to the bankrupt act of 1867. *Blasdel v. Fowle*, 120 Mass. 447. Where a creditor assented to a discharge, after having sold his proved debt for more than its value to a brother of the bankrupt, the presumption is very strong that the payment for the debt was made in behalf of the bankrupt. *Re Whitney & Munson*, 2 Lowell, 455. — K.

(z) *Lockett v. Hoge*, 9 N. B. R. 167, *Bank v. Ober*, 18 N. B. R. 328, Fed. Cas. Fed. Cas. 8443. The trustee's attorney cannot bid at the trustee's sale. *Citizens'*

that he had acted in obedience to a majority of the creditors, or of any number or proportion of them, however great. (x) It is, however, obvious, that there are some things which must be determined by the will of the majority, as who shall be assignee, and other important matters, concerning which it is impossible that every man should have his own way; and here the statute provides, accordingly, that the will of the majority, under certain precautions against fraud or oppression, should prevail. It may, however, be laid down as a rule, with scarcely an exception, that no assignee is *safe*, in relying upon a majority vote or act, excepting in the very cases and the very way pointed out by the statutes. It is obvious, that if a majority had any *general* power, they might easily exert it to defeat the whole purpose of insolvent laws, which is equal justice to all.

It is one of the earliest duties of assignees to take possession and charge, without any delay, of the effects of the insolvent. And they would not only be responsible for any injury to this property while in their possession, if caused by their own default, but for any injury caused by a faulty delay in taking possession. (y)

An assignee has, however, a certain discretion in this matter. He is not bound to accept and receive what might prove to be a *damnosa hereditas*, or anything of that kind. (zx) If the insolvent has, for example, leasehold property, the assignee *may* take it into his possession. But if it be encumbered with charges and obligations, he takes it *cum onere*, and must fulfil all these \* obli- \* 467 gations; and if these would make it cost more than it is worth, so that taking it would diminish rather than enlarge the funds to which the creditors look, he may, as their trustee, refuse to take it. (z) But then other parties, who have these charges

(x) The cases cited in the three previous notes seem to establish this.

(y) This doctrine is laid down in all the text-books on this subject, and seems nowhere contradicted by the authorities. And provision is made for the purpose of enabling him to take possession, in the sections already referred to.

(z) In *Smith v. Gordon*, 6 Law Reporter, 313, *Ware, J.*, said: "By the bankrupt act, all the property and rights of property of the bankrupt, by force of the decree of bankruptcy, pass to the assignee by operation of law, and become

vested in him as soon as he is appointed. But, though the legal title passes, he is not bound to take possession of all. It is perfectly well settled with respect to leasehold estates, under the English bankrupt laws, that the assignee is not bound to take the lease, and charge the estate with the payment of rent. The rent may be greater than the value of the lease, and thus the estate may be burdened instead of being benefited by taking the lease, and in such a case the *damnosa hereditas* may be abandoned by the assignee. I have had occasion to

(zx) *In re Ellis*, 2 A. B. R. 564, 98 Fed. 967, 968; *In re Chambers*, 98 Fed. 865. Where the trustee refuses to accept a contract of the bankrupt, the bankrupt's

rights and liabilities in it remain untouched by the bankruptcy. *In re Schiermann*, 2 N. B. N. 118.

and obligations against the debtor, may come in as creditors, if their claims are of a kind to be proved, and take their dividend. Neither can the assignee select or divide what he may thus take, if it be entire in itself. He cannot take it so far as it is good, and reject it as far as it is bad, but must do one or the other, altogether. (a) Indeed, it is a universal rule, that the assignee represents the insolvent, so far as to be subject to all the

\*468 equities against him which attach to any effects in \*the assignee's hands. (b) So he must make restitution of, or

consider this question in another case, and I came to the conclusion that this doctrine equally holds under our bankrupt law. *Ex parte Whitman*, December, 1842. And I take the principle to be a general one, that the assignee is not, at least ordinarily, bound to take into his possession property which will be a burden instead of a benefit to the estate. If the assignee elects a right not to take, the property remains in the bankrupt, and no one has a right to dispute his possession. His possessory title is good against all the world but his assignees. Thus, in this case, if the assignee elected not to take the right of the bankrupt and charge the estate with the costs of a suit in equity, the issue of which was uncertain, the right, whatsoever it was, remained in the bankrupt, and might be pursued by any creditor who had not proved under the bankruptcy." *Nias v. Adamson*, 3 B. & Ald. 225; *Wheeler v. Borman*, 3 Camp. 310; *Turner v. Richardson*, 7 East, 835; *Copeland v. Stephens*, 1 B. & Ald. 593; *Bourdillon v. Dalton*, 1 Esp. 233; *Ex parte Fuller*, 2 Story, 327. And the cases allow him a reasonable time in which to consider and decide whether he will take or not. If the assignee refuse to take possession, the title remains in the bankrupt, with the same rights of defence of title, and the same privilege to sue for damages to his possession, as if his remaining goods had not been distributed for the benefit of his creditors. *Smith v. Gordon*, above cited; *Webb v. Fox*, 7 T. R. 391; *Fowler v. Down*, 1 B. & P. 44; *Turner v. Richardson*, above cited. But if the assignee takes the property, he takes it *cum onere*, and is liable for covenants and encumbrances. *Holford v. Hatch*, Doug. 183; *Corsbie v. Free*, Craig. & P. 64; *Page v. Way*, 3 Beav. 2; *Pierce v. Thornely*, 2 Sim. 167. See also *Bull. N. P. 159*; *Parker v. Webb*, 3 Salk. 5; *Harley v. King*, 5 Tyrw. 692; *Luxmore v. Robson*, 1 B. & Ald. 584; *Demarest v. Willard*, 8 Cowen, 206; *Taylor v. Shum*, 1 B. & P. 21; *Armstrong v. Wheeler*, 9

Cowen, 88, Bac. Abr. tit. Cor. But not if he abandons the possession, for the liability is only as perdurable as the possession. *Valliant v. Dodemede*, 2 Atk. 546; *Pitcher v. Torey*, 12 Mod. 23; *Armstrong v. Wheeler*, above cited; *Onslow v. Corrie*, 2 Madd. 330; *Wilkins v. Fry*, 2 Rose, 371; *Taylor v. Shum*, 1 B. & P. 21; *Eaton v. Jacques*, Doug. 456.

(a) See cases cited in the preceding note.

(b) In *Ex parte Newhall*, 2 Story, 360, *Story, J.*, said: "I take the clear rule in bankruptcy to be, that the assignee takes the property and rights of property of the bankrupt, subject to all the rights and equities of third persons, which are attached to it in the hands of the bankrupt." And the language of *Erskine, L. Ch.*, in *Ex parte Hanson*, 12 Ves. 346, is equally unqualified: "There is a clear principle which decides this case, that assignees in bankruptcy take subject to all equities attaching upon the bankrupt; and as the condition of the bankrupts, if they had continued solvent, would as between them and these persons, be such as I have represented, that must be the condition of the assignees. *Ex parte Herbert*, 13 Ves. 188; *Mitford v. Mitford*, 9 Ves. 100; *Pope v. Onslow*, 2 Vern. 286; *Brown v. Heathcote*, 1 Atk. 160, 162; *Scott v. Surnam*, Willes, 402; *Leslie v. Guthrie*, 1 Bing. N. C. 697; *Fletcher v. Morey*, 2 Story, 555; *Mitchell v. Winslow*, id. 630; *Humphreys v. Blight*, 1 Wash. C. C. 44; *Stouffer v. Coleman*, 1 Yeates, 399; In the matter of *McLellan*, 6 Law Reporter, 440; *Talcott v. Dudley*, 4 Scam. 427. See also *Ex parte Marsh*, 1 Atk. 159; *Ex parte Butler*, id. 218; *Clopham v. Gallant*, 1 Com. Dig. 583; *Howard v. Jemmet*, 3 Burr. 1369; *Winch v. Keely*, 1 T. R. 619; *Grant v. Mills*, 2 Ves. & B. 309; In the matter of *Muggridge*, 5 Law Reporter, 351; *Ex parte Copeland*, 3 Deacon & Ch. 199; *Ex parte Prescott*, 1 Mont. & A. 816; *Ex parte Flower*, 2 id. 224; *Ex parte Plant*, 4 Deacon & Ch. 160; *Griswold v. Mc-*

if trover be brought, refund in damages for, any property he has taken as the insolvent's to which some one else has a better title. (c)

Assignees must act jointly, neither having the power of both; nor can either or both delegate their power, or substitute others as assignees. (d) But the estate of the debtor, and the powers of assignees, vest in the survivors and survivor, when the number of assignees is reduced by death or otherwise. (e) They may employ attorneys or agents to act for them in all matters in which their own personal action \* is not necessary; (f) and their \* 469 liability for the acts of their agents would be determined by the general principles of the law of agency. (g) They may sue

Millan, 11 Ill. 591; Strong v. Clawson, 5 Gilman, 346. The assignee takes only the bankrupt's *beneficial* interest. Ontario Bank v. Mumford, 2 Barb. Ch. 596. The rule above stated is liable to no exception whatever, except in case of fraud, which "vitiatates everything," and which, where it exists, prevents the operation of every general rule. Story, J., in the cases cited from 2 Story. The right always exists in the assignees of defeating any conveyance made by the bankrupt in fraud of his creditors or of the bankrupt laws. Williams v. Vermeule, 4 Sandf. Ch. 388.

(c) It seems that no authority under a decree in bankruptcy to take possession of the goods of A, would make a party the less a wrong-doer who should, under the color of that authority, seize the goods or estate of B; and assignees are to use great diligence in avoiding the seizing of property of persons other than the bankrupt; for in the case of *Ex parte Cowan*, 3 B. & Ald. 123, it appeared that the assignees had seized as the property of the bankrupt a farm belonging to A B, and had kept it for a long time, and mismanaged it, and that the Lord Chancellor had referred it to a Master to take the account between A and B and the assignees in respect of such property and of its mismanagement, and afterwards, upon his report, had ordered a certain sum to be paid to A B by the assignees, the commission having been previously suspended. This was a motion for a prohibition to the Lord Chancellor. In support of the motion, the following authorities were relied on: *Davy's Case*, 1 Lord Raymond, 531; *Ex parte Rowton*, 17 Ves. 426; *Eyre v. Jackson*, 1 Chan. Rep. 229; *Brymer v. Atkins*, 1 H. Bl. 164; *Ex parte Earl of Litchfield*, 1 Atk. 88. But the court *held*, that the chancellor had not exceeded his jurisdic-

tion in making the assignees personally liable, beyond the funds in their hands, for such mismanagement. In the matter of *Cheney*, 5 Law Reporter, 19.

(d) Williams v. Walsby, 4 Esp. 220; Lord Lovelace's case, Sir W. Jones, 268; *Can v. Reed*, 3 Atk. 695. See *Smith v. Jameson*, 1 Esp. 114; *Bristow v. Eastman*, id. 172.

(e) Section 18.

(f) This would seem to follow as a right incident to their character as trustees.

(g) It has been *held*, that if an assignee employs an agent in the conduct and management of the bankrupt's property, who misapplies and embezzles any part of the effects, the assignee will be liable to make it good, unless he had consulted the body of the creditors, who are his *cestui que trust*, in the appointment of such agent. In the matter of *Earl of Litchfield*, 1 Atk. 87. But it is clear that when the assignees employ a person, either from necessity or conformity to the general usage of mankind, they are not then liable for losses, or for the default of such agents. Thus, where an assignee employed a broker to sell a quantity of tobacco, and the broker received the money, and in ten days failed without having paid it over, the assignee in this case was *held* not bound to make it good. *Ex parte Belchier*, Ambl. 218; *Belchier v. Parsons*, 1 Kenyon, 44. See *Ex parte Wilkinson*, Buck, 197; *Deacon on Bankruptcy*, 339. In *Belchier v. Parsons*, above cited, the duty and right of assignees in this matter are well set forth: "I am of opinion that there are no grounds to make Mrs. Parsons answerable in this cause for any more of the money than what she actually received. Were it once to be laid down, as a rule in this court, that an assignee, or trustee, should be answerable in all events for the people they employ, no man in his senses would ever under-

in their own name, on the contracts or *choses in action* of the insolvent, which they take for the creditors. (h)<sup>1</sup> (x)

take those offices. In the case of executors and administrators, the common law does, in most cases, consider the persons receiving by their directions only as the hands by which they receive; and this court, likewise, to preserve some consistency with the common law, does confine them to stricter rules, and what is a devastavit at law, must be so here. But in the case of trustees, and assignees particularly, who are acting immediately under the authority of this court, it has always admitted of greater latitude; nay, in the former case, this court, and sometimes even the courts of law, have dispensed with that rigor. In cases of this kind, it is not to be expected that the assignees will themselves attend the disposition of the bankrupt's effects, and less so still in the present case, from the sin of the person whom the creditors have thought proper to choose assignee; nor would it indeed be for the benefit of the creditors, if they did. Brokers, and such sort of people, being more conversant with the effects to be disposed of, are better judges of their value, and more capable of disposing of them to advantage."

(h) The following cases serve, perhaps, sufficiently to illustrate the doctrine of the text, showing the various kinds of actions which assignees have been permitted to bring: *Parker v. Manning*, 7 T. R. 537; *Bedford v. Brutton*, 1 Bing. N. C. 399; *Snellgrove v. Hunt*, 1 Chitty, 71; *Bloxam v. Hubbard*, 5 East, 407; *Kitchen v. Campbell*, 3 Wilson, 304, 2 W. Bl. 827; *Hewit v. Mantell*, 2 Wilson, 872; *Winter v. Kretchman*, 2 T. R. 45; *Vernon v. Hanson*, id. 287; *Noble v. Kersey*, 4 C. & P. 90; *Tennant v. Strachan*, *Moody & M. 377*, 4 C. & P. 31; *Waller v. Drakeford*,

1 Stark, 481; *Thomason v. Frere*, 10 East, 418; *Rawson v. Walker*, 1 Stark. 361; *Brandon v. Pate*, 2 H. Bl. 308; *Carter v. Abbott*, 2 Dow. & R. 575, 1 B. & C. 444; *McKeon v. Caherty*, 3 Wend. 494; *Hurst v. Gwennap*, 2 Stark. 306; *Yates v. Carnsew*, 3 C. & P. 99; *Farrington v. Payne*, 15 Johns. 431; *Thompkin v. Haile*, 3 Wend. 406; *Smith v. Milles*, 1 T. R. 475; *Cooper v. Chitty*, 1 Burr. 20; *Menham v. Edmonson*, 1 B. & P. 369; *Rush v. Baker*, 2 Stra. 996; *Elderkin v. Elderkin*, 1 Root, 139; *Gray v. Bennett*, 3 Met. 522; *Wright v. Fairfield*, 2 B. & Ad. 727; *Partridge v. Hannum*, 2 Met. 569; *Smith v. Coffin*, 2 H. Bl. 444; *Day v. Laffin*, 6 Met. 280; *Mitchell v. Hughes*, 4 M. & P. 577; *Ward v. Jenkins*, 10 Met. 583; *Gibson v. Carruthers*, 8 M. & W. 321; *Brown v. Cuming*, 2 Caines, 33; *Porter v. Vorley*, 9 Ring. 93; *M'Menomy v. Feners*, 3 Johns. 71; *Edwards v. Coleman*, 2 Bibb, 204; *Kelly v. Holdship*, 1 Browne, 36; *Cornwell's Appeal*, 7 Watts & S. 805; *Burnside v. Merrick*, 4 Met. 537; *Hancock v. Caffyn*, 8 Bing. 358; *Hill v. Smith*, 12 M. & W. 618; the instructive case, *Moore v. Jones*, 23 Vt. 739. Ejectment. — *Barstow v. Adams*, 2 Day, 70; *Talcott v. Goodwin*, 3 id. 264. It seems that if the cause of action arise before the bankruptcy, the assignee may sue, but must declare as assignee; if it arise after the bankruptcy, the assignee may now sue in his own right, and need not describe himself as assignee. When the bankrupt sells, or makes any contract respecting property after the commission, the assignees may, in that respect, treat him as their agent. *Evans v. Mann*, Cowp. 549; *Thomas v. Rideing*, *Wightw. 65*, 1 Rose, 121; *Kiggill v. Player*, 1 Salk.

<sup>1</sup> Thus an assignee in bankruptcy may sue for money paid as usury by the bankrupt. *Wheelock v. Lee*, 10 Bankr. Reg. 363. That a suit by an assignee in bankruptcy against an officer holding the proceeds of the bankrupt's goods under an attachment within four months of the bankruptcy proceedings was not barred if begun within two years of a demand and refusal, by the provision of the bankrupt law, providing that an assignee must sue at law or equity within two years after a cause of action accrued, although eleven years after the attachment, through the assignee's negligence, see *French v. Merrill*, 132 Mass. 525. The U. S. St. of Aug. 19, 1841, § 8, limiting an assignee's suing and being sued to two years, does not apply to a bill in equity by a trustee under a will to obtain instructions of the court in which the assignee of a *cestui que trust* is one of the defendants. *Minot v. Tappan*, 127 Mass. 333. — K.

(x) The trustee is not bound to undertake any suit which does not appear to him to be fruitful for the estate, neither should he make a practice of requiring indemnity

for expenses from creditors requiring the institution of suits. *In re Baird*, 112 Fed. 960, 7 A. B. R. 448.

\* They may transfer the notes of the bankrupt, by \* 470 indorsement or delivery, where the contract or obligation of the insolvent requires it. (i) But, as a general rule, while assignees may transfer what they can by delivery, if negotiable paper requires indorsement, this should be made by the insolvent, who retains the power to make an indorsement which is necessary to carry into effect a previous contract. (j)<sup>1</sup>

\* They may compound debts, redeem mortgages, compro- \* 471 mise claims against, or in favor of the insolvent, (k) and in

111; and the cases cited, Deac. on Bankruptcy, 731. In the case of *Evans v. Mann*, the facts were that the bankrupt, after his bankruptcy, and before he had obtained his certificate, carried on his trade as a lighterman, and both built and sold lighters. He sold one to the defendant, who paid him part of the purchase-money; after which the assignees apply to the defendant for the value of the lighter; and so far affirm the contract as to enter into an agreement, by which they are content to be paid the residue of the purchase-money, after deducting what the bankrupt had received. And for this residue they have brought the action. The objection to the form of the action was, that the plaintiffs, being assignees under a commission, did not state themselves to be assignees in the declaration: "On consideration, there seems to be this distinction,—if the assignees bring an action on a contract made by the bankrupt, *before* his bankruptcy, they must state themselves in the declaration to be assignees. But here the contract was after bankruptcy, when the bankrupt could have no property of his own. The lighter was the property of the assignees; and, consequently, the sale by him a contract as their agent by operation of law, and on their account. Therefore it was not necessary that they should state themselves to be assignees in the declaration; though in respect of the evidence in support of the action, it might be incumbent on them to prove the trading, bankruptcy, &c.,—in short, the whole case." As to the assignee continuing in his own name an action commenced in the name of the bankrupt, see *Ames v. Gilman*, 10 Met. 239; *Smith v. Gordon*, 6 Law Reporter, 313. The bankrupt may continue it, if the assignee make no objection, and be held as trustee for the assignee for the amount of the judgment. *Clark v. Cal-*

*vert*, 8 Taunt. 742, and the cases reviewed. *Sawtelle v. Rollins*, 23 Me. 196. If the assignee is removed or dies, the assignee who takes his place succeeds to his powers, and holds his place in court. Page v. Bauer, 4 B. & Ald. 345; *Richards v. Maryland Ins. Co.*, 8 Cranch, 84; *Hall v. Cushing*, 8 Mass. 521; *Merrick's Estate*, 5 Watts & S. 9.

(i) *Ex parte Mowbray*, 1 Jac. & W. 428. This was a petition praying that assignees might be ordered to indorse a bill of exchange which had been transferred before his bankruptcy, for valuable consideration, but without indorsement; if the bill was not indorsed, the petitioner claimed to be a creditor for the amount. Lord Chancellor *Eldon* said: "The difficulty is, to frame an order which shall provide for a special indorsement that will prevent the assignees from being personally liable. But if a special indorsement is made, and the petitioner will be content with it, I see no reason why I should not make the order; if he is not satisfied with that, he must apply again." See also *Ex parte Brown*, 1 Glyn & J. 408; *Ex parte Hall*, 1 Rose, 13; *Ex parte Rowton*, id. 15.

(j) *Ex parte Greening*, 13 Ves. 206; *Watkins v. Maule*, 2 Jacob & W. 243; *Smith v. Pickering*, Peake, N. P. 50; 1 Cooke's B. L. 295 (8th ed.); *Owen on Bankruptcy*, 72. 73; *Archbold*, 202; *Wallace v. Harlacre*, 1 Camp. 46; *Anonymous*, id. 492; *Lampriere v. Pasley*, 2 T. R. 485.

(k) *Robson v. —*, 2 Rose, 50; *Dod v. Herring*, 1 Russ. & M. 153; *Richards v. Merriam*, 11 Cush. 582. But assignees are not bound by the bankrupt's submission to arbitration. *Marsh v. Wood*, 9 B. & C. 659; *Snook v. Hellyer*, 2 Chitty, 43; *Andrews v. Palmer*, 4 B. & Ald. 250. And, in referring disputes to arbitration, the assignees, for their own security, should protest against the reference being taken

<sup>1</sup> A bankrupt indorser has power to waive demand and notice of a debt maturing before an assignee is appointed. *Ex parte Tremont Bank*, 2 Lowell, 409.—K.



general do whatsoever trustees may do. (*l*) And an assignee who acted in such matters in good faith and with reasonable discretion, would seldom be molested by the court. But it is always prudent for the assignees to obtain the specific instruction and sanction of the court for whatever they may do in this way.

As assignees have, in general, the powers of trustees, so the responsibilities of trustees attach to them. (*m*) Many cases have arisen on this question, and it will often be difficult to apply to the facts of a particular case the rules of law. But the difficulty cannot lie in those rules. The assignees are trustees and agents for compensation. They will, therefore, be held strictly for bad faith. But beyond this it is believed that they can be liable for lack of discretion, or for mistake, only where this amounts to neg-

\* 472 ligence; not slight negligence, nor \* gross negligence, but the ordinary negligence for which bailees and trustees with compensation are usually liable. If this general rule has any peculiar modification in the case of assignees, it must be because the law points out precisely their course, and the court are always ready to direct them, and therefore a mistake is without excuse, and a slight mistake may imply great negligence. (*mm*)

as an admission of assets; and if they refer *generally* without a protest of this kind, it will amount to such admission, and they will be *personally* liable to pay the sum awarded, as in the case of executors and administrators. Robson v. —, above cited. See Deacon on Bankruptcy, 323, 324. On the subject of mortgages, see the following cases, where the right of redemption in the assignees is allowed and discussed: Higden v. Williamson, 3 P. Wms. 132; Pope v. Onslow, 2 Vern. 286; Taylor v. Wheeler, 2 id. 565; *Ex parte* Alsager, 2 Mont. D. & De G. 328; Pye v. Daubuz, 3 Bro. 595; *Ex parte* Hartley, 1 Deac. 288; *Ex parte* Cox, 2 Mont. D. & De G. 486; *Ex parte* Pettit, 2 Glyn & J. 47; *Ex parte* Berredge, 3 Mont. D. & De G. 464; *Ex parte* Carr, 2 id. 534; *Ex parte* Living, 1 Deac. 1; *Ex parte* Wilson, 2 Ves. & B. 252; *Ex parte* Barnes, 3 Deac. 223; *Ex parte* Temple, 1 Glyn & J. 216. Mortgages of personal property: Jones v. Gibbons, 9 Ves. 407; Ryall v. Rolle, 1 Atk. 165, 1 Ves. Sen. 348; Stephens v. Sole, 1 Ves. 752; Bourne v. Dodson, 1 Atk. 154; *Ex parte* Austin, 1 Deac. & Ch. 207; Doane v. Eddy, 16 Wend. 523; Murray v. Burtis, 15 id. 212. In this country, by the late national bankrupt cases, and in general in the State insolvent laws, power is given to the

assignees of an insolvent to compound debts, arbitrate and redeem mortgages, on obtaining the approval of the court in that behalf. Generally, he should deposit all moneys collected in a bank of good credit, and to the account of the bankrupts' fund. *Ex parte* Reynolds, 5 Ves. 707; *Ex parte* Beaumont, 3 Deac. & Ch. 549.

(*l*) See cases cited *supra*, in notes (*l*) and (*u*), p. \*465.

(*m*) See sections 13, 14, 15, 16. The liabilities of assignees in respect of negligence, and their duties as trustees, have been set forth in preceding notes. Especial reference is made to the case of Belchier v. Parsons, 1 Kenyon, 44, where this subject is treated at much length. Kinder v. Howarth, 2 Stark. 354; *Ex parte* Lane, 1 Atk. 90; *Ex parte* Turner, 1 Mont. & McA. 52; Knight v. Lord Plimouth, 3 Atk. 480. See especially, also, Raw v. Cutten, 9 Bing. 96, *Tindal*, C. J.

(*mm*) Various points of practice on these questions are decided in many cases before the United States courts. Among those which are reported, the following will be found interesting in special cases: In the matter of Pulver, 1 Benedict, 381; In the matter of Hill, id. 381; In the matter of Orne, id. 454; In the matter of Levy, id. 454; In the matter of Conant,

## SECTION VIII.

## WHAT REAL PROPERTY BANKRUPTCY TRANSFERS TO THE ASSIGNEE.

The theory of the bankruptcy system is, that it places in the hands of the assignees *all* the property and effects of the bankrupt which can be made available for his debts; and renders unnecessary and therefore supersedes any other measures on their part. (*n*) The real estate of the bankrupt may be an important part of his property; and it all goes with the rest to his assignees.

\* The assignment by the register to the assignee should \* 473 include all interests in land vested in the bankrupt by any means whatever, whether of law or of the bankrupt's act. (*x*) This rule will embrace equally all the rights or interests vested in him by contract, in respect to which the assignees have all his remedies, and among them that of specific performance, (*o*) and also \* all those which come to him by devise or inher- \* 474 itance. (*p*)<sup>1</sup> And if these rights are only inchoate, and

5 Blatch. 54; *Stevens v. Hauser*, 39 N. Y. 302.

(*n*) See Archbold on Bankruptcy; Cooke on the Bankrupt Law; Deacon on Bankruptcy; 2 Kent Com. 390; Com. Dig. tit. Bankrupt, D. (26); 2 Bl. Com. 285, 485; *Ex parte Newhall*, 2 Story, 360; In the matter of Cheney, 5 Law Reporter, 19; *Clarke v. Minot*, 4 Met. 346; *French v. Carr*, 2 Gilman, 664.

(*o*) *Hillary v. Morris*, 5 C. & P. 6; *Valpy v. Oakeley*, 16 Q. B. 941, 6 Eng. L. & Eq. 168; *Ward v. Jenkins*, 10 Met. 583; *Lombard Bank v. Thorp*, 6 Cowen, 46; *Alivon v. Furnival*, 4 Tyrw. 751, 1 Cromp. M. & R. 277; *Carnegie v. Morrison*, 2 Met. 381; *Gibson v. Carruthers*, 8 M. & W. 321; *Akhurst v. Jackson*, 1 Swanst. 85; *Boorman v. Nash*, 9 B. & C. 145; *Goodwin v. Lightbody, Daniell*, 153.

See also *Coles v. Trecothick*, 9 Ves. 234; *Ex parte Peake*, 1 Madd. 346; *Jackson v. Lever*, 3 Bro. C. C. 605; *Mortimer v. Capper*, 1 id. 156; *Gray v. Bennett*, 3 Met. 522; *Sharke v. Roahde*, 2 Rose, 192; *Brooke v. Hewitt*, 3 Ves. 253; *Willingham v. Joyce*, id. 168. If a contract for a lease has been made, merely for the *personal accommodation of the bankrupt*, the assignees are not entitled to specific performance. *Flood v. Findlay*, 2 Ball & B. 9.

(*p*) *Tudway v. Bourn*, 2 Burr. 716; *Toulson v. Grout*, 2 Vern. 432; *Ex parte Ansell*, 19 Ves. 208; *Ranking v. Barnard*, 5 Madd. 32; *Ex parte O'Ferrall*, 1 Glyn & J. 347; *Cherry v. Boultsbee*, 4 Mylne & C. 442; *Ex parte Man*, Mont. & McA. 210; *Ex parte Makins*, Mont. D. & De G. 613; *Brandon v. Robinson*, 1 Rose, 197.

<sup>1</sup> Under a devise to a man and wife for their lives, and at their death to children named then living, a child's interest passes to his assignee in bankruptcy during their lifetime. *Belcher v. Burnett*, 126 Mass. 230. But where money was given in trust, the income to be paid yearly to the donor's son, for the support of himself and wife and the education and support of their children, and the principal and annuity were declared inalienable and not subject to debts, neither the annuity nor any part of it was allowed to pass to the son's assignee in bankruptcy. *Durant v. Mass. Hospital Ins. Co.*, 2 Lowell, 575. See *Nichols v. Eaton*, 91 U. S. 716; *Broadway Bank v. Adams*, 133 Mass. 170; *Billings v. Marsh*, 153 Mass. 311. — K.

(*x*) By the act of 1898 (§ 70) title passes to the trustee in the bankrupt's property as of the date of his adjudication, — a much simpler provision than that of the statute of 1867.

require some act on the part of the insolvent to make them complete, the assignee may in general do that act, or the court of equity will compel the insolvent to do it. (q) (x)

Under the statute of 1841, some question arose where a devise fell to the insolvent after the proceedings commenced, but before he obtained his discharge. It is certainly true that a devise is not effectual to pass the property to the devisee, without his consent and acceptance, any more than a gift can vest in the donee without his consent and acceptance. If, then, the bankrupt refused to accept, the devise might pass to the heir of the devisor, perhaps by a corrupt bargain with the bankrupt, and the creditors be defrauded. To guard against this mischief, it was held, that if the devise be absolute, and without charge or incumbrance, and plainly for his benefit, the law will presume his acceptance, and the assignees take his title. (r) And we think the principle

(q) This point will be found considered in the cases above cited in note (h), p. \*469, with reference to indorsement, and the rights of the assignees in the contracts of the bankrupts.

(r) If a devise falls after the petition and before decree, this will pass to the assignees of the bankrupt. In *Ex parte Newhall*, 2 Story, 360, *Story, J.*, said: "The third section of the bankrupt act of 1841, chap. 9, declares, that all property and rights of property of every bankrupt who shall, by the decree of the proper court, be declared a bankrupt within the act, shall, by mere operation of law, *ipso facto*, from the time of such decree, be deemed to be divested out of the bankrupt; and the same shall be vested, by force of the same decree, in such assignee as, from time to time, shall be appointed by the proper court for this purpose. It seems to me that the natural, and even necessary, interpretation of this clause is, that all the property and rights of property of the bankrupt, at the time of the decree, are intended to be passed to the assignee. It is true that the decree will, by relation, cover all the property which he had at the time of filing the petition, and at all intermediate times, to effect the manifest purpose of the act. But this is rather a conclusion, deducible from the general provisions and objects of the whole act, than a positive provision. It results, by necessary implication, in order to effect

the obvious purposes of the act, and to prevent what otherwise would or might be irremediable mischief. . . . I take the plain distinction, running through the act, to be, that it is not intended to touch any property or rights of property which may be acquired by a descent to him, after the decree in bankruptcy, by which he has been decreed to be a bankrupt, but that it covers all his property, acquired by or descended to him, or belonging to him, before the decree. The English statutes of bankruptcy go further, and vest in the assignee all the property of the bankrupt which comes to him by descent, distribution, or otherwise, before the discharge is granted. But the doctrine stands only upon the positive language of those statutes, and not upon any general principles of law applicable to the subject." *Ex parte Fuller*, 2 Story, 327; *Townsend v. Tickell*, 3 B. & Ald. 31; *Doe v. Smyth*, 6 B. & C. 112; *Brown v. Wood*, 17 Mass. 68; *Ward v. Fuller*, 15 Pick. 185. The 26th section of the statute of 1867 is substantially similar to section 3d of the statute of 1841. In the case of *Ex parte Newhall*, cited in the last note, the facts were, that after the filing of the petition, and before the decree in bankruptcy, the bankrupt became entitled to certain property as heir to his mother, to whom, when alive, he had been indebted. Judge *Story held*, that the assignee of the bankrupt was only entitled to the bank-

(x) Compare *In re May*, 3 N. B. N. R. 128, 5 A. B. R. 1, to the effect that the court of bankruptcy may order the bank-

rupt to transfer to the trustee an unpaid legacy.

\* would be applied, even if there were charges or conditions \* 475 to the devise; but, upon the whole, it would certainly be beneficial; and of course the assignees would take the devise *cum onere*. (s)

If the interests are vested in the bankrupt, the assignee takes them, although they are not in his possession; as, for example, a remainder or reversion. So if it rest on a contingency, the assignee takes subject to the contingency, or rather takes the right to recover if the contingency happens. (t) <sup>1</sup>

By this is meant, however, a legal contingency, and not a mere possibility, without some vested legal interest. Thus, any \* beneficial contingency, however distant or improbable in \* 476 fact, if it be actually vested, will go to the assignee; but if the insolvent be the only son of a father who is aged, single,

rupt's moiety, or distributive share, after deducting therefrom his debt to the estate. See the cases cited in note (b), *ante*, p. \* 468.

(s) See cases in preceding note.

(t) The test seems to be a clear one, and easy of application. It is this: an interest (as has already been stated), which can be assigned or transmitted by the bankrupt himself, will pass to the assignee. The leading case on this subject is *Higden v. Williamson*, 3 P. Wms. 132. In this case, one seized of a copyhold estate, surrendered the premises to the use of his last will, and afterwards devised them to his daughter for life, then to trustees to be sold, and the money arising from the sale to be divided among such of his daughter's children as should be living at her death. Testator died; the daughter had issue, among others a son, who was a trader, and became bankrupt, and the commissioners assigned his estate. The bankrupt got his certificate allowed, and then his mother died. The assignees brought their bill for the bankrupt's share of the money arising from the sale. The case of *Jacobson v. Williams*, 1 P. Wms. 385, having been relied on by counsel, Sir J. *Jekyll*, M. R., decreed for the plaintiffs, distinguishing the principal case from that of *Jacobson v. Williams*; for

there the husband, the bankrupt, could not have come at his wife's portion by the aid of equity without making some provisions for her, and it was not reasonable the assignees, who stood but in his place, and derived their claim from him, should be more favored. Also, the Master said he laid his finger and chiefly grounded his opinion on the words of the statute 13 Eliz. chap. 7, § 2, which enacts "that the commissioners shall be empowered to assign over all, that the bankrupts might depart withal." Now here the son might, in his mother's lifetime, have released his contingent interest, so that the commissioners, by virtue of that act, are enabled to assign it, and consequently these assignees must be well entitled. The same test was admitted by Lord *Hardwicke*, in *Jewson v. Moulson*, 2 Atk. 417, though differing on the question whether the possibility in *Heyden v. Williams* was not of this class, which might be assigned at least in equity. *Taylor v. Wheeler*, 2 Vern. 565; *Ex parte Goldney*, 3 Deacon, 570; *Ex parte Foster*, 1 Mont. D. & De G. 418; *Foster v. Hudson* (on appeal), 2 id. 177; *Moth v. Frome*, Ambl. 394; *Carleton v. Leighton*, 3 Meriv. 667; *French v. Carr*, 2 Gilman, 664; *Donnmet v. Bedford*, 6 T. R. 684; *Perry v. Jones*, 1 H. Bl. 30, in error, 3 T. R. 88.

<sup>1</sup> Where a will gave a life estate to the wife, at whose death the estate was to be converted into money, the income to be paid to a daughter, and at her death the principal to be divided equally among her heirs-at-law, the daughter's children take during her life such an interest in the fund as will pass to an assignee in bankruptcy subject to the same contingencies. *Putnam v. Story*, 132 Mass. 205. See *Minot v. Tappan*, 127 id. 333. See *Nichols v. Eaton*, 91 U. S. 716, for a discussion of the subject of conditions restricting property from passing to an assignee in bankruptcy, and cases cited *ante*, p. \* 474, note 1. — K.

wealthy, diseased, or even incurably insane, so that his enjoying the inheritance seems placed beyond any question,—if it does not, in fact, fall to him by the death of his father before he obtains his discharge, it belongs to him, and the assignees have no claim whatever. (x) Equities of redemption are among those real interests which most frequently pass to the assignee. For it generally happens that a bankrupt has already endeavored to extricate or save himself by raising what money he could by mortgages on whatever property he could use for that purpose. We have already said that the assignees may, in general, redeem all mortgages; (u) (y) or they may sell the equities; this last has been the most usual way; but if there is any question whatever, the order or permission of the proper court should be obtained.

An interesting question has arisen as to the effect of a want of record. Wherever this record is required when land is transferred, as is the case in all our States, it is obvious that no mortgage which is unrecorded can be made available for the mortgagee, or his assigns or representatives, against one who purchases the land in good faith, without notice. But, in England, where there is no general law of record, there is a strong disposition to hold a purchaser,—by copyhold, for example,—where there has been no surrender, and the legal title is incomplete, as a purchaser by contract, and therefore holding by good title against the assignees. (v) In this country, however, it seems to be settled by high authority, that the requirement of record is peremptory, and not to be set aside. (w) (z) And an assignee would hold where the bankrupt had made a mortgage which was not recorded; and

(u) See *supra*, p. \*468, and cases cited.

(v) Deacon on Bankruptcy, tit. Copyhold, 354; Taylor v. Wheeler, 2 Vern. 565. See also *Ex parte* Harvey, Buck,

493; *Ex parte* Holland, 4 Madd. 483; Doe v. Clark, 1 Dow & R. 44, 5 B. & Ald. 458.

(w) 4 Kent Com. 168, and notes.

(z) Under the act of 1898 the trustee takes "property which prior to the filing of the petition he [the bankrupt] could by any means have transferred or which might have been levied upon and sold under judicial process against him." Sect. 70a 5. These words do not pass a mere possibility: *In re* Wetmore, 108 Fed. 520, 6 A. B. R. 210; or an inalienable contingent interest: *In re* Gardiner, 5 A. B. R. 482; *In re* Hoadley, 101 Fed. 233, 3 A. B. R. 780; *In re* Ehle, 109 Fed. 625, 6 A. B. R. 476; but will pass a vested future interest alienable under the laws of the State. *In re* Wood, 98 Fed. 972, 3 A. B. R. 572; *In re* St. John, 105 Fed. 234, 5 A. B. R. 190; *In re* Twaddell, 110 Fed. 145, 6 A. B. R. 539; *In re*

McHarry, 111 Fed. 498, 7 A. B. R. 83; *In re* Haslett, 116 Fed. 680.

(y) Under the act of 1898, redemption of a mortgage can only be accomplished by a petition to the court by the bankrupt, trustee, or any creditor who has proved his claim, on which, after proper notice and hearing, the court may authorize the trustee to redeem. G. O. xxviii., Form 43. Compare Reed v. Bullington, 11 N. B. R. 408.

(z) This question is now settled by the statute, B. A. 1898, § 67 a. "Claims which for want of record or for other reasons would not have been valid liens as against the claims of the creditors of the bankrupt shall not be liens against his estate."

would not hold where a mortgage was made to him, and he had not recorded it, and a party claims to \* hold it by sub- \* 477  
sequent transfer from the mortgagor, for value and without notice.<sup>1</sup>

We do not know in this country, or scarcely know, the equitable mortgage of the English law, which is created by a mere delivery of the title-deeds. (x) Still, we have equitable mortgages, or rights or liens, to which a court of equity would give such an effect. And the court would probably enforce such a mortgage, at the suit of the assignee, or for his benefit, if no positive law made a record necessary.

If the bankrupt can maintain a writ of entry, or any action for land, or for the rents and profits of the land, the assignees take all these rights. (y)

So, if the bankrupt's wife has land, and the bankrupt has any estate or interest in it as her husband, for her life, or as tenant by the curtesy for his own, all this interest of the husband passes to the assignee. (z) (xx) And it passes so absolutely, that it seems

(x) *Berry v. Mutual Ins. Co.*, 2 Johns. Ch. 608; *Portwood v. Outton*, 3 B. Mon. 247; *Rockwell v. Hobby*, 2 Sandf. Ch. 9; *Williams v. Stratton*, 10 Smedes & M. 418; *Welsh v. Usher*, 2 Hill, Eq. 170. See also *Shitz v. Dieffenbach*, 3 Penn. St. 233; *Vanmeter v. McFaddin*, 8 B. Mon. 435; *Adams's Equity* (Am. ed.), 333.

(y) *Smith v. Coffin*, 2 H. Bl. 444; *Mitchell v. Hughes*, 4 Moore & P. 577, 6 Bing. 689. The case of *Smith v. Coffin* was a writ of entry *sur abatement*, brought by the assignees of a bankrupt. *Eyre, L. C. J.*, said: "This case has been very elaborately and ably argued by my brother *Williams*, but his argument goes against the most express and plain spirit of the bankrupt laws, which is, that every beneficial interest which the bankrupt has shall be disposed of for the benefit of his creditors. . . . It is true, that on general principles, rights of action are not forfeitable nor assignable, except in a particular mode; but that rule is founded on the policy of the common law, which is averse to encourage

litigation; but in this case the policy of the bankrupt laws requires that the right of action should be assignable and transferred to the assignees, as much as any other species of property. It is an hereditament, and the words of the statute are large enough to comprehend it; and no case has been shown to prove that it ought not to pass. What, then, does the whole argument amount to but this, — that in many cases, from the policy of the law, a right of action does not pass. But here the policy is, that every right belonging in any shape to the bankrupt, should pass to his assignees. And this being the clear intent of the law, a particular recital of this species of right could not be necessary. I think it is a clear case, both on the words of the act of Parliament, and on the subject-matter." See also cases cited *ante*, note.

(z) *Jacobson v. Williams*, 1 P. Wms. 383. See further cases cited *ante*, note (a), § 6, p. \* 469.

<sup>1</sup> A bankrupt's deed, with a contemporaneous and unrecorded agreement of defeasance, which is, in equity, a mortgage, leaves an equity of redemption in him, which will pass to an assignee or trustees in bankruptcy. *Moors v. Albro*, 129 Mass. 9. See *Campbell v. Dearborn*, 109 Mass. 130. — K.

(xx) The rule laid down in the text depends on State law regarding the husband's interest in his wife's real estate. The trustee of the husband prevailed in Tennessee, in *In re McKenna*, 9 Fed. 27, while the

contrary rule was reached in Massachusetts in *Hesseltine v. Prince*, 95 Fed. 802, where the court bases its decision upon *Lynde v. McGregor*, 13 Allen, 182, 184.

no suit can be brought against the husband after the act of bankruptcy, for division, or for any purpose, and no such action can be defended against by the bankrupt himself, or in his own name, but only by the assignee. (a)

In regard to the real estate, as well as to the personal \*478 estate \* of the bankrupt, it may be regarded as a very general, if not a universal, rule, that whatever the bankrupt could himself transfer to his creditors or to his assignees for them, the register could and should, without the bankrupt's act, transfer to his assignees. (b)

It is an apparent exception, and not a real one, which will not permit an assignee to take what the insolvent holds in trust, or in any fiduciary relation. For the insolvent could not transfer that in payment of his own debts, honestly or legally. But it may be sometimes difficult to distinguish between such fiduciary interest, which the assignee would not take, and an interest incumbered with a charge, which he would take. In general, it may be said that if the thing to be done be capable of immediate performance and the assignee can do it as well as the insolvent, and by doing it a valuable interest will become vested in the assignee, which he can use for the benefit of the creditors, without detriment to any person, such an interest or right the assignee will take. (x)

## SECTION IX.

### WHAT PERSONAL PROPERTY BANKRUPTCY TRANSFERS TO THE ASSIGNEE.

Some of the principles already stated, as to real property, apply equally to personal property. (c)<sup>1</sup> Thus, the assignee

(a) *Mitchell v. Hughes*, 6 Bing. 689. *Tindal*, C. J.: "Upon the general ground, therefore, that in all instances in which the assignees take anything derivatively from the bankrupt they are empowered by the bankrupt act to sue in their own names. We think the present count, in which the bankrupt sues to recover, in his own name and that of his wife, land in

which he would take a freehold that would forthwith belong to the assignees, cannot be supported."

(b) See cases cited *ante*, note (n), p. \*472.

(c) We collect in this note a few of the more instructive cases, in regard to the transfer of personal property in possession, in addition to those cited in the

<sup>1</sup> Money awarded to a person subsequent to his bankruptcy, by the court of commissioners of Alabama claims, for the previous destruction of his property by a rebel

(x) Where a trust is coupled with an interest, the trustee of the bankrupt trustee takes such interest, *Walker v. Siegel*, 12 N. B. R. 394, Fed. Cas. 17085. The surplus income of a trust fund above the

amount necessary for the support of the *cestui* passes to the *cestui's* trustee in bankruptcy. *Brown v. Barker*, 8 A. B. R. 450.

takes \* no chattels or *choses in action* held by the bankrupt \* 479 only in a fiduciary capacity; (x) but if any be held by him partly for the benefit of others and partly for his own benefit, his

preceding section: *Jewett v. Preston*, 27 Maine, 400; *Griswold v. Pratt*, 9 Met. 16, cited *aliter* to another point; *Cary v. Crisp*, 1 Salk. 108; *Billon v. Hyde*, 1 Ves. Sen. 328. In this case Lord *Hardwicke* said: "By the act of bankruptcy, all the real and personal estate vested in the assignees, and the property vested in them from the time of the act committed, and that may go back to a great length of time; and it overcharges all those acts, without regard to the fairness or fraud in them, so that a sale of goods by the bankrupt after the act committed is a sale of their property, and for which they may maintain trover." In *Cooper v. Chitty*, 1 Burr. 31, Lord *Mansfield* said: "This relation the statutes of bankruptcy introduced to avoid frauds. They vest in the assignees all the property that the bankrupt had at the time of what I may call the crime committed (for the old statutes consider him a criminal); they make a sale by the commissioners good against

all persons who claim by, from, or under the bankrupt, after the act of bankruptcy, and against all executions not served and executed before the act of bankruptcy." *Kitchin v. Campbell*, 3 Wilson, 304; *Lazarus v. Waithman*, 5 J. B. Moore, 313; *Balme v. Hutton*, 9 Bing. 471; *Rouch v. The Great Western Railway Co.*, 1 Q. B. 51; *Winks v. Hassall*, 9 B. & C. 372; *Kynaston v. Crouch*, 14 M. & W. 266; *Pearson v. Graham*, 6 A. & E. 899; *Harwood v. Bartlett*, 6 Bing. N. C. 61; *Stephens v. Elwall*, 4 M. & S. 259; *Coles v. Wright*, 4 Taunt. 198; *Tope v. Hockin*, 7 B. & C. 110; *Ward v. Dalton*, 7 C. B. 643; *Acraman v. Morrice*, 8 id. 449; *Tooke v. Hollingworth*, 5 T. R. 215; *Valpy v. Sanders*, 5 C. B. 886; *Wilkins v. Bromhead*, 6 Man. & G. 963; *Carvalho v. Burn*, 4 B. & Ad. 382; *Dangerfield v. Thomas*, 9 A. & E. 292; *Anderson v. Miller*, 7 Smedes & M. 586; *Ex parte Cotterill*, 3 Mont. & A. 376; *Belcher v. Campbell*, 8 Q. B. 1.

cruiser, passes to his assignee. *Leonard v. Nye*, 125 Mass. 455. Where, however, Congress, in order to dispose of a balance of the award paid by England, reimbursed those who had paid insurance premiums for war risks, it was held by several State courts that an award made to a person subsequent to his bankruptcy under this law did not pass to his assignee. *Kingsbury v. Mattocks*, 81 Me. 310; *Brooks v. Ahrens*, 68 Md. 212; *Heard v. Sturgis*, 146 Mass. 545; *Newell v. West*, 149 Mass. 520; *Taft v. Marsily*, 120 N. Y. 474. But since the decision of the Supreme Court in *Williams v. Heard*, 140 U. S. 529, reversing the decision in *Heard v. Sturgis*, *supra*, these cases can no longer be considered law. A claim against the United States by a British subject resident in this country, designated as "worthless" in his schedule and sold by him for a small sum, but afterwards recognized and paid, passes to the assignee. *Phelps v. McDonald*, 99 U. S. 298. So an outlawed claim for cotton captured by United States troops. *Erwin v. United States*, 97 U. S. 392. A seat in a stock exchange, the constitution of which provided that on a member's insolvency his seat should be sold and the proceeds be applied first to paying other members of the exchange to whom he was indebted, was held to pass to the assignee of an insolvent member, subject to these conditions. *Hyde v. Woods*, 94 U. S. 523. But where an assignee, not wishing to pay the debts of other members of the exchange which exceeded the value of the seat at the time, refrained for ten years from making a claim, it was held, that the insolvent who had subsequently redeemed his seat from the claims of his fellow-members, was entitled to retain it. *Sparhawk v. Yerkes*, 142 U. S. 1. See also *Fish v. Fiske*, 154 Mass. 302. A certificate of membership in a board of trade was treated like membership in a social club, and held not to pass to an assignee, in *In re Sutherland*, 6 Bissell, 52. A policy of insurance payable to the insured at a certain future day, or if he dies before them, to his children, passes to the assignee, though the insolvent's death before the policy is payable will defeat the assignee's right. *Brigham v. Home Life Ins. Co.*, 131 Mass. 319; *Bassett v. Parsons*, 140 Mass. 169. Letters-patent pass to an assignee in insolvency. *Barton v. White*, 144 Mass. 281; *Ex parte Keach*, 14 R. I. 571. A purely voluntary gift does not pass. *In re Wicks*, 17 Ch. D. 70; *In re Webber*, 18 Q. B. D. 111. — W.

(x) *In re Bank of Madison*, 9 N. B. R. 184, 5 Biss. 515, Fed. Cas. 890.



own personal interest, if it be severable, would pass to the assignee. (d) So, all the contracts of the bankrupt which relate to personalty, may be assumed and executed by the assignee for the benefit of the fund, unless the services to be rendered, or the work to be done, could be only performed by the bankrupt individually, and not by any other person in his stead. (e)<sup>1</sup> (x)

(d) *Carpenter v. Marnell*, 3 B. & P. 40; *Copeman v. Gallant*, 1 P. Wms. 314; *Ex parte Gillett*, *Ex parte Bacon*, 3 Madd. 23; *Joy v. Campbell*, 1 Sch. & L. 328; *Winch v. Keeley*, 1 T. R. 619; *Ex parte Martin*, 19 Ves. 491; *Gardner v. Rowe*, 2 Simons & S. 346; *Ex parte Chion*, 3 P. Wms. 187, n. (a); *Walker v. Burnell*, Doug. 317; *Collin v. Forbes*, 3 T. R. 316.

(e) *Whitworth v. Davis*, 1 Ves. & B. 545; *Sloper v. Fish*, 2 id. 145; *Sharpe v. Roahde*, 2 Rose, 192; *Goodwin v. Lightbody*, 1 Daniell, 153; *Butler v. Carver*, 2 Stark. 433; *Brooke v. Hewitt*, 3 Ves. 253; *Weatherall v. Geering*, 12 id. 513; *Smith v. Coffin*, 2 H. Bl. 444; *Moyses v. Little*, 2 Vern. 194; *Drake v. Mayor of Exeter*, 1 Ch. Ca. 71, 1 Eq. Ca. Abr. 53; *Valpy v. Oakeley*, 16 Q. B. 941, 6 Eng. L. & Eq. 168; *Alder v. Keighley*, 15 M. & W. 117; *Hill v. Smith*, 12 id. 618; *Gibson v. Carruthers*, 8 id. 321; *Boorman v. Nash*, 9 B. & C. 145; *Splidt v. Bowles*, 10 East, 279; *Kymer v. Larkin*, 5 Bing. 74; *Akhurst v. Jackson*, 1 Swanst. 85; *Flood v. Finlay*, 2 Ball & B. 9; *Ex parte Goddall*, 2 Glyn & J. 231. And see other cases cited *ante*, § 6, n. (p) p. \* 465. The statute of 1867 expressly enumerates "patents and patent rights;" but it was held, under the English law, that a patent right would pass. *Hesse v. Stevenson*, 3 B. & P. 565. Lord *Alvanley*, C. J., said: "It is contended that the nature of the property in this patent was such that it did not pass under the assignment; and several cases were cited in support of this proposition. It is said, that although, by the assignment, every right and interest, and every right of action, as well as right of pos-

session and possibility of interest, is taken out of the bankrupt and vested in the assignees, yet that the fruits of a man's own invention do not pass. It is true that the schemes which a man may have in his own head before he obtains his certificate, or the fruits which he may make of such schemes, do not pass, nor could the assignees require him to assign them over provided he does not carry his schemes into effect until after he has obtained his certificate. But if he avail himself of his knowledge and skill, and thereby acquire a beneficial interest, which may be the subject of assignment, I cannot frame to myself an argument why that interest should not pass in the same manner as any other property acquired by his personal industry. Can there be any doubt that if a bankrupt acquire a large sum of money, and lay it out in land, the assignees may claim it? They cannot indeed take the profits of his daily labor. He must live. But if he accumulates any large sum, it cannot be denied that the assignees are at liberty to demand it; though, until they do so, it does not lie in the mouth of strangers to defeat an action at his suit in respect of such property, in setting up his bankruptcy. We are, therefore, clearly of opinion, that the interest in the letters-patent was an interest of such a nature as to be the subject of assignment by the commissioners." So an interest in the policy of insurance. *Schondler v. Wace*, 1 Camp. 487, and *infra*. So an interest in improvements made by the bankrupt upon a tract of government land. *French v. Carr*, 2 Gilman, 664.

<sup>1</sup> "Insolvency of one of the parties to a contract of sale is not equivalent either to a rescission or a breach. It simply relieves the vendor from his agreement to give credit, and payment may be substituted." *Pardee v. Kanaday*, 100 N. Y. 121, 126. — W.

(x) The trustee may probably take property held under a conditional bill of sale which is void as to creditors by reason of non-compliance with statute. *Press Post Printing Co. v. London Printing & Pub. Co.*, 2 N. B. N. R. 774; *In re Leigh*, 96 Fed. 806, 1 N. B. N. 526; *In re Legg*, 96 Fed. 326, 2 A. B. R. 805. *Contra*, *In re Bozeman*, 2 A. B. R. 809,

1 N. B. N. 479; *In re Ohio Co-Operative Shear Co.*, 2 A. B. R. 775, 1 N. B. N. 477.

The trustee may redeem property subject to a claim in the nature of a lien, as of goods held by the bankrupt under a valid conditional bill of sale, where the bankrupt has not complied with its terms. *In re Bozeman*, 2 A. B. R. 809, 1 N. B. N.

\* This is true even if the contract forbid assignment, \* 480 and make it void. Thus, fire policies generally, and marine policies often, prohibit assignment, and the insured might lose any benefit under them by a voluntary assignment. But in bankruptcy and insolvency, although the word "assignee" is used, it is inaccurate, as the property is transferred by the law, and not by the owner, who is the only party who can assign. (f) (x) For, as we have seen, the process of transfer to the assignee is rather one of sequestration: the law taking the property or interest from the insolvent, and then placing it in the hands of the assignee as trustee. But courts have gone still further. In one case, at least, the insurance was held not to be forfeited by a voluntary assignment by the insured to assignees in trust for creditors. (g) The true ground for such a doctrine would seem to be, that the assignment left the property insured, and the interest in the policy substantially belonging to the owner, and applicable only to payment of his debts, with the right to any surplus which might remain; so that the assignee is only acting as the agent of the insolvent. This doctrine was generally acquiesced in, and all voluntary assignments for creditors under our State insolvent laws transferred the insured property and the policies. In one case, after the insured was discharged, under the insolvent laws of Maryland, he continued to pay interest on the premium note, after his application, for the benefit of the laws. It was held (one justice dissenting), that by the discharge he was released from the premium note, and the company released from their obligations; and the receipt by them of the interest did not restore the policy unless they had knowledge of the proceedings in insolvency. (gg)

The assignee takes all personal property abroad, (y) under the qualification imposed by the American rule, as stated above; that is, he acquires no right which can avail against an attachment or levy made in the State where it is situated, in favor of a citizen of that State, before the assignee takes actual possession. (h)

(f) *Lazarus v. Commonwealth Ins. Co.*, 5 Pick. 76, 19 id. 81; *Appleton Iron Co. v. British, &c. Ass. Co.*, 46 Wis. 23.

(g) 1 *Phillips on Insurance*, 73, 74; *Brichta v. N. Y. Lafayette Ins. Co.*, 2 Hall, 372.

479; *In re Lyon*, 7 N. B. R. 182, Fed. Cas. 8644; *Sawyer v. Turpin*, 5 N. B. R. 839, 2 Lowell, 29 Fed. Cas. 12410.

(x) The trustee may recover on such policy where loss occurs after adjudication. *Starkweather v. Ins. Co.*, 4 N. B. R. 110, Fed. Cas. 13308. See also, *In re Hamil-*

(gg) *Reynolds v. Mutual Fire Ins. Co.*, 34 Md. 280.

(h) See the cases cited on the subject of the transfer of goods by foreign assignment in bankruptcy, and especially to this point, *Blake v. Williams*, 6 Pick. 236;

ton, 102 Fed. 683, 4 A. B. R. 543; *In re Carow*, Fed. Cas. 2426.

(y) The act of 1898 (§ 7 a 5) requires of the bankrupt that he "execute to his trustee transfers of all his property in foreign countries."

\* 481 \* As to the wife's *choses in action*, it was settled, after a considerable conflict and uncertainty, that, under the State insolvent laws, the assignee took the husband's right of reducing them to possession, and collected and held the proceeds for the benefit of the creditors. An endeavor by the husband to put his wife's unreduced *choses in action* out of the reach of his creditors, and to secure them for her by trustees or otherwise, was as ineffectual as an effort to appropriate a part of his money for the same purpose. Whether insolvency operated a reduction to possession, or only transferred to the assignee the right to reduce, was much disputed. But the better reason and the better authority favored the view that it gave only a right to reduce, and, therefore, the assignee had no property in the thing until actually reduced. (2)

2 Kent, 406 *et seq.*; Burk v. M'Clain, 1 Harris & McH. 236; Milne v. Moreton, 6 Binn. 353; Abraham v. Plestoro, 3 Wend. 538; Merrick's case, 2 Ashm. 485; Johnson v. Hunt, 23 Wend. 90, 91; Lord v. Brig Watchman, Ware, 232; Fall River Iron Works v. Croade, 15 Pick. 11; Fox v. Adams, 5 Greenl. 245; Saunders v. Williams, 5 N. H. 213; Ogden v. Saunders, 12 Wheat. 213; Agnew v. Platt, 15 Pick. 417.

(2) The doctrine of the law upon this subject was well set forth by Shaw, C. J., delivering the opinion of the court in Davis v. Newton, 6 Met. 537: "The other material question is, whether the assignee had a right, and whether, in the proper discharge of his duty as assignee, he ought to have asserted his right, to the notes and securities which are claimed as the *choses in action* of the wife of the insolvent. It is undoubtedly the policy and the legal effect of the insolvent laws, to transfer to the assignees, for the benefit of creditors, all the property of the debtor, and all the rights and interests which he could properly transfer by his own act; and the extent of this assignment is very broad and comprehensive. And the English bankrupt laws, which are nearly in the same terms, recognize the right of the assignee to possess himself of the *choses in action* and other property of the bankrupt's wife. For the purpose of the law is to transfer the rights of the debtor, in the same plight which they were in in the hands of the debtor, himself, subject in all respects to the same liens, incumbrances and equities. But it seems to be a well settled rule, that the property of the husband in the rights and *choses in action* of the wife is not abso-

lute and unlimited. Gassett v. Grout, 4 Met. 486. The husband may reduce the wife's *choses in action* to possession, and assign the same to his creditors; but ordinarily he is not compellable to do so, and if he does it, and they require the aid of a court of justice, it will not be granted unless a reasonable provision be made out of it for the wife." Gray v. Bennett, 3 Met. 522, Mitford v. Mitford, 9 Ves. 87; Jewson v. Moulson, 2 Atk. 420; Gayner v. Wilkinson, Dickens, 491; Saddington v. Kinsman, 1 Bro. C. C. 44; Van Epps v. Van Deusen, 4 Paige, 64; Pierce v. Thornely, 2 Simons, 167; Christian on the Bankrupt Law, 270; Hornsby v. Lee, 2 Madd. 16; Woodland v. Crowther, 12 Ves. 174; Nash v. Nash, 2 Madd. 133; 2 Story, Eq. Jur. ch. 37, § 1411 *et seq.*; 1 Fonbl. Eq. B. 1, ch. 4, § 24; Forrest v. Warrington, 2 Desaus. 254; Thomas v. Kelseo, 5 T. B. Mon. 523; Ripley v. Wood, 2 Simons, 165; *Ex parte* Beresford, 1 Desaus. 268; Forbes v. Phipps, 1 Eden, 502; Gallego v. Gallego, 2 Brock. 285; Ryland v. Smith, 1 Mylne & C. 53; Poin-dexter v. Blackburn, 1 Ired. Eq. 286; Snowhill v. Snowhill, 1 Green, Ch. 30; Outcalt v. Van Winkle, id. 516; Oglander v. Boston, 1 Vern. 396; Milnes v. Milnes, 3 T. R. 627; Parsons v. Parsons, 9 N. H. 309; Hayward v. Hayward, 20 Pick. 517; Page v. Estes, 19 id. 269; Holbrook v. Waters, id. 354; Wheeler v. Bowen, 20 id. 563. See the remarks of Shaw, C. J., in Davis v. Newton, 6 Met. 537, defining the extent of the doctrine of the last two cases. Miles v. Williams, 1 P. Wms. 249; Bosvil v. Brander, id. 458; Mitchell v. Hughes, 6 Bing. 689. On the conflict of opinion in the earlier and later English cases as to the effect of assign-

It would be within the province of State legislation to determine the rights and interests of either husband or wife, in the property of either. And wherever State statutes give to the wife exclusive property in either her personalty or realty, or provide that it should not be under the control of the husband, or liable for his debts, to that extent her property would be out of the reach of, and unaffected by, his bankruptcy. By the 14th section, declaring the property which the assignee takes, "*choses in action*" are mentioned. But these must be *his choses in action*, and his wife's *choses in action* are not his until he reduces them to possession. Nor do we see that the general language used in this section would extend to his right to reduce them.

\* All the money in the bankrupt's hands, or in deposit \* 482 at any bank or elsewhere for him, or in the hands of any agent or attorney, passes at once to the assignee; and his order or check for it, after notice as assignee, is valid, and the bankrupt's check is not valid. (j) <sup>1</sup>

ment, see the note to p. 119 of the second volume of Kent's Commentaries, 8th ed., and the following additional cases: *Chandos v. Talbot*, 2 P. Wms. 601; *Hawkyns v. Obyn*, 2 Atk. 549; *Bates v. Dandy*, id. 207; *Hornsby v. Loe*, above cited; *Purdew v. Jackson*, 1 Russell, 70; *Honner v. Morton*, 3 id. 65; *Wright v. Morley*, 11 Ves. 12; *Ellison v. Elwin*, 13 Simons, 309; *Elliott v. Cordell*, 5 Madd. 149; *Stanton v. Hall*, 2 Russ. & M. 175; *Tidd v. Lister*, 10 Hare, 140, 17 Eng. L. & Eq. 567; *Shaw v. Mitchell*, 5 Law Reporter, 453. The right in equity of the wife to a provision out of her *choses in action*, when the assignee asks the aid of equity to aid him in enforcing his remedies, seems clearly settled at this day. In addition to the cases above cited, the doctrine will be found elaborately and clearly set forth in 2 Kent's Commentaries, p. 121 *et seq.*, where numerous authorities on the point are examined.

(j) This seems necessarily to follow from the cases already cited, showing that *all the property* of the bankrupt is, by the decree in bankruptcy, transferred to the assignees. *Hill v. Smith*, 12 M. & W. 618. In all such cases, the simple test question would seem to be, "Can the money, in whosesoever hands it may be, be clearly recognized as the bankrupt's?" *Godfrey v. Furzo*, 3 P. Wms. 185; *Ex*

*parte Rowton*, 17 Ves. 426; *Ex parte Solters*, 18 id. 229. In *Scott v. Surman*, Willes, 400, it was *held*, that if goods be consigned to a factor for sale, and he sell and receive the money before his bankruptcy, and do not purchase with it any specific thing capable of being distinguished from the rest of his property, the consignors cannot recover the whole money from the assignees, but must come in under the commission. But that if the goods remain *in specie* in the factor's hands at the time of the bankruptcy, the consignors may recover the goods in trover from the assignees. Or if a factor sell goods for his principal, and become bankrupt before payment, and his assignees afterwards receive the money for them, the principal may recover it from them in an action for money had and received. The court, with regard to the particular facts before them, *held*, that the money which had been received by the factor in payment for goods sold, could not be recovered in full, because here it could not be distinguished from other money of the bankrupt factor. Money has no earmark, and therefore cannot be followed. *Willes*, C. J., in this case. But in the modern practice of factors, where money is deposited to the particular account of each consignor, it is conceived that such money may well be held to possess an

<sup>1</sup> Payment to a bankrupt after the filing of the petition although *bonâ fide* made and without actual notice, is not valid. *Howard v. Crompton*, 14 Blatch. 328; *Mays v. Manufacturer's Bank*, 64 Penn. St. 74. — K.

\* 483      \* So the assignee claims all debts ; and if there be mutual accounts or claims between the bankrupt and another, the assignee takes only the balance due the bankrupt, with full right of set-off in the creditor. (k) (x) If the other party has a right, as

earmark. And to the same point are *Burdett v. Willett*, 2 Vern. 638 ; *Tooke v. Hollingworth*, 5 T. R. 215. Lord *Kenyon*, C. J. : "If goods be sent to a factor to be disposed of, who afterwards becomes a bankrupt, and the goods remain distinguishable from the rest of his property, the principal may recover the goods *in specie*, and is not driven to the necessity of proving his debt under the commission of bankruptcy. Nay, if the goods be sold, and reduced to money, provided that money be in separate bags, and distinguishable from the factor's other property, the law is the same." *Hall v. Boardman*, 14 N. H. 38 ; *Price v. Ralston*, 2 Dall. 60 ; *Taylor v. Plumer*, 3 M. & S. 562 ; *Denston v. Perkins*, 2 Pick. 86 ; *Chesterfield Manuf. Co. v. Dehon*, 5 id. 7 ; *Scrimshire v. Alderton*, 2 Stra. 1182. So in the case of an executor, — *Howard v. Jemmett*, 3 Burr. 1369, note. Lord *Mansfield* said : "If an executor becomes bankrupt, the commissioners cannot seize the specific effects of his testator, not even in money which specifically can be distinguished and ascertained to belong to such testator, and not to the bankrupt himself." *Ex parte Chion*, cited *supra*. And where the bankrupt's wife is an executrix, the property shall be preserved entire to the testator's representatives. *Viner v. Calwell*, 3 Esp. 83.

(k) It is an error to suppose, as has sometimes been supposed, that the right of set-off, or the law of mutual credits in bankruptcy, originated in statute provisions. It had been adopted by the courts of law, without any legislative interference. They permitted a creditor to set off his debts against the bankrupt debtor, and pay over to the assignees, or prove for the balance, as the adjustment of accounts might require. *Anonymous*, 1 Mod. 215 ; *Chapman v. Derby*, 2 Vern. 117 ; 1 Christ. Bankrupt Law, 278-499 ; 1 Gooding, Bankrupt Law, 190 ; and later cases cited below recognize this right as existing at the common law. The first English statute which alluded to this right was the 4 & 5 Anne, c. 17. The operation of this statute was continued by 7 Anne, c. 25, § 4. This last statute was re-enacted by 5 Geo. I. c. 24, which was restricted in point of time; and after its

expiration still more effectual provision was made on the subject of mutual debts and credits, in that of 5 Geo. II. c. 30. Further provision was added in 46 Geo. III., and these statutes form the basis of the English statutes of the present day, relating to this matter. From the English, this doctrine has been introduced into the American bankrupt law. The cases on this subject are very numerous. Many of them will be found collected and examined in 1 Deacon on the Law of Bankruptcy, 698 *et seq.* We cite those cases which seem most clearly to set forth the doctrine. The opinion of *Tindal*, C. J., in *Gibson v. Bell*, 1 Bing. N. C. 743. In *Ex parte Deeze*, 1 Atk. 228, Lord *Hardwicke* said : "Notwithstanding the rules of law as to bankrupts reduce all creditors to an equality, yet it is hard when a man has a debt due from a bankrupt, and has at the same time goods of the bankrupt in his hands, which cannot be got from him without the assistance of law or equity, that the assignee should take them from him without satisfying the whole debt, and therefore the claim in the statute relating to mutual credit has received a very liberal construction ; and then there have been many cases which that clause has been extended to, where an action of account would not lie, nor could the Court of Chancery upon a bill decree on account." *Murray v. Riggs*, 15 Johns. 571 ; *Bize v. Dickason*, 1 T. R. 285 ; *Smith v. Hodson*, 4 id. 211 ; *Tucker v. Oxley*, 5 Cranch, 34 ; *Ex parte Prescott*, 1 Atk. 230 ; *Brown v. Cuming*, 2 Caines, 33, and reporter's note ; *Bigelow v. Folger*, 2 Met. 255 ; *Bolland v. Nash*, 8 B. & C. 105 ; *Boyd v. Mangles*, 16 M. & W. 337 ; *Marks v. Barker*, 1 Wash. C. C. 178 ; *Demmon v. Boylston Bank*, 5 Cush. 194, and cases cited : *Sarratt v. Austin*, 4 Taunt. 199 ; *Humphries v. Blight's assignees*, 4 Dall. 370 ; *Bemis v. Smith*, 10 Met. 194 ; *Hewison v. Guthrie*, 3 Scott. 298 ; *Russell v. Bell*, 1 Dowl. N. S. 107 ; *Hulme v. Muggleston*, 3 M. & W. 30 ; *Young v. Bank of Bengal*, 1 Deacon, 622 ; *Rose v. Hart*, 3 Taunt. 499. See the learned note on this case, 2 Smith's L. C. 172, wherein the cases upon this point are collected and discussed ; *Rose v. Sims*, 1 B. & Ad. 521 ; *Abbott v. Hicks*, 7 Scott, 715 ; *Groom*

(x) The proposition in the text is incorporated in the act of 1898, § 68 a.

against the insolvent, to retain the whole and settle the whole account, until a final balance is struck, he would have the same right as against the assignee. Thus, if a member of a partnership became insolvent, his interest in the property of the firm would pass to his assignee, subject to the rights of the other partners, much as it would by attachment or levy, as has been described in our chapter on Partnership. (l)<sup>1</sup>(x)

v. West, 8 A. & E. 753; *Tamplin v. Diggin*, 2 Camp. 312; *Ridout v. Brough*, Cowp. 133. The debts must be due in the same right. *Forster v. Wilson*, 12 M. & W. 191; *Ex parte Blagden*, 2 Rose, 249; *Yates v. Sherrington*, 11 M. & W. 42, 12 id. 855; *Belcher v. Lloyd*, 10 Bing. 310.

(l) Note (x), section 14, of the chapter on Partnership; note (b), p. \*468, of the present chapter, that all leases and equities which would avail against the bankrupt will be good against his assignees. In *Collyer on Partnership* (Perkins' ed.), § 111 and *passim*; *Gow on Partnership*, ch. 5, § 3, pp. 256-348, 3d ed.; *Watson on Partnership*, ch. 5, pp. 243-356, 2d ed.; 1 *Montagu on Partn.* b. 2, ch. 7, pp. 226-233, Am. ed.; *Cooke on Bankrupt Law*; *Christian on Bankruptcy*; *Deacon on Bankruptcy*; *Montagu & Ayrton on Bankruptcy*. Under the head of Partnership, the right of partners, in case of insolvency of one of their number, is fully discussed. The general doctrine on this subject is set forth by Lord Chief Justice *Eyre*, delivering the opinion of the court in *Bolton v. Puller*, 1 B. & P. 539: "Bankruptcy, when it intervenes, may very much change the situation of these parties. Mr. Justice *Heath* suggested this consideration at the close of the first argument. It is a very important consideration. If all become bankrupts, all the joint and all the separate property will vest in the assignees, whether the commissions are joint or several. If a separate commission issue against one partner, his assignees will take all his separate property, and all his interest in the joint property. If a joint commission issues against all, the assignees will take

all the joint property and all the separate property of each individual partner. In the distribution to creditors, a rule of convenience has been adopted. To understand it, we should see what the rights of creditors were as to execution for their debts before bankruptcy. A separate creditor might take at his election the separate estate of his debtor, or his debtor's share of the joint estate, or both, if necessary. A joint creditor might take the whole joint estate, or the whole separate estate of any one partner. But the rule of convenience which has been adopted, restrains the separate creditor from resorting in the first instance to his debtor's share of the joint property, and also restrains a joint creditor from resorting in the first instance to the separate property of his debtor. Bankruptcy has been called a statute execution; but if it has any analogy to an execution, it is certainly very much modified, and, as I take it, by the authority of the Chancellor, who is to take order for the distribution of the effects of a bankrupt. Under the rule, the separate creditors have a right to be satisfied for their debts out of the separate property, in preference to the joint creditors. But what shall be deemed separate property, or what effect the claims of third persons upon that which, as between one partner and the partnership, would be separate property, are questions which neither bankruptcy nor the rule of distributions seems to touch. The assignees stand but in the place of the bankrupt, and take the effects subject to every legal and equitable claim upon those effects."

<sup>1</sup> In bankruptcy, joint debts are primarily payable out of joint effects, and entitled to a preference over separate debts of the bankrupt, and the converse. *In re Childs*, L. R. 9 Ch. 508; *Nanson v. Gordon*, 1 App. Cas. 195; *Treadwell v. Brown*, 41 N. H. 12; *Hardy v. Mitchell*, 67 Ind. 485; *Camp v. Meyer*, 47 Ga. 414; *Frow, & Co.'s Appeal*, 73 Penn. St. 459; *Rose v. Izard*, 7 S. C. 442; *Union Bank v. Commerce Bank*, 94 Ill. 271; *Lewis v. Webber*, 116 Mass. 450; *Jackson Ins. Co. v. Partee*, 9 Heiskell, 296; *Gordon v. Cannon*, 18 Gratt. 387; *Kelly v. Scott*, 49 N. Y. 595; *Kreis v. Gorton*, 23 Ohio St. 468; *Drake v. Taylor*, 6 Blatchford, 14. The assignee of a bankrupt general

(x) See *Wilkins v. Davis*, 15 N. B. R. 60, 2 Lowell, 511, Fed. Cas. No. 17664.

\* 484 \* In one respect an assignee acquires rights which a bankrupt himself does not possess. For if the bankrupt has fraudulently conveyed any property, real or personal, although he would not be able to defeat the operation of his own fraud and recover the property for his own benefit, the assignee may certainly do that for the benefit of the creditors. (m)<sup>1</sup>(x) Difficult

(m) The rule, that the assignees take subject to all equities which attach to the claim when in the hands of the bankrupt, meets, like all other general rules, with an exception in cases of fraud. *Mitchell v. Winslow*, 2 Story, 630; *Graham v. Chapman*, 12 C. B. 85, 11 Eng. L. & Eq. 498; *Newton v. Chantler*, 7 East, 138; *Butcher v. Easto*, Doug. 295; *Metcalf v. Scholey*, 2 N. R. 462; *Scott v. Scholey*, 8 East, 467; *Worsley v. De Mattos*, 1 Burr. 467; *Wilson v. Day*, 2 id. 827; *Siebert v. Spooner*, 1 M. & W. 714; *Balme v. Hutton*, 2 Younge & J. 101; *Baxter v. Pritchard*, 3 Nev. & Min. 638; *Robertson v. Liddell*, 9 East, 487; *Ex parte Bourne*, 18 Ves. 148. The case of *Stewart v. Moody*, 1 Crompt. M. & R. 777, was an action of trover by the assignees of one Grinsdale, a bankrupt, for certain furniture and goods, the property of the bankrupt. The defendants justified under an indenture of assignment, whereby Grinsdale had assigned all his property to the defendants, in trust, to pay off a mortgage, and afterwards to discharge and pay all his just debts; it was further alleged that said Grinsdale was a trader; that he was in embarrassed circumstances at the time he executed the assignment, and that it was fraudulently executed by the said Grinsdale. The rejoinder to the replication denied that the bankrupt executed the deed fraudulently, and with intent to defeat or delay his creditors. *Parke*, Baron, said: "It has been clearly settled, that if the necessary consequences of a man's act is to delay his creditors, he must be taken to intend it. When a man assigns all his property, and puts it into a different course of distribution from what the bank-

rupt laws direct, he commits an act of bankruptcy. This deed, being an assignment by Grinsdale of all his property, is, therefore, clearly an act of bankruptcy." A rule to set aside the verdict for the plaintiffs was therefore refused. *Chase v. Goble*, 2 Man. & G. 930; *Hooper v. Smith*, 1 W. Bl. 441. Lord *Mansfield*, in this case, said: "If a man makes over so much of his stock in trade as to disable himself from being a trader, this would be fraudulent. It would be, as I said in *Compton v. Bedford* (Hil. Vac. 2 Geo. III.), an assignment of his solvency. An assignment of all his household goods would be the same, for a man cannot go on without them." *Hassel v. Simpson*, 1 Bro. C. C. 99; *Tappenden v. Burgess*, 4 East, 230; 1 Cooke, B. L. 110 (2d ed.); *Harman v. Fisher*, Cowp. 117; *Dutton v. Morrison*, 17 Ves. 193, 1 Rose, 213; *Gorham v. Stearns*, 1 Met. 366; *Fidgeon v. Sharpe*, 5 Taunt. 539; *Carr v. Burdiss*, 1 Crompt. M. & R. 443; *Newnham v. Stevenson*, 10 C. B. 713, 3 Eng. L. & Eq. 512. In this case it was held, that the right of avoiding such fraudulent transfer was in the assignees alone, and that if they did not choose to interfere, a third party had no right to intervene, and the right of the grantee of the bankrupt might be vindicated by an action against such interfering third party. *Wedge v. Newlyn*, 4 B. & Ad. 831; *Pulling v. Tucker*, 4 B. & Ald. 382; *Arnold v. Maynard*, 2 Story, 349; *Steene v. Aylesworth*, 18 Conn. 244; *Rose v. Haycock*, 1 A. & E. 460; *Thompson, J.*, in *Wakeman v. Hoyt*, 5 Law Reporter, 309; *Butler v. Hildreth*, 5 Met. 49. See also *Bradshaw v. Klein*, 16 Amer. Law Reg. 505.

partner, whose assets are insufficient to pay the joint debts, may maintain an action at law against the solvent special partner for the amount for which by statute such a partner is liable in case of a deficiency of partnership assets. *Wilkins v. Davis*, 2 Lowell, 511. A provision in a State constitution that stockholders of certain corporations shall be liable individually for corporation debts to the amount of their respective stock, creates no liability to the corporation, and hence cannot be enforced by its assignee in bankruptcy. *Dutcher v. Marine Bank*, 12 Blatchford, 435. — K.

<sup>1</sup> *Pratt v. Curtis*, 2 Lowell, 87. But an assignee has no better title than the bankrupt, except in goods conveyed by him in fraud of creditors. *Kenney v. Ingalls*, 126

(x) Under the act of 1898 (§ 70 a 4), the trustee takes property of the bank-

rupt "transferred by him in fraud of his creditors." By § 67 e, all fraudulent

\* questions of fact, rather than of law, sometimes arise as \*485 to what is fraud in this sense. It is undoubtedly the purpose of the statute to make void any transfers, whether outright or by way of mortgage or pledge, which were intended to give any creditor an advantage over any others. The transfer would be void, therefore, if made when the transferrer was either insolvent, or contemplated insolvency. (n)<sup>1</sup> A transfer is in con-

(n) The nature of the fraud, in transfers of this character, is stated, in addition to the above cases, by Lord *Tenterden*, in *Cook v. Caldecott*, *Moody & M.* 525: "All other proof of any act of bankruptcy previous to the sales in question having failed, the only question is, whether the transactions in themselves, or either of them, are to be considered as acts of bankruptcy, within the 6 Geo. IV. c. 16, § 3. The words of the clause are 'fraudulent gift, delivery, or transfer,' the word 'fraudulent' of course applying to each of those which follow it. Now, the sale is a 'transfer,' and therefore may come within the provisions of the statute as a 'fraudulent transfer.' But though it may do so, it is not from its nature a transaction exposed to the same suspicion as some of those which would be comprehended under the former words; and I think that a sale cannot in reason be held to be a fraudulent transfer, unless it takes place under such circumstances that the buyer, as a man of business and understanding, ought to suspect and believe that the seller means by it to get money for himself in fraud of his creditors, and that the sale is made for that purpose. The question, therefore, for the jury is, whether they think that the defendant, as a man of business, ought to have known that Down must have effected these sales, or either of them, for the

purpose of putting the proceeds in his own pocket, and defrauding his creditors? If so, the verdict should be for the plaintiffs, for all goods comprised in that transaction, or delivered subsequently to it." The meaning of the clause, "in contemplation of bankruptcy," which occurs in nearly all the statutes, has been the subject of judicial discussion. In *Arnold v. Maynard*, 2 Story, 349, it was *held* by Judge *Story* that the clause does not necessarily mean in contemplation of his being declared a bankrupt within the statute, but in contemplation of his actually stopping his business, because of his insolvency and incapacity to carry it on. In this case the English authorities are reviewed, and the conclusion reached is, that if, when the party "is deeply involved in debt, and intending to fail and break up his whole business at once, he makes a conveyance to a particular creditor to give him a preference over all the rest, it seems to me irresistible evidence that he does the act in contemplation of bankruptcy. I do not think that it is necessary for this purpose that he should contemplate the conveyance as an act of bankruptcy, or that he should make it with a present and immediate intention to take the benefit of that statute. And in 8 Met. 385, *Jones v. Howland*, it was *held*, that though insolvency in fact exists, yet if the debtor honestly believes he shall be able to go

Mass. 488; *Dugan v. Nichols*, 125 Mass. 43. The burden of proving fraud is on the party alleging it throughout. *Burnham v. Noyes*, 125 Mass. 85. — An assignee in bankruptcy may sue in a State court to recover property conveyed by the bankrupt in fraud of creditors. *Johnson v. Helmstaedter*, 3 Stewart, 124. — K.

<sup>1</sup> An assignment for the benefit of creditors, even, is invalid as against a subsequent assignee in bankruptcy appointed within three months. *In re Beisenthal*, 14 Blatch. 146; *Globe Ins. Co. v. Cleveland Ins. Co.*, 14 Bankr. Reg. 311. — K.

conveyances made within four months of the filing of the petition are null and void, and the trustee should reclaim such property. The trustee may, subject to the approval of the court, accept a settlement: *In re Phelps*, 2 N. B. N. R. 484, 3 A. B. R. 396; or proceed in equity. *Wall v. Cox*, 101 Fed. 403. Where the title to property which has been fraudu-

lently conveyed is in the bankrupt at the time of the adjudication, such title passes to the trustee. *In re Tollett*, 105 Fed. 425, 5 A. B. R. 305; *In re Brown*, 91 Fed. 358, 1 A. B. R. 107. If there are no provable debts the trustee cannot have a fraudulent conveyance set aside. *Nicholas v. Murray*, 18 N. B. R. 469, Fed. Cas. No. 10223.



\* 486 temptation \* of insolvency, as well where the insolvency exists as where it is anticipated. (o) So, if any transfer was made to benefit the bankrupt himself illegally, it would be voidable by the assignee. And, in general, the assignee would not be barred from procuring any property of the bankrupt, by his act, if it were fraudulent, or against the statute of bankruptcy, or common law. (p)<sup>1</sup>

Ships, in the port where the insolvent resides, pass to the assignee like other chattels. (q) If, however, they are at sea, the effect of bankruptcy may not be certain. We should say, however, that the general rules respecting the transfer of this property, by which an inchoate title is given by the bill of sale,

\* 487 \* which is completed by actual possession, without laches, would apply here. If we suppose a ship-owner transfers his ship at sea by a bill of sale, in good faith, and afterwards becomes bankrupt, his assignee takes only a right to get possession of the ship, or a property in it, if he can do so, before the former transferee, and without any laches on the part of that transferee. (r)

on in his business, and with such belief pays a just debt, without design to give a preference, such payment is not fraudulent, though bankruptcy subsequently ensue." And the same doctrine was held in the District Court of Vermont, by *Prentiss, J.*, 6 Law Reporter, 261. See also the language of *Gibbs, C. J.*, in *Fidgeon v. Sharpe*, 5 Taunt. 539, above cited; of *Deucey, J.*, in *Gorham v. Stearns*, 1 Met. 366; of Lord Mansfield, in *Hassels v. Simpson*, Doug. 89, in notes; and of Lord Ellenborough, in *Newton v. Chantler*, 7 East, 138. Also *Flook v. Jones*, 4 Bing. 20; *Poland v. Glyn*, id. 22, n.; *Ridley v. Gyde*, 9 id. 349; *Morgan v. Brundett*, 5 B. & Ad. 289; *Abbott v. Burbage*, 2 Bing. N. C. 444; *Hartshorn v. Slodden*, 2 B. & P. 582; *Gibbins v. Phillips*, 7 B. & C. 529; *Atkinson v. Brindall*, 2 Bing. N. C. 225; *Belcher v. Prittie*, 10 id. 408. But confession of a judgment is valid, in view of this provision, if it be not voluntary, but the effect of measures taken by the creditor, or in his power to take. *Haldeman v. Michael*, 6 Watts & S. 128. Though the confession be but ten days before the filing of the petition. *Taylor v. Whitthorn*, 5 Humph. 340. And security given to a creditor in contemplation

of bankruptcy, with a view to prefer, is not void if the act be not strictly voluntary. *Phoenix v. Assignees of Ingraham*, 5 Johns. 412; *M'Mechen's Lessee v. Grundy*, 3 Harris & J. 185. As to the effect of a discharge obtained after such transfer, in contemplation of bankruptcy, see *Brereton v. Hull*, 1 Denio, 75; *Beekman v. Wilson*, 9 Met. 434.

(o) *Robinson v. Bank of Attica*, 21 N. Y. (7 Smith) 406.

(p) See the cases cited in the notes (i) and (j). Certain statute provisions relating to and governing this matter of fraudulent conveyances, with judicial construction thereon, will be found considered *infra*, under "Question of time."

(q) This would seem clearly to follow from the cases already cited on the subject of the transfer of personal property in possession, which see.

(r) A leading case upon this subject is *Mair v. Glennie*, 4 M. & S. 240. The facts were, briefly, so far as the present subject is concerned, that one Mair, by executing a bill of sale of the ship Navigator and cargo, then at sea, and delivering it to Sharpe & Co., together with a policy of insurance upon the ship and cargo, and indorsing the bill of lading, transferred

<sup>1</sup> Knowledge on the part of a buyer that a sale was in fraud of the seller's other creditors, is necessary to set aside the sale as to him. *Lincoln v. Wilbur*, 125 Mass. 249. — K.

Bills of lading are so far negotiable instruments, that a transfer and delivery of them in good faith vests in the transferee the property not only in the bills, but in the property, as if by a constructive delivery. (s) Hence, if the bills are in the hands of the bankrupt, they pass to the assignee. But if they have been transferred by him without fraud, the assignee cannot hold the goods, even if on arrival they are delivered to him; for they became, by the transfer, the property of the transferee. (t) So, if the

said ship and cargo to Sharpe & Co. as a security for money borrowed. Sharpe & Co. neglected, upon the ship's return and notice thereof, to take possession, or to do any act notifying the transfer of the property to them. Soon after the ship's return, Mair became bankrupt; and it was held, that the property in the ship passed to his assignees; and that, by the neglect of Sharpe & Co. to take possession after the arrival of the ship, their property in her was lost. *Atkinson v. Maling*, 2 T. R. 462; *Joy v. Seara*, 9 Pick. 4; *Portland Bank v. Stubbs*, 6 Mass. 422; *Lamb v. Durant*, 12 id. 54; *Brown v. Heathcote*, 1 Atk. 160; *Ryall v. Rolle*, 1 Atk. 165; *Moss v. Charnock*, 2 East, 399; *Rolleston v. Hibbert*, 3 T. R. 406; *Rolleston v. Smith*, 4 id. 161.

(s) This proposition seems also necessarily to follow from the cases already cited, showing that all property and rights of property of the bankrupt pass to his assignees. And see *Conard v. Atlantic Insurance Co.*, 1 Pet. 386; *Lickbarrow v. Mason*, 2 T. R. 63, 5 id. 683, 6 East, 21; *Nathan v. Giles*, 5 Taunt. 558; *Turner v. Trustees of the Liverpool Docks*, 6 Exch. 543, 6 Engl. & Eq. 507; *Akerman v. Humphrey*, 1 C. & P. 53.

(t) The leading case on the subject of transfer of property by indorsement of a bill of lading, is *Lickbarrow v. Mason*, above cited. The case is an authority for saying, that after a *bond fide* indorsement by the vendee of goods to a third party, who has no notice of circumstances of suspicion, the title of such third party will be good, notwithstanding any such subsequent circumstances, as the insolvency of the vendee, and the assignment of his property for the benefit of his creditors. *Ashhurst, J.*, delivering his opinion in this case, when there had been a transfer by indorsement of the vendee, and subsequent insolvency, said: "Now in this case the goods were transferred by the authority of the vendor, because he gave the vendee a power to transfer them; and being sold by his authority the property is altered. And I am of opinion, that this right of

the assignee could not be divested by any subsequent circumstances." In *Wright v. Campbell*, 4 Burr. 2046, Lord Mansfield said: "If the goods be *bond fide* sold by the factor at sea (as they may be when no other delivery can be given), it will be good notwithstanding the statute 21 Jac. 1. c. 19. The vendee shall hold them by virtue of the bill of sale, though no actual possession is delivered, and the owner can never dispute with the vendee, because the goods were sold *bond fide* and by the owner's own authority." It has already appeared that the assignee in bankruptcy stands in the same position as his bankrupt, except in cases of fraud. See *ante*. In *Conard v. The Atlantic Insurance Co.*, 1 Pet. 386-445, it is said: "By the well-settled principles of the commercial law, the consignee is thus constituted the authorized agent of the owner, whoever he may be, to receive the goods; and by his indorsement of the bill of lading to a *bond fide* purchaser for a valuable consideration, without notice of any adverse interests, the latter becomes, as against all the world, the owner of the goods. . . . Such an assignment not only passes the legal title as against his (the owner's) agents and factors, but also against his creditors, in favor of the assignee." *Buller, J.*'s learned opinion in *Lickbarrow v. Mason*, 6 East, 21, n.; *Abbott on Shipping*, 471. But it seems that nothing less than a *bond fide* sale, accompanied by transfer of the bill of lading, will so far divest the consignee's right, that his assignees in bankruptcy will take no interest in the goods. The cases above cited go no further. The question in cases of this kind must be, Has the title passed? It does not pass by delivery merely of the bill of lading, without indorsement, the same being in the hands of the original consignee. *Tucker v. Humphrey*, 4 Bing. 516, 1 Moore & P. 394, *Park, J.*, s. c. And the mere delivery of a shipping note of the goods, or a delivery order for them, instead of a bill of lading, will not pass the property from the vendee. *Jenkyns v. Usborne*, 7 Man. & G. 678; *Townley v. Crump*, 4 A.

\*488 bills were sent to a consignee, as factor, \* with a right of sale, his sale and transfer of the bills passes the property, if no notice of a previous transfer by bankruptcy reaches the factor or the purchaser before such transfer. And if it reached the factor, so that his sale was fraudulent, we should say the sale would not be void against an innocent purchaser. If the bills of lading contain on their face qualifications or restrictions, these will prevail. (u)

If the bankrupt have sent forward any goods to buyers, whose insolvency would give the bankrupt a right to stop the goods in the transit, this right accrues to the assignee, who may exercise it in the same way, and to the same extent, and with the same effect, as the bankrupt himself could have done. (v)

\*489 \*Leases in England are sometimes of great value, as they run for a long time at a nominal rent. Leases of that kind exist in this country, but are much more rare. Here, in the very great majority of cases, the bankrupt who holds any property as lessee, pays as much for the use of it as it is worth, and the assignee would gain nothing by taking the lease. He has, however, always the right to do this, and not unfrequently we see advertisements of the sale of such interests by assignees. (x) But the question has even more importance here than in England, whether an assignee is bound to take a lease held by his bankrupt, and what amounts to an acceptance by an assignee.

& E. 58; *M'Ewan v. Smith*, 2 H. L. Cas. 309; *Akerman v. Humphery*, 1 C. & P. 53. See *Hollingsworth v. Napier*, 3 Caines, 182; *Walter v. Ross*, 2 Wash. C. C. 283; *Ryberg v. Snell*, id. 403; *Carter v. Willard*, 19 Pick. 1; *Suydam v. Clark*, 2 Sandf. 133; *Withers v. Lyss*, 4 Camp. 237; *Bentall v. Burn*, 3 B. & C. 423. See *Searle v. Keeves*, 2 Esp. 598, *contra*, which must be considered overruled by subsequent cases. It has, however, been held, that when the delivery order has been lodged with the *wharfinger*, with or even without a transfer on his books, that this will operate a complete divesting of the title of the vendor, and the wharfinger holds for the purchaser's account. *Harman v. Anderson*, 2 Camp. 243; *Tucker v. Ruston*, 2 C. & P. 86. In such cases, it is clear that the interest in the goods cannot pass to the assignees in bankruptcy of the vendor.

(u) The cases cited in the preceding notes, and especially *Turner v. Trustees of Liverpool Docks*, 6 Exch. 543, 6 Eng. L. & Eq. 507; *Akerman v. Humphery*, 1 C. & P. 53; *Jenkyns v. Usborne*, 7 Man. & G. 675-678.

(v) *Abbott on Shipping* (Perkins' ed.), 614; *Long on Sales*. And see the chapter *Stoppage in Transitu*, vol. i. And, with reference to the effect of stoppage on the vendee's transferable property, it may be stated generally, that "the assignment of the commissioners does not pass any property to the assignees in goods consigned to the bankrupt which may be stopped *in transitu*, whether such goods are consigned to the bankrupt himself, or whether he obtains possession of them *in their transit* to the hands of the regular consignee." *Deacon on Bankruptcy*, 449, where this subject is elaborately and learnedly discussed.

(x) The trustee has a reasonable time in which to elect whether he will assume a lease, which he may do although it contains a covenant against assignment or

anbletting. *In re Ellis*, 98 Fed. 967, 3 A. B. R. 564; *In re Pennewell*, 119 Fed. 139.

We have already considered an analogous topic, the acceptance of a devise by the assignee. (x) A lease differs from a devise materially, in that the lessee always pays something, which may be the full value of what he gets. The general principle that a grantee may be presumed to accept, which certainly conforms to the fact, is far more applicable to a devise than to a lease. Moreover, an assignee is not a grantee; we have seen that even the name assignee is inaccurate. He is a trustee, for the creditors mainly, but in some respects for all parties. And if the question is answered on technical grounds, it may be said that at common law a lessee has no estate, and is not bound to rents and covenants until entry. But on more general grounds, the assignee must be considered as acquiring by the bankruptcy only a *right* to take the lease; and, until he makes his election, the lease either remains in the bankrupt, or may be considered in abeyance. If the assignee elects not to take, the lease remains in the bankrupt with all its advantages and all its burdens, and free from all claims or right either of the assignee or of the creditors. (y) (yy)

(y) In *Copeland v. Stevens*, 1 B. & Ald. 593, Lord *Ellenborough* said: "An assignment by commissioners of bankruptcy is the execution of a statutable power, given to them for a particular purpose; namely, the payment of the bankrupt's debts. Nothing passes from them, for nothing was vested in them. Whatever passes, passes by force of the statute, and for the purpose of effecting the object of the statute. And therefore, the assignees of a bankrupt are not bound to accept a term of years that belonged to the bankrupt, subject to the rents and covenants; for the object of the statute and of the assignment being the payment of the bankrupt's debts, and the assignees under the commission being trustees for that purpose, the acceptance of a term which, instead of furnishing the means of such payment, would diminish the fund arising from other sources, cannot be within the scope of their trust and duty. And in this respect, such a term differs from

the debts of the bankrupt, and his unencumbered effects and chattels." The court, on examination, come to the further conclusion, that as to such estates the effect of the commission is suspended until acceptance. "And if the operation of the deed of assignment be suspended, his estate must necessarily remain in the bankrupt during the period of suspension; for it cannot be in abeyance, and must exist in some person. And the respective situations of the bankrupt and the assignees will be similar to those of a lessor and his lessee before entry," — the assignees having what might be called an *interesse termini*. *Bourdillon v. Dalton*, 1 Peake, N. P. 238; *Turner v. Richardson*, 7 East, 335; *Wheeler v. Bramah*, 3 Camp. 340; *Ex parte Williams*, 3 Mout. & A. 210; *Ex parte Culnes*, 1 Madd. 76; *Ex parte Banbury*, 7 Jur. 660; *Ex parte Vardy*, 3 Mont. D. & D. 340; *Ex parte Norton*, id. 312; *White v. Griffing*, 44 Conn. 437.

(x) See *ante*, note (f) to the section on Assignees, p. \* 467.

(yy) The proposition in the text is not definitively settled under the act of 1898. It is supported by *In re Ella*, 98 Fed. 967, 3 A. B. R. 564, per *Lowell, J.*, citing *Savory v. Stocking*, 4 Cush. 607, decided under the act of 1841; *Treadwell v. Marden*, 123 Mass. 390, under the act of 1867; *In re Mahler*, 5 A. B. R. 453; *In re Curtis* (La.), 9 A. B. R. 287. *Contra* are two cases

decided by Judge *Evans*, of Kentucky, *In re Jefferson*, 93 Fed. 948, and *In re Hayes*, *Foster*, and *Ward Co.*, 9 A. B. R. 144, and a decision in North Carolina, *Bray v. Cobb*, 100 Fed. 270. These latter cases are approved in an article by John M. Patterson, 39 Am. Law Reg. N. S. 656. Compare *Dunbar v. Dunbar*, 190 U. S. 340, where it was held that an agreement to pay a divorced wife monthly sums for her support was not terminated by a dis-

\* 490 \* The remark may be made generally, that whatever does not pass to the assignee remains in the bankrupt, free from all claim. (z)<sup>1</sup>

Assignees may take possession of leasehold property in many ways; and their possession may be implied from their words or acts. If they actually take possession, it will be presumed they do so under their title as assignees. If they demand and receive rents or profits or other advantages from the leased property, this will be deemed, generally, a taking possession. (a) But the mere offering the lease for sale may be regarded as only a justifiable experiment to ascertain whether it is worth anything,

\* 491 \* so that it will be for the benefit of their trust that they should take possession. (b) They cannot take in part, and

(z) *Smith v. Gordon*, 6 Law Reporter, 313; *Webb v. Fox*, 7 T. R. 391; *Fowler v. Down*, 1 B. & P. 44; *Turner v. Richardson*, 7 East, 335. The case of *Webb v. Fox* was an action of trover for 300 yards of quilting. Defendants pleaded not guilty, on which issue was joined, and secondly, the bankruptcy of the plaintiff before the time of the conversion stated in the declaration, setting forth the trading, petitioning creditor's debt, bankruptcy, commission, assignment, &c. Plaintiff replied, that he became possessed of the goods after assignment, and was so possessed without molestation, &c., till defendants took the said goods, &c. Defendants rejoined, that plaintiff had not obtained his certificate. Demurrer to the rejoinder. *Ashhurst, J.*, said: "I take the general rule to be, that a bankrupt has a right against all persons but the assignee; here a lawful possession in him is admitted, and that is sufficient for wrong-doers." In *Smith v. Gordon*, above cited, *Ware, J.*, said: "If the assignee elects not to take, the property remains in the bankrupt, and no one has a right to dispute his possession. His possessory title is good against all the world but his assignee."

(a) Where the assignees took possession, they were *held* to have made their election, although the personal effects of the bankrupt were upon the premises, and the assignees delivered up the key immediately after the effects were sold. *Hanson v. Stevenson*, 1 B. & Ald. 303. So when the assignees took upon themselves the management and direction of the bankrupt's farm. *Thomas v. Pemberton*, 7 Taunt. 206. See also *Welch v. Myers*, 4 Camp. 368. So also where the assignees of a termor, who had become bankrupt, put up the lease for sale, and sold it, and received a deposit from the purchaser, it was *held*, that they had made their election, and were liable to the landlord as assignees of the lease. *Hastings v. Wilson*, Holt, N. P. 290, and see the cases cited *ante*.

(b) In *Turner v. Richardson*, 7 East, 335, which may be called the leading case on this subject, the facts were briefly, that the assignees of a bankrupt advertised the lease of certain premises, of which the bankrupt was lessee, for sale by auction (without stating themselves to be owners or possessed thereof); no bidder appeared; no subsequent possession was taken by the assignees. After solemn argument, the

<sup>1</sup> The assignment transfers only the property owned by the bankrupt at the filing of the petition; and the latter's earnings and acquisitions after the commencement of proceedings are his own, subject to his eventual discharge, failing which they remain liable to his creditors. *Mays v. Manufacturer's Bank*, 64 Penn. St. 74. An undischarged bankrupt may maintain an action for a debt due to him for work and labor done after his bankruptcy, if the trustee does not interfere. *Jameson v. Brick & Stone Co.*, 4 Q. B. D. 208. — K.

charge in bankruptcy. See also *Collier on Bankruptcy* (4th Ed.), 453, to the effect that a proposition to make the discharge a release from the bankrupt's liability un-

der a lease was voted down in the House Committee on the Judiciary when the amendatory act of 1903 was under consideration.

reject in part, unless what seems to be a whole is in fact only several wholes put together, and capable of severance.

If an assignee takes a leasehold estate, he thereby becomes liable for the rent and covenants during the whole term. (c)

\* But he may transfer the lease, and his transferee takes \* 492 his place and his burden. And it has been held, that if an assignee finds an estate burdensome, and attempts to free himself by transfer to a mere beggar, the law sustains him in this; mainly on the ground that the landlord has a claim against the assignee only by privity of estate and not of contract, there being no per-

court delivered their opinions *seriatim*, and *Grove, J.*, said: "They were to consider, whether it were for the benefit of the creditors that they should take to the property or waive it. On the one hand, if they entered and were possessed, they became liable to be sued upon the bankrupt's covenants for rent and non-repair, which might amount to more than the value of the lease; on the other hand, if the lease were valuable, and they did not take to it, the creditors would have had a right to call upon them for neglect of their duty. In order, therefore, to ascertain the fact of the value, they advertised the property for sale, without stating, however, that it was in their possession; it was no more than making an experiment whether the property were of any and what value, . . . it is plain, from the evidence, that, finding they were of no value, they never did enter into possession; the defendants were not assenting to the assignment of these premises to them," and all the judges were agreed in this. *Wheeler v. Bramah*, 3 Camp. 340, to the same point. Mere neglect to deliver up the premises will not be held an election to take. *Wheeler v. Bramah*, above cited; *Canaan v. Hartley*, 14 Jurist, 577. Or paying rent for the purpose of avoiding a distress. *Id.* Releasing an under-tenant even, will not be deemed an election to accept. *Hill v. Dobie*, 8 Taunt. 325, 2 J. B. Moore, 342. See also *Lindsay v. Limbert*, 12 J. B. Moore, 209; *Gibson v. Courthorpe*, 1 Dow. & R. 205; *Page v. Godden*, 2 Stark. 309; *Thomas v. Pemberton*, 7 Taunt. 206.

(c) This doctrine is laid down in the cases already cited. *Ansell v. Robson*, 2 Crompt. & J. 610, was an action against assignees of a bankrupt for rent; on the trial it appeared that the bankrupt was a coachmaker, and at the time of the bankruptcy had numerous coaches let on hire, under contract. The assignees entered upon the premises to keep the coaches in repair, in pursuance of

the bankrupt's contracts. In August, the bankrupt's effects were sold, and the key of the premises delivered to the bankrupt, but the assignees paid the rent up to Michaelmas following. It was sought, in this action, to recover rent for the quarter ending at Christmas following. Lord *Lyndhurst* said: "If assignees go on the premises for the purpose of taking possession, and actually take possession, that is sufficient to bind them to take the premises. A tenancy from year to year, until it is terminated, is the same as a lease. The interest of the bankrupt vested in the defendants; and it was expressly found by the jury that they took possession and occupied with a view to benefit the estate, — a finding perfectly consistent with the evidence." And a rule to set aside a verdict for the plaintiff was refused. If the assignees accept the lease, the bankrupt is absolutely discharged from the covenants; and if he afterwards becomes assignee of his assignees, he will be under no greater liability than any other assignee. *Doe v. Smith*, 5 Taunt. 795; note to *Auriol v. Mills*, 1 Smith, L. C. 455; *Boot v. Wilson*, 8 East, 311. If, on the other hand, the assignees decline to accept, they cannot maintain an action on the covenants for breach thereof by the lessor. *Kearsey v. Carstairs*, 2 B. & Ad. 716; *Fairburn v. Eastwood*, 6 M. & W. 679. And it is said, that if the assignees refuse to accept the lease, it may be considered a determination of the term; and if the bankrupt lessee might, according to the terms of the lease, at the determination of the term, take the off-growing crop on payment of the rent, the assignees may do the same. *Ex parte Maundrell*, 2 Madd. 315; *Ex parte Nixon*, 1 Rose, 445; and so if the lessee was bound to leave straw, &c., the assignees must also do so. *Ex parte Whittington*, Buck, 87; *In re Gough*, Buck, 85; *Broom v. Robinson*, cited 7 East, 339.

sonal confidence between them, and that, as soon as the assignee parts with the estate, this claim is gone. (*d*)

If the lease contains covenants that the lessee shall not assign, and that if he does the lease shall be forfeited, it is held that the lease nevertheless passes to the assignee, and that he may transfer it. (*x*) But it has been held, in England, that the landlord may look, not only to the assignee, while he holds it, or to his transferee afterwards, but to the original lessee also; on the ground that the bankruptcy discharges or bars only the debts due at the time. (*e*) The English cases on this subject (and we have

\* 493 \* few American ones) are not quite consistent, nor would they be altogether applicable here, as they rest in part on technicalities of the common law which would have less force with us. And a distinction has been taken there on this point between bankruptcy and insolvency. (*f*) The process against the bank-

(*d*) The case of *Onslow v. Corrie*, 2 Madd. 330, decided this precise point. The facts were, in substance, that assignees of a bankrupt, after examination, concluded to accept a lease. Subsequently, finding they had miscalculated its value, they assigned to a person who at the time of the assignment was insolvent, for the purpose of exonerating themselves from payment of rent and performance of covenants. The Vice-Chancellor, Sir *Thomas Plumer*, said: "Why is the assignee liable to the landlord? Because of the *privity of estate*. The original lessee is liable in respect of the *privity of contract*. The liability of an assignee of a lease begins and ends with his character as assignee. In him there is no personal confidence of the lessor. Ever since the case of *Pitcher v. Tovey*, it has been held, that by an assignment, an assignee exonerates himself from all claims in respect of rent, even though he assigns to a beggar. . . . This being the general law on the subject, as to an assignment, how does the case stand upon an assignment by the assignees of a bankrupt? Such assignees are trustees for the creditors of the bankrupt. If in general an assignee of a lease is not liable to rent after an assignment, I see no ground whatever for saying assignees of a bankrupt's estate should be in a worse condition than other assignees of a lease." *Valliant v. Dodemede*, 2 Atk. 546; *Pitcher v. Tovey*, Carth. 177, 1 Salk. 81, 4 Mod. 71, 2 Vent. 228; s. c. *nom.*

*Tovey v. Pitcher*, 3 Lev. 295, 1 Show. 340; *Lekeux v. Nash*, Stra. 1221; *Chancellor v. Poole*, Doug. 764; *Otell v. Wake*, 3 Camp. 394. In *Philpot v. Hoare*, 2 Atk. 219, Ambl. 480, it was held, that covenants did not bind the assignee of the lessee who had become bankrupt. Here the assignment was fraudulent. *Walker v. Reeves*, Doug. 461; *Buller*, N. P. 159; *Taylor v. Shum*, 1 B. & P. 21; *Wilkins v. Fry*, 2 Rose, 371. The case of *Knight v. Peachy*, 1 Vent. 329, T. Rayn. 303, is *contra*, but must be considered as overruled by subsequent cases.

(*e*) *Thursby v. Plant*, note 5, 1 Saund. 240; *Banard v. Godscall*, Cro. Jac. 309; *Brett v. Cumberland*, id. 521; *Bachelour v. Gage*, Cro. Car. 188; *Norton v. Acklane*, id. 579; *Jodderell v. Cowell*, Cas. temp. Hardw. 343; *Mayor v. Steward*, 4 Burr. 2443; *Cantrel v. Graham*, Barnes' Notes, 69. Lord Mansfield, in *Wadham v. Marlowe*, 1 H. Bl. 437, a better report in 8 East, 311, n.; *Auriol v. Mills*, 4 T. R. 94; *Rowe v. Galliers*, 2 id. 133; *Boot v. Wilson*, 8 East, 311; *Valliant v. Dodemede*, 2 Atk. 546; *Doe v. Carter*, 8 T. R. 57, where several additional cases, bearing on this point, are collected. *Doe v. Bevan*, 3 M. & S. 353; *Tuck v. Fyson*, 6 Bing. 321.

(*f*) See the English statutes, 49 Geo. III. c. 121, 6 Geo. IV. c. 111; *Dommett v. Bedford*, 3 Ves. 149; *Wilkinson v. Wilkinson*, Cooper, 261, 2 Wils. Ch. 57; *Holyland v. De Mendez*, 3 Meriv. 184;

(*z*) The trustee may take a lessee's interest and transfer it notwithstanding the lease contains a provision that it is can-

celled by bankruptcy of the lessee. *Doe v. Goodbehere v. Bevan*, 3 M. & S. 353; *Onslow v. Corrie*, 2 Madd. 330.

rupt is *in invitum*; but the insolvent moves himself, and seeks to transfer his property. This is, therefore, a voluntary breach of a covenant not to assign, and so works a forfeiture. It was suggested by Lord *Ellenborough* that every lease should contain a proviso, that bankruptcy or insolvency by the lessee shall determine the lease. (g)

Some questions have arisen as to the rights of the assignees to or over commercial paper held by the insolvent. In general, all such paper passes to the assignee, and carries with it all the rights and interests of the insolvent. Nor does the title of the assignee depend upon the negotiable quality of the paper, for the very reason that he takes it, not by transfer or purchase, but by sequestration. (h) But the title and equities of third parties \* often depend upon the negotiability of the paper. \* 494

*Doe v. Carter*, 8 T. R. 61; s. c. id. 301; *Corrie v. Onslow*, 2 Madd. 341; *Shee v. Hale*, 13 Ves. 404, and see *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 Wheat. 122; *Ogden v. Saunders*, 12 id. 213.

(g) *Doe v. Clarke*, 8 East, 185; *Doe v. Carter*, above cited, where all the prior cases are collected; *Cooper v. Wyatt*, 5 Madd. 489; *Rex v. Robinson*, Wightw. 393; *Brandon v. Robinson*, 18 Ves. 434. These cases show that it is competent for a grantor, deviser, or lessor, to attach conditions to the effect that the grant, devise, or lease, shall cease on the bankruptcy of the beneficiary. But it appears that he himself will not be allowed to enter into an agreement, as by bond, for the subsequent transfer of his property for certain specified uses in the event of his bankruptcy. Thus a contingent settlement by a trader, of his own property upon his wife, to take effect in case he should become a bankrupt, would be a limitation in fraud of creditors, and could not be allowed; but it is said, that if the wife brings a fortune to her husband, she may allow him to use it, with the proviso that, in case of his bankruptcy, it shall return to her. *Ex parte Cooke*, 8 Ves. 353; *Higinbotham v. Holme*, 19 Ves. 92; *Ex parte Hinton*, 14 id. 598; *Ex parte Young*, 3 Madd. 130; In the matter of *Murphy*, 1 Sch. & L. 49; *Higginson v. Kelly*, 1 Ball & B. 256; In the matter of *Meaghan*, 1 Sch. & L. 180; *Ex parte Hodgson*, 19 Ves. 207; *Stavely v. Parsons*, stated in Mr. Sumner's learned note to 8 Ves. 357.

(h) *Wallace v. Hardacre*, 1 Camp. 45; *Hall v. Barnard*, 1 C. & P. 382. In the case of *Ex parte Smith*, Buck's C. B. 355, no question was made that bills of exchange, like other property of the bank-

rupt, pass to the assignees. Here two firms, one upon the continent of Europe, and the other in London, had been in the habit of drawing upon, and transmitting bills of exchange to, one another on general account. In this instance bills had been sent by the continental house to the London firm for the especial purpose of raising money thereon for the account of the house abroad. Before this had been done, and while the bills were in their possession, the firm in London failed, and their assignees took possession of these bills. A petition having been filed, praying that these bills might be taken from the assignee, and returned to the petitioners, the Vice-Chancellor said: "In cases of this nature the case always turns upon the fact whether the bills are remitted in order that the party to whom they are sent may recover the amount, as the agents of the party remitting, or whether the bills are so sent, on a general account between the parties, that the person receiving them has a right to deal with them for his own use. Certainly, bankers are the persons who are employed in such agencies, but a merchant, or any other person, may be so employed. . . . In this case, the admitted facts exclude all doubts as to the actual nature of the transaction. Messrs. Power & Co. are desired to do the needful with the bills, and to place the amount to the credit of the petitioners when in cash. In answer, Messrs. Power & Co. say, 'The needful shall be done.' They were bound, therefore, to receive the amount of the bills, as the agent of the party remitting, and were not at liberty to deal with the bills for their purposes." So they did not pass to the assignees.



Frequently these come into conflict with those of the assignee, or of other parties; and in such cases the general rule would seem to be, that the bankruptcy overrides the commercial law or rules, and the title of an innocent party is made to yield to that of the assignee, where it would be available against any others. Hence a bankrupt's transfer [of a] bill, would be invalid against the assignees who take it by the bankruptcy. (i) But if the bill were drawn [by the bankrupt payable to his own order] for more than the funds [in the drawee's hands] and was accepted, the [indorsee of the bankrupt] could recover from the acceptor the excess of the amount of the bill over the funds in his hands. (j) This

\* 495 applies, however, only when \* some act of the bankrupt is necessary to make out a party's title; for if he can rest his claim on his own equity, it would be good. Nor can the assignees take paper which was transferred by indorsement of the bankrupt after bankruptcy, if it be such that they could not make it available for the funds of the assignment. Thus, if the bankrupt indorsed over accommodation paper, which he might indorse, but could not sue, the assignees do not take it. (k) So if bankers or

(i) *Willis v. Freeman*, 12 East, 656. This was an action against the defendants as acceptors of a bill of exchange for £1,400, drawn by one Anderson, payable to his own order, and indorsed by him to the plaintiff for value. And the defence was, that in consequence of a prior act of bankruptcy by Anderson, which had since been followed by a commission, Anderson's indorsement transferred no right to the plaintiff. Other facts in this case will be stated in the notes below. Of the point here considered Lord *Ellenborough* said: "It may be considered as clear that, except in cases provided for by particular statutes, a trader who has committed an act of bankruptcy, upon which a commission afterwards issues, can make no transfer of his property to the prejudice of his assignees, nor do any act to interfere with their rights; but every such attempted transfer or act is liable to be vacated by his assignees. On the other hand, when it does not affect the rights and interests of the assignees, the act of a man who has committed an act of bankruptcy has the same effect as the act of any other person. The question, therefore, for consideration, here is, whether this indorsement by Anderson, if allowed to be effectual, could prejudice his assignees, or interfere with their rights, because, so far forth as it would so it would be inoperative."

(j) *Wilkins v. Casey*, 7 T. R. 711. The case of *Willis v. Freeman*, above cited, also is an authority upon this point. In that case the trader, after the secret act of bankruptcy, as above set forth, having securities in his banker's hands to a certain amount, drew on them a bill for a larger amount for his accommodation, payable to his order, which, after acceptance, he indorsed to the plaintiff (who knew of his partial insolvency, but not of the act of bankruptcy), the commission having been subsequently taken out, it was *held* that the plaintiff, who was to make title through the bankrupt's indorsement after his bankruptcy, though he was entitled to sue the acceptors upon the bill, could only recover on it *the amount of the sum accepted for the accommodation of the bankrupt* over and above the amount of the bankrupt's effects in the hands of the acceptors at the time of the bankruptcy. And this on the ground that, by his recovery, the amount of the assignees and creditors would not be diminished.

(k) *Arden v. Watkins*, 3 East, 317. It seems that the same principles will govern the case of accommodation paper, when proof of it is attempted against a bankrupt's estate, as would apply if suit had been brought upon it against the bankrupt; and the same reasons hold when the bankrupt has given accommodation notes or acceptances. It is clear, on the authori-

others who hold commercial paper only for the owners, become bankrupt, it does not go to their assignees. It is sometimes difficult to determine the facts on which this question turns; but, in general, the rule is this: If the bankrupt held the paper only for collection, the assignee does not take it. If he has held it to collect and hold in any trust, or for any special purpose, and had placed or held the proceeds in separate or special deposit, applicable to a special purpose, the assignees do not take the proceeds. If he had advanced money on the paper, the assignees take his claim for reimbursement and his lien. If he had discounted the paper, or made it his own otherwise, as by purchase, then the assignee takes it. Generally, (*l*) if the insolvent holds such paper, even by a legal title, but the beneficial interest is in another, the assignee does not take it. (*n*)

\* It has been held, on strong grounds, and apparently in \* 496 conformity with established principles, that an assignee takes the benefit of a promise made to a bankrupt, which could be available only on the happening of a contingency, as a successful termination of a suit, which did not happen until after the bankruptcy. (*n*)

Where an assignee sues for damages, the measure to him is not always the injury to the estate, for he rests upon a strict legal right. (*o*)

ties, that no action could be maintained in either of the above cases. *Smith v. Knox*, 3 Esp. 46; *Fentum v. Pocock*, 5 Taunt. 192; *Thompson v. Shepherd*, 12 Met. 311; *Brown v. Mott*, 7 Johns. 361; *Grant v. Ellicott*, 7 Wend. 227; *Charles v. Marsden*, 1 Taunt. 224; *Carruthers v. West*, 11 Q. B. 143; *Renwick v. Williams*, 2 Md. 356; *Molson v. Hawley*, 1 Blatchf. C. C. 409. If the accommodation bill is in the hands of a third party, who took it *bonâ fide*, even with notice of its being an accommodation bill, he may prove against the estate of either party to it, and recover a dividend on it to the amount due him. *Smith v. Knox*, above cited, and 5 Taunt. 192; *Ex parte Bloxham*, 6 Ves. 449, 600; *Ex parte Bloxham*, 8 Ves. 531; *Bank of Ireland v. Beresford*, 6 Dow, 238; *Ex parte King*, Cooke, 157; *Ex parte Lee*, 1

P. Wms. 732. See *Jones v. Hibbert*, 2 Starkie, 304.

(*l*) *Kitchen v. Bartsch*, 7 East, 53; *Giles v. Perkins*, 9 id. 12; *Tennant v. Strachan*, 4 C. & P. 31.

(*m*) Anonymous, in the notes, 1 Camp. 492; *Bourne v. Cabot*, 3 Met. 305; *Waller v. Drakeford*, 1 Starkie, 481; *Greening, ex parte*, 13 Ves. 206; *Ex parte Deey*, 2 Cox, 424; *Watkins v. Maule*, 2 Jacob & W. 243; *Smith v. Pickering*, Peake, N. P. 50; *Ex parte Hall*, 1 Rose, 13; *Ex parte Rowton*, id. 15.

(*n*) *Johnson, C. J.*, in *Burton v. Lockert*, 4 Eng. 411.

(*o*) *Hill v. Smith*, 12 M. & W. 618; *Thorpe v. Thorpe*, 3 B. & Ad. 580; *Colson v. Welsh*, 1 Esp. 379. See also *Porter v. Vorley*, 9 Bing. 93; s. c. 2 Moore & S. 141.

## SECTION X.

WHAT INTERESTS OR PROPERTY OF THE BANKRUPT DO NOT PASS  
TO THE ASSIGNEE.

As it is the purpose of the bankrupt law to give to the creditors all they could take by attachment or levy, so it gives them nothing more. In all the States, some specified property of certain kinds, real and personal, is exempt from attachment; and, besides what the 14th section of the national law exempts, it farther provides that all other property is exempted which is exempted from levy and sale, upon execution by the laws of the State in which the bankrupt has his domicile when the proceedings begin. The only limitation is that the amount shall not exceed "that allowed by such State exemption laws in force in the year 1871."<sup>1</sup>(x)

It seems that the assignee cannot set apart for the bankrupt, under the State laws, what is specifically exempted by the national statute; as the amount exempted by State laws is exclusive of the \$500 to be set apart under the national law. (q) It would seem, that a person may lose the benefit of the exemption, by his own laches; thus, it was held under the insolvent law of Massachusetts, that if a debtor, who had a larger quantity of any kind of provisions than the law exempted from attachment, set apart no portion thereof for the use of his family before it was about to be attached, and made no claim to any portion of it when the officer was about to attach the whole, he could not maintain an action against the officer who took the whole. (r) (y)

\* 497 \* It has been said, that all rights of action pass to the assignee; but there is one broad exception to this. No rights of action for mere personal injury pass. (s) (z) None, for

(q) *Ex parte* Cobb, 1 Bank. Reg. 414; *Ex parte* Ruth, East. D. Penna. 1 Intern. R. Rec. 166.

(r) *Clapp v. Thomas*, Massachusetts, 5 Allen, 158.

(s) So held under the insolvent law of Massachusetts, in *Stone v. Boston and Maine Railroad*, 7 Gray, 539. See also *Ex parte* Vine, 8 Ch. D. 364.

<sup>1</sup> The assignee may set apart as "necessaries" for the bankrupt a sum of money. *Re Hay*, 2 Lowell, 180. — W.

(x) By the act of 1898 (§ 6 a.) the bankrupt is allowed exemptions according to state law in force at the time of the filing of the petition. This is the only exemption allowed by the act.

(y) The bankrupt must file a specific claim in triplicate for the exemption desired, otherwise the trustee may take the

property. B. A. 1898, § 7 a (8); *In re* Friedrich, 100 Fed. 284, 3 A. B. R. 801; *In re* Duffy, 118 Fed. 926; *In re* Moran, 105 Fed. 901, 5 A. B. R. 472; *Moran v. King*, 111 Fed. 780, 7 A. B. R. 176.

(z) *In re* Haensell, 91 Fed. 355, 1 A. B. R. 236; *Tufts v. Mathews*, 10 Fed. 609.

example, for assault and battery, and none for slander. (f)

And it has been held, \*that the assignee took no right of \*498

(f) *Rogers v. Spence*, 13 M. & W. 571. This was an action of trespass for breaking and entering the dwelling-house and garden of the plaintiff, and making a great noise and disturbance therein, damaging the doors, &c., of the house, and the trees, &c., of the garden, and seizing certain goods of plaintiff, and exposing them to sale on the premises without his leave, whereby the plaintiff and his family were greatly disturbed and annoyed in the peaceable possession of the dwelling-house and garden and the plaintiff was prevented from carrying on his lawful business. The defendant pleaded in bar, that the plaintiff became bankrupt after the action brought, and that an assignee had been appointed, who accepted, &c., and that thereby, under the statute, the cause of action became vested in the assignee. Demurrer to the plea, and judgment for the plaintiff. See 11 M. & W. 791. *Held*, on error brought, that the plea was bad. Lord *Denman* said, ably defining the doctrine on this subject: "As the object of the law is manifestly to benefit creditors, by making all the pecuniary means and property of the bankrupt available to their payment, it has, in furtherance of this object, been construed largely, so as to pass not only what in strictness may be called the property and debts of the bankrupt, but also those rights of action to which he was entitled, for the purpose of recovering *in specie* real or personal property, or damages in respect of that which has been unlawfully diminished in value, withheld, or taken from him; but causes of action not falling within this description, but arising out of a wrong *personal* to the bankrupt, for which he would be entitled to remedy whether his property were diminished or impaired, or not, are clearly not within the letter, and have never been held to be within the spirit, of the enactment, even in cases where injuries of this kind may have been accompanied or followed by loss of property; and to this class we think the action of trespass *quare clausum fregit*, and that of trespass to the goods of the bankrupt must be considered to belong. These rights of action are given in respect of the immediate and present violation of the possession of the bankrupt, independently of his rights of property; they are an extension of that protection which the law throws around the person, and substantial damages may be recovered in respect of such rights, though no loss or diminution in value of property

may have occurred; and even when such an incident has accompanied or followed a wrong of this description, the primary personal injury to the bankrupt being the principal and essential cause of action, still remains in him, and does not vest in the assignee, either as his property or his debts." s. c. on appeal, 12 Clark & F. 700. In *Howard v. Crowther*, 8 M. & W. 601, which was a case for the seduction of the sister and servant of plaintiff, Lord *Abinger*, C. B., said: "Has it ever been contended that the assignees of a bankrupt can recover for his wife's adultery, or for an assault? How can they represent his wounded feelings? Nothing is more clear than that a right of action for an injury to the property of the bankrupt will pass to his assignees; but it is otherwise as to an injury to his personal comfort. Assignees of a bankrupt are not to make a profit of a man's wounded feelings." *Alderson*, B., said: "The service, for the loss of which this action is brought, is of more value to one person than another, and the loss of it is, therefore, only a personal injury." *Bird v. Hemmstead*, 3 Day, 272; *Stanly v. Duhurst*, 2 Root, 52; *Nichols v. Bellows*, 22 Vt. 581. As early as the case of *Benson v. Flower*, Sir W. Jones, 215, it was *held*, that no action for slander passed to the assignee. *Clark v. Calvert*, 8 Taunt. 742, 3 Moore, 26; *Shoemaker v. Keeley*, 1 Yates, 245, 2 Dall. 213; *Emith v. Milles*, 1 T. R. 475; *Brandon v. Pate*, 2 H. Bl. 308. The distinction seems to rest upon the solution of the questions, — Have the assignees lost anything? What are they entitled to? The bankrupt's property. If, then, that property has been converted or injured, they may bring an action; but they cannot be said to have a property in the personal feelings, or even reputation, of the bankrupt. In *Wright v. Fairfield*, 2 B. & Ad. 727, the right of assignees to sue on contracts, and for injuries affecting the bankrupt's property, was declared. *Hancock v. Coffyn*, 8 Bing. 358, 1 Moore & S. 521; *Bennett v. Allcott*, 2 T. R. 166; *Porter v. Vorley*, 9 Bing. 93, 2 Moore & S. 141; *Brewer v. Dew*, 11 M. & W. 625; *Chippendale v. Tomlinson*, 1 Cooke, 106; *Clarkson v. Parker*, 7 Dowd. 87; *Splidt v. Bowles*, 10 East, 279; *Kymer v. Larkin*, 2 Moore & P. 183; *Rouch v. Great Western Railway Co.*, 1 Q. B. 51. So it is *held*, that a covenant to renew a lease in favor of one who subsequently becomes

action for breach of contract to employ the bankrupt in a certain way for certain wages; but this has been overruled.<sup>(u)</sup> It may sometimes be difficult to draw the line between the rights of this kind which the assignees take, and those which they cannot; but the general rule would seem to be, that the right

\* 499 to damages passes from \*the bankrupt to his assignees only where the right springs from damage actually done to property, or is distinctly connected with property.<sup>(v)</sup> And even here it is obvious that cases might occur which would not come under this rule. Thus, the bankrupt's claim against a man who beat his horse and injured him, or who had poisoned his cattle, would not, on general principles, pass to the assignee. All rights of this kind, which do not pass to the assignee, must, under the general rule, remain with the bankrupt; and we should say, there-

bankrupt, will not be enforced in equity in favor of his assignees. *Drake v. The Mayor of Exon*, 1 Ch. Ca. 71, 2 Freem. 183; *Moyses v. Little*, 2 Vern. 194, 1 Eq. Ca. Abr. 53, pl. 1; *Brooke v. Hewitt*, 3 Ves. 253; *Willingham v. Joyce*, id. 168; *Buckland v. Hall*, 8 id. 92; *Vandenanker v. Desborough*, 2 Vern. 96. So with an agreement for a lease for the *personal accommodation* of the bankrupt. *Flood v. Finlay*, 2 Ball & B. 9.

(u) *Beckham v. Drake*, 8 M. & W. 846, 9 id. 79. Judgment reversed in the Exchequer Chamber, 11 id. 315. The facts briefly were, that A agreed, in writing, with B and C, on behalf of themselves and D, as partners in trade, to serve them, B and C, and the survivor of them, for seven years, as their foreman, and not to engage in trade on his own account during that period without their consent; and B and C agreed to pay him wages after the rate of £3 3s. per week, so long as he should serve them faithfully. The Court of Exchequer *held*, by *Parke, B.*, that, as the contract related to the employment of the personal skill and labor of the bankrupt, and the damages for the breach of it being compounded partly of the personal inconvenience to himself, and partly of the consequential loss to his personal estate, the right of action did not pass to his assignees. On error, brought to the Exchequer Chamber, it was *held*, *Denman, C. J.*, delivering the opinion of the court, that the right of action for the dismissal of A without reasonable cause, passed to his assignees in bankruptcy, as being part of his personal estate, whereof a profit might be made. It will be seen that the difference of opinion was not so much upon the

principle as upon the application of the principle to the facts before the court. Lord *Denman* said: "It was further argued, that as this contract related to the person of the bankrupt, the right of action will not pass. There is no doubt that a right of action for an injury to the body or feelings of a trader, arising from a tort independent of contract, does not pass to his assignees *ex gr.* for an assault and battery, or for slander, or for the seduction of a child or servant; and the same may be said of some personal injuries arising out of breaches of contracts, such as contracts to cure or to marry; and if, in the case last supposed, a consequential damage to the personal estate follows from the injury to the person, that may be so dependent upon and inseparable from the personal injury, which is the primary cause of action, that no right to maintain a separate action, in respect of such consequential damage, will pass to the assignees of a bankrupt. In all those cases, the primary cause of action, if of a nature, properly speaking, personal, and the right to maintain it, would die with the bankrupt. In the present case, although the contract was for the personal skill and labor of the bankrupt, the breach of that contract does not appear to cause him any other injury than the diminution of his personal estate. *In the cases referred to, the injury (if any) to the personal estate, is a consequence of an injury to the person; in this case, the injury to the person (if any) is a consequence of the injury to the personal estate.*"

(v) See the language of Lord *Denman* in *Drake v. Beckham*, 11 M. & W. 315, above quoted.

fore, that if he had, before bankruptcy, commenced an action for assault and battery, or any other action, the right of which did not pass, and he became bankrupt pending the suit, he could continue to carry on the suit for his own benefit. But if the claim had been reduced to a judgment before the bankruptcy, there would be strong reason for saying that this judgment passed to the assignees, because it was now merely a settled and vested claim for money. (*x*) If this judgment had been satisfied, the money in his hands would, of course, go with the rest of his assets.

The *choses in action* of the wife pass to the assignee, under the conditions we have already stated; but he acquires no interest in any property, real or personal, which is secured to her separate use by the intervention of trustees; or without trustees, by operation of law or in conformity with law. For here the husband could not interfere, nor give his creditors or his assignees a right to interfere. (*y*)<sup>1</sup>

\* The United States bankrupt law exempts wearing \* 500 apparel; but it was held, under a similar exemption in the statute of 1841, that articles of jewelry were not exempt. (*yy*) It

(*x*) See *Stone v. Boston and Maine Railroad*, 7 Gray, 539.

(*y*) *Bennet v. Davis*, 2 P. Wms. 316; *Robinson v. Taylor*, 2 Bro. C. C. 589; *Haselington v. Gill*, 3 T. R. 620, note; *Jarman v. Woollaton*, id. 618; *Tullett v. Armstrong*, 4 Mylne & C. 377; *Kensington v. Dolland*, 2 Mylne & K. 184; *Ex parte Killick*, 3 Mont. D. & De G. 480; *Caunt v. Ward*, 7 Bing. 608; *Ex parte Coysegame*, 1 Atk. 182; *Cooke, B. L.* 269; *Roberts v. Spicer*, 5 Madd. 491; *Ex parte Beilby*, 1 Glyn & J. 167; *Carne v. Brice*, 7 M. & W. 183; *Mahoney v. Porter*, 3 Cush. 417; In the matter of *Snow and wife*, 5 Law Rep. 369; *Shaw v. Mitchell*, id. 453; *Vandenanker v. Desborough*, 2 Vern. 96; *Jacobson v. Williams*, 1 P. Wms. 382; *Bosvil v. Brander*, id. 458; *Tyrrell v. Hope*, 2 Atk. 558; *Ex parte Sibeth*, 14 Q. B. D. 417; *Ex parte Whitehead*, 14 Q. B. D. 419; 2 Roper on Real Property, 159. But it seems that if the wife buy goods, as wear-

ing apparel, with the income of money settled to her separate use, those goods, after purchase, are the property of the husband, and in case of his bankruptcy will pass to his assignees, unless exempted by statute. *Carne v. Brice*, above cited. So, money deposited in a bank by a married woman who lives separate from her husband, and is not supported by him, is the property of the husband, though deposited in her name, and so may be reached by the creditors of the husband, and consequently will pass to the assignees. *Ames v. Chew*, 5 Met. 320. Where there was a devise to the separate use of the wife, and no trustees appointed, the court said they would make the husband a trustee for her, and ordered the assignees to convey to a Master for her separate use. *Bennet v. Davis*, 2 P. Wms. 316.

(*yy*) In the matter of *Kasson*, 4 Law Rep. 489; In the matter of *Grant*, 5 id. 11, 2 Story, 312.

<sup>1</sup> A wife's interest in a life insurance policy on her husband's life, payable to her in case of his death before a certain day, will not pass to his assignees in bankruptcy. *Potter v. Spilman*, 117 Mass. 322; *Unity Assurance Assoc. v. Dugan*, 118 Mass. 219; *Atkins v. Equitable Assurance Soc.*, 132 Mass. 395. Nor will a policy payable on the death of a wife to her husband, the premiums of which are paid by the wife, pass to the husband's assignee appointed before the wife's death. *In re Murrin*, 2 Dillon, 120. But if a wife for a number of years allows her money to be used by her husband to purchase property and to enhance his credit, the property, unless purchased for the wife, goes to the husband's assignee. *Humes v. Scruggs*, 94 U. S. 22. — K.

was held, in the District Court in New York, that such articles, if they belonged to the wife before marriage, or were given to her after marriage, and were not unsuitable in their value to her condition, might be retained by her. (z) (x) In Massachusetts, Judge Story put all these things on the footing of a trust, and withheld them from the assignee only where the husband could be regarded as the trustee of the wife. On this ground, he ordered a watch given to her by her husband after marriage, to be surrendered to his assignees; but permitted her to retain a mourning ring given her by her friend. So it was held, that watches given to children by a friend did not pass to the assignee of the father; nor would they if they were given by the father himself in good faith, and were suitable in kind and value to the condition and wants of the children. But if they were more than this, it would be or at least operate as a fraud upon the creditors, to take them from the estate. (zz)

(z) In the matter of Kasson, 4 Law Rep. 489. The abstract of this case is substantially the proposition of the text. We have been unable to obtain the opinion of Judge *Bells* in the case.

(zz) In the matter of Grant, 2 Story, 312, 5 Law Rep. 11. This was a petition in bankruptcy. The facts stated in the petition, so far as material to the present discussion, were that the wife of the petitioner was possessed of a watch of about the value of fifty dollars, presented to her by the petitioner about ten years before the filing of the petition; that she had likewise several mourning rings and pins, and a few other articles of jewelry of the value of about twenty-five dollars, some of which had been given her by friends, and others by the petitioner some years previous, and one mourning ring of the value of about five dollars, given her by the petitioner nearly two years before filing the petition. The petitioner further stated that his two sons, of the respective ages of seventeen and twenty years, had each a gold watch of the value of about fifty dollars, which had been purchased about two years before with money given by a friend, and with about twenty-eight dollars given to each by the petitioner out of his private cash. After *Story, J.*, had recited the principal facts, he said: "The watch of the wife,

and any jewelry given to her by third persons before the marriage, or by her husband either before or since the marriage, pass to the assignee as part of the property of the bankrupt, to which his creditors are entitled. But jewelry given by third persons to the wife since her marriage, as personal ornaments, and mourning rings given to her by third persons since the marriage, as personal memorials, belong to the wife for her sole and separate use in equity, and do not pass to the assignee under the bankruptcy for the benefit of the creditors. That the watches of the sons, under the circumstances stated in the petition, belong to them as their property. But, nevertheless, if the petitioner was insolvent when he applied a part of his own money to purchase the same for his sons, he had no right so to do, against the claims of the creditors; and that, in equity, therefore, if the petitioner was so insolvent, the sons must account to the assignee for the amount of the money of the petitioner so paid towards the purchase of the watches. But if the petitioner was not then insolvent, and the donation on his part was made *bonâ fide*, and the donation was suitable to his rank in life, condition, and estates, then it was good, and not within the reach of the creditors, or in fraud of their rights under the bankruptcy."

(x) The mere words spoken by an insolvent to his wife, "I give this to you," when the subject of the so-called gift is some article not appropriated to the exclusive use of the wife, but is used in

common by both, and when there is no visible change of possession, do not constitute a gift valid against the husband's assignee. *In re Pierce*, Fed. Cas. No. 11, 139, 7 Biss. 426, 15 N. B. R. 449.

It may be well to mention that a bankrupt's schedule of assets should set forth the separate items of furniture and wearing apparel; but a defect herein may be cured by amendment. (za)

## \* SECTION XI.

\* 501

## OF THE QUESTION OF TIME.

This may be important in the law of bankruptcy, in either of two ways. One refers to the moment when the bankrupt loses his power over his effects, or, in fact, loses his property in them, because they have passed to his assignees. Of course, after this moment a transfer by the bankrupt is wholly void; and it is therefore important to determine what is this point of time.

In England, the lien of the assignees was held to have attached on the commission of the first act of bankruptcy by the bankrupt; and there are strong cases showing that any act of his or of his agent afterwards was void. (a) But though the \* rule \* 502 itself seems to be well settled there, some doubt exists as to its ground. But this was confined to cases of bankruptcy, where the proceeding is *in invitum*. Whether the reason of the rule would

(za) In the matter of Hill, 1 Benedict, 321. In this case many points of practice are determined. See also In the matter of Pulver, 1 Benedict, 381; In the matter of Lowerre, 1 Benedict, 406; In the matter of Orne, 1 Benedict, 420; In the matter of Levy, 1 Benedict, 454.

(a) Kynaston v. Crouch, 14 M. & W. 266. In this case, one Blake, a trader, had committed a secret act of bankruptcy, by leaving his house; but before he left, desired his foreman, the defendant, who had been accustomed to manage his business for him, to carry it on in his absence. The defendant did so, and received for goods sold, and for debts previously due the bankrupt, the sum of £153 13s.; but of this amount, he made sundry *bonâ fide* payments, some to creditors of the bankrupt, and some for wages due himself. The moneys were received, and the payments made, without any notice of the act of bankruptcy. The assignees brought this action to recover the £153, &c., as money had and received to their use. Plea, never indebted, and set-off of the payments made. *Held*, that the assignees were entitled to recover all the money received by him after the act of bankruptcy, and that he was not entitled to set off the payments he had made; though,

under a special plea, he might have protected himself, so far as the payment made without notice of the act of bankruptcy was concerned. Pearson v. Graham, 6 A. & E. 899, 2 Nev. & P. 636; Vernon v. Hankey, 2 T. R. 113; Turquand v. Vanderplank, 10 M. & W. 180; Stephens v. Elwell, 4 M. & S. 259; Thomason v. Frere, 10 East, 418; Drayton v. Dale, 2 B. & C. 293. But when a trader, in person, employed an auctioneer to sell goods, who sent him the proceeds by the hands of the defendant, the trader having become bankrupt by lying two months in prison, it was *held*, that his assignees could not recover from the defendant, who was a mere bearer, the money he had so received and paid over. Coles v. Wight, 4 Taunt. 198; Coles v. Robins, 3 Camp. 183; Tope v. Hockin, 7 B. & C. 101; Shaw v. Batley, 4 B. & Ad. 801. And where one had bought goods, *bonâ fide*, of a trader who had previously committed an act of bankruptcy, and paid for them, without knowledge of the bankruptcy, it was *held*, that the assignees of the seller could not maintain trover for the goods, the payment having been protected by stat. 1 Jac. I. c. 15, § 14; Cash v. Young, 2 B. & C. 413; Rouch v. The Great Western Railway Co., 1 Q. B. 51; Tripp v. Armitage, 4 M. & W. 687.



require that in cases of insolvency this point of time should occur at the filing of the petition of the insolvent, or at the first publication of the insolvency, is not certain. For the first conclusion it may be said, that his petition is an act of surrender by the insolvent of all his property, to be dealt with by the law. For the other, that the first construction might operate as a fraud upon the public, that is, upon those who dealt with the insolvent after his petition, in good faith, and in ignorance of it. And certainly some of the English cases have this aspect. (b) But if the moment when the insolvent loses his power over his property is the same with that at which the public is notified of the fact, this objection ceases to apply. And this last is the view which has prevailed in this country in the construction of State insolvent laws. (c) The statute of bankruptcy provides, in section 38, that the filing of a petition for adjudication in bankruptcy, by a debtor in his own behalf or by any creditor against a debtor, upon which an order may be issued by the court, or by a register, shall be taken to be the commencement of proceedings of bankruptcy. (x)

\* 503 \* It has been held, that where land was seized on execution before the publication, and the levy completed afterwards, the creditor took the land, and not the assignee, because the

(b) *Kynaston v. Crouch*, 14 M. & W. 266, above stated. See *Hurst v. Gwennap*, 3 Stark. 306; *Saunderson v. Gregg*, 3 id. 72; *Cash v. Young*, 2 B. & C. 413. See also *Copland v. Stein*, 8 T. R. 199.

(c) Such a provision was incorporated in most of our insolvent laws. The language of *Shaw, C. J.*, in *Clarke v. Minot*, 4 Met. 346, upon this point, may be quoted: "This question depends upon the provisions of the insolvent law determining the time at which the assignment shall take effect, so as to divest the property of the insolvent in his real and personal estate and *choses in action*, and vest the same in his assignees. This clearly is not the time of the act of assignment, for that is always some time after the commencement of the proceedings, and by the terms of the statute it relates back to an anterior period. One other consideration must be obvious: which is, that the judge, by such assignment, merely executed a power devolved by law upon him; he conveys no interest of his own; the property which passes

by it is transferred by force of the statute, and therefore the legal effect of such transfer depends little upon the terms of the assignment, either as to the property transferred, or the time at which it shall take effect. But the legal effect and operation of the assignment, in these respects, must depend upon the provisions of the assignment. It is purely a statute title, under which an assignee claims either the goods or *choses in action* of the insolvent; and to the statute we must look for the nature and extent of that title." And so it was held, that, under the Massachusetts statute, the transfer took place at the time of publication. *Prentiss, J.*, in *Downer v. Brackett*, 5 Law Rep. 392. The case of *Kittridge v. McLoughlin*, 33 Me. 327, seems *contra*; but it is to be observed that the doctrine laid down in a portion of the head-note, on this point, was not expressly or directly maintained by the court, and that so far as the time of the transfer, as between that of the petition and the publication, the point did not come up in the case.

(x) The act of 1898 (§ 70, a) provides that the trustee takes title as of the date of the adjudication. This, in the case of

voluntary bankruptcy, is coincident with the filing of the petition.

levy, by relation of law, referred back to the time of the seizure on execution. (d) (x)

But the question of time has also another importance. Our national bankrupt law contains a provision as to the length of time, before insolvency, which must intervene to make certain transfers by the insolvent, made in contemplation of insolvency, void. This time is four months before decree, or six months before the filing of the petition. (e) If before this time a party deal with the bankrupt in good faith, he is unaffected by any fraud on the part of the defendant. And it was held in England, where the time expired on the filing of the petition, that, in computing this time, the day on which the transaction took place, or the day on which the petition was filed, must be excluded. (f)<sup>1</sup> (y)

(d) *Cushing v. Arnold*, 9 Met. 23. *Devey*, J., said: "The second objection to the levy of the execution is, that it had not taken effect so as to divest the property of the debtor, before the institution of the proceedings in insolvency, and therefore the estate passed to the assignee. The extent of the right of the assignee under the deed of assignment, and to what period of time it attaches, are questions now very well settled. Such deed transfers all the property of the insolvent as held at the time of the first publication by the messenger. It is admitted that the levy was commenced before the petition for proceedings in insolvency was filed, but it is said that it was not completed till after publication. But, as well by statute as by the decisions of this court, the levy of an execution is to take effect from the time of the seizure on execu-

tion." *Heywood v. Hildreth*, 9 Mass. 393; *Waterhouse v. Waite*, 11 id. 210.

(e) Section 34.

(f) *Cowie v. Harris*, 1 Moody & M. 141. In this case the commission in bankruptcy was issued on the 14th of May, 1825. Goods of the bankrupt had been deposited with a pawnbroker, on the 14th of March, 1825. The Attorney-General, for the plaintiffs, did not contend that they were deposited within the two months, and Lord *Tenterden*, C. J., said: "With respect to the goods deposited on the 14th, the right of the plaintiffs will depend upon the validity of the transaction as between the bankrupt and the creditor; for both days cannot be reckoned inclusively so as to make March the 14th not more than two calendar months before May the 14th, the date of the commission." s. p., *Ex parte Farquhar*, 1 Mont. & McA. 7.

<sup>1</sup> In computing the four months before filing the petition in bankruptcy, within which time the assignment of his property by an insolvent debtor with a view to give a preference to any creditor is void, the day upon which the petition is filed must be excluded. *Dutcher v. Wright*, 94 U. S. 553; and the four months before the bankruptcy, an attachment made within which is dissolved, are reckoned exclusive of the first day, and if the last day is Sunday, of that also, *Cooley v. Cook*, 125 Mass. 406. That if the last day of the year within which a bankrupt may apply for a discharge falls on Thanksgiving Day, he may apply the next day, see *In re Lang*, 2 Bankr. Reg. 480. — K.

(x) All levies, judgments, attachments, or other liens, obtained within four months prior to the filing of a petition in bankruptcy, shall be null and void in case of adjudication, by the act of 1898, § 67 f.

(y) By the act of 1898, § 31, time is computed by excluding the first day and including the last, unless the last fall on a Sunday or holiday, when the last day

shall be the next day thereafter which is not a Sunday or holiday. Where the question is better a lien arose within four months of the bankruptcy, a fraction of a day should not be considered. *Jones v. Stevens*, 94 Maine, 582, 48 Atl. 170, 5 A. B. R. 570; *In re Tonawanda Street Planing Mill Co.*, 6 A. B. R. 38. *Contra*, *Godsin v. Sanctuary*, 4 B. & Ad. 255; *Westbrook Mfg. Co. v. Grant*, 60 Me. 88.

\* 504 And the very hours when the \* event take place are to be regarded, at least in some cases, as fractions of days are considered by the court. This last rule was adopted by *Story, J.*, but denied under the insolvent law in Vermont. (*g*) (*x*)

It may be added, that if fraud of any kind is attempted by the bankrupt at any time, the transaction is void so far as relates to him, and also so far as relates to any parties dealing with him, with a knowledge that the transaction is fraudulent on his part. (*h*)

## SECTION XII.

### WHAT DEBTS ARE PROVABLE AGAINST THE ESTATE.

In general, it may be said, all debts and claims whatever. (*hh*)<sup>1</sup>  
The statute makes provision for this and the proof of debts, in the

(*g*) *Thomas, assignee of Houlbrooke v. Desanges*, 2 B. & Ald. 586. In this case, the facts were, that the bankrupt was surrendered in discharge of his bail on June 1st, 1818, between six and eight o'clock in the evening; and on the same day, between one and two o'clock in the afternoon, a writ of *feri facias* was delivered to the defendants, who, by their officer, entered into the bankrupt's premises, and seized the goods. The bankrupt lay in prison more than two months afterwards. The plaintiff insisted that, the act of bankruptcy having been committed on the same day that the goods were taken in execution, the plaintiffs must in law be considered as having the property of the goods vested in them during the whole of that day, because there can be no fraction of a day. *Abbott, C. J.*, thought that the court might notice the fraction of a day in this case, and nonsuit the plaintiffs, and a rule to set aside the nonsuit was refused. In the matter of *Richardson*, 2 *Story*, 571, *Story, J.*, said: "I am aware that it is often laid down that in law there is no fraction of a day. But this doctrine is true only *sub modo* and in a limited sense, where it will promote the right and justice of the case. It is a mere legal fiction, and therefore, like all other legal fictions, is never allowed to operate against the right and justice of

the case." *s. P. Sadler v. Leigh*, 4 Camp. 197; *Ex parte Farquhar*, 1 Mont. & McA. 7; *Ex parte D'Obree*, 8 Ves. 82; *Wydown's case*, 14 id. 87. We are aware of no cases where the technical rule of the law, that no fraction of a day can be allowed, has been adhered to in bankruptcy, save in the matter of *David Howes*, 6 Law Reporter, 297; and in the matter of *Welman*, 7 id. 25, where the doctrine laid down in the first case is maintained and defended. The authorities are reviewed in the opinion of the court at some length, and the views of the judge, though savoring of technicality, are ably sustained. The doctrine of the majority of the cases seems to be a wholesome one, and which may well be maintained on the reasoning of *Mr. Justice Story. Westbrook Manuf. Co. v. Grant*, 60 Me. 88.

(*h*) See the cases cited on page \* 484, note (*m*), to the point that the assignees may sue for and recover any goods fraudulently conveyed by the bankrupt.

(*hh*) *Archbold on Bankruptcy*; *Deacon on Bankruptcy*; *Eden on the Bankrupt Law*, tit. Proof of Debts. In *Downer v. Brackett*, 5 Law Rep. 392, *Prentiss, J.*, said: "All the property then owned by the bankrupt passes to and vests in the assignee, and consequently all debts existing before and at the date of the decree

<sup>1</sup> A debt due on a covenant of an insurance company to repay part of a premium on the election of the assured to cancel the policy is provable against the company,

(*x*) A fraction of a day should be considered when the question is whether an inheritance came to the bankrupt before

or after bankruptcy. *In re Pettit*, 1 Ch. Div. 478. See *In re Stoner*, 105 Fed. 752.

sections nineteen to twenty-four. They may be due and payable at the time, or not payable until \* later. (i)<sup>1</sup> They \* 505 may be payable only on contingency, if the contingency be rational and real, or if the uncertainty be not excessive. (j)<sup>2</sup> (x)

are provable under the bankruptcy, and all debts up to that time passed by the bankrupt's certificate of discharge." *Spalding v. Dixon*, 21 Vt. 45, 14 Law Reporter, 88; *Harrington v. McNaughton*, 20 Vt. 293. The exceptions to this general rule occur in the next session of this work. And in a case in New York, it was said that the question, what debts are provable, is one of mixed law and fact; but the question, whether the debts due at the time of the bankruptcy are discharged, is one purely of law, and for the decision of the court, on production and examination of the papers before the Court of Insolvency, and the certificate. *Dresser v. Brooks*, 3 Barb. 429.

(i) *Paralowe v. Dearlove*, 4 East, 438. This was an action of assumpsit by a schoolmaster, for the education, &c., of defendant's children. Defendant pleaded non-assumpsit, and his bankruptcy and certificate. At the trial it appeared that the school-money had been payable half yearly; that the half year for which the plaintiff now sought to recover ended on the 26th of June last, when the holidays commenced; but that the defendant had taken his children home for the holidays, on the 18th of June, and became a bankrupt on the 20th. The question was, whether this was a debt provable under the commission. On this a verdict was taken for the plaintiff; a rule to set aside the verdict was refused. Lord *Ellenborough* said: "The question then is, whether this can be considered as a debt due at the time of the bankruptcy: in other words, whether, under a contract to pay a certain sum half yearly, the money can be said to be due before the end of the half year? This is nothing like a *debitum in presenti*. It would depend upon the due performance of the engagement on the part of the school-

master. It was a subsisting contract at the time of the bankruptcy; the children were not taken away from the school, but went home for the holidays." It was admitted on the argument, and by the court, that had the debt been fully due, though not payable, it could have been proved, and would have been barred by the certificate. In England, before the statute 49 Geo. III. c. 121, if a creditor had no security for his debt *in writing*, and it was not payable till after his debtor became bankrupt, — as in the case, for instance, of goods sold to the bankrupt on a certain credit, — the creditor was not allowed to prove his debt under the commission. *Ex parte East India Co.*, 2 P. Wms. 395; *Hoskins v. Duperoy*, 9 East, 498. By that section all debts contracted before the act of bankruptcy, though not due till afterwards, can be proved, whether there is written security or not, subject to a deduction of £5 per cent. interest. The same provision, with little modification, has been adopted in the later English statutes, and in most of the recent insolvent laws. See further, *Utterson v. Vernon*, 4 T. R. 570; *Ex parte Minet*, 14 Ves. 189; *Hammond v. Toulmin*, 7 T. R. 612; *Ex parte Grome*, 1 Atk. 115; *Ex parte Mare*, 8 Ves. 335; *Ex parte King*, id. 334; *Ex parte Winchester*, 1 Atk. 116; *Ex parte Dowman*, 2 Glyn & J. 241; *Ex parte Elgar*, id. 1; *Clayton v. Gosling*, 5 B. & C. 340. And in such case the amount to be proved is the full amount of the debt itself without the deduction of interest. That rebate will be made when the dividend is computed. *Ex parte Hill*, 2 Deacon, 249; *Cothay v. Murray*, 1 Camp. 335; *Ex parte Elgar*, above cited; *Ex parte Dowman*, id.

(j) The distinction on this subject is well settled in England between subsist-

although the company was insolvent at the time of cancellation. *Re Independent Ins. Co.*, 2 Lowell, 187. But a bankrupt's liability for costs in an action pending at the time of his bankruptcy is not a provable debt. *Dows v. Griswold*, 122 Mass. 440. — W.

<sup>1</sup> Thus damages for a breach of a contract to employ a person at a fixed salary and a yearly percentage of net profits, may be proved, although the bankruptcy has occurred before the expiration of the contract. *Ex parte Pollard*, 2 Lowell, 411. See also *Mooney v. Detrick*, 85 Cal. 549. — K.

<sup>2</sup> *Wolf v. Stix*, 99 U. S. 1, decided that a replevin bond, given for the value of

(x) See the act of 1898, § 63 a, to the effect that a provable debt must be a fixed liability, absolutely owing at the

time of the filing of the petition, whether then payable or not.

One sustaining a relation towards the

\* 506 Thus, a surety, or an indorser for the bankrupt, \* on a debt or note not due, will undoubtedly be called upon, as the

ing debts, which are payable on a contingency, and contingent liabilities, which may never become debts; and it is *held*, that the former only can be proved under a commission in bankruptcy. In *Ex parte Marshall*, 3 Deacon & Ch. 120, *Erskine*, C. J., said: "In my judgment, in *Ex parte Myers* (cited below), I have not sufficiently marked the distinction between contingent liabilities which may never become debts, and contingent debts that may never become payable. Upon the fullest consideration of all the reported decisions, I am satisfied that claims under the first class, upon which no debt has arisen until after the bankruptcy, cannot be proved under the 56th section; but that all claims falling within the latter class, that are either capable of valuation before the contingency happens, or have become payable by the happening of the contingency after the bankruptcy and before proof is tendered, may be admitted." The case of *Ex parte Thompson*, 2 Deacon & Ch. 126, 1 Mont. & B. 219, is an example of the first class. Here there was no debt due from any one till after the bankruptcy. *Ex parte Myers*, 2 Deacon & Ch. 251, 1 Mont. & B. 229, is an example of the last class. In this case a debt had been clearly contracted with the holders of the bills before the bankruptcy, for a specific sum, which the bankrupt had engaged to pay, unless he should be released from his obligation by the drawer taking up the bills. In *Ex parte Tindal*, 1 Deacon & Ch. 291, a bankrupt had covenanted by marriage settlement that his heirs, &c., should, after his decease, pay £4,000 to trustees upon trust, to pay the interest to his intended

wife for her life; and, after her death, then to pay the principal sum to the children of the marriage; and, if no children, to the wife, if she survived her husband; but, if not, then to the executors of the husband. Proof of this in bankruptcy was rejected by the commissioners as no debt, but a contingent liability, which might become one. Sir *Launcelot Shadwell* reversed the decision, 1 Mont. & B. 415. Lord *Lyndhurst* reversed his decision, on appeal. Id. 422. Lord *Brougham*, assisted by *Tindal*, C. J., and *Littledale*, J., reversed his decision, on a rehearing; and *held*, that this covenant constituted a debt, contracted by the bankrupt, payable on a contingency, and capable of valuation, and therefore provable. *Utterson v. Vernon*, 4 T. R. 570. The following cases set forth the same distinction, and what debts are provable under the head of contingent claims. *Abbott v. Hicks*, 5 Bing. N. C. 578; *Hinton v. Acraman*, 2 C. B. 367; *Ex parte Harrison*, 3 Mont. D. & De G. 350; *Ex parte Marshall*, 2 Deacon & Ch. 589; s. c. 1 Mont. & B. 242; *Ex parte Tindal*, 1 Moore & S. 607, Mont. 375, 462, 8 Bing. 402; *Atwood v. Partridge*, 12 J. B. Moore, 431, 4 Bing. 209; *Boorman v. Nash*, 9 B. & C. 145; *Green v. Bicknell*, 8 A. & E. 701; *Ex parte Lancaster Canal Co.*, Mont. 27; *Ex parte Fairlie*, id. 17; *Ex parte Myers*, Mont. & B. 229, 2 Deacon & Ch. 251; *Abbott v. Hicks*, 7 Scott, 715; *Hope v. Booth*, 1 B. & Ad. 498; *Ex parte Simpson*, 1 Mont. & A. 541; 2 Deacon & Ch. 792; *Woodard v. Herbert*, 24 Maine, 358; *Hancock v. Entwisle*, 3 T. R. 435. So, when the debt is due, but may be defeated on the happening of any given event, it may still be proved, liable to a

goods alleged to have been conveyed to the obligor in fraud of his grantor's creditors can be proved as a contingent debt against the obligor's estate, if the petition in bankruptcy was filed after the execution of the bond, though before the obligor's liability was determined. — K.

bankrupt in the nature of a surety may prove his claim in the name of the creditor, or if that is unknown, in his own name on showing that the allowance of the claim will diminish the main debt. Sec. 574, G. O. XXI (4). *In re Dillon*, 100 Fed. 627. The creditor may prove his full claim even though the surety has paid in part, as the creditor is subrogated to the rights of the surety. *In re Dillon*, 100 Fed. 627; *In re Heyman*, 95 Fed. 800, 2

A. B. R. 651; *In re Schmechel Cloak & Suit Co.*, 104 Fed. 64.

Equity will not compel a creditor to prove in bankruptcy against his principal debtor for a surety's benefit, unless the surety himself moves in the matter and requires the creditor to act, furnishing him with suitable indemnity against the consequences of risk and delay, and against expense. *Nat. Bank of South Reading v. Sawyer*, 177 Mass. 490, 59 N. E. 76.

insolvency of the principal is the very circumstance to render him liable; and a surety who had another surety before him, or a second or third indorser, would not be prevented from guarding against the contingency of his liability, by proving his claims. (k)<sup>1</sup>

withholding of the dividend, unless the contingency occur. *Staines v. Plank*, 8 T. R. 389; *Yallop v. Ebers*, 1 B. & Ad. 698; *Filbey v. Lawford*, 4 Scott, N. R. 206; *Ex parte Eyre*, 1 Phillips, 227; *Lane v. Burghart*, 1 Q. B. 933, 1 Gale & D. 311; *Lane v. Burghart*, 4 Scott, N. R. 287, 3 Man. & G. 597; *Ex parte Littlejohn*, 3 Mont., D. & De G. 182; *Ex parte Hope*, id. 720; *Taylor v. Young*, 3 B. & Ald. 521; *Ex parte Hooper*, 3 Deacon & Ch. 655; *Ex parte Turpin*, 1 id. 120; *Lyde v. Mynn*, 1 Mylne & K. 683; *In re Willis*, 19 Law J. Exch. 30; *In re Foster*, 19 Law J. C. P. 274. See 1 Cooke's Bankrupt Law, 190; *Owen on Bankruptcy*, 179; Stat. 12 & 13 Vict. c. 106, §§ 77, 78; Act of Congress, 1841, § 5; *Roosevelt v. Mark*, 6 Johns. Ch. 266.

(k) See section 38, in note (h). The question has been frequently before the English courts. *Van Sandau v. Corabie*, 8 B. & Ald. 13; *Younge v. Taylor*, 2 J. B. Moore, 326, 8 Taunt. 315. It is said in 1 Cooke's Bankrupt Law, 210, that "the surety is held to have an equitable right to stand in the place of the original creditor, and receive dividends upon his proof." *Ex parte Findon*, Cooke, 170; *Ex parte Brown*, id. (cited in *Owen on Bankruptcy*, 180); *Toussaint v. Martinant*, 2 T. R. 100; *Martin v. Brecknell*, 2 M. & S. 39. It seems that in England, prior to the Statute of 49 Geo. III. c. 121, § 8, the surety had no power to come in and prove his claim against the estate of his bankrupt principal, unless he had himself been called on to pay the debt before the bankruptcy. See Cooke's Bankrupt Law, above cited, and *passim*; *Eden on Bankruptcy*, 158, 177, and the cases cited above, of an earlier date than 1808. But the provision then enacted has been continued, with more or less of modification, to the present day, and may be considered part of the common law of bankruptcy in this country. *Ex parte Young*, in the matter of *Slaney*, 2 Rose, 40; *Affalo v. Fourdrinier*, 6 Bing. 306; *Wood v. Dodgson*, 2 M. & S.

195. *Bayley, J.*, in delivering his opinion, said, with reference to this point: "The intention of the legislature, at the same time that they relieved the bankrupt, was to confer a benefit also on the surety, or person who was liable for the debt of the bankrupt. The principal creditor might have proved under the commission, or might have resorted to the surety without proving under the commission; therefore, before the act he might have compelled the surety to pay the whole amount without the surety's having any benefit under the commission. This clause, therefore, was intended to remove that inconvenience, and to give to the surety the power of obtaining a dividend in respect of his debt." The Supreme Court of the United States, in the construction of the similar section of the late National Bankrupt Law, unhesitatingly adopted the same view. Mr. Justice *McLean*, delivering the opinion of the court, said: "Wells, as surety, was within this section, and might have proved his demand against the bankrupt. He had not paid the last note, but he was liable to pay it as surety, and that gave him a right to prove the claim under the fifth section. And the fourth section declares, that from all such demands the bankrupt shall be discharged. This is the whole case. It seems to be clear of doubt. The judgment of the State court is reversed." *Mace v. Wells*, 7 How. 272. The judgment of the Supreme Court of Vermont in this case will be found, *Wells v. Mace*, 17 Vt. 503. The view of the later English cases, and of the Supreme Court of the United States, will be found adopted in *Morse v. Hovey*, 1 Sandf. Ch. 187; *Butcher v. Forman*, 6 Hill, 583; *Crafts v. Mott*, 4 Comst. 603, decided as late as 1851; *Dunn v. Sparks*, 1 Carter (Ind.), 397; and recognized in *Holbrook v. Foss*, 27 Maine, 441; *Pike v. McDonald*, 32 id. 418; *Leighton v. Atkins*, 35 id. 118. These were cases where the foundation of the plaintiff's claim was payment of certain judg-

<sup>1</sup> The contingent liability of a surety on a guardian's bond is provable against him in bankruptcy proceedings, and his discharge releases him. *Davis v. McCurdy*, 50 Wis. 569; *Reitz v. People*, 72 Ill. 435. But it was stated in *Ecker v. Bohn*, 45 Md. 278, that a surety had no claim before he had paid the debt. See also *Hussey v. Crawford*, 152 Mass. 596; *Rand v. King*, 31 Northeastern Rep. 650 (Mass.). — K.

- \* 507 All rent due is provable;<sup>1</sup> (x) and \* the insolvency does not necessarily terminate the lease, unless it contain a provision to that effect, or the assignee declines assuming it. (l)
- \* 508 \* No claim which rests upon an illegal or immoral con-

ments recovered against the defendants and their sureties (of which number were the plaintiffs), after the discharge of the defendants, which judgments, therefore, were not provable in bankruptcy. The distinction taken by the court, admitting the authority of *Mace v. Wells, &c.*, was, as laid down by *Shepley, J.*, in one of the cases, that the contract upon which a judgment at law has been recovered, is merged in and extinguished by the judgment, which constitutes a new debt, having its first existence at the time of its recovery. So that where a judgment had recovered on a promissory note (27 Me. 441), the note, by virtue of which it had been recovered, no longer continued to be a debt due from the defendant to the plaintiff. The judgment, not being a debt due from the defendant at the time when his petition was filed, could not have been proved in bankruptcy against him. *Comfort v. Eiseubeis*, 11 Penn. St. 13. See further on this subject, *Goddard v. Vanderheyden*, 3 Wilson, 262, 2 W. Bl. 794; *Young v. Hockley*, 3 Wilson, 346; *Taylor v. Mills*, Cowp. 525; *Paul v. Jones*, 1 T. R. 599; *Suaith v. Gale*, 7 id. 364; *Frost v. Carter*, 1 Johns. Cas. 73; *Buel v. Gordon*, 6 Johns. 126; *Lansing v. Prendergast*, 9 id. 127; *Mechanics and Farmers Bank*, 3 Capron, 15 id. 467; *Roosevelt v. Mark*, 6 Johns. Ch. 266; *Selfridge v. Gill*, 4 Mass. 95; *Page v. Bussell*, 2 M. & S. 551; *Welsh v. Welsh*, 4 id. 333; *Haddon v. Chambers*, 1 Yeates, 529; *Deacon on Bankruptcy*, 285 *et seq.*; *Horn v. Nason*, 23 Me. 101; *Craggin v. Bailey*, id. 104; *Farnham v. Gilman*, 24 id. 250; *Pollock v. Pratt*, 2 Wash. C. C. 490. Cases of

great instruction, establishing the right of the surety to prove his contingent claim, are *Crafts v. Motts*, 5 Barb. 305; *Morse v. Hovey*, 1 Sandf. Ch. 187.

(l) *McDougal v. Paton*, 8 Taunt. 535; *Ex parte Minet*, 14 Ves. 189; *Russell v. Doty*, 4 Cowen, 576; *Peters v. Newkirk*, 6 id. 103; *Hagard v. Raymond*, 2 Johns. 478; *Ex parte Descharms*, 1 Atk. 103; *Lansing v. Prendergast*, 9 Johns. 127, and cases cited. In *Stinemets v. Ainslie*, 4 Denio, 573, the facts were, that on the 8th of April, 1842, the plaintiff demised to the defendant certain premises in the city of New York, for the term of one year from the first day of May then next, rent payable quarterly. Defendant entered and occupied the entire year, ending May 1, 1843. Under the agreement, plaintiff claimed to recover the last quarter's rent, from February first to May first, 1843. Defence, bankruptcy. Defendant's petition was filed December 12, 1842. On the 11th of March following, he was declared a bankrupt; and on the 7th of August thereafter, he was discharged. The court held, that the discharge was not a bar, and there was judgment for the plaintiff. On error brought, this judgment was affirmed. *Bronson, C. J.*: "The discharge only goes to such debts as the defendant owed at the time of presenting his petition, and the rent which the plaintiff seeks to recover accrued subsequent to that time. Although the agreement to pay rent was made prior to the bankruptcy, it is settled that the discharge does not bar an action on the agreement for rent accruing subsequent to the bankruptcy."

<sup>1</sup> Rent under a lease payable at stated times during the term, accrues from day to day, and if the lessee becomes bankrupt, only the portion accruing before bankruptcy is provable. *Treadwell v. Marden*, 123 Mass. 390; *Ex parte Houghton*, 1 Lowell, 554. This rule is now altered by statute in Massachusetts. See *Bowditch v. Raymond*, 146 Mass. 109. — W.

(x) Rent due at the date of the bankruptcy is a provable claim. *Bray v. Cobb*, 100 Fed. 270, 3 A. B. R. 788; *In re Arnstein*, 101 Fed. 706, 4 A. B. R. 246, but rent due after bankruptcy is not provable. *Bray v. Cobb*, 100 Fed. 270, 3 A. B. R. 788; *Atkins v. Wilcox*, 105 Fed. 595, 5 A. B. R. 313; *In re Mahler*, 105 Fed.

428, 5 A. B. R. 453; *In re Ellis*, 98 Fed. 967, 3 A. B. R. 564; *In re Jefferson*, 93 Fed. 948; even though the lease provides that on bankruptcy or non-payment of rent the entire future liability for rent shall become at once due and payable. *Atkins v. Wilcox*, 105 Fed. 595, 5 A. B. R. 313.

tract or consideration can be proved. (m)<sup>1</sup> And the assignees may not only make any defence of his kind which the insolvent could, as usury, but, as we have already stated, those which he could not, on the ground that he could not rest his defence on his own fraud; for the assignees defend for the benefit of the creditors, who are not in fault, and the insolvent has no interest. It may be stated, as a general rule, that debts cannot be proved which spring from an implied promise only, and not from a transfer or sale of property or a similar consideration. Nor a claim for merely unliquidated damages \* except as provided by the statute; (n) \* 509 for the amount should, generally at least, be ascertainable without the intervention of a jury. (o) And this brings us again

(m) *Ex parte Cottrell*, Cowp. 742. But where a bond was given for the payment of a sum of money by the bankrupt, in consideration that the obligee would marry a servant of the bankrupt, and maintain a bastard which the bankrupt had by her, and the marriage took effect, this was held not to be an illegal consideration, and the obligee was entitled to prove the bond. And in *Ex parte Mumford*, 15 Ves. 289, where promissory notes were given for liquidated damages in compromising an action for the seduction of the plaintiff's daughter, *per quod servitium amisit*, the notes were permitted to be proved under a commission against the maker. But where a bond is given, strictly *turpi causa*, or as *præmium pudoris* (for the distinction between an instrument of this character and those above alluded to, see *Franco v. Boltou*, 3 Ves. 368, and cases cited), it cannot be proved if the maker become bankrupt. *Gilham v. Locke*, 9 Ves. 614; *Ex parte Ward*, before Lord Camden, 1768, cited in 15 Ves. 290; *Turner v. Vaughan*, 2 Wilson, 340. So where the debt was void by reason of usury. *Lowe v. Waller*, Doug. 736; *Ex parte Thompson*, 1 Atk. 125; *Ex parte Skip*, 2 Ves. Sen. 489; *Benfield v. Solomons*, 9 id. 84; *Ex parte Banglay*, 1 Rose, 168. But it has been said, that where it is allowed, by the custom of the trade, for a commission to be taken in addition to legal interest, this, though sounding in usury, will yet be held not to prevent the proving of the bond. *Ex parte Jones*, 17 Ves. 332;

*Carstairs v. Stein*, 4 M. & S. 192; *Winch v. Penn*, 2 T. R. 52, note; *Ex parte Henson*, 1 Madd. 112; *Deacon on Bankruptcy*, 302, and cases cited. See other cases of illegal contracts, proof of which was refused, *Ex parte Moggridge*, 1 Cooke's Bank. L. 185; *Ex parte Daniels*, 14 Ves. 191; *Ex parte Bell*, 1 Maule & S. 751; *Ex parte Dyster*, 2 Rose, 256; *Ex parte Schmaling*, Buck, 93; *Ex parte Bousmaker*, 13 Ves. 71.

(n) Section 19 provides that unliquidated damages arising out of any contract or promise, or on account of any goods or chattels wrongfully taken, converted, or withheld, may be assessed in such mode as the court may deem best.

(o) *Green v. Bucknell*, 8 A. & E. 701. This was an action of assumpsit on a special contract, that whereas, by such contract between B & G, G had agreed to sell to B all the oil which should arrive by a certain ship, which B was to receive within fourteen days after the landing of the cargo, and pay for at the expiration of that time by bills or money at a specified price per ton, with customary allowance. The declaration set forth that the ship arrived, and the cargo was landed, and G tendered the oil to B at the end of the fourteen days; that the quantity of oil after allowances, &c., was a certain number of tons; that at the time of the tender the market price of oil was lower than the contract price by an amount stated; that B, on the tender being made, refused to accept; and that the difference of prices was within the

<sup>1</sup> Thus a "put," or a privilege for a nominal consideration of delivering property of fluctuating value within a certain time at a specified price, where the expectation is not to deliver, but to settle differences as established by future prices, is a wagering contract, and the difference between the market price and the specified price at the time of a refusal to accept cannot be proved against the estate of the seller of the "put." *Ex parte Young*, 6 Bissell, 53. — K.



to the great distinction between claims for tort and those founded on contract. As a general rule, as has been said, no claims for tort are ever provable. Certainly not those for bodily injury, as for assault and battery; nor for slander or libel. But, as we go further, there seems to be some uncertainty. Thus, a claim sounding in contract, but recoverable only as damages; as that of one who had contracted to buy of another what that other failed to make title to, and by that failure gave the proposed buyer a claim for damages, which claim and action do not pass to the assignee. But while a vendee has generally no provable claim on his right of action for non-delivery, yet if he has paid the price, he has, it is said, a definite claim for so much money, which he may prove. (p)(x)

knowledge of the parties. On this state of facts it was *held*, that B having become bankrupt after the refusal, G could not prove for this breach of contract, under the commission; for that, although G's claim would be measured by the difference between the contract and the market prices at the time when B should have fulfilled his contract, yet the case did not show that the data on which the calculation must proceed, were so settled as to admit of no dispute, and render the intervention of a jury unnecessary; so that G's claim was not a debt, but for damages, and could not be proved. *Goodtitle v. North*, Doug. 584. In this case, Lord Mansfield said: "The form of the action is decisive. The plaintiff goes for the whole damages occasioned by the tort, and when damages are uncertain, they cannot be proved under a commission of bankruptcy." This was an action for trespass for mesne profits. *Parker v. Norton*, 6 T. R. 695; *Parker v. Crole*, 5 Bing. 63, 2 Moore & P. 150; *Shoemaker v. Keely*, 2 Dall. 213, 1 Yeates, 245; *Williamson v. Dickens*, 5 Ired. 259; *Comstock v. Grout*, 17 Vt. 512; *Overseers of St. Martin v. Warren*, 1 B. & Ald. 491; *Whitmarsh's Bankrupt Law*, p. 266; *Hammond v. Toulmin*, 7 T. R. 612; *Johnson v. Spiller*, *Buller*, J., note to *Elsop v. Price*, 1 Doug. 168; *Taylor v. Young*, 3 B. & Ald. 521; *Utterson v. Vernon*, 3 T. R. 539; 4 id. 570. See *Boorman v. Nash*, 9 B. & C. 145; *Ex parte Day*, 7 Ves. 301; *Ex parte King*, 8 id. 334; *Forster v. Surtees*, 15 East, 605; *De Tastet v. Sharpe*,

3 Madd. 51; *Gulliver v. Drinkwater*, 2 T. R. 261. A claim for damages for a trespass is not provable. *Kellogg v. Schuyler*, 2 Denio, 73.

(p) *Utterson v. Vernon*, 3 T. R. 539; *Parker v. Norton*, 6 id. 695, are cases of this class. There seems no inconsistency in these classes of cases. The same principle governs both. If the claim sounds merely in damages, it cannot be proved; for damages, strictly speaking, are for the jury to determine. But if, though nominally sounding in damages, as is the allegation in every ordinary action of assumpsit, the claim be in substance for a distinct and liquidated sum, it may be proved in bankruptcy. *Ashhurst, J.*, in delivering his opinion in *Hammond v. Toulmin*, said: "I have always understood that when the plaintiff's demand rested in damages, and could not be ascertained without the intervention of a jury, it could not be proved under the defendant's commission; now here was no precise sum due to the plaintiffs at the time of the defendant's bankruptcy." Such was the view of the Court of Appeals in New York in a recent case, where it was *held* that a claim for liquidated damages for the breach of an agreement might be proved in bankruptcy. *Boyd v. Vanderkemp*, 1 Barb. Ch. 274. And, on the same principle, a claim against a common carrier for goods lost. *Campbell v. Perkins*, 4 Seld. 430. As to the effect of a judgment recovered for a tort previously to the bankruptcy, see *infra*.

(x) Where a bankrupt had made a contract to supply goods, the purchaser may recover for loss of profits for the whole of the contract remaining unperformed. *In*

*re Stern*, 116 Fed. 604, 8 A. B. R. 569; *In re Manhattan Ice Co.*, 114 Fed. 399, 7 A. B. R. 408.

\* The claim must rest on a valuable consideration. For \* 510 the assignee may defend against a merely good consideration, although the insolvent himself might not. (q) Of course the assignee may defeat any claim which the insolvent himself might, as where it is barred by a statute of limitation or the statute of frauds, or the like. (r) A debt created by a fraud against an innocent creditor may be proved by him. (rr) The question of time also comes in here. For no debt is provable against the funds,—that is, against the creditors,—which did not accrue before the bankruptcy. The reason of the case is obviously this. Up to a certain point of time all the property previously coming to the insolvent, and all the debts previously due to him pass to the assignee, for the benefit of certain creditors; and these must be creditors whose claims against the insolvent accrued to them \* before the same point of time. If, on the one hand, \* 511 a debtor to the bankrupt, who became his debtor after a certain moment, must pay to him, and not to the assignee; so, on the other, one becoming his creditor after the same time must look to him for payment, and not to the assignee. (x)

(q) *Gardiner v. Shannon*, 2 Sch. & L. 228. Gardiner, in 1799, entered into copartnership with H., and, previous to the execution of the partnership articles, executed to the defendant a bond in £1,000, conditioned to pay £500 on a day since passed. A deed of the same date was executed between Gardiner and Shannon, reciting the marriage of Gardiner, and that he had made no settlement on his wife previous to the marriage; also reciting the bond, and that Gardiner was about to enter into said copartnership—declaring the trust of the bond to be that the wife should receive the interest of the said sum of £500 from the death, failure in trade, or bankruptcy of Gardiner, and that in such case she should have power of appointment, &c. A commission in bankruptcy soon issued against Gardiner and H., under which defendant proved the bond; a dividend was ordered, but the order for payment being resisted by the partnership creditors, a bill was filed impeaching the bond as voluntary, and the Lord Chancellor (*Redesdale*) said: "This is a mere voluntary bond, an act which the bankrupt was not under an obligation to do; and when a man does such an act, it must be taken to have been done in order to deprive his creditors of the remedy they would otherwise have against his effects. . . . Suppose

that Gardiner, instead of becoming a trader had died, could his executors have paid this as against his creditors? Though it might be recovered at law, it would be postponed in equity as a voluntary bond. [See *Jones v. Powell*, 1 Eq. Cas. Abr. 84; *Lechmere v. Carlisle*, 3 P. Wms. 222; *The Lady Cor's case*, id. 341.] The proper order to make, in case of a voluntary bond, is not to expunge it, but that it shall not be set against the creditors; but if there be a surplus after payment of all joint and separate debts, the party shall be allowed to come in."

(r) *Ex parte Dewdney*, 15 Ves. 479; *Ex parte Seaman*, id.; *Ex parte Rolfe*, 2 Rose, 245. It has been held, under the present law, that a debt may be proved unless barred by the statute of limitations through the United States; the statute of the bankrupt's domicile not, of itself, preventing the probate. *Ex parte Ray*, South. D. New York, 16 Am. Law Reg. 283. We doubt this and prefer the cases which hold an opposite view; as *Ex parte Harden*, Maine, 1 Bank. Reg. 97; *Ex parte Kingsley*, Massachusetts, 1 Bank. Reg. 66; *Ex parte Shepard*, South. D. New York, 1 Bank. Reg. 115.

(rr) *Ex parte Comstock*, 22 Vt. 642; *Ex parte Kundle*, South. D. New York, 2 Bank. Reg. 49; *Stokes v. Mason*, 10 R. I. 261.

(x) The act of 1898 provides specifically in § 63 a that only debts existing at

the time of the filing of the petition are provable.

To put all the creditors on an equality, interest should be cast to the time of the decree, on all debts due from the insolvent and payable before that time, and discounted from all those payable at a later period. If a debt is payable on demand, and only on demand, — as by a note on demand, for example, — the insolvency itself acts as a demand to sustain the claim; but if there had been no previous demand, interest would not generally be allowed.

\* 512 After the amounts are made up to \* the time of the decree, interest is cast on none; for if it were cast on all, it would come to the same thing. (x) If any creditors hold security, the statute provides for their surrendering it to the assignees if they please; or retaining it and not proving their debts; or realizing it; or having it valued, and thus ascertaining the balance of debt due to them, and proving that. (s)<sup>1</sup> (y)

(s) Section 20. In the matter of *Grant*, 5 Law Rep. 303, this point came before *Story, J.*, under the statute of 1841. The American Bank held certain collateral securities, which they desired to apply to the amount of their debt, so far as they would go, and prove against *Grant's* estate for the balance. The court said: "What is to be done in cases where a creditor who proves a debt holds collateral security therefor? Are these securities in all cases to be sold, and the creditor to be permitted to prove for the residue of his debts? Or may the creditor, under the direction and sanction of the court, be permitted to take the securities at their true value, that value being ascertained under the direction of the court, and to prove for the residue of his debt? Upon these questions I do not profess to feel any real difficulty. . . . There can be no doubt that a creditor, holding securities, is enabled to prove his debt upon his offer to surrender, and actually surrendering, those securities to be disposed of according to the order and direction of the court; and that he is entitled to prove his debt, deducting the true value of the securities therefrom, that true

value, when ascertained, being paid or applied by the court for the exclusive benefit of such creditor. How, then, is such value to be ascertained by the court? Must it be ascertained by a sale of the securities by the court in all cases? Or may it be ascertained by an appraisal, or by allowing the creditor to take the same at the nominal value, or in any other manner which the court may deem for the true interest and benefit of all concerned in the estate, if there be no objection by the bankrupt, or any of the other creditors, or any other party in interest; or, in case of objection, if, upon full notice and hearing of all parties, the court, in the exercise of a sound discretion, deem the one or the other course most for the benefit of all concerned in the estate?" It was *held*, that the court might, in the exercise of a sound discretion, adopt either of these courses; and, at all events, that the full value of the securities shall be secured to the creditor. *Amory v. Francis*, 16 Mass. 308; *Lanckton v. Wolcott*, 6 Met. 305. It seems that in England the usage has been for the court to direct a sale, and the creditor was allowed to hold the amount realized therefrom, and prove for the residue.

<sup>1</sup> And where a surety for a debt holds security as an indemnity from the bankrupt, the creditor can and must compel the surety to apply the property towards payment of the debt, and can prove only for the deficiency. But when one partner gives security on his separate property for a joint debt of the firm, the creditor may prove for the full amount against the joint estate of the firm, without surrendering, selling, or valuing his security. *Re Holbrook & Co.*, 2 Lowell, 259. — K.

(x) In case of a surplus after payment of all claims, interest may be added from the date of the adjudication to the payment of the dividend. *In re Hagan*, 10

N. B. R. 303, 6 Ben. 407, Fed. Cas. No. 5898.

(y) Act of 1898, sec. 57, c and A.

If any persons, creditors of course, have attached the property of the insolvent to obtain a preference, the attachment is dissolved at once by the bankruptcy, if it were made within four months next preceding the commencement of said proceedings. (t)(x)

\* The law of set-off, under the bankrupt law, depends \* 514 upon section 20, which permits it and makes provision to render it effectual. It is wider in its reach than the common law, or statutory provisions for set-off not in insolvency. It covers all mutual claims or debts of every kind. A creditor of the insolvent, who is also his debtor in any way, gets the whole benefit of all his debt to the insolvent. If he paid it in money, this would go to the fund. But he may pay it by set-off; and if this equals or exceeds his debt to the insolvent, his whole debt is paid. (v)<sup>1</sup>(y)

Eden on Bankruptcy, 104 *et seq.*; Deacon on Bankruptcy, 178; *Ex parte* Goodman, 3 Madd. 373; *Ex parte* Farr, 1 Rose, 76; 18 Ves. 65; *Ex parte* Bennet, 2 Atk. 527; *Ex parte* Wildman, 1 id. 109; *Ex parte* De Tasted, 1 Rose, 823, declare the doctrine, that where the creditor holds the security of a third person merely, or the joint security of the bankrupt and a third person, the creditor may prove for the whole amount, and retain his security at the same time, to recover what he can upon it, provided that he receives in the whole no more than twenty shillings to the pound. *Ex parte* Hedderley, 2 Mont., D. & De G. 487; *Ex parte* Shepherd, id. 204. See also *Ex parte* Prescott, 4 Deac. & Ch. 23; *Ex parte* Dickson, 2 Mont. & A. 99; *Ex parte* Rufford, 1 Glyn & J. 41; Ward v. Dalton, 7 C. B. 643. But it was held, as above, that securities from the bankrupt alone must be given up before proof. *Ex parte* Bloxham, 6 Ves. 449, 600; *Ex parte* Barclay, 1 Glyn & J. 272; *Ex parte* Smith, 3 Bro. C. C. 46; *Ex parte* Dickson, 2 Mont. & A. 99. See also, on the same point, *Ex parte* Baker, 8 Law R. 461, and Eastman v. Foster, 8 Met. 19.

(t) Section 35.

(v) In addition to our remarks and citations on the law of set-off in note (k), p. \* 483, we would say, that in Gibson v. Bell, 1 Bing. N. C. 743, Tindal, C. J., set

forth with accuracy the progress of the English law on this subject. See p. 753 *et seq.*; Bolland v. Narb, 8 B. & C. 105; *Ex parte* Deeze, 1 Atk. 228; *Ex parte* Prescott, id. 230; Boyd v. Mangles, 16 M. & W. 337. The credits, it is said, must have been given before the bankruptcy. Harrison v. Guthrie, 3 Scott, 298; Russell v. Bell, 1 Dowl. n. s. 107; Hulme v. Miggleston, 3 M. & W. 30; Young v. Bank of Bengal, 1 Deacon, 622; *Ex parte* Hale, 3 Ves. 304. In order to come within the purview of the doctrine, the debts to be set off must be due in the same right. Groom v. Mealey, 2 Bing. N. C. 138; Staniforth v. Fellowes, 1 Marsh. 184; Yates v. Sherrington, 11 M. & W. 42, 12 M. & W. 855; Belcher v. Lloyd, 10 Bing. 310; Forster v. Wilson, 12 M. & W. 191; Clarke v. Fell, 1 Nev. & M. 244; French v. Andrade, 6 T. R. 582; Cherry v. Boulton, 4 Mylne & C. 442; West v. Pryce, 2 Bing. 456; *Ex parte* Pearce, 2 Mont., D. & De G. 142; *Ex parte* Blagden, 2 Rose, 249; Addis v. Knight, 2 Meriv. 117; *Ex parte* Ross, Buck, 125; Fair v. M'iver, 16 East, 130; Slipper v. Stidstone, 5 T. R. 493. The credits must be such as will in their nature terminate in debts; Rose v. Hart, above cited, 2 Smith, L. C. 179; Rose v. Sims, 1 B. & Ad. 521; Russell v. Bell, 1 Dowl. n. s. 107; Abbott v. Hicks, 7 Scott, 715;

<sup>1</sup> A customer of a bankrupt bank, who has overdrawn his account, may, in an action against him by the assignee, set off a fund deposited by him as executor, and in which

(x) The act of 1898 (§ 67f) is broader than the act of 1867, as it provides that all "liens," not merely attachments, shall be void if created within four months of bankruptcy at a time when the bankrupt was insolvent.

Subdivisions e and f of section 67 are apparently inconsistent, but the broader provisions of division f govern. *In re Rhoads*, 98 Fed. 399, 3 A. B. R. 380.

(y) Act of 1898, § 68 a, provides for the set-off of mutual debts or mutual

\* 515 \* A verdict in favor of a creditor, which might be decisive against the insolvent himself, is not necessarily so against an assignee. Any other creditor may, for good reason, ask that the verdict be inquired into and impeached; and the assignee not only may, but must do this, if he can, supposing sufficient reason to be shown. (*w*)

A judgment is stronger than a verdict. It is indeed the highest evidence of debt; and, as between the parties, it is conclusive at common law. But it is not conclusive in insolvency. Courts

*Groom v. West*, 6 A. & E. 758; *Tamplin v. Diggins*, 2 Camp. 312; *Ridout v. Brough*, Cowp. 133. So it has been said that if a banker receives and pays money on account of a bankrupt, after notice of his bankruptcy, he cannot set off the payments against the receipts, as against the assignees. *Vernon v. Hankey*, 2 T. R. 113, 3 Bro. 318; in *Raphael v. Birdwood*, 5 Price, 593; *Atkinson v. Elliott*, 7 T. R. 378; *Ex parte Boyle*, *Cooke's Bank*. L. 571 (8th ed.); and in this last case it was held, that if a bankrupt be indebted to a creditor in two sums, for one of which the creditor may prove, for the other not, and the creditor be indebted to the bankrupt, he may set off his debt against the debt he cannot prove, and prove for the other. See cases cited, *ante*, sect. 8, note (*g*), p. \* 483.

(*w*) *Ex parte Rashleigh*; *Ex parte Butterill*, 1 Rose, 192. In this case it was

attempted by counsel to show that the commissioners were bound by a verdict rendered. Lord Chancellor *Eldon* said: "I am quite clear that the commissioners are not bound by the verdict, if circumstances present themselves in a credible shape, leading them to doubt the propriety of it; and the judgment after the commission is just nothing at all. Their jurisdiction, like the Chancellor's, is both legal and equitable; and if there are equitable grounds upon which the verdict cannot stand, they are not only authorized, but it is their duty to inquire into them, and the verdict will not conclude either the bankrupt or the creditors. It is competent to any creditor of the bankrupt, or to the bankrupt himself, to impeach the verdict, which, before it is matured into a judgment or execution, is only *prima facie* evidence of a debt." *Deacon on Bankruptcy*, 197.

he alone is beneficially interested as residuary legatee. *Bailey v. Finch*, L. R. 7 Q. B. 34. A bank, having on deposit certain money of a bankrupt, may set off that money against the aggregate debt due the bank, not including notes on which the bankrupt is surety, unless the principals are insolvent. *Ex parte Howard Bank*, 2 Lowell, 487. Where stock was held by a creditor as security for one of two debts due from a bankrupt, he was allowed, after satisfying the secured debt, to set off against the unsecured debt a surplus arising from a sale under a statutory power. *Ex parte Whiting*, 2 Lowell, 472. —Where the petitioner had in his hands money of the bankrupt corporation for making payments in his capacity as superintendent, he was allowed to set it off against the amount due him for salary, whether he was in the habit of paying his own salary or not. *Ex parte Pollard*, 2 Lowell, 411. But the refusal of a creditor to apply money sent by a debtor in part payment of a mortgage debt does not create a "mutual" credit, which the creditor, on the debtor's bankruptcy, can set off against an unsecured debt of the latter. *Libby v. Hopkins*, 104 U. S. 303. The holder of an equitable title cannot set off a debt due by him personally to the bankrupt. *Re Lane, &c. Co.*, 2 Lowell, 305. — K.

credits. This provision does not apply to a case where a trustee seeks to set aside a preference and the preferred creditor attempts to set off an unpaid balance on goods sold to the bankrupt while insolvent. *In re Christensen*, 101 F.d. 802, 4 A. B. R. 202. "Mutual credits" has practically the same meaning as "mutual debts." *Libby v. Hopkins*, 104 U. S. 303.

The English court says "the legislature meant such credits only as must in their nature terminate in debts." *Rose v. Hart*, 8 Taunt. 499.

"Set-off is allowable only in cases of true debts," and not in cases of unliquidated damages even arising *ex contractu*. *Bell v. Carey*, 8 C. B. 887.

have declared that proof of a debt is not made out by \*suit, verdict, and judgment, however formal and accurate, if the court can see clearly, by means of competent evidence, that the debt itself is not actually due to the creditor in good faith. (x)<sup>1</sup> The court or commissioner may certainly inquire into the consideration of a judgment debt.

A judgment may have the effect of making a claim provable, which of itself would not lie. Thus, if one brought his action even for assault, or slander,—no claims for which would, as we have seen, be provable,—and his action ripens to judgment before the insolvency, there is no more reason why he may not prove this judgment debt, than why he should not prove a promissory note given for the same cause. (y)<sup>2</sup> (xx) A mere award of referees does not change the nature of the claim. (z)

(x) "Proof upon a judgment will not stand merely upon that, if there is not a debt due in 'truth and reality,' for which the consideration must be looked to." Lord Eldon, in *Ex parte Bryant*, 1 Ves. & B. 211. "The commissioners clearly may inquire into the consideration for a judgment debt." *Ex parte Marson*, 3 Mont. & A. 155. And it has been held, that a judgment to be provable, must have been signed, actually, or by relation, before the commission issued. *Moggridge v. Davis*, Wightw. 16; *Buss v. Gilbert*, 2 M. & S. 70; *Robinson v. Vale*, 2 B. & C. 762; *Ex parte Birch*, 4 id. 880.

(y) This matter has been already commented upon, with reference to the right to prove claims for unliquidated dam-

ages; which see. The reason of the doctrine of the text is obvious. The claim, while in its unliquidated state, is for no *distinct sum*; as soon as the jury have passed upon it, it becomes a claim for a *definite amount*. The question then comes, as in the case of a promissory note. Is the claim, taken as a whole, valid? No question of greater or less amount of damages is left for a jury. That the *judgment* changes the character of the demand from what may be termed a mere claim to a *debt*, see *Crouch v. Gridley*, 6 Hill, 250; see also *Thompson v. Hewitt*, id. 254. So with a decree of a court of chancery for the payment of a debt. *Johnson v. Fitzhugh*, 3 Barb. Ch. 360.

(z) In the matter of *Comstock*, 5 Law Rep. 163.

<sup>1</sup> So a lien obtained on a debtor's goods, through a judgment for a debt not yet payable, is invalid against the assignee in bankruptcy of the debtor. *Partridge v. Dearborn*, 2 Lowell, 286. — K.

<sup>2</sup> A judgment obtained after an adjudication of bankruptcy prevents the creditor from proving his debt, although the suit was begun before bankruptcy, and the discharge is no bar to such a judgment. *Re Gallison*, 2 Lowell, 72, where the conflicting decisions on this point are cited and the foregoing rule approved. — K.

(xx) *Howland v. Carson*, 16 N. B. R. 372; *In re Van Buren*, 19 N. B. R. 149, Fed. Cas. 16833. The act of 1898, § 63 b, provides that unliquidated claims against the bankrupt may . . . be liquidated in such manner as the court shall direct. This provision only applies to claims which would be provable except for the fact that they are unliquidated, and so does not allow the proving of a

judgment for a tort obtained after the adjudication. *In re Hirschman*, 104 Fed. 69, 4 A. B. R. 716; *In re Yates*, 114 Fed. 365, 8 A. B. R. 69. *Contra*, *Beers v. Hanlin*, 99 Fed. 695, 3 A. B. R. 745.

The section does cover claims for a breach of contract. *In re Osage Valley & S. K. R. Co.*, 9 N. B. R. 281, Fed. Cas. 10592.

### SECTION XIII.

#### OF THE PROOFS OF DEBTS AND OF DIVIDENDS.

Under this head we may consider first, who may prove debts, and against whom they may be proved; and, second, the manner of proof.<sup>1</sup>

All persons who have distinct claims against the insolvent, may prove them against his estate, whatever be their \* 517 personal \* relations to him. Thus, a wife, who has a distinct estate of her own, may have and prove a debt due to her from the estate of her husband. (a) A trustee may prove for his *cestui que trust*. (b) An infant may prove by his guardian; (x) and courts having cognizance of bankruptcy matters may generally appoint a guardian for the purpose. The assignee of a bond or simple contract may prove in his own name. The assignee of another bankrupt may prove his claim. Corporations may prove by their duly authorized attorney. (bb) In all these

(a) Thus it is said, that if a bond or covenant is given by the husband, to pay the wife, or her trustees, during his life, a sum of money for the benefit of the wife or issue after his death, such a bond may be proved in bankruptcy against his estate. *Ex parte Winchester*, 1 Atk. 116; *Ex parte Dicken*, Buck, 115; *Ex parte Campbell*, 16 Ves. 244; *Ex parte Gardner*, 11 id. 40; *Ex parte Brown*, Cooke, 231; *Ex parte Granger*, 10 Ves. 349; *Montefiori v. Montefiori*, 1 W. Bl. 363; *Shaw v. Jakeman*, 4 East, 201. See also *Ex parte Smith*, Cooke, 237; *Brandon v. Brandon*, 2 Wils. Ch. 14; *Ex parte Elder*, 2 Madd. 282; *Ex parte Brenchley*, 2 Glyn & J. 174. But it is said that a bond given by the husband to pay money for the use of the wife, with a condition, by way of defeasance, that the bond shall not be enforced unless upon the bankruptcy of

the obligor, will be void as a fraud upon the creditors of the husband, and cannot be proved against his estate. *Lockyer v. Savage*, 2 Stra. 947; *Higinbotham v. Holme*, 19 Ves. 88; *Stratton v. Hale*, 2 Bro. Ch. 490; s. c. Buck, 179; *Ex parte Hodgson*, 19 Ves. 206; *Ex parte Young*, 3 Madd. 124; *Ex parte Hill*, Cooke, 232; *Ex parte Bennett*, id. 233.

(b) *Ex parte Dubois*, 1 Cox, 310; *Re Lane, &c. Co.*, 2 Lowell, 305. As to the joinder of *cestui que trust* in the proof, see *infra*, note (d).

(bb) This is provided for by statute, and it may be added, that all these matters of form of proof, &c., are made the subject of strict statute regulation. In *Albany Exchange Bank v. Johnson*, 5 Law Rep. 313, *Conkling, J.*, said, after stating that the statute requirement must be fully complied with: "Indeed, independently

<sup>1</sup> A creditor whose claim is provable but not proved, may obtain judgment against the bankrupt, if neither he nor his assignee interpose. *Cutter v. Evans*, 115 Mass. 27; *Ray v. Wight*, 119 Mass. 426; *Holland v. Martin*, 123 Mass. 278; *Doe v. Childress*, 21 Wall. 642. If the indorser of a note pays a part of the money due upon it to the holder, after the bankruptcy of the maker, for a full release of such indorser's own liability, the holder may prove the note in full against the estate of the maker, and must hold for the benefit of the indorser any dividends he may receive above the balance remaining due him on the debt. *Re Souther*, 2 Lowell, 320. — K.

(x) The act of 1898, § 57 n, allows infants and insane persons without guardians, without notice of the proceedings, six months beyond the usual time for proof of claims.

cases, as indeed in all cases, precautions are used to ascertain the truth, which may best be considered under the next topic,—the method of proof.

In all cases, arising under the statutes of Bankruptcy, the alleged bankrupt, and any party to the action, or in interest, is made a competent witness; and either of the creditors may have any question of interest determined by a jury. (c) (x) \*The \* 518 *cestui que trust* should join with the trustee, (d) the infant with the guardian; and some officer of a corporation should present the claim of the corporation, who was so conversant of its

of the above recited provision of the act, it may well be doubted whether a petition of this nature, in behalf of a corporation, could properly be received without proof that the persons by whom it was signed and verified were, in fact, the official organs or the authorized agents of the corporation." 1 Cooke, Bankrupt Law, 124; Deacon on Bankruptcy, 194; *Ex parte* Bank of England, 18 Ves. 228, 1 Rose, 142, which last report seems to be somewhat deficient. *Ex parte* Bank of England, 1 Wils. Ch. 295, 1 Swanst. 10.

(c) In the case of *Foster v. Remick*, 5 Law Rep. 406, which arose under the Bankrupt Act of 1841, Story, J., said: "And after having provided 'that all proof of debts or other claims of creditors entitled to prove the same by this act, shall be under oath or solemn affirmation,' &c. [the statute] proceeds to declare, 'but all such proofs of debts and other claims shall be open to contestation in the proper court having jurisdiction in bankruptcy, and as well the assignee as the creditor shall have a right to a trial by jury, upon an issue to be directed by such court, to ascertain the validity and amount of such debt or claims.' Now, certainly, there is some difficulty in avoiding the conclusion, that this clause of the seventh section does apply to every case where the creditor seeks to have the fact ascertained by a jury, of the validity and amount of his

claim, whatever may be the case of the debtor, where no assignee has, as yet, been appointed. It strikes me, therefore, that if the creditors in the present case should desire a trial by jury, it ought to be granted; but, if not desired, then the court may proceed to decide the case of itself, as a summary proceeding in equity."

(d) In *Ex parte* Dubois, 1 Cox, 310, the language of the Lord Chancellor was: "The reason why a trustee was not permitted to prove the debt alone under the commission is, that he must swear to the debt being due to him; now the debt being only due to him *in trust* for another, it is rather too great a refinement for him to take such an oath; and if he swear the debt is due to him as trustee only, that is not sufficient, for it does not appear with certainty that the debt has not been paid to the *cestui que trust*. The *cestui que trust* must therefore join the trustee in swearing that no part of the debt has been paid or secured." And it seems that the same reason will apply to the case of proof by a guardian, provided, of course, that he could have a knowledge of the existence of his debt. *Ex parte* Belton, 1 Atk. 251. So, if *cestui que trust* be a lunatic, his oath will not, as matter of course, be required. *Ex parte* Malthy, in the matter of Simmons, 1 Rose, 387.

(x) The act of 1898, § 19a, provides for a jury trial as of right on the demand of a bankrupt on the question of his solvency or of the commission of an act of bankruptcy; § 19b provides for the speedy summoning of a jury, and § 19c lays down the rule that the right to trial by jury shall be determined and enjoyed in accordance with United States laws on the subject. It has been held that bankruptcy proceedings are equitable, wherefore there is no *right* to a jury. *In re* Christensen, 101 Fed. 243, 4 A. B. R. 99;

*Simonson v. Sinsheimer*, 3 Am. B. R. 824, 40 C. C. A. 474. But where some legal question arises out of bankruptcy proceedings, the constitutional right to trial by jury may apply. *In re* Baudouine, 101 Fed. 574, 3 A. B. R. 65. Jury trial is a matter of right in the trial of offences committed under the act. *Boyd v. Glucklich*, 116 Fed. 131, 8 A. B. R. 393. A jury may be granted as a matter of discretion to try questions of fact arising on the question of the discharge. *Morgan v. Thornhill*, 5 N. B. R. 1, 11 Wall. 65, 77.



business as to be able to testify concerning it. (x) So, too, if an assignee proves a debt, his bankrupt should be sworn. (e) The general reason for all this is, that the creditors may have all the assurance they can from the oaths of those actually interested, that the whole amount claimed is due, and that no part has been paid, or allowed for, or in any manner settled or met by a counter-claim which should reduce it. The reason of the

\* 519 rule shows its limit. If the party represented can know nothing of this, as an actual infant, or an insane person, his oath is not called for. (f)

In all of these matters, commissioners and courts have considerable discretion. The examination is usually rigorous and searching, if there be any reason to suppose fraud or collusion. And beside the oath of the creditor, which would not be received at common law, and of the bankrupt, which would be receivable, all kinds of evidence, admissible at law, may be offered on the one side, or demanded on the other, in order to submit every claim to thorough and effectual investigation. (g) (y)

(e) Owen on Bankruptcy, 195; Cooke, 153. It has already appeared, that the right of the assignees to sue on debts due the bankrupt's estate, with or without naming themselves assignees, depends upon the time of accrual of the debt or right of action. In certain cases (see *ante*) the assignees may treat the debt as due themselves, and make no allegation in their declaration of the fact, that they are assignees of such an insolvent. Now, in cases where they may sue, if the debtor against whom they hold the claim is solvent, it seems that it might well be *held*, in case of the insolvency of the debtor, that they can prove against his estate, without the necessity of the oath of the creditor himself. This is a matter now within their personal knowledge. Otherwise when the debt accrued at such a time that they could have no such knowledge. In practice, the oath of the creditor himself is usually taken in both classes of cases, and there is certainly nothing objectionable in this mode of procedure. But it is

submitted, that the validity of the proceeding, when the oath of the creditor has not been taken, in cases of the class above alluded to, might well be maintained, notwithstanding the omission.

(f) *Ex parte* Lloyd, in the matter of Lloyd, 1 Rose, 4; *Fortescue v. Hennah*, 19 Ves. 67; *Ex parte* Symes, 11 Ves. 521.

(g) And, moreover, as to debts due, and the disposition of the property, the bankrupt may be examined in accordance with the principles of equity jurisprudence. But the court will guard him against answering any questions which shall tend to render him liable to a criminal prosecution, unless the disclosure is absolutely essential to the interests of the creditors. Archbold on Bankruptcy, 277; *Ex parte* Cossens, in the matter of Worrell, Huck, 531. This rule may, however, require some qualification; for, in the case above cited, it is said by Lord Chancellor *Eldon*: "I conceive that there is no doubt that it is one of the most sacred principles in the law of this country, that no man can be called on to crimi-

(x) Under the statute of 1898, General Orders XXI. it is provided *inter alia*, that when a partner proves for the firm, it must appear on oath that he is a partner, that when proof is made by an agent, the reason the deposition is not made by the principal must be stated, and when made for a corporation, the deposition

shall be made by the treasurer or the officer whose duties most nearly correspond.

(y) The allowance or rejection of a claim is a question of fact on which the referee's discretion will not usually be revised: *In re* Rider, 96 Fed. 811, 3 A. B. R. 193, although an appeal may be taken as to a claim of \$600 or over. Sec. 25 a, (3).

\* A bankrupt who holds property in a fiduciary capacity \* 520 and has a debt or balance from his own assets in favor of the property so held by him in trust, may prove the debt against his own estate. (*h*)

Some of the most difficult questions which occur in bankruptcy or insolvency arise where partnerships are concerned. It is a very simple thing for a partnership to prove a debt, or to go into bank-

nate himself, if he chose to object to it; but I have always understood that proposition to admit of a qualification with respect to the jurisdiction in bankruptcy, because a bankrupt cannot refuse to discover his estate and effects, and the particulars relating to them, though, in the course of giving information to his creditors or assignees of what his property consists, that information may tend to show he has property which he has not got according to law; as in the case of smuggling, and the case of a clergyman carrying on a farm, which he could not do according to the act of Parliament, except under the limitation of the late act; and the case of persons having the possession of gunpowder in unlicensed places, whereby they became liable to great penalties, whether the crown takes advantage of the forfeitures or not; in all these cases the parties are bound to tell their assignees, by the examination of the commissioners, what their property is, and where it is, in order that it may be laid hold of for the purposes of the creditors." And in *Ex parte Oliver*, 1 Rose, 407, seven years before the case in Buck was decided, it was held by Lord Eldon, that the court had power to punish a bankrupt for contempt, who refused to answer any questions regarding his estate, even though the answer would criminate himself. s. c. 2 Ves. & B. 244. In Pratt's case, 1 Glyn & J. 58, and Mont. & B. 203, the doctrine was broadly stated, that the bankrupt was bound to disclose all circumstances respecting his property, be the consequences what they might. And see *Ex parte Maymot*, 1 Atk. 200; *Ex parte Nowlan*, 11 Ves. 514. But in *Ex parte Kirby*, 1 Mont. & McA. 229, Lord Lyndhurst was unwilling to admit that the commissioners could dispense with the general rule of law, that no person can be compelled to criminate himself. The rule, however, in view of later cases, which went to a great extent upon the opinion of Lord Eldon, above quoted, we think may be stated as follows: The bankrupt may be compelled to answer any question relating to the disposition of his property, even though the answer may tend to criminate him.

The principle of the rule is well illustrated in the case put by *Erskine*, C. J., in 2 Deacon & Ch. 214, *In re Heath*: "Now with respect to the proposition put by Mr. Montague, I agree with him, that you could not ask a man whether he had not robbed another of a sum of money; because if he had so robbed, the money would not be the property of the assignees, but of the party robbed; it would be, in fact, no discovery of the estate of the bankrupt. But I can see no objection to this question (unless it might be regarded as a chain in evidence to convict the party of robbery), namely, 'Had you not on such a day, and at such a place, 100*l.*?' And according to the answer you might then interrogate what he had done with it. In the present case the question is, 'What have you done with this property?' not, 'How did you obtain it?' And I think all the cases have been decided in that way of looking at the question." The courts may enforce answers to their questions by committing for contempt. *Kimball v. Morris*, 2 Met. 576; Archbold, 278.

(*h*) *Ex parte Shaw*, 1 Glyn & J. 127; *Ex parte Watson*, 2 Ves. & B. 414; *Ex parte Marsh*, 1 Atk. 158; s. c. Cooke, 408; *Ex parte Richardson*, 3 Madd. 138, Buck, 202. But it has been also held, that, when such debts are proved by the bankrupt, and the dividend paid, the amount shall not go into the hands of the bankrupt himself, but be deposited to the account of the estate, or paid into court. *Ex parte Brookes*, Cooke, 137; *Ex parte Lecke*, 2 Bro. Ch. 596. In this case, and on this point, the Lord Chancellor said: "I apprehend, in strictness, the bankrupt ought to be admitted a creditor for that which he has as executor, against his own estate; but it would be evidently improper to suffer the money to come into the hands of the bankrupt. In the present case, there is nothing but money in the hands of the assignees, and the creditor has such an interest in it as to entitle him to have it retained in court." And see *Ex parte Llewellyn*, Cooke, B. L. 135; *Ex parte Ellis*, 1 Atk. 101; *Ex parte Shakeshaft*, 3 Bro. Ch. 198; *Ex parte Moody*, 2 Rose, 413.

ruptcy. (*hh*) (*x*) But the different and clashing rights of the creditors of the firm, and the creditors of the several members of it, of which we have treated in our chapter on Partnership, often create difficulty. (*i*)<sup>1</sup> It is, however, one of fact rather than law. The whole property may pass in the usual way through the hands of one assignee, by one bankruptcy; or of one assignee chosen under distinct applications for bankruptcy, the partnership indebtedness and the several indebtedness being separated; or they may be entirely distinct bankruptcies. Generally, we should say that one bankruptcy, and one set of assignees, could settle all the questions to most advantage.

\* 521 \* These difficulties are very much increased and complicated when two or more bankrupt firms are connected in business, and still more when one or more persons belong to all the firms, in each of which, however, there are other persons.<sup>2</sup> (*y*) And not unfrequently, in such cases, the connection in business leads to a mode of keeping the accounts, or of making charges and entering credits, in one or all of the firms, which makes the difficulty still greater. It would, however, be difficult in any work, and impossible in a single chapter like this, to present any rules of law which would help to disentangle all such cases. And indeed the rules and principles applicable to them do not belong peculiarly to bankruptcy, but to partnership, sale, agency, or other branches of the law of contracts.

The dividends are declared at meetings called for that purpose. And it is the duty of the assignee to settle questions, arrange his accounts, collect the assets, and do what else is necessary, without any unnecessary delay; so that the funds of the bankrupt may pass into the hands of the creditors, to whom they belong, as soon

(*hh*) Sections 36 and 37 provide for this. (*i*) See vol. i. of this work, p. \*147 *et seq.*

<sup>1</sup> The representatives of a partner cannot prove, under a joint commission against his firm, in competition with the creditors of the firm, although the partner had died before the bankruptcy, and his share was taken by the other partners and was not paid for at the time of the bankruptcy. *Nanson v. Gordon*, 1 App. Cas. 195. See also *Amsinck v. Bean*, 22 Wall. 395. — K.

<sup>2</sup> When a bankrupt firm composed of A. and B. was indebted to a firm composed of B. and C., it was *held* that C., as the remaining member of the latter firm, in settling its affairs, could prove the debt against the assets of A. and B. *Re Buckhause*, 2 Lowell, 331. — K.

(*x*) Under the act of 1898, sec. 5 *a*, partnerships may be made bankrupt while doing business, or after dissolution and before final settlement. Proof of partnership debts may be made by a partner. G. O. XXI. 1.

(*y*) The act of 1898, sec. 5 *g*, provides for the equitable marshalling of the assets of partnership estates.

as may be. And delay for which no good cause exists, would be a strong reason for removal of the assignee. (*k*) (*x*)

A debt may be proved at any meeting. The reason is, that it would be unjust wholly to exclude an actual and honest creditor, merely for not presenting his claim at an earlier period. (*l*) (*y*) But it is also provided in our statute, that the former dividends are not to be disturbed. That is, no one coming in after a dividend has been declared and become payable, can take from creditors what they have received, or from the funds what is necessary to pay the dividends due to others; but the new-comer may receive not only the further dividends, but the past dividends, if the assignee has new and unappropriated funds which can pay them. (*ll*) (*z*)

## \* SECTION XIV.

522

## OF THE DISCHARGE.

This discharge must be declared at a meeting called for the \* purpose. (*mm*) (*za*) There, any creditor who has proved \* 523.

(*k*) The decisions of the courts in relation to declaration of dividends, &c., are found to be based so exclusively on statute provisions, that it is deemed inexpedient to go into the citation or discrimination of authorities. It becomes necessary, in all matters of form and order of this character, to consult strictly the directions of the bankrupt law. The sections of the law which relate to this subject are 27 and 28.

(*l*) *Minot v. Thayer*, 7 Met. 348; *Fletcher v. Davis*, id. 142.

(*x*) The act of 1898 aims to secure prompt distribution of the estate. See §§ 65, 47 *a*, (9).

(*y*) Under the act of 1898 (§ 57) a claim is proved by the mere filing with the referee, which may be done at any time. Section 57 *n* provides that, with some limitations, claims shall not be proved subsequent to one year after the adjudication. This is a restriction on the creditor's right and not an enlargement, so that if an estate is closed, under sections 2 (8) and 47 *a* (2), within the year no further claims may be proved unless in case of subsequently discovered assets. *In re Stein*, 94 Fed. 124, 1 A. B. R. 662. The prohibition is absolute, and creditors who failed to prove within the year have no rights

(*ll*) Section 28.

(*mm*) The sections from 29 to 34, inclusive, relate to the discharge; and contain many minute provisions to protect the honest debtor, and to prevent the dishonest debtor from obtaining his discharge. When granted, it is in the following terms, and has the following effect: "District Court of the United States: District of ——. Whereas — has been duly adjudged a bankrupt under the act of Congress establishing a uniform system of bankruptcy throughout the United

to newly discovered assets on supplementary proceedings taken after an estate is once formally closed. *In re Shaffer*, 104 Fed. 982. Nor can creditors file proofs after the year, although during that time they were unable to do so by reason of the fact that they were engaged in attempting to prove the validity of a payment to them which was disallowed as a preference. *In re Rhodes*, 105 Fed. 231, 3 N. B. N. R. 112; *In re Leibowitz*, 108 Fed. 617, 6 A. B. R. 268.

(*z*) The "new-comer" has a preference over other creditors in the payment of past dividends. B. A. 1898, § 65 *c*.

(*za*) The discharge is now granted by the court after due hearing. B. A. 1898, § 14 *b*.

his claims (*mn*) may object to it; and may prove any facts or urge any objections which would prevent it. These resolve themselves into the misconduct of the insolvent; and are mainly his generally fraudulent acts, or specifically his concealment of effects, or preference in contemplation of insolvency. (*n*)<sup>1</sup> (*x*)

In former parts of this book we have stated, as a general rule, that no creditor is permitted to obtain an undue advantage over another. If one is promised any advantage if he will sign, in order that his signature may bring in others, this promise is illegal and void. And, in general, any act of the insolvent or the assignee

States, and appears to have conformed to all the requirements of law in that behalf, it is therefore ordered by the court, that said — be forever discharged from all debts and claims which by said act are made provable against his estate, and which existed on the — day of —, on which day the petition for adjudication was filed by (or against) him; excepting such debts, if any, as are by said act excepted from the operation of a discharge in bankruptcy. Given under my hand and the seal of the court at —, in the said district, this — day of —, A. D. —

“(Seal.) JUDGE.”

(*mn*) Matter of Levy, 2 Ben. 169.

(*n*) The grounds on which the bankrupt's certificate and discharge have been disallowed, in England and under the insolvent laws of our States, are various. The discharge has been disallowed: 1. When a majority of creditors, in number and value, who proved their debts, file their written dissent to the granting the certificate. 2. When the bankrupt has been guilty of any fraud, or wilful concealment of his property or rights of property. 3. Or shall have preferred any of his creditors, contrary to the provisions of the statute. 4. Or shall have wilfully omitted or refused to comply with any orders or direction of the court, or conform with any other requisition of the act. 5. Or shall, in the proceedings under the act, have admitted a false or fictitious debt against his estate. 6. Or (being a merchant, banker, factor, broker, underwriter, or marine insurer) shall not

have kept proper books of accounts after the passing of the act. 7. Or shall have applied trust funds to his own use since the passing of the act. 8. Or (the application being voluntary) shall, after the first of January, 1841, or at any other time, in contemplation of the passage of a bankrupt law, by assignment or otherwise, have given or secured any preference to one creditor over another. In the matter of Alonzo Pearce, 6 Law Rep. 261, was a case in which Judge *Prentiss* learnedly discussed the objections to a discharge. See also the cases cited on the subjects of conveyances in contemplation of bankruptcy, and fraudulent preferences, *ante*. In the matter of Wilson, 6 Law Rep. 272. If the debtor give a creditor a note, to induce him to withdraw opposition to his discharge, the discharge will be avoided. *Bell v. Leggett*, 3 Seld. 176; *Ruckman v. Cowell*, 1 Comst. 505. But it will not be avoided because the debtor paid money to counsel for advice, though the debtor neglected to publish the fact. *Lyon v. Marshall*, 11 Barb. 241. Nor, it has been held in New York, by payments in contemplation of bankruptcy, in fraud of the bankrupt law, after certificate granted. *Caryl v. Russell*, 18 Barb. 429; *N. A. Fire Ins. Co. v. Graham*, 5 Sandf. 197; but see *Breton v. Hull*, 1 Denio, 75; *Chamberlin v. Griggs*, 3 Denio, 9. As to how the validity of such discharges may be contested in chancery, see *Penniman v. Norton*, 1 Barb. Ch. 246; *Alcott v. Avery*, *id.* 347.

<sup>1</sup> But a discharge in bankruptcy, when granted, cannot be collaterally impeached on the ground of fraud. *Way v. Howe*, 108 Mass. 502; *Black v. Blazo*, 117 Mass. 17; *Smith v. Ramsay*, 27 Ohio St. 339. See *Corey v. Ripley*, 57 Me. 69; *Linn v. Hamilton*, 5 Vroom, 305; *Ocean Bank v. Olcott*, 46 N. Y. 12; *Parker v. Atwood*, 52 N. H. 181. — K.

(*x*) There are now six specific grounds for refusing a discharge. B. A. 1898, § 14 b, as amended by the act of 1903.

which secures to any one or more creditors advantages over the rest, would not only be ineffectual at law, but would, if the insolvent were in fault, prevent him having a discharge. (o) (x)

\* The 34th section is express as to debts which might \* 524 have been proved, but were not so in fact. (p)<sup>1</sup> (y) They are undoubtedly discharged. (q) And, that the statute of bank-

(o) In addition to the cases cited *supra*, see also *Rice v. Maxwell*, 13 Smedes & M. 289; *Wells v. Girling*, 1 Brod. & B. 447; *Stock v. Mawson*, 1 B. & P. 286; *Thomas v. Courtney*, 1 B. & Ald. 1; *Cecil v. Plaistow*, 1 Ans. 202; *Howden v. Haigh*, 11 A. & E. 1033; *Wilson v. Ray*, 10 id. 82; *Took v. Tuck*, 4 Bing. 224; *Knight v. Hunt*, 5 Bing. 432; *Britten v. Hughes*, id. 460; *Leicester v. Rose*, 4 East, 372; *Cockshott v. Bennett*, 2 T. R. 768; *Jackson v. Duchaire*, 3 id. 551; *Jackson v. Lomas*, 4 id. 166; *Holmer v. Viner*, 1 Esp. 131; *Butler v. Rhodes*, id. 236; *Steinman v. Magnus*, 11 East, 390; *Feise v. Randall*, 6 T. R. 146; *Hawley v. Beverley*, 6 Man. & G. 321; *Gibson v. Bruce*, 5 id. 399; *Winn v. Thomas*, 55 N. H. 294. And in an action against a defendant, to recover moneys alleged to have been paid him by the bankrupt, in fraud of the bankrupt laws, &c., the judge, assuming that there was importunity and pressure on the part of the defendant, left it to the jury to say whether the bankrupt had made these payments in consequence of such importunity and pressure, or with a view of giving defendant a fraudulent preference in contemplation of bankruptcy; it was *held*, that the defendant had no right to complain of this direction. *Cook v. Pritchard*, 5 Man. & G. 329; *Bryant v. Christie*, 1 Stark. 329.

(p) Where an action had been brought upon a debt, and, before judgment, the debtor took advantage of a State insolvent law, and afterwards the creditor proceeded to judgment, it was *held*, that the original debt was not provable under the insolvency, because merged in the judgment, and that the judgment was not provable, because not in existence at the time of the publication of the notice of issuing the warrant; but that the judgment debt, being thus in its nature incapable of proof, would be a valid and

subsisting claim against the insolvent. *Sampson v. Clark*, 2 Cush. 173. See, for the English doctrine on this point, *Ex parte Birch*, 4 B. & C. 880; *Greenway v. Fisher*, 7 id. 436; *Kellogg v. Schuyler*, 2 Denio, 73; *Thompson v. Hewitt*, 6 Hill, 254; *Buss v. Gilbert*, 2 M. & S. 70; *Ex parte Charles*, 16 Ves. 256; *May v. Harvey*, 14 East, 197; *Crouch v. Gridley*, 6 Hill, 252; *Hendricks v. Judah*, 2 Caines, 25; *Boaler v. Kuhn*, 8 Watts & S. 183; *Savory v. Stocking*, 4 Cush. 607.

(q) "The enactments of the bankrupt law treat the bankrupt as the legal owner of the property up to the issuing of the decree, and tie down the title of the assignee to that time, so as to preclude its relation back. All the property then owned by the bankrupt passes to and vests in the assignee, and consequently, all debts existing before and at the date of the decree, are provable under the bankruptcy, and all debts up to that time barred by the bankrupt's certificate of discharge." *Prentiss, J.*, in *Downer v. Brackett*, 5 Law Rep. 392, 399; *Fisher v. Currier*, 7 Met. 424; *Graham v. Pierson*, 6 Hill, 247; *Davis v. Shapley*, 1 B. & Ad. 54; *Fox v. Woodruff*, 9 Barb. 498; *Hubbell v. Cramp*, 11 Paige, 310; *Jemison v. Blowers*, 5 Barb. 686, where it was *held*, that a covenant in a deed for quiet enjoyment, was provable in its character, and therefore barred; but not a fine imposed by the Court of Chancery for violation of an injunction. *Spalding v. The People*, 7 Hill, 301. It seems that a fiduciary debt, which is excepted from the operation of the bankrupt law, may be proved or not, at the option of the creditor. If it is proved, it is barred. If not, the certificate of discharge has no effect whatever on the existence of the debt. In the matter of *Tebbetts*, 3 Law Rep. 259; *Morse v. Lowell*, 7 Met. 152; *Chapman v. Forsyth*, 2 How. 202.

<sup>1</sup> Claims not provable are of course not barred by any discharge. *Mount Wollaston Bank v. Porter*, 122 Mass. 308. — W.

(x) Apparently the act set forth in the text is not a ground for refusing a discharge under the statute of 1898. See § 14 b.

(y) The act of 1898 does not release a bankrupt from debts not scheduled, unless the creditor had notice or actual knowledge of the proceedings. Sec. 17 a (3).

ruptcy may have its full beneficial effect as a statute of  
 \* 525 \* repose, we should extend the effect of this provision even  
 to debts which were not proved by reason of some personal  
 hindrance or ignorance of the creditor, but which were in their  
 own nature provable.

The claims presented and proved are to be paid in the order of  
 preference prescribed by the statute. (r) (x)

In cases of voluntary bankruptcy, no discharge shall be granted  
 to a debtor whose assets shall not be equal to at least thirty  
 per cent of the claims proved against his estate, upon which  
 he shall be liable as principal debtor, without the assent of at  
 least one-fourth of his creditors in number and one-third in  
 value.

Every involuntary bankrupt is discharged from all the debts  
 proved or provable against him, unless he have committed some  
 kind of fraud.<sup>1</sup> (y)

(r) "In the order for a dividend, under this section, the following claims shall be entitled to priority or preference, and to be first paid in full in the following order:—

"1. The fees, costs, and expenses of suits, and the several proceedings in bankruptcy under this act, and for the custody of property, as herein provided.

"2. All debts due to the United States, and all taxes and assessments under the laws thereof.

"3. All debts due to the State in which the proceedings in bankruptcy are pending, and all taxes and assessments made under the laws of such State.

"4. Wages due to any operative, clerk, or house servant, to an amount not exceeding fifty dollars, for labor performed within six months next preceding the first publication of the notice of proceedings in bankruptcy.

"5. All debts due to any persons who, by the laws of the United States, are or may be entitled to a priority or preference, in like manner as if this act had not been passed: Always provided, that nothing contained in this act shall interfere with the assessment and collection of taxes by the authority of the United States or any State."

<sup>1</sup> The bankrupt act excepted from the operation of the discharge debts created by the bankrupt "while acting in any fiduciary character." These words have been construed as not including implied or constructive trusts. *Hennequin v. Clews*, 111 U. S. 676; *Upshur v. Briscoe*, 138 U. S. 365, and cases cited; *Byrnes v. Byrnes*, 129 N. Y. 23. Where goods are purchased by one knowing himself to be insolvent, a discharge does not bar the debt for such goods. *Ames v. Moir*, 138 U. S. 306, affirming 130 Ill. 582.

A discharge in bankruptcy does not relieve a debtor from any debt or liability to the government of United States, as surety in an undertaking in a Federal court. *Smith v. Hodson*, 50 Wis. 279. See *United States v. Herron*, 20 Wall. 251; *Lewis v. United States*, 92 U. S. 618. Ordinarily a discharge is a bar to all claims for or on account of any goods or chattels wrongfully taken or converted by the bankrupt, but free from any fraud. *Hayes v. Nash*, 129 Mass. 62; *Lawrence v. Harrington*, 122 N. Y. 408. — W.

(x) Act of 1898, § 64 b. Liens not mentioned in this section follow in order of payment after claims set forth as having priority, and all claims of any one class should be paid in full before taking up another class, even though the estate is

exhausted. *In re Tebo*, 101 Fed. 419, 4 A. B. R. 235.

(y) The act of 1898 extends the class of debts not covered by a discharge. Sec. 17.

## \* CHAPTER XIII.

\* 527

## THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES.

SECT. I. — *What are Contracts, within the clause respecting the obligation of them?*

IN the tenth section of the first article of the Constitution of the United States, it is provided that no "State shall . . . pass any . . . law impairing the obligation of contracts." (a)<sup>1</sup> (x)

(a) This clause does not apply to laws enacted by the States before the first Wednesday of March, 1789, — the day when the Constitution of the United States went into operation. *Owings v. Speed*, 5 Wheat. 420. Nor does it affect the powers of Congress. *Evans v. Eaton*, Pet. C. C. 322.

<sup>1</sup> The contract clause of the United States Constitution applies equally to the contracts of States as of individuals. *Danolds v. State*, 89 N. Y. 36. A State constitution is a "law" within the meaning of the contract clause of the United States Constitution. *Lehigh Valley R. Co. v. McFarlan*, 4 Stewart, 706. Equally so a constitutional amendment or ordinance. *Pacific R. Co. v. Maguire*, 20 Wall. 36. [When contract rights are acquired under a construction of a statute, by the highest court of a State, subsequent judicial decisions changing the construction of the statute are within the constitutional prohibition so far as they affect such rights. *Anderson v. Santa Anna*, 116 U. S. 356, and cases cited. But a change of judicial decisions, except in the construction of statutes, is not within the prohibition. *Allen v. Allen* (Cal.), 30 Pac. Rep. 213; *Ray v. Natural Gas Co.*, 138 Penn. St. 576. See also *New Orleans Water Works Co. v. Louisiana Co.*, 125 U. S. 18.] Any State is equally prohibited from enforcing, as well as passing, any law to impair the obligation of a contract, from whatever source originating; as an enactment of the Confederate States to sequester debts owed by citizens of those States to any citizen of a loyal State, as an alien enemy. *Williams v. Bruffy*, 96 U. S. 176. Any law relieving a debtor from a strict and literal compliance with the requirements of a contract enacted by a State in the exercise of its taxing power, as where a city, under a taxing power, attempted to withhold a portion of interest due from it on certain obligations under the guise of a tax, is unconstitutional and void, as impairing the obligation of a contract. *Murray v. Charlestown*, 96 U. S. 432. — K.

(x) This clause of the Constitution relates only to statutes enacted after the particular contract was made; and the parties thereto have no vested right in the remedies and procedure existing when it was made. *Oshkosh W. W. Co. v. Oshkosh*, 187 U. S. 437, 23 S. Ct. 234; *New Orleans, City & Lake R. Co. v. Louisiana*, 157 U. S. 219, 224, 15 S. Ct. 581, 39 L. Ed. 679; *Watkins v. Glenn*, 55 Kansas, 417, 40 Pac. 316.

The contract can be constitutionally impaired, so as to give jurisdiction to the Supreme Court of the United States, on

writ of error to a State court, only by some subsequent statute of the State which has been upheld or given effect by the State courts. *Bacon v. Texas*, 163 U. S. 207, 16 S. Ct. 1023, 27 L. Ed. 69. This question cannot properly be passed upon, on a motion to dismiss, so long as the plaintiff makes a serious and *bona fide* claim in his bill that a contract is impaired. *Illinois Cent. R. Co. v. Adams*, 180 U. S. 28, 21 S. Ct. 251, 45 L. Ed. 410.

The contract, to raise a Federal question, must be a valid one, capable of being impaired. *New Orleans v. New Orleans*



Under this clause two questions of great importance have been agitated. One is, What is a contract within the meaning of this section? (b)<sup>1</sup> The second is, What operation upon or interference

(b) "The provision of the Constitution rights which may be asserted in a court of never has been understood to embrace justice." *Dartmouth College v. Woodward*, 4 Wheat. 518; per *Marshall*, C. J., property or some object of value, and confer 629.

<sup>1</sup> An act discharging a city, upon delivery by it to a bank of duplicate bonds, from liability upon certain original negotiable bonds issued by it and stolen from the bank, "to all persons purchasing the same after due publication of the notice specified" in the act, destroys the negotiable quality of the bonds, and so impairs the obligation of a contract. *People v. Otis*, 90 N. Y. 48. Where a State, in chartering a bank, provides for a tax on its stock "in lieu of all other taxes," the subsequent imposition of a tax on the shares in the stockholders' hands is void, as impairing the obligation of the former contract. *Farrington v. Tennessee*, 95 U. S. 679; *cf. New Orleans, &c. R. R. Co. v. City of New Orleans*, 148 U. S. 192. The State of Tennessee organized a bank in 1838, and agreed in the charter to receive its notes for taxes, and in 1865 declared its issues during the rebellion void, and forbade their receipt for taxes. It was held that the later provision impaired the obligation of a contract. *Keith v. Clarke*, 97 U. S. 454. But where a statute, to which a foreign insurance company is obliged to conform, con-

Water-works, 142 U. S. 79, 88, 12 S. Ct. 142, 35 L. Ed. 943; *Gulf and Ship Island R. Co. v. Hewes*, 183 U. S. 66, 75, 22 S. Ct. 26, 46 L. Ed. 86. And a subsequent legislature may revoke a contract or grant made by a previous one when not within the limits of the powers possessed by the State. *Coxe v. State*, 144 N. Y. 396, 39 N. E. 400.

A judgment for a tort is not a contract under this constitutional restriction. *Freeland v. Williams*, 131 U. S. 405, 413, 9 S. Ct. 763, 33 L. Ed. 193; *Bennett v. Justices*, 166 Mass. 126, 44 N. E. 121; *Packer v. Whittier*, 91 Fed. 511; *McAfee v. Covington*, 71 Ga. 272.

Contractual rights are not more sacred or more entitled to protection than other rights; and the doctrine that contracts valid under the settled judicial or practical construction of the Constitution and laws when they are made cannot be invalidated by a subsequent judgment of the court that the construction was wrong, does not, it seems, rest on the above constitutional provision, but on the soundest principles of justice and of the common law. *Gage v. Gage*, 66 N. H. 282, 300, 29 Atl. 543 (dissenting opinion of *Cardener*, J.).

A statute which restricts or disables competent parties as to contracting is in derogation of common right, and will therefore be construed strictly, especially if it be a penal statute. *Marriner v. John L. Roper Co.*, 112 N. C. 164, 16 S. E. 906.

Individual freedom to make contracts is protected by that clause of the 14th

Amendment which declares that no State shall "deprive any person of life, liberty, or property without due process of law." Liberty here denotes not only freedom from physical restraint, but also freedom to use one's faculties in all lawful ways, and to enter into all contracts proper, essential, and necessary to the pursuance of a citizen's livelihood or avocation; but when a State attempts to prohibit a particular calling, the courts can properly interfere only when there is a clear and substantial infringement of rights secured by the fundamental law. *Mugler v. Kansas*, 123 U. S. 623, 661, 8 S. Ct. 273, 31 L. Ed. 205; *Voight v. Wright*, 141 U. S. 62, 11 S. Ct. 855, 35 L. Ed. 638; *Allgeyer v. Louisiana*, 165 U. S. 578, 589, 17 S. Ct. 427, 41 L. Ed. 832; *L'Hote v. New Orleans*, 177 U. S. 587, 20 S. Ct. 788, 44 L. Ed. 899; *Booth v. Illinois*, 184 U. S. 425, 22 S. Ct. 425, 46 L. Ed. 623; *Shaver v. Penn. Co.*, 71 Fed. 931; *State v. Haun*, 61 Kan. 146, 59 Pac. 340; 29 Am. L. Rev. 236; *supra*, ii. \*35, n. (x). Hence a statute is unconstitutional which impairs the liberty of contracting freely both by municipalities and their laborers on the public works: *People v. Coler*, 166 N. Y. 1, 59 N. E. 716, 82 Am. St. Rep. 605, 627 and note; 52 L. R. A. 814; or which requires municipal work to be done only with materials found or prepared within the State: *People v. Coler*, 166 N. Y. 144, 59 N. E. 776; or which otherwise restrains improperly the personal privilege of buying or selling articles of commerce. *People v. Biesecker*, 68 N. Y. S. 1067, 58 App. Div. 391.

with a contract is to be considered as impairing the obligation thereof? Neither question has received a positive and universal answer, settling by definition all the subordinate questions which may arise under it. But we have authoritative and instructive adjudication upon both.

It seems to be settled conclusively, that a grant is a contract; executed, it is true, but still a contract;<sup>1</sup> and that it comes within the scope of this provision, (c) and therefore, if there be a

(c) Therefore the grant of lands by the legislature of a State, constitutionally empowered to make it, cannot be revoked by its successor. See *Fletcher v. Peck*, 6 Cranch, 87, 136. *Marshall, C. J.*: "A contract is a compact between two or more parties, and is either executory or executed. An executory contract is one in which a party binds himself to do, or not to do, a particular thing; such was the law under which the conveyance was made by the governor. A contract executed is one in which the object of the contract is performed; and this, says *Blackstone*, differs in nothing from a grant. The contract between Georgia and the purchasers was executed by the grant. A contract executed, as well as one which is executory, contains obligations binding on the parties. A grant, in its own nature, amounts to an extinguishment of the right of the grantor, and implies a contract not to re-assert that right. A party is, therefore, always estopped by his own grant. Since, then, in fact, a grant is a contract executed, the obligation of which still continues; and since the Constitution uses the general term "contract," without distinguishing between those which are executory and those which are executed, it must be construed to comprehend the latter as well as the former. A law annulling conveyances between individuals, and declaring that the grantors should stand seised of their former estates, notwithstanding those grants, would be as repugnant to the Constitution as a law discharging the vendors of property from the obligation

of executing their contracts by conveyances. It would be strange if a contract to convey was secured by the Constitution, while an absolute conveyance remained unprotected. If, under a fair construction of the Constitution, grants are comprehended under the term contracts, is a grant from the State excluded from the operation of this provision? Is the clause to be considered as inhibiting the State from impairing the obligation of contracts between two individuals, but as excluding from that inhibition contracts made with itself? The words themselves contain no such distinction. They are general, and are applicable to contracts of every description. If contracts made with the State are to be exempted from their operation, the exception must arise from the character of the contracting party, not from the words which are employed. Whatever respect might have been felt for the State sovereignties, it is not to be disguised that the framers of the Constitution viewed, with some apprehension, the violent acts which might grow out of the feelings of the moment; and that the people of the United States, in adopting that instrument, have manifested a determination to shield themselves and their property from the effects of those sudden and strong passions to which men are exposed. The restrictions on the legislative power of the States are obviously founded in this sentiment; and the Constitution of the United States contains what may be deemed a bill of rights for the people of each State." *Dartmouth*

tains no allusion to taxation, the imposition of a license tax by a municipality, upon such a company, does not impair the obligation of any contract. *Home Ins. Co. v. Augusta*, 93 U. S. 116. — K.

<sup>1</sup> Acceptance of a gift upon certain specified terms creates a contract, and an act of the legislature authorizing the use of the gift upon altered terms is unconstitutional. *Cary Library v. Bliss*, 151 Mass. 364. A judgment for a cause of action based on a contract is itself a contract, within the constitutional provision, and a law reducing the rate of interest on judgments is unconstitutional so far as it relates to judgments on such causes of action in existence at its passage. *Butler v. Rockwell* (Col. Sup.), 29 Pac. Rep. 453. See also *Bean v. Loryea*, 81 Cal. 151. But a judgment founded on a tort is not a contract within the constitutional provision. *Louisiana v. New Orleans*, 109 U. S. 285; *Freeland v. Williams*, 131 U. S. 405. — W.

\* 528 grant, \*in itself valid, any law which is, or permits, a direct interference with the enjoyment of the things granted, or a diminution of their value or any deprivation of the things granted, or of the rights or interests belonging to them, by the grantor, impairs the obligation of the contract. (*d*)

This must be true, in general; but it must also be subject to some important qualifications. For the exercise of the ordinary powers of government, which it could not have been intended to take away or control by this provision, may often have the effect of diminishing the value of things previously granted. Thus, if a State sold a piece of land for two dollars an acre, and soon after sold similar and adjoining land, differing in no respect from the first, for one dollar an acre, and announced this as its price, the market value of the lands first sold would fall, perhaps, one

half; yet no one could doubt that the State had a right to \* 529 make this second sale. But it is easy to \* proceed from this question, to which the answer is obvious, to others in which it is more difficult. And all we can say, on authority, upon the general question, what limits are imposed upon the operation of the clause under consideration, by the necessity of leaving unimpaired all the functions of government and the control by the public of all public interests, would seem to be this: we may say, that the clause is not intended to apply to public property, to the discharge of public duties, to the possession or exercise of public rights, nor to any changes or qualifications in any of these which the legislature of a State may at any time deem expedient. (*e*) This rule seems to spring from an obvious necessity; but it rests also upon an obvious and sufficient reason. This is, that in relation to public property there is no grant,—no contract whatever, executed or executory. By such an act, the public, by the legislature, which is its agent, gives some-

*College v. Woodward*, 4 Wheat. 656, per *Washington*, J.; *Rehoboth v. Hunt*, 1 Pick. 224; *Lowry v. Francis*, 2 Yerg. 534; *Butler v. Chariton County Court*, 13 Mo. 112. So, where the grant is to a corporation, the State cannot revoke it. *Territt v. Taylor*, 9 Cranch, 43; *Wilkinson v. Leland*, 2 Pet. 657. See *Den v. University of North Carolina v. Foy*, 1 Murph. 58; *McGees v. Mathis*, 4 Wallace, 1; *Michell v. Burlington*, id. 27; *Von Hoffman*, id. 585. In this last case it was held that a mandamus would lie to compel a municipal corporation to levy a tax, from which it had been relieved by a statute declared to be unconstitutional, because impairing the obligation of the

corporation to pay certain interest for which the tax was levied. *Fletcher v. Rutland, &c. R. R. Co.*, 39 Vt. 633.

(*d*) *Winter v. Jones*, 10 Ga. 190; *Planters Bank v. Sharp*, 6 How. 301, 327.

(*e*) *Dartmouth College v. Woodward*, 4 Wheat. 518, 629. *Marshall*, C. J.: "That the framers of the Constitution did not intend to restrain the States in the regulation of their civil institutions, adopted for internal government, and that the instrument they have given us is not to be so construed, may be admitted." *Philips v. Bury*, 2 T. R. 352; *Knapp v. The Piqua Bank*, 1 Ohio St. 603, 609; *Toledo Bank v. Bond*, 1 Ohio St. 657, per *Bartley*, C. J.

thing of its own to somebody else, who is also its agent. Nothing then, in fact, is given; for nothing goes forth from the public. The whole transaction amounts to no more than a change made by the public, in the manner in which, or the agents by whom, it shall continue to hold and use a certain portion of its property or interests. The very essence of a contract — *two* parties, with mutual obligations — is wanting; and it is therefore no contract at all. Therefore all political powers conferred by the legislature on a municipal corporation may be revoked. (*f*)<sup>1</sup> But, on the other hand, if private property or franchises are granted to a municipal corporation, this grant cannot be revoked, nor the property or rights conferred by it in any way divested, by the State. (*g*) Nevertheless, the State does not lose its right of making laws concerning \* the things \* 530 granted, so far as they remain *publici juris*, or so far as it sees fit to provide for the due exercise of the rights granted, or the proper use of the property granted, for the public benefit and safety. (*h*) So the salary and tenure of an office prescribed by law, do not constitute a contract which is protected by this clause in the Constitution; and they may, therefore, be modified or reduced unless this is prohibited by the constitution of the State. (*i*)<sup>2</sup>

(*f*) *The People v. Morris*, 13 Wend. 325; *Marietta v. Fearing*, 4 Ohio, 427; *Terrett v. Taylor*, 9 Cranch, 43; *Bradford v. Cary*, 5 Greenl. 339, 342; *Bush v. Shipman*, 4 Scam. 186; *Trustees of Schools v. Tatman*, 13 Ill. 27; *Mills v. Williams*, 11 Ired. 558; *New Orleans v. New Orleans Water Works Co.*, 142 U. S. 79.

(*g*) *Terrett v. Taylor*, *supra*; *Town of Pawlet v. Clark*, 9 Cranch, 292; *Dartmouth College v. Woodward*, 4 Wheat. 518; *Bailey v. The Mayor of New York*, 3 Hill, 531; *Hazen v. The Union Bank of Tennessee*, 1 Sneed, 115; *Fort Plain, &c. Co. v. Smith*, 3 N. Y. 44; *Downing v. Indiana State Board*, 129 Ind. 443.

(*h*) In *Benson v. The Mayor, &c. of New York*, 10 Barb. 223, it was *held*, that ferry franchises may be held by a municipal corporation, without losing their character as private property, and, when accepted and acted upon, they cannot be resumed by the State; but that the State is not excluded from legislation touching

them, so far as they are *publici juris*, and may pass laws to secure the safety of passengers and protect them from imposition, &c. In *East Hartford v. Hartford Bridge Co.*, 10 How. 511; s. c. 17 Conn. 79, the reasoning of *Woodbury, J.*, delivering the opinion of the court, indicates the opinion that ferry franchises, when granted to municipal corporations, are public privileges, in the nature rather of public laws than of contracts, to be modified or abolished by the legislature, as the public interests demand; but the circumstances of the case did not call for the opinion, as in that case the ferry right was in express terms to be held during the pleasure of the General Assembly.

(*i*) *Warner v. The People*, 2 Denio, 272; *Conner v. The City of New York*, 2 Sandf. 355, 1 Selden, 285; *Knoup v. The Piqua Bank*, 1 Ohio State, 616, per *Corwin, J.*; *Toledo Bank v. Bond*, id. 656; *Commonwealth v. Bacon*, 6 S. & R. 322; *Commonwealth v. Mann*, 5 Watts

<sup>1</sup> A legislature, in uniting two municipalities, may provide for the sharing and adjusting of their respective properties and debts, without impairing the obligation of contracts. *Stone v. Charlestown*, 114 Mass. 214. See *Rawson v. Spencer*, 113 Mass. 40. — K.

<sup>2</sup> A contract between a State and a person, whereby the latter is to perform certain

Many interesting cases have arisen under this constitutional provision, as our notes show. Nor does the difficulty of construing this clause appear to lessen. Thus, in a recent case, where a company was authorized to build a bridge and take certain tolls, and their charter declared that it should not be lawful to erect another within two miles of that bridge, it was held by the

& S. 418; *Barker v. Pittsburg*, 4 Barr, 51; *The West River Bridge Co. v. Dix*, 6 How. 548; *Butler v. Pennsylvania*, 10 id. 402. In 1836 the State of Pennsylvania passed a law directing canal commissioners to be appointed annually by the governor, and that their term of office should commence on the first of February in every year. The pay was fixed by the law at four dollars *per diem*. In April, 1843, certain persons being then in office as commissioners, the legislature passed another law, providing amongst other things that the *per diem* should be only three dollars; the reduction to take effect upon the passage of the law, and that, in the following October, commissioners should be elected by the people. The commissioners claimed the full allowance during the entire year, upon the ground that the State had no right to pass a law impairing the obligation of a contract. It was *held*, that there was no contract between the State and the commissioners, within the meaning of the Constitution of the United States. *Daniel, J.*: "The contracts designed to be protected by the 10th section of the first article of that instrument, are contracts by which *perfect rights, certain definite, fixed, private rights* of property are vested. These are clearly distinguishable from measures or engagements adopted or undertaken by the body politic or State government, for the benefit of all, and from the necessity of the case, and according to the universal understanding, to be varied or discontinued as the public good shall require. The selection of officers who are nothing more than agents for the effectuating of such public purposes, is matter of public convenience or necessity, and so, too, are the periods for the appointment of such agents; but neither the one nor the other of these arrangements can constitute any obligation to continue such agents, or to re-appoint them, after the measures which brought

them into being shall have been found useless, shall have been fulfilled, or shall have been abrogated as even detrimental to the well-being of the public. The promised compensation for services actually performed and accepted, during the continuance of the particular agency, may undoubtedly be claimed, both upon principles of compact and of equity; but to insist beyond this on the perpetuation of a public policy either useless or detrimental, and upon a reward for acts neither desired nor performed, would appear to be reconcilable with neither common justice nor common sense. The establishment of such a principle would arrest necessarily everything like progress or improvement in government; or if such changes should be ventured upon, the government would have to become one great pension establishment on which to quarter a host of sinecures. It would especially be difficult, if not impracticable in this view, ever to remodel the organic law of a State, as constitutional ordinances must be of higher authority and more immutable than common legislative enactments, and there could not exist conflicting constitutional ordinances under one and the same system. It follows, then, upon principle, that in every perfect or competent government there must exist a general power to enact and to repeal laws; and to create and change, or discontinue, the agents designated for the execution of those laws. Such a power is indispensable for the preservation of the body politic, and for the safety of the individuals of the community." See *Allen v. McKeen*, 1 Sumner, 276. See also in *Whillington v. Polk*, 1 Harris & J. 236; a strange case, in which Luther Martin brought an action, on an *assize sur novel disseisin*, to maintain the right of a judge to his seat after the court had been destroyed by a statute repealing that under which the judge was appointed.

duties for a specific period at a stipulated compensation, is within the contract clause of the Constitution; and on its completion he is entitled to the compensation agreed upon, although meanwhile the statute pursuant to which the contract was made is repealed. *Hall v. Wisconsin*, 103 U. S. 5. — K.

Supreme Court of the United States that the charter was a contract, and therefore inviolable. But the chief justice and two side justices dissented. (ii)<sup>1</sup>

\*The reason for the difference, as to the operation of \* 531 this section upon public and upon private property, will also help us to answer the next question: What is private property, in this sense and for this purpose? The answer is, anything and everything which has gone *out of* the public, by its grant or its sanction. To determine any particular case, therefore, we should take the instrument referring to the property, whether it be a statute or anything else, and ask whether, if read rationally and honestly, it leaves the usufruct of the property and interests substantially in the possession, or the management thereof within the control of the public, by such agents as it may appoint, or not. If it does, then it is public property, and this clause does not attach; if it does not, then it is private property, and this clause does attach.

Thus, it has been very solemnly, and we hope authoritatively, decided, that a corporation is a person who may take a grant as well as any individual; that a corporation, created by the legislature, or adopted by the legislature, and endowed with certain powers and functions and property, the legislature reserving no interest in what is given them, and no control over the succession of persons who form the corporation, or over the exercise of their functions,—such a corporation is a private corporation, to whom a franchise has been given, by a grant, which is an executed contract; and that any deprivation of their property, or any disturbance or denial of their rights and functions, impairs the obligation of the contract. And if the legislature have reserved to themselves rights in the creation of such \* corporation, or \* 532 in any grant to them, these reservations are to be strictly

(ii) The Binghampton Bridge, 3 Wallace, 51. See also Turnpike Co. v. State, 3 Wallace, 210; English v. New Haven R. R. Co., 32 Conn. 240; United States v. Great Falls Co., 21 Md. 119; McRoberts v. Washburne, 10 Minn. 23; Schurmeier v. St. Paul, &c. R. R. Co., 10 Minn. 82; Smith v. Appleton, 19 Wis. 46; Central, &c. Corporation v. Lowell, 15 Gray, 106; People v. Commissioners, &c., 53 Barb. 70; Hadfield v. Mayor, &c. of New York, 6 Rob. 501.

<sup>1</sup> If the charter does not contain an express provision to the contrary, the legislature may authorize the construction of a competing road or ferry, but it may not do this for the sole purpose of evading the payment of tolls. Hyde's Ferry Turnpike Co. v. Davidson County (Tenn.), 18 Southwestern Rep. 626. Where the legislature granted an individual the exclusive right of supplying water to the inhabitants of a certain city from a certain creek, a subsequent grant to another of the right to supply the same city from other streams was held not to impair the obligation of contracts. Stein v. Bienville Water Supply Co., 141 U. S. 67. — W.

followed; whatever lies without them being as if there were no reservations whatever. (j)

That the charters of private civil corporations — of which banks, or insurance, turnpike, and railroad companies, are leading instances — are contracts, protected by this clause in the

Constitution of the United States, seems to be well set-

\* 533 tled. (k) (x) \* But any charter may contain within it an

(j) *Dartmouth College v. Woodward*, 4 Wheat. 519. The law of this case is, that an eleemosynary corporation, founded by private contributions for the distribution of a general charity, is not an instrument of government, whose officers are public officers, but a private corporation, whose charter is a contract between the donors, the trustees, and the government, founded on the consideration of public benefit to be derived from the corporation, which cannot be altered, amended, or modified by the State without the consent of the corporation. It also decides that the charters, granted by the crown before the Revolution, are within this principle, except so far as they were affected by the legislation of Parliament or of the colonies, before the adoption of the U. S. Constitution; and the doctrine that civil rights were not destroyed by the Revolution, is well established. *Dawson v. Godfrey*, 4 Cranch, 323; *Territt v. Taylor*, 9 id. 43; *Society, &c. v. New Haven*, 8 Wheat. 464. The case of *Dartmouth College v. Woodward* has often been affirmed, both in the State and Federal courts, and cited as an unquestionable authority. *Trustees of Vincennes University v. Indiana*, 14 How. 268; *Norris v. The Trustees of Abingdon Academy*, 7 Gill & J. 7; *Grammar School v. Burt*, 11 Vt. 632; *Brown v. Hummel*, 6 Barr, 86; *The State v. Heyward*, 8 Rich. 389. It is insisted, in *Toledo Bank v. Bond*, 1 Ohio St. 670-679, that the case of *Dartmouth College v. Woodward* did not decide the *franchise* or *charter* of a corporation to be a *contract*, but only that the *circumstances of the case*

constituted a *contract* between the donors and the corporators, for the conveyance and perpetual application of private property for the purposes of the trust under the charter, and that this contract was impaired by the State laws, which did not merely interfere with the charter, but also transferred the private property held by the trustees to another corporation, in violation of the terms of the contract by which the trust had been created and the property invested.

(k) Thus, if a bank has, by its charter, an express or implied power to sell and transfer negotiable paper, a law taking away this power impairs the obligation of a contract, and is void. *Planters Bank v. Sharp*, 6 How. 301; *The People v. Manhattan Co.*, 9 Wend. 351. See also *Providence Bank v. Billings*, 4 Pet. 560; *Turnpike Co. v. Phillips*, 2 Penn. St. 184; *Claghorn v. Cullen*, 13 Penn. St. 133; *Com. Bank of Natchez v. The State of Mississippi*, 6 Smedes & M. 599; *Backus v. Lebanon*, 11 N. H. 19; *Michigan State Bank v. Hastings*, 1 Doug. 225; *Miners Bank v. United States*, 1 Greene (Iowa), 553; *Bank of the State v. Bank of Cape Fear*, 13 Ired. 75. It has recently been held in Ohio, that a charter is a legislative enactment, subject to amendment or repeal, possessing the form and essential elements of a law, and not those of a contract; and that an incorporated banking institution is a public corporation, appointed for public purposes, subject to the control of the public, the charter of which is held at the pleasure of the sovereign power. *Mechanics and Traders Bank v. Debolt*, 1 Ohio St. 591; *Toledo*

(x) The franchise of a private corporation is property which is subject to condemnation by eminent domain, but it cannot be so taken without compensation. *Gulf and Ship Island R. Co. v. Hewes*, 188 U. S. 66, 22 S. Ct. 26, 46 L. Ed. 86.

The grant of special privileges in a charter is a contract. *Ball v. Rutland R. Co.*, 93 Fed. 513. But the grant of a privilege is not presumed to be exclusive, and when the State grants a franchise

which is not expressly made exclusive, it impairs no constitutional right by subsequently granting a similar and competing franchise. *Newburyport Water Co. v. Newburyport*, 103 Fed. 584.

An exclusive privilege may be impliedly granted, and the implied provisions and spirit of a contract are said to be as binding as the express provisions. *Southwest Missouri Light Co. v. Joplin*, 113 Fed. 817.

express reservation, to all future legislatures, of repeal or modification; and this right may be secured, as to all subsequent charters, by a general statute relating to any specified class of corporations. (1)<sup>1</sup>

When a statute prescribed the form of a tax-deed, and gave certain rights under it, a subsequent law affecting these rights was held to be unconstitutional. (2)<sup>2</sup>

*Bank v. Bond*, id. 622; *Knoup v. The Piqua Bank*, id. 603, 609. Per *Corwin*, J.: "I maintain that a banking institution is a *public* institution, appointed for public purposes; never legitimately created for private purposes, its creation proceeding solely upon the idea of public necessity or public convenience, and that, being appointed by the public, solely for public uses, all its operations are subject to the control of that public, who may, from time to time, as the public good may require, enlarge, restrain, limit, modify its powers and duties, and, at pleasure, dispense with its benefits. The agency, during its continuance, is equally independent, within its sphere, and upon a modification of its terms unsuited to its pleasure, the agency itself may be renounced and surrendered. So the rights of the agent to the profits and emoluments of the agency, as they may, from time to time, be prescribed, will be sacredly regarded and enforced by the courts of justice; but, like every other agency, it is revocable at the will of the principal." A doctrine not wholly unlike this is implied, or indeed asserted, in *Butler v. Palmer*, 1 Hill, 324. There, an act passed May 12, 1837, gave the assignee of a mortgagor one year to redeem after a sale. An act passed April 18, 1838, repealed the

former act, the repeal to take effect after Nov. 1, 1838. An assignee of a mortgagor, on Nov. 3, but within one year from the sale to him, offered to redeem. But it was *held*, that he was barred by the repeal of the first act.

(1) No reservations but those expressed in the charter can be introduced by the legislature, without the consent of the corporation. *Washington Bridge Co. v. The State*, 18 Conn. 53. In Massachusetts there are statutes as to banking corporations, others as to manufacturing corporations, and others as to other corporations, which would certainly operate upon any particular charter, as if a part of it. In *Stanley v. Stanley*, 26 Me. 191, it was *held*, that a statute making the stockholders liable for the debts of the corporation, was valid in respect to debts subsequently contracted, and was binding on one who became a member of the corporation after the passage of the act. In *Williams v. Planters Bank*, 12 Rob. (La.) 125, and *Payne v. Baldwin*, 3 Smedes & M. 661, it is *held*, that banks may be required to receive their own bank-notes in payment of debts due to them, although under par in the market.

(2) *Smith v. Cleveland*, 17 Wis. 566. See *ante*, p. \* 527, n. (c).

<sup>1</sup> For the origin of clauses in State statutes, reserving to the legislature of each the power to amend, alter, and repeal any act of incorporation at its pleasure, see *Greenwood v. Freight Co.*, 105 U. S. 13. And for the effect of such a statute, see *Sioux City St. Ry. Co. v. City of Sioux City*, 138 U. S. 98; *Louisville Water Co. v. Clark*, 143 U. S. 1. A consolidation of existing corporations, each of which has enjoyed a partial exemption from taxation, dissolves each and creates a new corporation, which becomes subject to a provision of a code, enacted subsequently to the chartering of each original corporation, which expressly reserves the power to withdraw any private corporate franchise thereafter granted; and a subsequent legislative act taxing the property of such new corporation amounted to such a partial withdrawal as was contemplated in the power reserved, and does not impair the obligation of any contract. *Railroad Co. v. Georgia*, 98 U. S. 359. So the prescribing the rates of transportation of passengers by the legislature for a new railroad company thus formed and subject to such a provision of law, impairs no obligation, although one of the original corporations was organized under a charter which imposed no such limitation of rates. *Shields v. Ohio*, 95 U. S. 319. — W.

<sup>2</sup> A law requiring the acknowledgment of deeds and mortgages is not unconstitutional as impairing the obligation of contracts. *Parrott v. Kumpf*, 102 Ill. 423. — K.



## SECTION II.

### WHAT RIGHTS ARE IMPLIED BY A GRANT.

It is an important question, What are the rights or interests which are, *by implication*, a part of an expressed grant, so that interference with them is prohibited by this clause? One answer would be, that every grant must be construed with absolute strictness; and nothing whatever be added, by implication or construction, to that which is expressly given. Another, that everything which is requisite for the full enjoyment and most beneficial use of the thing granted, must be supposed to be given with the grant, or be contained in it; for it shall be construed strictly against the grantor, and the grantee has a right to the enjoyment, in fact, of the whole benefit of all that was given.

But the true rule would permit some extension of the \* 534 grant by \* implication, or rather would construe it to include, beside all that is expressly given, whatever else is strictly necessary to any beneficial use of the thing given, and would stop there. It would not be satisfied with a merely literal fulfilment of the contract, if this was in fact no actual discharge of it whatever, but a mere evasion of its provisions. But if the literal construction gave some beneficial use of the property or franchise, the grantor would not be held to have bound himself by implication from such further action as might prevent this use from being beneficial to the extent which might otherwise have been attained, and was originally expected. (*m*)

(*m*) *United States v. Arredondo*, 6 Pet. 736; *Beatty v. Knowler*, 4 id. 152; *Providence Bank v. Billings*, id. 514; *Jackson v. Lamphire*, 8 id. 289; *Charles River Bridge v. Warren Bridge*, 11 id. 548. *Taney*, C. J.: "The continued existence of a government would be of no great value, if, by implications and presumptions, it was disarmed of the powers necessary to accomplish the ends of its creation; and the functions it was designed to perform transferred to the hands of privileged corporations. The rule of construction announced by the court (referring to *Providence Bank v. Billings*) was not confined to the taxing power; nor is it so limited in the opinion delivered. On the contrary it was distinctly placed on the ground that the interests of the community were concerned in preserving undiminished the

power then in question; and whenever any power of the State is said to be surrendered or diminished, whether it be the taxing power or any other affecting the public interests, the same principle applies, and the rule of construction must be the same." *The Richmond R. R. Co. v. The Louisa R. R. Co.*, 18 How. 81. Per *Grier*, J.: "It is a settled rule of construction adopted by this court, that public grants are to be construed strictly. This act contains the grant of certain privileges by the public to a private corporation; and in a matter where the public interest is concerned; and the rule of construction in all such cases is now fully established to be this, — that any ambiguity in the terms of the contract must operate against the corporation, and in favor of the public, and the corporation can claim nothing but what is clearly given by the act."

It is this view which the courts seem to have adopted. And the difficulties, or even errors, in fact, which may attend the application of such a rule to the circumstances of various cases, are not sufficient to justify a denial of the principle itself, which seems to be rational and just. For if the grantee wished to secure to himself all possible, or even probable and natural, advantages, it was his business to ask for them. And if he did not it was his neglect, or else he forbore to ask lest he should be denied, preferring to rest upon instruction: and this conduct would certainly be entitled to no favor. And it is, therefore, not too much to say that a legislative grant shall not be held to *intend* exclusive privileges, as appurtenant to a franchise expressly given. (n)

(n) *Charles River Bridge v. Warren Bridge*, 11 Pet. 420, 6 Pick. 376, 7 id. 344. In this, the leading case on this topic of constitutional law, the legislature of Massachusetts, in 1785, granted a charter to a company for the building of a bridge over Charles River, from Boston to Charlestown, under the name of the Charles River Bridge, and taking tolls of persons passing over it, for the term of forty years, extended by a subsequent act to seventy years. In 1828, before the expiration of the charter, an act was passed, authorizing the erection of the Warren Bridge, a few rods from the former, which was to become free in six years. The tolls of the Charles River Bridge were thereby reduced to a very small amount. It was *held*, that the grant of franchises by the public, in matters where the public interests are concerned, as exemption from taxation and the right of the State to open new roads and construct new bridges, are to be construed strictly; that nothing passes by implication, and no rights are taken from the public, or given to the corporation, beyond those which the words of the charter, by their natural and proper construction, convey; and that, as the charter, in its terms, granted no exclusive rights above and below the bridge, and contained no stipulation, on the part of the State, not to authorize another bridge above or below it, no such exclusive right of the plaintiff company could be implied. *Taney, C. J.*: "It may perhaps be said, that in the case of the Providence Bank, this court were speaking of the taxing power, which is of vital importance to the very existence of every government. But the object and end of all government is to promote the happiness and prosperity of

the community by which it is established; and it can never be assumed that the government intended to diminish its power of accomplishing the end for which it was created. And in a country like ours, free, active, and enterprising, continually advancing in numbers and wealth, new channels of communication are daily found necessary, both for travel and trade, and are essential to the comfort, convenience, and prosperity of the people. A State ought never to be presumed to surrender this power, because, like the taxing power, the whole community have an interest in preserving it undiminished. And when a corporation alleges that a State has surrendered, for seventy years, its power of improvement and public accommodation, in a great and important line of travel, along which a vast number of its citizens must daily pass, the community have a right to insist, in the language of this court, above quoted, 'that its abandonment ought not to be presumed in a case in which the deliberate purpose of the State to abandon it does not appear.' The continued existence of a government would be of no great value, if, by implications and presumptions, it was disarmed of the powers necessary to accomplish the ends of its creation, and the functions it was designed to perform transferred to the hands of privileged corporations." Pp. 547, 548. *Story, J.*, in a dissenting opinion of great length, maintained that the grant to the Charles River Bridge should receive a liberal instead of a strict construction, and that there was necessarily implied in the charter of that company a stipulation that the legislature would charter no other bridge between Charlestown and Boston so near as to injure the former's franchise, or diminish its toll, in a positive and essential degree.

## OF AN EXPRESS GRANT OF EXCLUSIVE PRIVILEGES.

We thus reach another question. If these exclusive privileges are expressly given, how does this clause of the Constitution \* 536 operate on them? If it makes them irrevocable, and forever forbids any repeal or withdrawal of them, or any interference with or modification of them, does it not destroy the power of the legislature to give them, on the ground that they are the agents of the public only for the present, and not

"To sum up, then," said he, "the whole argument on this head, I maintain, that upon the principles of common reason and legal interpretation, the present grant carries with it a necessary implication that the legislature should do no act to destroy or essentially to impair the franchise; that (as one of the learned judges of the State court expressed it) there is an implied agreement of the State to grant the undisturbed use of the bridge and its tolls, so far as respects any acts of its own, or of any persons acting under its authority. In other words, the State impliedly contracts not to resume its grant, or to do any act to the prejudice or destruction of its grant. I maintain that there is no authority or principle established in relation to the construction of crown grants, or legislative grants, which does not concede and justify this doctrine. Where the thing is given, the incidents without which it cannot be enjoyed are also given, *ut res magis valeat quam pereat*. I maintain that a different doctrine is utterly repugnant to all the principles of the common law applicable to all franchises of a like nature, and that we must overturn some of the best securities of the rights of property before it can be established. I maintain that the common law is the birthright of every citizen of Massachusetts, and that he holds the title-deeds of his property, corporeal and incorporeal, under it. I maintain that, under the principles of the common law, there exists no more right in the legislature of Massachusetts to erect the Warren Bridge, to the ruin of the franchise of the Charles River Bridge, than exists to transfer the latter to the former, or to authorize the former to demolish the latter. If the legislature does not mean in its grant to give any exclusive rights, let it say so expressly, directly, and in terms admitting of no misconstruction.

The grantees will then take at their peril, and must abide the results of their overweening confidence, indiscretion, and zeal." Pp. 647, 648. In the State court, 7 Pick. 344, the judges were equally divided on the question whether the Charles River Bridge had any exclusive rights beyond its own limits: *Morton*, J. (pp. 461, 464), and *Wildes*, J. (pp. 468, 469), holding against such a right; and *Putnam*, J. (p. 477), and *Parker*, C. J. (p. 506), in favor of such exclusive right beyond its limits. The doctrine of the case of *Charles River Bridge v. Warren Bridge* has been repeatedly confirmed. *The West River Bridge v. Dix*, 6 How. 532, 16 Vt. 446; *The Mohawk Bridge v. The Utica & Schenectady R. R. Co.*, 6 Paige, 554; *The Oswego Falls Bridge v. Fish*, 1 Barb. Ch. 547; *Thompson v. The New York & Harlem R. R. Co.*, 3 Sandf. Ch. 625; *Tuckahoe Canal Co. v. Tuckahoe R. R. Co.*, 11 Leigh, 42; *Washington & Baltimore Turnpike Co. v. Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Co.*, 10 Gill & J. 392; *Harrison v. Young*, 9 Ga. 359; *McLeod v. Burroughs*, id. 213; *Shorter v. Smith*, id. 517; *White River Turnpike Co. v. Vt. Central R. R. Co.*, 21 Vt. 590; *Enfield Toll Bridge Co. v. Hartford & N. H. R. R. Co.*, 17 Conn. 40, 454; *Miners Bank v. United States*, 1 Greene (Iowa), 553; *Hyde's Ferry Turnpike Co. v. Davidson County (Tenn.)*, 18 Southwestern Rep. 626; *Greenl. Cruise*, tit. xxvii. § 29. Of the *Charles River Bridge Case*, it is said by *Barculo*, J., that, "to say the least of it, it stands upon the extreme verge of the law, and perhaps reaches a little beyond justice and good faith." *Benson v. The Mayor, &c. of New York*, 10 Barb. 243. Where the right to build a bridge is given, it is exclusive within its own limits. *Piscataqua Bridge v. New Hampshire Bridge*, 7 N. H. 35.

for the future; and have no authority, expressly given, or implied from their function and duty as a legislature, to deprive the public of a future exercise of the power which the legislature now abandons? Thus, to put the question in the simplest form, if a State sells a square mile of land, expressly covenanting by its authorized deed, and expressly enacting by a confirmatory statute, that the land shall forever be exempt from taxation, is this \*covenant binding upon the State, that is, \*537 upon future legislatures?(o)

An answer to this question would require some consideration of the nature and extent of the rights of supreme sovereignty, and especially of eminent domain; and of the authority of the legislature in relation to them. Undoubtedly, the feudal system forms no part of, and no foundation for, our system of legislation, in one sense; but, in another, it is true that some of its important principles remain as valid with us at this moment as ever anywhere. One of these is, that all property is held from the sovereign. We hold that the theory of our laws goes even further on this point than the feudal system, because it extends this principle to personal as well as real property. And upon this principle rests the law of eminent domain; for *dominium*, from which this phrase comes, bears, as its legal sense, property, and not power. We think that everything whatever that a citizen of this country owns, he holds in the same way as if he could trace his title back to an original grant from the sovereign; and as if this grant contained an expressed reservation of a right by the public or the State, which is the sovereign, to resume the property or any part of it, whenever it shall be wanted for the use of the sovereign; payment or compensation being made, or adequately provided for by law, for all that is thus resumed. And this is what we understand to be, in this country, the law, or the right, of eminent domain.(p)

(o) See next note. In *Richmond R. R. Co. v. The Louisa R. R. Co.*, 18 How. 71, *Curtis, J.*, maintained that the State may grant an exclusive right to a railroad within certain limits, and pledge itself not to allow another to be constructed within these limits. See *Piscataqua Bridge v. N. H. Bridge*, 7 N. H. 35, per *Parker, C. J.*

(p) *Beekman v. Saratoga & Schenectady R. R. Co.*, 3 Paige, 72, 73; *The West River Bridge Co. v. Dix*, 6 How. 532, 533. *Daniel, J.*: "Under every established government, the tenure of property is derived, mediately or immediately, from the sov-

ereign power of the political body, organized in such mode or exerted in such a way as the community or State may have thought proper to ordain. It can rest on no other foundation, can have no other guaranty. It is owing to these characteristics only, in the original nature of the tenure that appeals can be made to the laws, either for the protection or assertion of the rights of property. Upon any other hypothesis, the law of property would be simply the law of force. Now it is undeniable, that the investment of property in the citizen by the government, whether made for a pecuniary consideration, or

\* 538 \* This is, then, a right reserved and possessed by the public, and a right which extends over all property. And one question is, whether the people themselves can give away this right, or grant property without this reservation. To this it might be answered, that the people, by their constitutions, bind themselves to act only constitutionally, and that no way is provided for such transfer or relinquishment. But, without now denying that the public might, by some sufficient act, divest

founded on conditions of civil or political duty, is a contract between the State, or the government acting as its agent, and the grantee; and both the parties thereto are bound in good faith to fulfil it. But into all contracts, whether made between States and individuals or between individuals only, there enter conditions which arise not out of the literal terms of the contract itself; they are superinduced by the pre-existing and higher authority of the laws of nature, of nations, or of the community to which the parties belong; they are always presumed, and must be presumed, to be known and recognized by all, are binding upon all, and need never, therefore, be carried into express stipulation, for this could add nothing to their force. Every contract is made in subordination to them, and must yield to their control as conditions inherent and paramount, whenever a necessity for their execution shall occur. Such a condition is the right of eminent domain. This right does not operate to impair the contract effected by it, but recognizes its obligation in the fullest extent, claiming only the fulfilment of an essential and inseparable condition. Thus, in claiming the resumption or qualification of an investiture, it insists merely on the true nature and character of the right invested. The impairing of contracts inhibited by the Constitution, can scarcely, by the greatest violence of construction, be made applicable to the enforcing of the terms or necessary import of a contract; the language and meaning of the inhibition were designed to embrace proceedings attempting the interpolation of some new term or condition foreign to the original agreement, and therefore inconsistent with and violative thereof. It, then, being clear that the power in question, not being within the purview of the restriction imposed by the tenth section of the first article of the Constitution, it remains with the States to the full extent in which it inheres in every sovereign government, to be exer-

cised by them in that degree that shall by them be deemed commensurate with public necessity. So long as they shall steer clear of the single predicament denounced by the Constitution, shall avoid interference with the obligation of contracts, the wisdom, the modes, the policy, the hardship of any exertion of this power are subjects not within the proper cognizance of this court. This is, in truth, purely a question of power; and, conceding the power to reside in the State government, this concession would seem to close the door upon all further controversy in connection with it. The instances of the exertion of this power, in some mode or other, from the very foundation of civil government, have been so numerous and familiar, that it seems somewhat strange, at this day, to raise a doubt or question concerning it. In fact, the whole policy of the country relative to roads, mills, bridges, and canals, rests upon this single power, under which lands have been always condemned, without the exertion of this power, not one of the improvements just mentioned could be constructed. In our country, it is believed that the power was never, or, at any rate, rarely, questioned, until the opinion seems to have obtained, that the right of property in a chartered corporation was more sacred and intangible than the same right could possibly be in the person of the citizen; an opinion which must be without any grounds to rest upon, until it can be demonstrated that the ideal creature is more than a person, or the corporeal being is less. For, as a question of the power to appropriate to public uses the property of private persons, resting upon the ordinary foundations of private right, there would seem to be room neither for doubt nor difficulty." That the right of eminent domain is sometimes founded on sovereignty, public necessity, or implied compact, see *Enfield Toll Bridge Co. v. Hartford & N. H. R. R. Co.* 17 Conn. 61; *West River Bridge Co., v. Dix*, 6 How. 539, per *Woodbury, J.*

themselves of the right of eminent domain, we proceed to the next question, \*which is, What is the power and \* 539 authority delegated to the legislature over or in regard to this right of eminent domain?

We have no doubt whatever that the true answer to this question is, that each legislature derives, in part from the language common to all our constitutions, in part from implications from their expressions, and in part from the very nature of its functions, full authority to exercise an unlimited power as to the management, employment, and use of the eminent domain of the State, and to make all the provisions consequent upon, or necessary to, the exercise of this right or power; but no authority whatever to give this away or take it out of the people, directly or indirectly. Assuming this to be a true principle, let us see how it applies. Let it be certain that the legislature can give to any parties the right to build a bridge over any stream, and between any termini; and as certain, that when the bridge is built they may destroy it for public purposes, on paying or providing for compensation. (q) But can \*they not \* 540

(q) *West River Bridge Co. v. Dix*, 6 How. 507. In 1795, the legislature of Vermont granted a charter to the plaintiffs for the term of one hundred years, which invested them with the exclusive privilege of erecting a bridge over West River, within four miles of its mouth, and with the right of taking tolls for passing the same. Under the authority of a subsequent act of the legislature, a public road was extended and established between certain termini, passing over the plaintiff's bridge, converting it into a public highway, for which compensation was awarded. The new highway was laid out for two miles on one side, and one mile on the other, over a public highway, existing where the bridge was built, and of which it formed a part. It was *held*, that the act appropriating the franchise of the bridge for the new public highway, compensation being made, was constitutional. *Daniel, J.*, delivering the opinion of the court, said: "A distinction has been attempted, in argument, between the power of a government to appropriate for public uses property which is corporeal, or may be said to be in being, and the like power in the government to resume or extinguish a franchise. The distinction thus attempted we regard as a refinement which has no foundation in reason, and one that, in truth, avoids the true legal or constitutional question in

these causes, namely, that of the right in private persons, in the use or enjoyment of their private property, to control and actually to prohibit the power and duty of the government to advance and protect the general good. We are aware of nothing peculiar to a franchise which can class it higher, or render it more sacred than other property. A franchise is property, and nothing more; it is incorporeal property, and is so defined by Justice *Blackstone*, when treating, in his second volume, chap. 3, page 20, of the Rights of Things. It is its character of property only which imparts to it value, and alone authorizes in individuals a right of action for invasions or disturbances of its enjoyment. *Vide* B. Com. vol. iii. chap. 16, p. 236, as to injuries to this description of private property, and the remedies given for redressing them. A franchise, therefore, to erect a bridge, to construct a road, to keep a ferry, and to collect tolls upon them, granted by the authority of the State, we regard as occupying the same position with respect to the paramount power and duty of the State to promote and protect the public good, as does the right of the citizen to the possession and enjoyment of his land under his patent or contract with the State; and it can no more interpose any obstruction in the way of their just exertion. Such exertion we hold to be not

only authorize a party to make a bridge, but give to the same party, in express terms, the exclusive right to build a bridge within distant termini, on the one side and the other? This seems to be well settled; nor does it interfere with the eminent domain of the State, for this exclusive right would be a franchise, and this is a property, and it can therefore be taken for public purposes, that is, another bridge may be authorized within these same limits, on making compensation. (r)

But let us suppose the grant not to be in terms of any exclusive right, but simply a right to build a bridge from one spot to another, and that this grant contains a clause, promising, on the part of the State, that no party shall ever be authorized to build another bridge within five miles, in either direction, from either terminus. Would this promise be binding on future legislatures? (s) We confess that we think the question is one

\* 541 \* of some difficulty. If no future legislature can authorize another bridge within the five miles on payment of

within the inhibition of the Constitution, and no violation of a contract. The power of a State, in the exercise of eminent domain, to extinguish immediately a franchise it had granted, appears never to have been directly brought here for adjudication, and consequently has not been heretofore formally propounded from this court. But in England, this power to the fullest extent was recognized in the case of the Governor and Company of the East-Plate Manufacturer v. Meredith, 4 Term Reports, 794; and Lord Kenyon, especially in that case, founded solely upon this power the entire policy and authority of all the road and canal laws of the kingdom," pp. 533, 534. Woodbury, J., in a concurring opinion, limited the power of eminent domain over the franchise of a corporation to cases where "the further exercise of the franchise, as a corporation, is inconsistent or incompatible with the highway to be laid out," and where also "a clear intent is manifested in the laws that one corporation and its uses shall yield to another, or another public use, under the supposed superiority of the latter, and the necessity of the case." Pp. 543, 544, 546. The doctrine of the West River Bridge Co. v. Dix, that the franchise of a corporation may be taken by the State for public uses, or that the power to take it for public uses may be delegated by the State to another corporation on providing compensation, is confirmed by numerous authorities, s. c. 16 Vt. 446; The Richmond

&c. R. R. Co. v. The Louisa R. R. Co., 13 How. 71; Boston Water Power Co. v. Boston and Worcester R. R. Co., 23 Pick. 360; Armington v. Barnet, 15 Vt. 745; White River Turnpike Co. v. Vt. Central R. R. Co., 21 id. 590; Enfield Toll Bridge Co. v. Hartford & N. H. R. R. Co., 17 Conn. 41, 454; Barber v. Andover, 8 N. H. 398; Peirce v. Somersworth, 10 id. 369; Backus v. Lebanon, 11 id. 19; Northern Railroad v. Concord and Claremont Railroad, 7 Foster, 183; Rogers v. Bradshaw, 20 Johns. 725; Beckman v. Saratoga and Schenectady R. R. Co., 3 Paige, 45; Lexington and Ohio R. R. Co. v. Applegate, 8 Dana, 289; Shorter v. Smith, 9 Ga. 17. And the legislature, in delegating this power to a railroad company, need not designate the specific land to be taken. Boston Water Power Co. v. Boston and Worcester R. R. Co., 23 Pick. 360.

(r) West River Bridge Co. v. Dix, 6 How. 507; Shorter v. Smith, 9 Ga. 529. The exclusive right is a part of the franchise, which may itself be taken. Piscataqua Bridge v. N. H. Bridge, 7 N. H. 35. See also Greenwood v. Freight Co., 105 U. S. 13.

(s) In the Richmond, &c. R. R. Co. v. The Louisa R. R. Co., 13 How. 71, 90, Curtis, J., contended for the power of the legislature to make such a contract, but the court declined to pass upon the question. See Piscataqua Bridge v. N. H. Bridge, 7 N. H. 35, 69.

compensation, it must be because this legislature has granted away from the public, for all time, this right of eminent domain. We are clear they cannot do this. And if it be the certain effect of this promise, that no such other bridge can hereafter be authorized on any terms, then we say the promise is void, because the legislature, as an agent, had made a contract which they had no authority whatever to make. But why may not a future legislature authorize another bridge, with compensation, in this case, as well as if an exclusive right had been given? The answer may be, that no property and no franchise whatever is given by the promise, and nothing but a bare promise made. The bridge itself may be taken, for it is property, or the right to build the bridge may be taken, for this is a franchise, and a franchise is property, but no property passes by a mere promise that no other bridge shall be built; and if no property passes, there is nothing which can be taken in making compensation, and then there is no way of exercising this right of eminent domain, or, which is the same thing, this right of eminent domain has been transferred or destroyed, which, as we have seen, cannot legally be done. Such might be the argument, and, although technical, we do not deny its force; nor shall we be able to answer this question with certainty, until it is settled by further adjudication. But at present we regard it as a question between a technical view of the subject and a substantial view of it; and we believe that the courts would construe such a grant with such a promise, as in fact a grant of an exclusive right, and would apply to it the same rule of law, permitting them to take this right away on making compensation. (*t*)

(*t*) *The Enfield Toll Bridge Co. v. The Hartford & N. H. R. R. Co.*, 17 Conn. 40, 454. In the plaintiff's charter, granted in 1798, for the building of a bridge over Connecticut River, between Enfield and Suffield, it was provided, that no person or persons should have liberty to build another bridge over that river, between the north line of Enfield and the south line of Windsor, during the continuance of the charter. The legislature, in 1835, granted a charter to the defendants to construct a railroad from Hartford to the north line of the State, and thence to Springfield, Mass., and to build a bridge across the Connecticut for the purposes of a railroad track exclusively; and it was also provided in the charter, that nothing therein contained should be construed to prejudice or impair the rights then vested in the plaintiffs. The railroad was laid out in the most direct and feasible route, and the company proceeded

to construct a bridge for railroad purposes only, within the exclusive limits of the Enfield Toll Bridge. It was *held*, that a railroad, though belonging to a "private corporation," is a "public use;" and the franchise of a toll-bridge "private property," within the meaning of the Constitution; that the franchise of a toll-bridge may be taken for the purposes of a railroad, by granting compensation; that the covenant in this case was a part of the contract creating the corporation, and was a part of the franchise itself, and subject to the same laws; that the reservation in the defendant's charter, that nothing therein should be construed to impair the plaintiff's rights, did not protect them from the exercise of the power of eminent domain, but only secured them equal rights, — the right to demand compensation if their franchise should be impaired by the construction of the road. The case of *the Boston &*



\*542 \*It must be remembered that the right of eminent domain authorizes the taking of private property by the sovereign, first, for public purposes; and, second, on making or providing for compensation. But one of these conditions is as essential as the other; and it is only when both are regarded, that private property can lawfully be taken. It follows, therefore, that if there be no public necessity, there is no public right; and that land taken by the sovereign, without such necessity, although for compensation, is unlawfully taken. (u)

It would seem, however, that this right to compensation is confined to him whose property is taken, and does not extend to him who is indirectly damaged by the taking or the use of another's property; as for example, by the loss of a mill-stream diverted from its former course by a railroad company in the construction of its road. (uu) So it is held that private property, if destroyed to arrest a fire, is not "taken for public use" within the meaning of the Constitution. (uv)

Let us now recur to the question we first asked, whether a grant with a covenant that the property or franchise

\*543 granted \*should be forever free from taxation, can be supported.<sup>1</sup> Again, we admit, that no certain answer can

*Lowell Railroad Co. v. The Salem & Lowell, the Boston and Maine, and the Lowell & Lawrence Railroad Companies*, 2 Gray, 1, turned upon a question quite similar to that considered in the text. In 1830 the plaintiffs were incorporated to make a railroad from Boston to Lowell. The twelfth section of their charter enacted, "That no other railroad shall, within thirty years, be authorized to be made from Boston, Cambridge, or Charlestown, to Lowell, or to any place within five miles from the northern termination of the Boston and Lowell Railroad." Afterwards, the three defendant companies were successively incorporated; and by their junction and intersection, there was a direct railroad route from Lowell to Boston. And this action was a suit in equity, praying for an injunction against the defendants. The court did not decide that the acts incorporating the three defendant railroad companies were unconstitutional; for this obvious reason, that substantial use might be made of all these railroads without interfering with the plaintiffs; and no use of them, in terms, infringed upon the charter of the plaintiffs. But the court *held*, that the charter

of the Lowell Railroad was, in all its provisions, constitutional and legal, and that the three defendant railroads, by their conjunction, interfered with the rights secured by the charter of the Lowell Railroad, and on that ground granted the injunction prayed for.

(u) That if the public interest does not require it, private property cannot be taken for public uses, although compensation be provided. See *Beekman v. The Saratoga & Schenectady R. R. Co.*, 3 Paige, 45; *West River Bridge Co. v. Dix*, 6 How. 543, 544, 546. Per *Woodbury, J.*: "The franchise of an existing highway cannot be taken for a new highway of the same character, laid out upon the old one; for that would be essentially transferring A's property to B." *Boston Water Power Co. v. Boston & Worcester Railroad Corporation*, 23 Pick. 393. And that the compensation must be as absolutely certain as that the land is taken, see *Warren v. Lyons City*, 22 Iowa, 351.

(uu) *Arnold v. Hudson River R. R. Co.*, 49 Barb. 108.

(uv) *McDonald v. Red Wing*, 13 Minn. 33.

<sup>1</sup> It now seems to be settled that a State may for valuable consideration make a binding contract exempting property from future taxation. *University v. Illinois*, 99

now be given to this question. But, as before, we say that if this covenant prevents all future taxation, in fact it must be void; because every legislature has the right to determine what property shall be taxed, without regard to what may have been done by a preceding legislature, and without the power of binding a subsequent legislature.<sup>(x)</sup> But this covenant or promise may be supported, and no such consequence follow; for the property thus exempted may be taxed, and compensation made. It might be said that it involves an absurdity to suppose a legislature, laying a tax of an hundred dollars, and voting the same sum to be paid to the taxed party; and it must be precisely that sum, or it would not be compensation. And the effect would be only to put the State to the trouble and expense, first, of collecting the tax, and then of paying the money. But while it may be true, that if money be paid in compensation, it must be the same sum that is taken, it is not true that the compensation must necessarily be made in money. It is at least supposable, that there may be other modes of compensation equally just, satisfactory, and expedient. And then the whole case might be brought, by construction, within the principle of something given, which may be resumed upon compensation. The argument, that if the legislature are permitted to have this power, they might carry it to an excess which would seriously impair the resources of the public, applies as well to many of their important and unquestionable powers, of which the abuse is easy and might be very injurious. Moreover, if the exercise of this power, and in this way, was carried to an extreme, the grant or contract might, perhaps, be annulled, as a constructive fraud.<sup>(v)</sup> For, in such a case, it might be inferred, not only that the agent of the public is opposed to the will and injures the interests of his principal, but that this misconduct must have been obvious to the party benefited by it; and the general principles of agency and of contracts would avoid such a transaction.<sup>(w)</sup>

<sup>(v)</sup> *Piscataqua Bridge v. N. H. Bridge*, 7 N. H. 63, 64.

<sup>(w)</sup> In the *State of New Jersey v. Wilson*, 7 Cranch, 164, it was *held* that an

U. S. 309; *New Orleans v. Houston*, 119 U. S. 265; *Cooley*, Const. Lim. (6th ed.) 338. An exclusive and irrevocable right may be given to lay gas pipes or water pipes in the streets of a city. *New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light Co.*, 115 U. S. 650; *St. Tammany Water Works v. New Orleans Water Works*, 120 U. S. 64. — W.

<sup>(z)</sup> The Fourteenth Amendment was not intended to compel a State to adopt any fixed rule of equal taxation; and each State may adopt new remedies for the collection of taxes and apply those remedies to taxes already delinquent,

without any violation of the Federal Constitution. *Merchants' Bank v. Pennsylvania*, 167 U. S. 461, 17 S. Ct. 829, 42 L. Ed. 236; *League v. Texas*, 184 U. S. 156, 158, 22 S. Ct. 475, 46 L. Ed. 478.

\* 544      \* It is now well settled, and on obvious grounds, that the abandonment of the taxing power is not to be pre-

act of the legislature of New Jersey, giving effect to an agreement between the tribe of the Delaware Indians and the commissioners of New Jersey, for an exchange of lands, and declaring that the lands to be purchased for the Indians "shall not hereafter be subject to any tax," by virtue of which the proposed exchange was subsequently effected, constituted a contract; and a law repealing the section exempting the lands purchased from taxation, was held unconstitutional, although the Indians had, after the exchange, obtained a legislative act authorizing a sale of the lands, and when taxed they were owned by their vendees. *Marshall, C. J.*: "Every requisite to the formation of a contract is found in the proceedings between the colony of New Jersey and the Indians. The subject was a purchase, on the part of the government, of extensive claims of the Indians, the extinguishment of which would quiet the title to a large portion of the province. A proposition to this effect is made, the terms stipulated, the consideration agreed upon; which is a tract of land with the privilege of exemption from taxation; and, then, in consideration of the arrangement previously made, one of which this act of Assembly is stated to be, the Indians execute their deed of cession. This is certainly a contract, clothed in forms of unusual solemnity. The privilege, though for the benefit of the Indians, is annexed, by the terms which created it, to the land itself, not to their persons. It is for their advantage that it should be annexed to the land, because, in the event of a sale, on which alone the question could become material, the value would be enhanced by it. Of this case it has been observed, that there was no restriction on the colonial government; that the right of the legislature to surrender or limit the taxing power so as to bind its successor, was not raised; and that it may be sustained on the ground that it was in the nature of a *treaty* with the Indians." *Brewster v. Hough*, 10 N. H. 143; *Debolt v. The Ohio Life Insurance & Trust Co.*, 1 Ohio State, 589. In *Gordon v. Appeal Tax Court*, 3 How. 133, the State of Maryland had passed acts pledging the faith of the State not to impose any further tax on certain banks, upon their accepting and complying with certain conditions, as subscribing for the construction of a road, which was duly accepted and complied with.

It was held, that the individual stockholders were thereby exempted from taxation for shares in the stock of the banks, and a law imposing such a tax was unconstitutional, as impairing the obligation of a contract. The construction of the statute exempting the banks was the only question raised by the defendant's counsel, who maintained that it exempted merely the corporate franchise, and not the property of the banks, or the shares of the individual stockholders, in the stock. This question of construction is the only one to which the opinion of the court is directed. In *Providence Bank v. Billings*, 4 Pet. 561, *Marshall, C. J.*, speaking of the taxing power, said: "We will not say that a State may not relinquish it; that a consideration sufficiently valuable to induce a partial release of it may not exist." In *Philadelphia & Wilmington R. R. Co. v. Maryland*, 10 How. 394, the court forbore to express an opinion on the question. The case of *New Jersey v. Wilson* has been followed in Connecticut. *Atwater v. Woodbridge*, 8 Conn. 223; *Osborne v. Humphrey*, 7 id. 335; *Parker v. Redfield*, 10 id. 495; *Landon v. Litchfield*, 11 id. 251; *Armington v. Barnet*, 15 Vt. 751; *Herrick v. Randolph*, 13 Vt. 525. On the other hand, the Superior Court of New Hampshire has strongly intimated an opinion, that the taxing power is an essential attribute of sovereignty inherent in the people under a republican government, and that the legislature cannot exempt land from taxation, so as to bind future legislation, without an express authority for that purpose in the Constitution, or in some other way directly from the people themselves. *Piscataqua Bridge v. N. H. Bridge*, 7 N. H. 69; *Brewster v. Hough*, 10 id. 138; *Backus v. Lebanon*, 11 id. 24. The Supreme Court of Ohio, in elaborate opinions, has recently held that the taxing power is a sovereign right of the State, essential to its existence, delegated by the people to the General Assembly, to be used as a means to secure the ends of government; and that among the powers delegated to that body, there is none to surrender or limit this right so as to abridge the control of future legislation over it; that it has power to exercise it for the purposes for which it was granted, but no power over the right itself. *Debolt v. Ohio Life Insurance & Trust Co.*, 1 Ohio St. 563; *Mechanics and Traders Bank v. Debolt*, id. 591; *Knoup v. The Piqua Bank*, id. 603; *Toledo Bank v. Bond*, id. 622;

sumed, where \* the deliberate purpose of the State to \* 545  
relinquish it does not distinctly appear. (x) And, on the  
other hand, if the constitution of a State exempts property from  
taxation, the legislature cannot authorize its assessment. (y) (z)

## SECTION IV.

## OF THE RELATION OF THIS CLAUSE TO MARRIAGE AND DIVORCE.

The effect of this clause upon the subject of marriage, or rather  
of divorce, has also been considered, but not yet fully ascertained  
and defined by adjudication. It has been decided that marriage  
is not a contract which comes within the scope of this clause; (yy)  
but it seems also to have been settled, that this clause  
may operate on the contract of \* marriage, leaving only \* 546  
the question as to what is the effect and operation of the

*Milan & R. Plank Road Co. v. Husted*, 3 Ohio St. 578. But see *Piqua Bank v. Knoup*, 16 How. 369, in which the judgment of the State court in the first three cases was reversed.

(x) A bank charter does not carry with it by implication an exemption from taxation. *Providence Bank v. Billings*, 4 Pet. 514, 561. *Marshall, C. J.*: "That the taxing power is of vital importance, that it is essential to the existence of government, are truths which it cannot be necessary to reaffirm. They are acknowledged and asserted by all. It would seem that the relinquishment of such a power is never to be assumed. We will not say that a State may not relinquish it, — that a consideration sufficiently valuable to induce a partial release of it may not exist; but, as a whole community is interested in retaining it undiminished, that community has a right to insist that its abandonment ought not to be presumed in a case in which the deliberate purpose of the State to abandon it does not appear." *The Philadelphia & Wilmington R. R. Co. v. Maryland*, 10 How. 376. *Taney, C. J.*: "This court, on several occasions, has held, that the taxing power of a state is never presumed to be relinquished, unless the intention to relinquish is declared in clear and unam-

biguous terms." *Portland Bank v. Apthorp*, 12 Mass. 252; *Bank of Watertown v. Assessors of Watertown*, 25 Wend. 686, 1 Hill, 616, 2 id. 353; *Brewster v. Hough*, 10 N. H. 138; *Gordon v. Baltimore*, 5 Gill, 231; *Herrick v. Randolph*, 13 Vt. 525. Accordingly, it has been held, that where a charter prescribes the payment of a certain per cent on the dividends of the corporation, as a tax, that is a temporary rule of taxation, which may afterwards be increased. *Easton Bank v. Commonwealth*, 10 Barr, 442; *Debolt v. Ohio Life Insurance and Trust Co.*, 1 Ohio St. 563, 16 How. 416. The legislature may exempt property from taxation for the time being, and a town cannot levy a tax upon it until the law exempting it is repealed. *Brewster v. Hough*, 10 N. H. 142; *Capen v. Glover*, 4 Mass. 305. But a town cannot, by a grant or stipulation in a conveyance, exempt property thereafter from taxation. *Mack v. Jones*, 1 Foster, 393.

(y) *Hardy v. Waltham*, 7 Pick. 108; *Brewster v. Hough*, 10 N. H. 144; *Fall v. County of Sutter*, 21 Cal. 237.

(yy) *Adams v. Palmer*, 51 Me. 480; *Carson v. Carson*, 40 Miss. 349; *Cronise v. Cronise*, 54 Penn. St. 255; *Green v. State*, 58 Ala. 190; *Rugh v. Ottenheimer*, 6 Oreg. 231; *Fraser v. State*, 3 Tex. App. 263.

(z) The constitutional provision here discussed does not affect the rights of a purchaser of land sold for taxes at a sale after the owner's death ordered by the

probate court to secure payment of a tax due from his estate. *Hanford v. Davies*, 163 U. S. 278, 16 S. Ct. 1051, 41 L. Ed. 157.

clause. It might seem, on general principles, that, if it be applicable at all, it must go so far as to prevent any divorce for reasons which were not sufficient ground for divorce when the marriage was contracted. Or, in other words, that a legislature might pass what law it would as to divorce, limiting its effect to marriages which should take place after the law was enacted; but that any law creating new grounds or new facilities for the divorce of parties married before the law was passed, would impair the obligation of the marriage contract, and therefore be void. We have not, however, sufficient adjudication for positively asserting this as law. (z) And, in one very important case, — in which, however, it is true that whatever touches marriage is spoken altogether *obiter*, — it is implied, that any divorce is valid which is granted for any cause which may be regarded as a breach of the marriage contract; for, if this contract be broken, there is no obligation left to be impaired. (a) (x) If

(z) It was *held*, in *Clark v. Clark*, 10 N. H. 380, that a general law providing for the dissolution of existing marriages, for transactions occurring *subsequent* to its passage, which were not grounds of divorce when the marriage was contracted, is not within the prohibition of this clause of the Constitution.

(a) *Dartmouth College v. Woodward*, 4 Wheat. 518. *Marshall*, C. J.: "The provision of the Constitution never has been understood to embrace other contracts than those which respect property, or some object of value, and confer rights which may be asserted in a court of justice. It never has been understood to restrict the general right of the legislature to legislate on the subject of divorces." *Story*, J., pp. 695-697: "As to the case of the contract of marriage, which the argument supposes not to be within the reach of the prohibitory clause, because it is a matter of civil institution, I profess not to feel the weight of the reason assigned for the exception. In a legal sense, all contracts recognized as valid, in any country, may be properly said to be matters of civil institution, since they obtain their obligation and construction *jure loci contractus*. Titles to land, constituting part of the public domain, acquired by grants under the provisions of existing laws, by private

persons, are certainly contracts of civil institution. Yet no one ever supposed that, when acquired *bond fide*, they were not beyond the reach of legislative revocation. And so, certainly, is the established doctrine of this court. . . . A general law regulating divorces from the contract of marriage, like a law regulating remedies in other cases of breaches of contracts, is not necessarily a law impairing the obligation of such a contract. *Holmes v. Lansing*, 3 Johns. Cas. 78. It may be the only effectual mode of enforcing the obligations of the contract on both sides. A law punishing a breach of a contract, by imposing a forfeiture of the rights acquired under it, or dissolving it because the mutual obligations were no longer observed, is in no correct sense a law impairing the obligations of the contract. Could a law, compelling a specific performance, by giving a new remedy, be justly deemed an excess of legislative power? Thus far the contract of marriage has been considered with reference to general laws regulating divorces, upon breaches of that contract. But if the argument means to assert, that the legislative power to dissolve such a contract without any breach on either side against the wishes of the parties, and without any judicial inquiry to ascertain a breach, I certainly am not prepared to

(x) A contract is not constitutionally impaired by a change in the laws relating to marriage: *State v. Tutty*, 41 Fed. 753; by the refusal of a State to recognize a decree of divorce procured by one of its

citizens who has gone to another State to obtain it: *Andrews v. Andrews*, 188 U. S. 14, 23 S. Ct. 237; or by the abolition of dower. *Hamilton v. Hirsch*, 2 Wash. Ter. 223, 5 Pac. 215.

this be so, the operation of this \* clause upon the contract \* 547 of marriage would be confined to preventing a divorce at the will of one party, against the will of the other party, and for no cause. It should be added, that there is, at least, one judicial decision; that marriage is not only a contract, but much more than a contract, and so much more that it is not to be considered as within the scope or intention of the clause of the Constitution. (b)

It has been held that a statute may be constitutional which

admit such a power, or that its exercise would not intrench upon the prohibition of the Constitution. If, under the faith of existing laws, a contract of marriage be duly solemnized, or a marriage settlement be made (and marriage is always in law a valuable consideration for a contract), it is not easy to perceive why a dissolution of its obligations, without any default or assent of the parties, may not as well fall within the prohibitions as any other contract for a valuable consideration. A man has quite as good a right to his wife as to *the property* acquired under a marriage contract. He has a legal right to her society and her fortune; and to divert such right without his default, and against his will, would be as flagrant a violation of the principles of justice as the confiscation of his own estates. I leave this case, however, to be settled when it shall arise. I have gone into it because it was urged with great earnestness upon us, and required a reply. It is sufficient now to say, that, as at present advised, the argument derived from this source does not impress my mind with any new and insurmountable difficulty." The *dicta* of *Story, J.*, are ratified in *Ponder v. Graham*, 4 Fla. 23. In *Holmes v. Holmes*, 4 Barb. 295, it was *held*, that, as respects property, the contract of marriage must stand upon the same footing as other contracts, and that where the husband, by virtue of the marriage relation or as incident thereto, becomes entitled to the property of the wife, a law passed subsequent to their marriage and vesting her property solely in herself, as her own sole and separate property, is void, as impairing the obligation of a contract.

(b) *Maguire v. Maguire*, 7 Dana, 183, 184. Per *Robertson, C. J.*: "Marriage, though in one sense a contract, because, being both stipulatory and consensual, it cannot be valid without the spontaneous concurrence of two competent minds, is nevertheless *sui generis*, and, unlike ordi-

nary or commercial contracts, is *publici juris*, because it establishes fundamental and most important domestic relations. And therefore, as every well-organized society is essentially interested in the existence and harmony and decorum of all its social relations, marriage, the most elementary and useful of them all, is regulated and controlled by the sovereign power of the State, and cannot, like *mere contracts*, be dissolved by the mutual consent only of the contracting parties, but may be abrogated by the sovereign will, either with or without the consent of *both* parties, whenever the public good, or justice to both or either of the parties, will be thereby subverted. Such a remedial and conservative power is inherent in every independent nation, and cannot be surrendered or subjected to political restraint or foreign control, consistently with the public welfare. And therefore marriage, being much more than a contract and depending essentially on the sovereign will, is not, as we presume, embraced by the constitutional interdiction of legislative acts impairing the obligation of contracts. The obligation is created by the public law, subject to the public will, and not to that of the parties. So far as a dissolution of a marriage, by public authority, may be for the public good, it may be the exercise of a legislative function; but so far as it may be for the benefit of one of the parties, in consequence of a breach of a contract by the other, it is undoubtedly judicial." In *White v. White*, 5 Barb. 474, *Mason, J.*, *held*, that marriage is not a contract, in the common-law or popular sense of the term, and that the relation of husband and wife is not within the prohibition of the Constitution respecting contracts, and came to a conclusion adverse to that intimated by *Story, J.*, in *Dartmouth College v. Woodward*. In *Londonderry v. Chester*, 2 N. H. 268, per *Woodbury, J.*, marriage was *held* to be a mere civil contract.

modifies the law as to dower where the marriage took place before the law was enacted, if the death of the husband had not completed his wife's title to dower. (*bb*)

OF THE RELATION OF THIS CLAUSE TO BANKRUPTCY AND  
INSOLVENCY.

This subject has already been considered, to some extent, in the preceding chapter. We add, that the language of this clause is exceedingly general. It comprehends all contracts; and, whatever may have been in the minds of the framers of the Constitution, (*c*)—and arguments have been strongly urged on this ground, to limit the operation of this clause,—it is now quite settled that the clause is to be construed by itself, so far, at least, that there is no contract which a State law can affect which is not within the prohibition. Hence a contract between two States is a contract in this sense and for this purpose. (*d*)

(*bb*) *Magee v. Young*, 40 Miss. 164.

(*c*) *Dartmouth College v. Woodward*, 4 Wheat. 518, 644, per *Marshall*, C. J.: "It is more than possible, that the preservation of rights of this description was not particularly in the view of the framers of the Constitution, when the clause under consideration was introduced into that instrument. It is probable that interferences of more frequent occurrence, to which the temptation was stronger, and of which the mischief was more extensive, constituted the great motive for imposing this restriction on the State legislatures. But although a particular and a rare case may not, in itself, be of sufficient magnitude to induce a rule, yet it must be governed by the rule when established, unless some plain and strong reason for excluding it can be given. It is not enough to say, that this particular case was not in the mind of the convention, when the article was framed, nor of the American people when it was adopted. It is necessary to go further, and to say, that had this particular been suggested, the language would have been so varied as to exclude it, or it would have been made a special exception. The case being within the words of the rule, must be within its operation likewise, unless there be something in the literal construction so obviously absurd, or mischievous, or repugnant to the general

spirit of the instrument, as to justify those who expound the Constitution, in making it an exception."

(*d*) *Green v. Biddle*, 8 Wheat. 1; *Hawkins v. Barney*, 5 Pet. 457. A contract of a State with an individual, whether it assumes the form of a grant or not, is a contract within the prohibition of the Constitution. *New Jersey v. Wilson*, 7 Cranch, 164; *Fletcher v. Peck*, 6 id. 87. *Marshall*, C. J.: "When, then, a law is in its nature a contract; when absolute rights have vested under the contract,—a repeal of the law cannot divest those rights; and the act of annulling them, if legitimate, is rendered so by a power applicable to the case of every individual in the community." *Winter v. Jones*, 10 Ga. 190; *Adams v. Hackett*, 7 Foster, 294; *Providence Bank v. Billings*, 4 Pet. 560. In *Woodruff v. Trapnall*, 10 How. 190, the State of Arkansas chartered a bank of which it owned all the stock, and provided in the charter that the bills of the bank should be received in payment of debts due the State; it was *held*, that a contract subsisted between the State and the holders of the notes, and that a repeal of that provision could not affect notes in circulation at the time of the repeal, with which the holder might discharge any debt due from him to the State. See *Wabash, &c. Co., v. Beers*, 2 Black, 448.

\* This clause leaves no room for any question as to the \* 549 degree in which the obligation of a contract is impaired, in order to come within the prohibition. Any change which bears injuriously upon the *obligation*, is fatal, and avoids the law which makes this change.

The Constitution gives to Congress the power of making a bankrupt law, and this power has been repeatedly exercised. But it seems to be settled that this power is not *exclusive*; because the several States may also make distinct bankrupt laws, each State for itself. (e) In fact, however, no State has enacted a bankruptcy law under that name; but all, or nearly all, have, or have had, insolvent laws, or at least laws making provision of some sort of cases of insolvency; and some of these insolvent laws have seemed to contain all the elements and characteristics which should entitle them to the name of bankrupt laws. (f) But, on the one hand, our several States are distinct and independent sovereignties, and in some respects foreign to each other. Yet, on the other, the intercourse between the citizens of the several States, and the intimacy of their social and business relations, is as close and constant as between fellow-citizens of the same government or the same city. From this circumstance there arises one very great difficulty in regard to the operation of State insolvent laws; and this is much increased when it is complicated with those which spring from the application of this prohibitory clause of the Constitution. And such has been the singular character of the adjudication upon this subject,—the same courts presenting, in different cases, very different views of the same question; few of them of leading importance being decided with unanimity; and in some instances, different judges being led to identical conclusions by reasons which seem to be antagonistic,—that we \* are hardly prepared to say \* 550 that any one of these questions is as yet finally and positively settled. While a national bankrupt law remains in force, these questions can hardly become practical. But they may again become so.

(e) *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 Wheat. 122; *Ogden v. Saunders*, 12 id. 213; *Blanchard v. Russell*, 13 Mass. 1. *Contra*, *Golden v. Prince*, 3 Wash. C. C. 313.

(f) There seems to be no distinction between a bankrupt and an insolvent law, so far as the interpretation of this provision of the Constitution is concerned. *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 Wheat. 122.

*Marshall*, C. J.: "The difficulty of discriminating with any accuracy between insolvent and bankrupt laws, should lead to the opinion that a bankrupt law may contain those regulations which are generally found in insolvent laws; and that an insolvent law may contain those which are common to a bankrupt law." Both of these subjects have been considered in the preceding chapter.



The distinction is taken between the obligation and the remedy, both in the courts of the United States, and in those of the States. But, as we have remarked in the preceding chapter, in which this topic has been somewhat considered, we can hardly say what it means. If applied only to imprisonment of the person, there is at least no difficulty in understanding it; and then we begin with saying that a State may pass a valid act lessening or abolishing imprisonment for a debt contracted before the act; (g)<sup>1</sup> and from this we may go on to sustain an insolvent law, which provides that there shall be no arrest of the person (for, if no imprisonment, it would be absurd to arrest) for any debt of one who comes under the protection of the law. This would suggest, as the next question, whether everything of process as well as imprisonment, comes under the head of remedy, and not of obligation. It is not easy to draw, on principle, a distinct and unquestionable line here. Imprisonment is the last and most effectual remedy; but it is only the last of many successive steps, which are linked together in unbroken series. The first step may be arrest of the person, or attachment of the goods, or only the summons or a command to pay the debt, like the old original writ. Whatever it may be, it is not easy to see why it is not of the same nature, and under the same category, as the last step to which it leads. In other words, is not all resort to law used for the purpose of obtaining the remedies of the law; and are not civil processes parts of these remedies, differing only as they belong to different stages of the process, and to different degrees in the recusancy of the debtor? If so, every State has perfect power over all its processes; and, therefore, it may provide, as to any debt, that no process shall ever after issue, by which anything of compulsion shall be exerted upon the debtor, and it shall be left entirely to his own discretion and pleasure as to the payment of the debt; and this law is protected by this view of the Constitution of the United States, because it does not impair the obligation of that debt. It is at least equally difficult to deny, that the courts have made, and perhaps established, this distinction between the remedy and the obliga-

(g) *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 Wheat. Chip. 257; *Fisher v. Lecky*, 6 Blackf. 122; *Mason v. Hailie*, 12 id. 370; *Beers* 373; *Woodfin v. Hooper*, 4 Humph. 13; *Horton*, 9 Pet. 359; *Gray v. Munroe*, *Bronson v. Newbury*, 2 Doug. 38. 1 *McLean*, 528; *Starr v. Robinson*, 1 D.

<sup>1</sup> A State statute abolishing imprisonment for debt does not, within the meaning of the Constitution, impair the obligation of contracts which were entered into before its enactment. *Penniman's case*, 103 U. S. 714; *Ware v. Miller*, 9 S. C. 13. — K.

tion, or to avoid these conclusions as logical if not legal. But a distinction is taken here, and on so much authority, that it may be regarded as established. It is, that while exemption from arrest, or from imprisonment, affects only remedy, an exemption of the property from attachment, or a subjection of it to a stay-law, or appraisement law, impairs the obligation of the contract. And such a statute can be enforced only as to contracts made subsequently to the law. (*h*) At the same time, \* however, \* 552

(*h*) There has of late been a tendency, in the courts of the United States, to render the distinction between the *obligation* and the *remedy* to a great extent inoperative, by regarding the remedy to be so connected with the obligation, as in many respects to be a part of it, and holding unconstitutional such legislation on remedies existing at the time the contract was made, as by a change of the remedy, takes away or materially impairs the creditors' rights. *Bronson v. Kinzie*, 1 How. 341. See *Green v. Biddle*, 8 Wheat. 1, 75. Thus a law of the State of Illinois, providing that a sale shall not be made of property levied on under an execution, unless it would bring two-thirds of its valuation according to the appraisement of three householders, was *held*, as regards contracts made prior to its passage, unconstitutional. *McCracken v. Hayward*, 2 How. 608, 612. Per *Baldwin, J.*: "In placing the obligation of contracts under the protection of the Constitution, its framers looked to the essentials of the contract, more than to the forms and modes of proceeding by which it was to be carried into execution; annulling all State legislation which impaired the obligation, it was left to the States to prescribe and shape the remedy to enforce it. The obligation of a contract consists in its binding force on the party who makes it. This depends on the laws in existence when it is made; these are necessarily referred to in all contracts, and forming a part of them as the measure of the obligation to perform them by the one party, and the right acquired by the other. There can be no other standard by which to ascertain the extent of either, than that which the terms of the contract indicate, according to their settled legal meaning; when it becomes consummated, the law defines the duty and the right, compels one party to perform the thing contracted for, and gives the other the right to enforce the performance by the remedies then in force. If any subsequent law affect to diminish the duty, or impair the right, it necessarily bears on the obligation of the contract, in favor of one party, to the

injury of the other; hence any law which in its operation amounts to a denial or obstruction of the rights accruing by a contract, though professing to act only on the remedy, is directly obnoxious to the prohibition of the Constitution." And, again, pp. 613, 614: "The obligation of the contract between the parties in this case, was to perform the promises and undertakings contained therein; the right of the plaintiff was to damages for the breach thereof, to bring suit and obtain a judgment, to take out and prosecute an execution against the defendant, till the judgment was satisfied, pursuant to the existing laws of Illinois. These laws, giving these rights, were as perfectly binding on the defendant, and as much a part of the contract, as if they had been set forth in its stipulations in the very words of the law relating to judgments and executions. If the defendant has made such an agreement as to authorize a sale of his property which should be levied on by the sheriff, for such price as should be bid for it at a fair public sale on reasonable notice, it would have conferred a right on the plaintiff, which the Constitution made inviolable; and it can make no difference whether such right is conferred by the terms or law of the contract. Any subsequent law which denies, obstructs, or impairs this right, by superadding a condition that there shall be no sale for any sum less than the value of the property levied on, to be ascertained by appraisement, or any other mode of valuation than a public sale, affects the obligation of the contract, as much in the one case as the others; for it can be enforced only by a sale of the defendant's property, and the prevention of such sale is the denial of a right. The same power in a State legislature may be carried to any extent, if it exists at all; it may prohibit a sale for less than the whole appraised value, or for three-fourths, or nine-tenths, as well as for two-thirds; for if the power can be exercised to any extent, its exercise must be a matter of uncontrollable discretion, in passing laws

it is admitted that a State may make partial exemptions of property, as of furniture, food, apparel, or even a homestead. (i)<sup>1</sup>

It is to be observed, that, as to the *remedy*,<sup>2</sup> there can be no difference between a debt existing before, and one contracted after the law is made. There may be a difference as to the propriety or expediency of the law, but none as to the right of the State to pass the law; for this right is perfect, except so far as it is controlled by this clause in the Constitution. And on this ground it has been held (before the passage of the Fourteenth Amendment), that nothing in the Constitution of the United States prevented a State from passing a valid law to divest rights which had been vested by law in an individual, because this was not a contract. (j) And it has been decided in Connecticut, that a State law making valid a

relating to the remedy, which are regardless of the effect on the right of the plaintiff. These cases have been the subject of much comment in the State courts." See cases cited in the next note.

(i) It has lately been *held* in New York (overruling *Quackenbush v. Danks*, 1 Denio, 128, 3 id. 594, 1 Comst. 129), that a law exempting property of the debtor from execution, which was liable to execution when the debt was contracted, merely modifies the remedy for enforcing contracts, and does not destroy or substantially modify its efficiency, and is therefore constitutional. *Morse v. Gould*, 1 Kern. 281. So it is *held* in Michigan, that property may be exempted from execution for debts contracted before the law of exemption was enacted. *Rockwell v.*

*Hubbell*, 2 Doug. 197. See *Bronson v. Newberry*, 2 id. 38; *Evans v. Montgomery*, 4 Watts & S. 218; *Bumgardner v. The Circuit Court*, 4 Mo. 50; *Tarpley v. Hamer*, 9 Smedes & M. 310.

(j) *Calder v. Bull*, 3 Dall. 386; *Satterlee v. Mathewson*, 2 Pet. 412; *Watson v. Mercer*, 8 id. 89; *Charles River Bridge v. Warren Bridge*, 11 Pet. 540, 549; *Baltimore & Susquehanna R. R. Co. v. Nesbit*, 10 How. 395; *White v. White*, 5 Barb. 474; *Baughner v. Nelson*, 9 Gill, 299. So in *Wilson v. Harlesty*, 1 Md. Ch. 66, it was *held*, that a law which limited the defence to a usurious contract to the excessive interest, was valid, although at the time the contract was made there was a law declaring such a contract absolutely void.

<sup>1</sup> A constitution or law which increases the amount of property exempted over the amount previously exempted is, to debts contracted before the increased exemption, unconstitutional as impairing the obligation of contracts. *Gunn v. Barry*, 15 Wall. 610; *Jones v. Brandon*, 48 Ga. 593. An act of Congress, approved March 3, 1873, exempted the amount allowed by State exemption laws in 1871, and declared such exemption to be valid as against debts contracted before as well as after the passage of such laws. *Re Smith*, 2 Woods, 458, decided that this act was uniform and constitutional. But see *Re Deckert*, 2 Hughes, 183. — K.

<sup>2</sup> Any alteration in a remedy for enforcing a contract, which neither withholds a remedy nor seriously impairs the value of the right, does not impair its obligation. *Tennessee v. Sneed*, 96 U. S. 69; as a change in the mode of serving process on a corporation, *Railroad Co. v. Hecht*, 95 U. S. 168. See *Munday v. Rahway*, 14 Vroom, 338; *Watts v. Everett*, 47 Iowa, 269. *Aliter*, if it substantially lessens the value of the contract. *Edwards v. Kearzey*, 96 U. S. 595. While the obligation of contracts is impaired by such legislation as lessens the efficacy of the remedy which the law in force at the time they were made provided for enforcing them, a legislative enactment requiring a judgment creditor of a city to file and procure the registration of a copy of his judgment before the issuance of a warrant in his favor for the amount due, does not render less effective his pre-existing remedies, nor conflict with the constitutional contract clause. *Louisiana v. New Orleans*, 102 U. S. 203. A legislature may pass an act that an after-assessed tax shall constitute a lien prior to that of a mortgage executed before its passage. *Lydecker v. Palisade Land Co.*, 6 Stewart, 415. See *Guaranty Co. v. Board of Liquidation*, 105 U. S. 622. — K.

void contract, does not impair the obligation of a contract within the intent of the Constitution of the United States. (*k*)

\* Most of our State insolvent laws were in the nature, \*553 or used the language, of a *cessio bonorum*, leaving the debt still existing; some, however, discharged it altogether. And perhaps it may be gathered from the adjudications as to these statutes that an insolvent law of a State, which discharges the debt, is valid only as it refers to contracts made after the law was passed; and that, if an insolvent law makes no distinction in this respect, it would be construed as intended only to apply to subsequent debts, and therefore as valid; but, if it purports expressly to discharge existing and antecedent debts, it is for this reason void, and of no effect whatever (*l*). And if it does not discharge the debt, but only exempts the person from imprisonment, if he surrenders all his property for all his debts, this is valid, because it affects only the remedy; and it would seem to be valid equally whether it applies to all existing debts or only to subsequent debts. (*m*) On the other hand, if it not only exempts the person from imprisonment, but also the property from attachment on mesne process and on execution, as by what are termed "stay-laws," (*mm*) this would be held void as against the Constitution, because it impaired the obligation of the contract. But, as we have already intimated, we say this on authority, without undertaking either to maintain or to define this distinction, on reason or on principle, any further than to remark, that a doctrine which would go far to reconcile the cases, and which might have a practical value, though not much logical precision, would be this: legislation on the remedies of prior contracts would be constitutional, provided its modification of these remedies still leave substantial and efficient means of enforcing them. This doctrine we consider to be substantially the doctrine of a number of authoritative cases. (*n*)

From our statements on this subject in the preceding chapter

(*k*) *Welch v. Wordsworth*, 30 Conn. 149.

(*l*) *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 Wheat. 122; *M'Millan v. M'Neill*, 4 id. 209; *Ogden v. Saunders*, 12 id. 213; *Boyle v. Zacharie*, 6 Pet. 348; *Planters Bank v. Sharp*, 6 How. 328; *Mather v. Bush*, 16 Johns. 238; *Hicks v. Hotchkiss*, 7 Johns. Ch. 297; *Blanchard v. Russell*, 18 Mass. 1; *Kimberly v. Ely*, 6 Pick. 440; *Norton v. Cook*, 9 Conn. 314; *Smith v. Parsons*, 1 Ohio, 107.

(*m*) See cases cited *ante*, note (*g*).

VOL. III. — 34

(*mm*) *Barnes v. Barnes*, 8 Jones, L. 366; *Lewis v. Lewis*, 47 Penn. St. 127.

(*n*) *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 Wheat. 122; *James v. Stull*, 9 Barb. 482; *Bruce v. Schuyler*, 4 Gilman, 221, 227; *Stocking v. Hunt*, 3 Denio, 274; *Howard v. Kentucky & Louisville M. Ins. Co.*, 13 B. Mon. 285; *Huntzinger v. Brock*, 3 Grant, 243; *Van Rensselaer v. Read*, 26 N. Y. 558; *Bridge Proprietors v. Hoboken Co.*, 1 Wallace, 116; *Oatman v. Bond*, 15 Wis. 20; *Hawthorne v. Calef*, 2 Wallace, 10.

and the authorities there cited, it will be inferred, that a State insolvent law was held to operate in favor of its citizens \* 554 who were insolvent — \* whether as to remedy or as to obligation — only as to other citizens of the same State; (*o*) and not against citizens of other States, who have not assented to the relief or discharge of the debtor, expressly or by some equivalent act, as becoming a party to the process against him under the law, taking a dividend, and the like. (*p*)

## SECTION VI.

### OF THE MEANING OF THE WORD "OBLIGATION" IN THIS CLAUSE.

A question, not the same with those we have considered, yet closely akin to them, has been much discussed. It is, \* 555 What \* does the term "obligation" in this clause, include? The importance of the question rests mainly on the distinction which has been drawn between the laws of a State which were in force at the time the contract was made, and those which are subsequently enacted. The latter may certainly impair this "obligation," while the former, as it is contended, certainly cannot; because all existing laws enter into contracts made under them, and define and determine that contract. Upon this principle, the insolvent laws of a State, which on certain terms discharged all remedies on contracts made, after its passage, between the citizens of the State, have been held to be constitutional. Those who hold to the distinction maintain, that the "obligation" of the contract consists in the municipal

(*o*) *M'Millan v. M'Neill*, 4 Wheat. 209; *Ogden v. Saunders*, 12 id. 213; *Cook v. Moffat*, 5 How. 295; *Van Reimsdyk v. Kane*, 1 Gallia. 371; *Hinkley v. Mearns*, 3 Mason, 88; *Baker v. Wheaton*, 5 Mass. 509; *Watson v. Bourne*, 10 id. 337; *Bradford v. Farrand*, 13 id. 18; *Walsh v. Farrand*, id. 19; *Hicks v. Hotchkiss*, 7 Johns. Ch. 297; *Norton v. Cook*, 9 Bonn. 314. But a discharge by the bankrupt law of a State within which the contract was made, and of which the debtor was a citizen when it was made, is a good bar to an action brought in another State. *Blanchard v. Russell*, 13 Mass. 1. So also, where the discharge was granted in a State where the contract was made between the citizens of that State, and the action was brought in another State. *Pugh v. Bus-*

*sell*, 2 Blackf. 366. See *May v. Breed*, 7 Cush. 15; where it was *held*, that a discharge under the English bankrupt law, of a merchant residing in England, from a debt to a citizen of Massachusetts, contracted and payable in England, is a bar to a subsequent action on the debt in that State, whether the debtor proved his debt under the English commission of bankruptcy or not.

(*p*) *Clay v. Smith*, 3 Pet. 411; *Donnelly v. Corbett*, 3 Seld. 500; *Poe v. Duck*, 5 Md. 1; *Anderson v. Wheeler*, 25 Conn. 613; *Felch v. Bugbee*, 9 Amer. Law Reg. 104; *Demeritt v. Exchange Bank*, U. S. C. C., Mass. 1857, 20 Law Reporter, 606; *Hale v. Baldwin*, U. S. C. C., Mass., 1861, 24 Law Rep. 270. See chapter on Bankruptcy.

law existing at the time the contract is made (*s*) or perhaps in a combination of the moral, natural, and municipal law, (*t*)

\* while those who deny the distinction insist that the \* 556 "obligation" consists in the universal law of contracts which is unaffected by municipal law, and is not itself conferred or created by positive law but derived from the agreement of the parties. (*u*) (*x*)

(*s*) "A contract is an agreement in which a party undertakes to do or not to do a particular thing. The law binds him to perform his undertaking, and this is, of course, the obligation of his contract." *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 Wheat. 122. *Marshall*, C. J.: "What is it, then, which constitutes the obligation of a contract? The answer is given by the Chief Justice, in the case of *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, to which I readily assent now, as I did then; it is the law which binds the parties to perform their agreement. The law, then, which has this binding obligation, must govern and control the contract, in every shape in which it is intended to bear upon it, whether it affects its validity, construction, or discharge. It is, then, the municipal law of the State, whether that be written or unwritten, which is emphatically the law of the contract made within the State, and must govern it throughout, wherever its performance is sought to be enforced." *Ogden v. Saunders*, 12 Wheat. 257, 259, per *Washington*, J.; *Thompson*, J., p. 302, citing the extract from *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, said: "That is, as I understand it, the law of the contract forms its obligation; and, if so, the contract is fulfilled and its obligation discharged, by complying with whatever the existing law required in relation to such contract; and it would seem to me to follow, that if the law, looking to the contingency of the debtor's becoming unable to pay the whole debt, should provide for his discharge on payment of a part, this would enter into the law of the contract, and the obligation to pay would, of course, be subject to such contingency." And per *Trimble*, J., p. 318: "From these authorities, and many more might be cited, it may be fairly concluded, that the obligation of the contract consists in the power and efficacy of the law which applies to and enforces performance of the contract, or the payment of an equiv-

alent for non-performance. The obligation does not inhere and subsist in the contract itself, *proprio vigore*, but in the law applicable to the contract. This is the sense, I think, in which the Constitution uses the term obligation." In *Johnson v. Higgins*, 3 Met. (Ky.) 566, it is laid down as the settled law of Kentucky, that "the legal obligation of a contract consists in the remedy given by law to enforce its performance, or to make compensation for the failure to perform it." Also, that laws prescribing the terms and jurisdiction of courts, relate not to the remedy for enforcing the contract, but to the tribunals by which the remedy is to be administered. Courts, in a legal sense, comprise no part of the remedy.

(*t*) "Right and obligation are considered by all ethical writers as correlative terms. Whatever I by my contract give another a right to require of me, I by that act lay myself under an obligation to bestow. The obligation of every contract will then consist of that right or power over my will or actions, which I, by my contract, confer on another. And that right and power will be found to be measured, neither by moral law alone, nor universal law alone, nor by the laws of society alone, but by a combination of the three,—an operation in which the moral law is explained and applied by the law of nature, and both modified and adapted to the exigencies of society by positive law." 12 Wheat. 281, per *Johnson*, J.

(*u*) "Contracts have consequently an intrinsic obligation. . . . No State shall 'pass any law impairing the obligation of contracts.' These words seem to us to import that the obligation is intrinsic; that it is created by the contract itself, not that it is dependent on the laws made to enforce it." *Ogden v. Saunders*, 12 Wheat. 350, 353, per *Marshall*, C. J.

(*x*) The following impair the obligation of contracts: Legislation affecting the previous exemption of a railroad from tax-

ation until its net earnings equal a certain per cent: *Com'th v. Philadelphia & E. R. Co.*, 164 Penn. St. 252, 30 Atl. 145;

The question has also been raised, whether this clause of the Constitution limits or affects the power of the State to enact

Wilmington & W. R. Co. v. Alsbrook, 146 U. S. 279, 13 S. Ct. 72, 36 L. Ed. 972; Barnes v. Kornegay, 62 Fed. 671; see Louisville Water Co. v. Clark, 143 U. S. 1, 12 S. Ct. 346, 36 L. Ed. 55; New Orleans C. & L. R. Co. v. New Orleans, 143 U. S. 192, 12 S. Ct. 406, 36 L. Ed. 121; Justices' Opinion, 58 N. H. 623; a law decreasing the legal rate of interest, as to prior contracts: Getto v. Friend, 46 Kansas, 24, 31, 26 Pac. 473; Butler v. Rockwell, 17 Col. 290, 29 Pac. 458; Robertson v. Van Cleave, 129 Ind. 217, 26 N. E. 899, 29 id. 781; or taking away the right to foreclose previous mortgages: O'Brien v. Krenz, 36 Minn. 136, 30 N. W. 458; see Edwards v. Johnson, 105 Ind. 594, 5 N. E. 716; or changing the law as to redemption of property, sold on foreclosure: Baruitz v. Beverly, 163 U. S. 118, 16 S. Ct. 1042, 41 L. Ed. 93; see Shrigley v. Black (Kan.), 71 Pac. 301; Muirhead v. Sands, 111 Mich. 487, 69 N. W. 826; a law abolishing a private corporation, like the State board of agriculture, and transferring its property to another institution: Downing v. Indiana State Board, 129 Ind. 443, 28 N. E. 123, 614; see Essex Public Road Board v. Skinkle, 140 U. S. 334, 11 S. Ct. 790, 35 L. Ed. 446; Stein v. Bienville W. S. Co., 141 U. S. 67, 11 S. Ct. 892, 35 L. Ed. 622; Franklin County G. School v. Bailey, 62 Vt. 467, 20 Atl. 820; Citizen's Water Co. v. Bridgeport Hydraulic Co., 55 Conn. 1, 10 Atl. 170; a law changing the scheme of a public charitable bequest without the consent of all parties in interest: Cary Library v. Bliss, 151 Mass. 364, 25 N. E. 92; an act transferring the right to fix water or gas rates from a water or gas company to the city or town: New Orleans Gas-Light Co. v. Louisiana Light Co., 115 U. S. 650, 6 S. Ct. 252, 29 L. Ed. 516; New Orleans Water Works Co. v. Rivers, id. 674, 6 S. Ct. 273, 29 L. Ed. 525; Santa Ana Water Co. v. San Buenaventura, 56 Fed. 339; see Walla Walla Water Co. v. Walla Walla, 60 id. 957; a law impairing the State's own contracts: Georgia Pen. Co. v. Nelms, 71 Ga. 301; or materially altering unconditional corporation charters: Bryan v. Board of Education, 151 U. S. 639, 14 S. Ct. 465, 38 L. Ed. 297; Eagle Ins. Co. v. Ohio, 153 U. S. 446, 14 S. Ct. 868, 38 L. Ed. 778; Mercantile Trust Co. v. Collins Park & B. R. Co., 99 Fed. 812, 817; Machias Boom Proprietors v. Sullivan, 85 Maine, 343; *In re Brooklyn*, 143 N. Y. 596, 38 N. E. 983; Chicago, B. & Q. R. Co. v. Jones, 149 Ill. 361, 37 N. E. 247; Barnes v. Kornegay, 62 Fed. 671; Smith v. Atchison, & Co. R. Co., 64 id. 272; Virginia Dev. Co. v. Crozer Iron Co., 90 Va. 126, 17 S. E. 806; Shields v. Clifton Hill Land Co., 94 Tenn. 123, 28 S. W. 668; a subsequent statute requiring a foreign railroad corporation which has been empowered by a State statute to construct and operate its road through the State on payment of a certain annual sum and other conditions, which it fulfils, to deduct from interest on its bonds, payable in the State of its creation, and pay to the State, a tax imposed on the bonds owned by residents of the State. New York, L. E. & W. R. Co. v. Pennsylvania, 153 U. S. 628, 14 S. Ct. 952, 38 L. Ed. 854; Adams Express Co. v. Ohio State Auditor, 165 U. S. 194, 17 S. Ct. 305, 41 L. Ed. 683.

The obligation of contracts is not impaired, by any act of Congress, the constitutional inhibition being addressed only to the State legislatures: Evans-Snyder-Buel Co. v. McFadden, 105 Fed. 293, 297; as by the provision of the Sherman Anti-Trust Act of 1891, making purchasers of goods not liable for the price of goods bought from a trust: Ford v. Chicago Milk Shippers' Ass'n, 155 Ill. 166, 39 N. E. 651; nor is a State constitution a contract: Church v. Kelsey, 121 U. S. 282, 7 S. Ct. 897, 30 L. Ed. 960; or by any statute in force at the making of the contract: Blackstone v. Miller, 188 U. S. 189, 23 S. Ct. 277; see 86 Am. L. Rev. 71; by such changes in modes of procedure or the rules of evidence in the courts of a state as afford an equally adequate remedy for the enforcement of that obligation remaining or substituted for the one taken away; or such as give reasonable notice and allow a fair opportunity to be heard. McGahey v. Virginia, 135 U. S. 662, 685, 693, 10 S. Ct. 972, 34 L. Ed. 304; Hooker v. Los Angeles, 188 U. S. 314, 23 S. Ct. 395; Western Nat. Bank v. Reckless, 96 Fed. 70; Davies H. L. Co. v. Gottschalk, 81 Cal. 641, 22 Pac. 860; State v. New Orleans City & L. R. Co., 42 La. Ann. 550, 7 So. 606; People v. Common Council of Buffalo, 140 N. Y. 300, 35 N. E. 485; Henry v. Henry, 31 S. C. 1, 9 S. E. 726; Texas Mexican Ry. Co. v. Locke, 74 Texas, 370, 12 S. W. 80; Biddle v. Hooven, 120 Penn. St. 221, 13 Atl. 927; Stockwell v. Robinson, 9 Houst. (Del.) 313, 32 Atl. 528; by a statute making it a conclusive pre-

general police regulations for the preservation of the public health and morals. Thus, if a legislature grant a charter to a corporation to hold land for the purpose of burying the dead within the limits of a city, can a subsequent legislature, for the purpose of preserving the health of the city, prohibit all persons from burying the dead within the limits of the city, and by this prohibition render their former grant useless and inoperative?

sumption of the extinguishment of an irredeemable ground-rent when no payment or acknowledgment has been made for twenty-one years, especially if a reasonable time is allowed to the owner for preserving his rights: *Wilson v. Iseminger*, 185 U. S. 55, 22 S. Ct. 573, 4 L. Ed. 804; by a change in the statutes of limitations: see *supra*, p. \*100, n. (x); by the judicial acts or decisions of the State tribunals or officers under statutes existing when the particular contract was made: *Hanford v. Davies*, 163 U. S. 273, 16 S. Ct. 1051, 41 L. Ed. 157; *Weber v. Rogan*, 188 U. S. 10, 23 S. Ct. 263; as by a change in decisions of the courts upon the faith of which contracts have been made: *Springer v. Citizens Natural Gas Co.*, 145 Penn. St. 430, 22 Atl. 986; *Storrie v. Cortes*, 90 Tex. 283, 38 S. W. 154; *Allen v. Allen*, 95 Cal. 184, 80 Pac. 213; see *Wood v. Brady*, 150 U. S. 18, 14 S. Ct. 6, 37 L. Ed. 981; by a law reducing the rate of interest on judgments upon contracts which do not provide for interest: *Morley v. Lake Shore & M. S. Ry. Co.*, 146 U. S. 162, 13 S. Ct. 54, 36 L. Ed. 925; by laws requiring insurance companies already chartered to make annual statements of their condition: *Eagle Ins. Co. v. Ohio*, 153 U. S. 446; 14 S. Ct. 868, 38 L. Ed. 778; or imposing new conditions upon foreign insurance companies doing business in the State: *Sandel v. Atlanta L. Ins. Co.*, 53 S. C. 241, 31 S. E. 230; *Diamond Glue Co. v. U. S. Glue Co.*, 187 U. S. 611, 23 S. Ct. 206; by the repeal of a lottery franchise: *Stone v. Mississippi*, 101 U. S. 814; *Commonwealth v. Douglass (Ky.)*, 24 S. W. 233; by a State statute admittedly valid, but construed erroneously: *Central Land Co. v. Laidley*, 159 U. S. 103, 16 S. Ct. 80, 40 L. Ed. 91; by a change in a State constitution, restricting the payment of claims against the State or impairing contracts: *Baltzer v. State*, 109 N. C. 187, 13 S. E. 724, 104 N. C. 265, 10 S. E. 153, 161 U. S. 246, 16 S. Ct. 502, 40 L. Ed. 684; *New Orleans Gas-Light Co. v. Louisiana Light Co.*, 115 U. S. 650, 672, 6 S. Ct. 252, 29 L. Ed. 516; *Sheshan v. Treasurer*, 33 N. Y. S. 428; by general

laws regulating the conveyance and disposition of real or personal property within the jurisdiction of the State: *Brown v. Smart*, 145 U. S. 454, 457, 12 S. Ct. 958, 36 L. Ed. 773; *Hanover Nat'l Bank v. Moyses*, 186 U. S. 181, 22 S. Ct. 857, 46 L. Ed. 1113; by an insolvent law discharging prior debts: *Ibid.*; *Porter v. Imus*, 79 Cal. 183, 21 Pac. 729; *Chicago Life Ins. Co. v. Needles*, 113 U. S. 574, 5 S. Ct. 681, 28 L. Ed. 1084; *Sloane v. Chiniquy*, 22 Fed. 213; *Keating v. Vaughn*, 61 Texas, 518; by a law authorizing the abolition of grade crossings at large expense: *New York & N. E. R. Co. v. Bristol*, 151 U. S. 556, 14 S. Ct. 437, 38 L. Ed. 269; or requiring a railroad to be fenced: *Minneapolis & St. L. Ry. Co. v. Emmons*, 149 U. S. 364, 13 S. Ct. 870, 37 L. Ed. 769; or requiring it to construct bridges and keep them in order: *Illinois Cent. R. Co. v. Copiah County (Miss.)*, 33 So. 502; an act changing the salaries of public officers: *Commonwealth v. Bailey*, 81 Ky. 395; *Harvey v. Rush County Commissioners*, 32 Kansas, 159; *Vincenheller v. Reagan*, 69 Ark. 460, 64 S. W. 278; by the repeal of the charter of a corporation for abuse of its privileges: *New Orleans W. W. Co. v. Louisiana*, 185 U. S. 336, 22 S. Ct. 691, 46 L. Ed. 936; see *Franklin County G. School v. Bailey*, 62 Vt. 467, 20 Atl. 820; by an increase of stockholders' liability under a constitutional provision for the alteration of acts of incorporation: *Hirshfeld v. Bopp*, 50 N. Y. S. 676; *Bissell v. Heath*, 98 Mich. 472, 57 N. W. 585; by laws affecting municipal corporations: *New Orleans v. New Orleans Water-works Co.*, 142 U. S. 79, 12 S. Ct. 142, 35 L. Ed. 943; *Oshkosh W. W. Co. v. Oshkosh*, 187 U. S. 437, 23 S. Ct. 234; see *Citizens' St. R. Co. v. City Ry. Co.*, 56 Fed. 746; *Baltimore T. & G. Co. v. Baltimore*, 64 id. 153; *Hammond v. Place*, 116 Mich. 628, 74 N. W. 1002; or exercising the right of eminent domain: *Trustees v. Atlanta*, 93 Ga. 468, 21 S. E. 74; *Baltimore & F. T. Road v. Baltimore, &c. R. Co.*, 81 Md. 247, 31 Atl. 854; or enlarging mechanics' liens. *Albright v. Smith*, 2 S. D. 577, 587, 51 N. W. 590.



Or can a legislature, having authorized an individual or a company to raise a certain sum of money by lotteries, or after having licensed individuals to sell spirituous liquors for a certain period, afterwards, for the purpose of preserving the public morals, recall such authority or license, by a general law prohibiting lotteries or the sale of spirituous liquors? And if this can be done where the grant or license was gratuitous, can it also be done if a certain price or premium was paid for it? While the authorities are not uniform, we consider the prevailing adjudication of this country to favour the rule that such general laws are not, in either case, within the purview or prohibition of the Constitution. (v)<sup>1</sup> If nothing is paid for the license or the authority, the authorities are quite uniform that it may be taken away by such \*557 general law. But where a fee or \*premium has been paid, there are cases which hold this to constitute a contract that is binding on both parties. (w)

It is certain that a State may pass an act limiting the time within which existing rights of action shall be barred. But a reasonable time must be given after its passage, within which these rights may be enforced. (x)

Cases have also arisen under the clause of the Constitution of

(v) *Phalen's case*, 1 Rob. (Va.) 713; *Phalen v. Virginia*, 8 How. 263; *Hirn v. The State of Ohio*, 1 Ohio State, 15; *Baker v. Boston*, 12 Pick. 194; *Vanderbilt v. Adams*, 7 Cowen, 349; *Coates v. The Mayor, &c. of New York*, id. 585; see 24 Am. Jurist, 279, 280.

(w) *State of Missouri v. Hawthorn*, 9 Mo. 389. See *Freleigh v. The State*, 8 id. 606; *State v. Sterling*, id. 697; *State v. Phalen*, 3 Harring. (Del.) 441.

(x) *Sturges v. Crowninshield*, 4 Wheat. 122, 207. *Marshall, C. J.*: "If, in a State where six years may be pleaded in bar to an action of assumpsit, a law should pass declaring that contracts already in existence, not barred by the statute, should

be construed to be within it, there could be little doubt of its unconstitutionality." *Jackson v. Lamphire*, 3 Pet. 290; *Bronson v. Kinzie*, 1 How. 311; *McCracken v. Hayward*, 2 id. 608; *Society, &c. v. Wheeler*, 2 Gallis. 141; *Call v. Hagger*, 8 Mass. 423; *Blackford v. Peltier*, 1 Blackf. 36; *Proprietors of Ken. Purchase v. Laboree*, 3 Greenl. 293; *Real v. Nason*, 14 Me. 344; *Griffin v. McKenzie*, 7 Ga. 163; *West Feliciana R. R. Co. v. Stockett*, 13 Smedes & M. 395; *Butler v. Palmer*, 1 Hill, 328; *Pearce v. Patton*, 7 B. Mon. 162; *James v. Stull*, 9 Barb. 482. See *Story, Com. Const.* § 1379; *Edwards v. McCaddon*, 20 Iowa, 520; *Cusic v. Douglas*, 3 Kansas, 123; *Price v. Hopkin*, 13 Mich. 313.

<sup>1</sup> That a statute prohibiting the sale of intoxicating liquors is in the nature of a police regulation, and applies equally to the sale of such liquors by individuals or corporations chartered to manufacture and sell the same, whether the legislature has reserved the right to alter or repeal the charter of such a corporation or not, see *Beer Co. v. Massachusetts*, 97 U. S. 25. See also *Lake Hill v. Rose Hill Cemetery*, 70 Ill. 191. In 1867 the legislature of Mississippi chartered a lottery in consideration of a cash payment, an annual sum to be paid and a percentage on the tickets sold. The constitution of 1868 declared that the legislature should never authorize a lottery or the sale of lottery tickets, nor allow an existing lottery to be drawn. It was held, that such a charter, being in legal effect nothing more than a license to enjoy the privilege conferred for the time and on the terms specified, subject to future legislative or constitutional control or withdrawal, the provision of the constitution of 1868 did not impair the obligation of a contract. *Stone v. Mississippi*, 101 U. S. 814. — K.

the United States which relates to the regulation of commerce by Congress. In these cases the Supreme Court appear to recognize the validity of police regulations or statutes which indirectly affect the exercise of powers which, by the Constitution, belong exclusively to Congress. (y) (x) We do not refer to these questions, however, particularly, as they do not seem to come within the scope of the Law of Contracts.

(y) *Smith v. Turner*, 7 How. 283, as to the State taxes on passengers. *Thurlow v. Massachusetts*, 5 How. 504, as to the laws of Massachusetts, of Rhode Island, and of New Hampshire prohibiting the sale of spirituous liquors. *New York v. Miln*, 11 Pet. 102, as to statute of New York prescribing sundry regulations as to passengers brought to that State. *Cooley v. The Board of Wardens of the Port of Philadelphia*, 12 How. 299, as to State pilotage laws.

(x) The power to regulate commerce is a continuing power, and is not exhausted by being once exercised, provided it is exercised in good faith and the new condition imposed is appropriate as a reasonable regulation and is not imposed arbitrarily or capriciously. *Baltimore v. Baltimore Trust Co.*, 166 U. S. 673, 17 S. Ct. 696, 41 L. Ed. 1160.



## INDEX.

---

[The references in the Index are to the bottom paging.]

---

### A.

#### ABANDONMENT,

in insurance, ii. 527-530.

of trademark, ii. 383, note (x).

(See RESCISSION.)

#### ABATEMENT,

*lis pendens*, good cause of, ii. 883-887.

#### ACCEPTANCE,

of a bill, presentment for, i. 307.

when and how made, i. 307-309.

must conform to the bill, i. 308.

of offers, i. 511-524.

(See ASSENT ; INDORSEMENT.)

of bids at auction sales, i. 517, and note 1, 531, note (x).

of a guaranty, i. 488 ; ii. 12-16.

by the owners of goods delivered to a carrier before reaching their destination, ii. 215.

required by the statute of frauds, iii. 44-50.

rights of buyer when, after acceptance, the article proves deficient in quantity or quality, iii. 50-54.

#### ACCEPTOR,

(See ACCEPTANCE ; BILLS AND NOTES ; INDORSEMENT.)

#### ACCESSION,

title by, ii. 147, and note 1, 148.

of goods, iii. 220-222, and note 1.

#### ACCIDENT INSURANCE, ii. 644, and note 2.

#### ACCOMMODATION BILLS AND NOTES,

acceptor of, has lien on property in his hands, iii. 313.

rights and liabilities of parties to, i. 294-296 ; iii. 313.

#### ACCORD AND SATISFACTION,

with one joint party a discharge of the others, i. 23-29.

definition of, ii. 837.

must be complete and perfect, ii. 837, 838.

when the acceptance of a new promise, equivalent to, ii. 838-840.

revival of the original cause of action, when the new executory promise is broken, ii. 840.

acceptance of negotiable paper as a new promise, effect of, ii. 840.

**ACCORD AND SATISFACTION** — *Continued.*

- evidence of simultaneous parol agreement for, admissible to bar suit upon written contract, ii. 841.
- compromises of mutual claims or suits, ii. 769, 770, 841.
- when effective only as a suspension of the original cause of action, ii. 841, 842.
- agreement to suspend not to be inferred from merely giving collateral security with power to sell upon condition, ii. 842.
- acceptance, *as satisfaction*, necessary to, ii. 842, note (r).
- fact of, question for the jury, ii. 842, note (r).
- must be beneficial to the creditor, and have a consideration, ii. 842-843.
- when less sum is received for greater, i. 475, note 1; ii. 843.
- when promise to pay a less sum is accompanied by security, ii. 843.
- when defeated by the default of the debtor, ii. 843.
- whether release of equity of redemption is good as, ii. 843.
- analogy between, and award, ii. 844.
- made by a third person, and ratified by the parties, ii. 844.
- made before a breach of covenant, not a bar, ii. 844, and note 1.

**ACCOUNT,**

- required of an agent, i. 95.
- of a partnership, equity governed by the last settled, i. 225.
- of profits, ii. 202-206.

infringement of patents, ii. 323, note (x), 323.

**ACCOUNTS,**

- mutual effect of the charge of a new item in, iii. 78, 80, and note 1.
- effect of striking balance of, in reviving debt barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 84, 85.
- between merchants excepted from the statute of limitations, iii. 94-97.

**ACKNOWLEDGMENT,**

- what sufficient to revive a debt barred by the statute of limitations, i. 195, iii. 71, and note (f), 72, note (j), 73-80.

**ACT OF GOD,**

- common carrier excused for losses occasioned by, ii. 174, note (x), 174, 177, and note 1.
- action on a replevin bond defeated by the destruction of the property by, iii. 225, 226.

(See IMPOSSIBILITY.)

**ACTION,**

- surety need not wait for, i. 82, 83, 508.
- right of, under a contract, whether belonging to principal or agent, i. 64-67.
- against principal or agent, i. 64, note (x), 65, 66.
- against an agent to determine the right of the principal, 84, 85, note.
- right of, between partners, i. 184-187.
- by one or against, partner, i. 186, and note (x).
- on joint contract, i. 16, 17, 37.
- compromise of, a valid consideration, i. 477-479.
- forbearance of, i. 479-483.
- assignment of, i. 483.
- when barred, ii. 883-887.
- pendency of another, defence of, ii. 883-887.

(See PENDENCY OF ANOTHER SUIT.)

**ACTION — Continued.**

- for part of claim, as for interest without principal, effect of, ii. 770, 771, 787; iii. 208-210.
- payment of debt and costs upon one action will not defeat action for nominal damages against another party for same cause of action, ii. 769, note (w).
- award of discontinuance of, and of nonsuit, ii. 853.
- upon claim submitted to arbitration revokes submission, when, ii. 863-866.

(See LIMITATIONS, STATUTE OF.)

**AD DAMNUM,**

- damages not to exceed, iii. 182.

**ADEQUACY,**

- of consideration, i. 473-477.

**ADJUSTMENT,**

- of loss in insurance, ii. 553, 554, 610-613.

**ADMINISTRATION,**

(See EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.)

**ADMINISTRATORS,**

(See EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.)

**ADMISSIONS,**

- of a partner, when binding on the firm, i. 192, 194.
- of debts barred by the statute of limitations, i. 195; iii. 70, 72-80.

**ADVANCES,**

- factor's right to sell to repay, iii. 212, 213.
- by a partner, i. 186, and note (x).

(See FACTORS AND BROKERS.)

**ADVERTISEMENTS AND CIRCULARS,**

(See ASSENT; WARRANTY.)

**ÆS ALIENUM,**

- of the civil law, iii. 398.

**AFTER-ACQUIRED PROPERTY,**

- sale or mortgage of, i. 554, and note, 597.

**AGENCY,**

- in general, i. 38-46.
- what the term includes, i. 39, note (a).
- fundamental principles of, i. 38-46.

(See AGENTS.)

**AGENTS,**

*In general*, i. 38-46.

- two controlling principles in regard to, i. 38.
- division of, into general and particular, i. 39.
- authority of each limited, of particular agents by the special power given, of general agents by the usual extent of the general employment, i. 39.
- both unaffected by private instructions, i. 39.
- must be strictly pursued, i. 40, note (e).
- authorized to settle claims, cannot commute them, i. 40, 131.
- authority to sell gives no power to barter, i. 40, note 3.
- nor to receive payment, i. 40, note 3.
- authority to receive payment gives no power to receive notes in payment, i. 40, note 3.

AGENTS—*Continued.*

authority of, limited by instructions known to parties dealing with them, i. 40, note (e).

agent of partnership not agent of copartners severally, i. 41.

authority of general agent continues till notice of its revocation, i. 41.

if injury is to result to one from neglect or omission of another's agent, i. 41, note (f).

principal liable for omission or neglect of agent, i. 41, note (f).

distinction between *authority* and *appearance of authority*, i. 42, 43.

principal bound by authority which he really gives, or which he appears to give, i. 42, 85, note (x).

but not by appearance of authority which agent assumes, i. 42.

except in one class of cases, i. 45, note 1.

agent to issue certificates of stock, i. 44, 45, note 1.

to purchase goods, i. 43.

to give notes, i. 44.

to borrow money, i. 40, note (e), 44.

to issue bill of lading, i. 43, 45, note 1.

to certify check, i. 45, note 1.

to sell land, i. 46, 60.

*In what manner authority may be given to an agent*, i. 6-54.

*expressly*, by parol to do anything not requiring a sealed instrument, i. 46.

but not to execute contract under seal, i. 46, 47.

receipt of agent is the receipt of principal, i. 46, note (r).

tender to the agent is tender to the principal, i. 46, note (r).

by *implication*, as to an auctioneer, wife, son, clerk, insurance agent, i. 46, and note 1, 345, 393, 406, 407.

to indorse negotiable paper, i. 47, note (z), 48, note (b).

to buy on credit, i. 47, note (x).

acceptance by agent of his authority implied from his acting under it, i. 47.

*Subsequent confirmation*, i. 48-54, 87, 594.

may be inferred from principal's acts, i. 48, 50, and note 1.

*expressly* and by *implication*, i. 48-51, notes, 85, note (x).

when agent may ratify acts of sub-agent, i. 54.

in cases of marine insurance, i. 48, note (g).

in cases of notices to quit, i. 48, note (g).

when the principal may ratify an unauthorized act, i. 48, note (g), 87.

of a trespass, i. 48, note (g), 53, note (p).

by neglect to disavow agent's deeds, i. 50, and note 1.

of part of the agency confirms the whole, i. 51.

once made cannot be disaffirmed, i. 50, note (h).

ratification must be made with full knowledge of circumstances, i. 52.

after withdrawal by other party, i. 52, note 1.

evidence of ratification as clear as of original authority, i. 53.

by principal unknown when the contract was made, i. 48, and notes (g) and (x), 53, note (p).

oral, of a parol contract sufficient, i. 52.

insufficient if law requires agent's authority to be sealed or written, i. 52, note 2.

of a contract required to be in writing by statute, i. 52, 595.

AGENTS — *Continued.*

- parol, of a deed not sufficient, i. 52, and *contra*, note 3, 123, and notes.
  - unless the seal was unnecessary to its validity, i. 52.
- to bind the principal, must be with a full knowledge of the facts, i. 50, note (h), 52.
- is too late if it defeats the intervening rights of third parties, i. 48, note (g), 52.
- by a State, what amounts to, i. 50, note (h), 53, note (p).
- where the agent contracted as *principal*, i. 48, note (x), 55, note (v); iii. 283, 284, and note (f).

*Signature by an agent*, i. 54–58.

- what is sufficient to make the principal a party, i. 54, 55.
- whether signature of agent or principal, to be determined by the intention, i. 54.
- whether principal can sue or be sued on a written or parol contract in which his name does not appear, i. 55, notes (v) and (x), 594.
- signature by an agent adding official designation, i. 57, and note 1.
- to collect debts for government may give reasonable indulgence to debtors, i. 59.
- no officer of government can submit claim of or against government to arbitrator, i. 59.

*Duration and extent of authority*, i. 58–63.

- how limited, i. 58, 594.
- restricted to acts necessary and usually incident to the authorized act, i. 58–63.
- instances of restriction, i. 58, notes, 59, 60, and notes.
- to sell, carries with it no power to sell on credit, i. 59.
  - to barter or pledge, i. 60, note (h), 100, note (x).
  - except under statute, i. 60, note (h).
- when derived from written instruments must be strictly pursued, i. 61, 62, 124.
- to warrant, when it is given, i. 61, and note 2.
- effect of unauthorized exercise of, to warrant, i. 62.
- measured by usage when it is *oral*, but not when it is *written*, i. 62.
- effect of the agent's concealments and misrepresentations in avoiding a contract, i. 63, note (u).
- acts in reference to negotiable paper require specific authority, i. 63, 64.
- power to indorse implies no power to receive notice of dishonor, i. 64.

*The right of action under a contract*, i. 64–67.

- undisclosed principal cannot sue on deeds or negotiable paper, i. 64, and note 1.
- principal must adopt a contract made for him in full, or not at all, i. 65.
- when an undisclosed principal may sue and be sued, i. 48, note (x), 64, and note (x), 65, and note 1, 66, 593.
- parol evidence admissible to charge unnamed principal, i. 55, 594.
- when the agent of an undisclosed principal may sue and be sued, i. 68, note (t).

*Liability of an agent*, i. 67–71.

- in what cases liable, i. 59, 67, 593.
- when he pledges his own liability, i. 67, and note (i).
- when he conceals his character as such, i. 67, and note (l).
- when he himself is the real principal, i. 68.



**AGENTS—Continued.**

or signs as agent of a company which did not exist or could not contract, i. 68.

when he transcends his authority, i. 59, 68, 69, 70, and note 1.

not responsible to third parties for mere neglect or omission, i. 69.

not liable on covenants expressly those of principal, i. 67, 70, and note 1.

agent's acts, construed to bind the principal, i. 68.

principal discharged if the agent's note be taken, i. 68.

notwithstanding subsequent confirmation by principal, i. 68, note (r).

if unauthorized, suable for breach of implied warranty of authority, i. 69, note 1.

whether liable when acting *bona fide* without authority, i. 70, 71.

in what form of action liable, i. 70, and note 1, 71, and note 1.

liable for the entire contract, when he exceeds his authority in part, i. 71.

**Revocation of authority, i. 71-76.**

failure of principal to notify agent of his dissent, i. 51, 590.

his authority revocable by principal, i. 71, 72.

unless coupled with an interest, or given for valuable consideration, i. 72, note (y).

whether that of factor to sell is revocable after advances by him, i. 72, note (y).

continues as regards third persons until notice of its revocation, i. 42, 72-74.

when notice is not necessary, i. 72, 78.

method in which notice of, should be given, i. 72.

how revocation may be made, i. 42, 78.

agent not entitled to damages for, i. 78, note 1.

revocable by death of principal, unless coupled with an interest, i. 74, and note (d).

by lunacy, i. 74, note (c).

by bankruptcy, i. 74, note (c).

by marriage of *feme sole*, i. 74, note (c).

by war, i. 75, note 1.

by death of agent, as of a copartner, i. 75.

by insanity of agent, i. 75, note 1.

by bankruptcy of agent, i. 75, note 1.

by severance of joint principals, i. 75, note 1.

the word "irrevocable" does not necessarily prevent revocation, i. 75.

**How the principal is affected by the misconduct of his agent, i. 76-78.**

principal liable for fraud and false representations of his agent, i. 76, 77, and notes; ii. 948.

although no actual fraud is proved, i. 76, and notes.

when declarations of agent are evidence against the principal, i. 78.

**Of notice to an agent, i. 78-82.**

when equivalent to notice to the principal, i. 78-82; ii. 785, 786.

knowledge of agent in very transaction is notice, i. 79, and note 2.

when acquired before transaction, i. 79, note 2.

when notice to an attorney is notice to his client, i. 80.

when notice to an agent is notice to the principal, i. 79, 80, notes 1, 2.

whether knowledge of the principal is knowledge of the agent, i. 78, and note (x), 79, and note 1, 81.

what notice affects a corporation, i. 82.

AGENTS — *Continued.*

*Of shipmasters*, i. 83, 84.

their extraordinary powers under peculiar exigencies, i. 83, 84.

*Of an action against an agent to determine the right of a principal*, i. 84, 85.

agent not liable to suit for money paid to him to which principal has color of right, i. 84.

unless notice not to pay over has been given, or the payment is void *ab initio*, i. 84, notes (e) and 1.

*The rights and obligations of principals and agents as to each other*, i. 85-97.

agents bound to follow the instructions of principal, i. 85.

whether, when, and how far principal is bound by a partial execution of authority by agent, i. 86, 87.

if he has none, is bound to follow custom and usage, i. 86, 90.

what is such usage, i. 90, 91.

and usage will not justify a disregard of instructions, i. 86, 87.

general and particular agents distinguished, 89, and note (x), 86, note (x).

how each is affected by the principal's ratification of the agent's contracts and torts, i. 87, 90.

principal must reject agent's unauthorized act at once, or he ratifies it, i. 87, 566.

when agent's act may be partly void, i. 87, note (l).

when the agent can delegate his authority, i. 88, 90, and note 1, 131, note (x).

whose agent the substitute is, i. 87, 88.

agent without power to delegate responsible for sub-agent's acts, i. 90, note 1.

agent bound to use proper care, diligence, and skill, i. 90.

to what extent liable when acting gratuitously, or in a professional capacity, i. 90, note (x), and 91, note (a).

responsible for misconduct, and deviation from instructions, i. 91.

may not dispute the title of his principal, unless the principal has obtained the goods by fraud, i. 92.

must not hold a position adverse to that of principal, i. 92, 93.

when employed to buy or sell, cannot buy of or sell to himself, i. 93.

and need not be proved to have taken undue advantage of his position, i. 93, 94.

bound to account with proper frequency, i. 95, 96.

principal entitled to natural increase, i. 96.

when chargeable with interest on balance in his hands, i. 96.

to whom mixed property of principal and agent belongs, i. 95, and note 1.

agent's profits beyond his compensation belong to his principal, i. 96, and note 2.

agent's claims on principal when principal refuses or neglects to adopt his acts, i. 97, and note 1.

*Of public agents*, i. 97-99.

public agent liable for illegal acts of his deputy, i. 97.

or if he exceeds his authority, i. 98.

cannot lend to himself the money of the body whom he represents, i. 98.

not liable for mere mistake, but for own personal negligence, i. 98.

or wilful default or wrong, i. 98.

agent of a foreign government not liable personally, i. 99, note 2.

**AGENTS — Continued.**

- not liable for negligence of those properly employed by him, i. 98.
- public agent does not, like private agent, bind an unknown principal, i. 98.
- presumption derived from his office overcome by proof of contract on his personal responsibility, i. 99.
- municipal corporation, i. 99, 118.
- commissioners of emigration, i. 118.
- when agents are liable as partners, i. 180, 181.
- whether appointment of agent by an infant is void or voidable, i. 341.
- when the wife is agent of the husband, i. 350, 392-408.
- when and how far banks are responsible for acts of, ii. 115, 116.
- who are, of a common carrier, ii. 193-198, 209, 210.
- remission of money by, ii. 689, note (*f*).
- payment to, payment to the principal, ii. 764-765.
- possession by, will preserve lien of principal, iii. 264.
- of the *debtor*, payment to, ii. 764.
- tender to, and by, ii. 792, 801.
- set-off, by and against, ii. 903-905.
- signing by, under the statute of frauds, i. 52, 589, 594 ; iii. 10-14, 356, note (*z*).
- when agent may write his own signature, i. 589 ; iii. 10, 11.
- how agent may be authorized, iii. 10, note (*n*), 11, notes (*o*), (*r*), 13.
- who may be, for purpose of signing, iii. 11-14.
- carrier, when an agent, by the statute of frauds, iii. 53-54.
- written acknowledgment by, whether sufficient to revive a debt barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 87.
- of the creditor, promise to, revives the debt, iii. 98.
- when interest allowed in an action by the principal against, i. 96.
- damages in an action against, iii. 211-214.
- in an action by, iii. 213.
- nominal, when recoverable against, iii. 245, note (*i*).
- when assignees in insolvency may employ, iii. 443.
- insurance by, ii. 486-488, 560, 561.

(See ATTORNEY ; AUCTIONEER ; FACTORS AND BROKERS.)

**AGIO,**

- meaning when used as a term in contracts, ii. 651.

**AGREEMENT,**

- use of the term, i. 6 ; iii. 304.
- words of recital in deed constituting, ii. 666, 667.
- when equivalent to covenant, ii. 657, note (*u*), 659.

(See ASSENT, CONTRACTS, &c.)

**ALIENATION,**

- in insurance, ii. 595-600.

**ALIENS,**

- of hostile country, cannot be partners, i. 176, n. 1, 221.
- definition of, by the common law, i. 458.
- double allegiance of a foreign-born child of a citizen of the United States, i. 458.
- a child of aliens born in this country, i. 458.
- what persons, born abroad, are citizens by statute, i. 458.

**ALIENS — Continued.**

- wife of citizen becomes a citizen, i. 460, note 1.
- rights of, as to real property, i. 458, 459, and note 1.
  - as to personal property, i. 459.
- suits by and against, i. 460; ii. 739.
- rights and liabilities of, how affected by the *lex loci*, ii. 720, 739.
- power to expel, i. 460, note (x).

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

**ALTERATION,**

- effect of, when made by a stranger, ii. 872, and note 1, 876, note 1.
  - when made by a party, ii. 872, note 1, 876, 877.
  - upon bonds, ii. 876, note (n), 877, note (r).
  - on deeds, bills of exchange, and awards, ii. 872, notes (m) and 1, 878, 879, and note (y).
  - on charter-parties, ii. 409, 410.
- material and immaterial, ii. 872, note 1, 876, 877.
- whether material, a question of law, ii. 878.
- whether, by whom, with what intent, questions of fact, ii. 878.
- if not fraudulent, will not cancel the debt, although it cancels the instrument, ii. 872, note 1.
- by adding or tearing of a seal, i. 25; ii. 878.
- by filling up blanks in an instrument, ii. 881, 882, and note 1.
- alteration of note, effect upon consideration, ii. 880, 881.
- effect upon note in hands of indorsee, ii. 872, note 1, 875, note 1, 881.
- alteration of deed, effect upon title, ii. 881-883.
- when obvious, whether presumed to have been made before or after execution, ii. 879, and note (y).
- in a deed, after the vesting of the estate, — the estate not divested by, ii. 872, note (m), 883.
- of covenants, ii. 844.
- of negotiable instruments, ii. 308, note (x).

**ALTERNATIVE,**

- contract in the, how performed, ii. 804, 809.
- when one branch of the, becomes impossible, ii. 809.

**AMBIGUITIES,**

- latent* and *patent*, ii. 711-717.

**AMBIGUOUS WORDS,** ii. 689, 692, note (h), 695, and note (l).**ANNUITIES,**

- purchase of, not usurious, iii. 123, note (g), 152.
- agreements concerning, how enforced, iii. 336, 337, 342.

**ANTENUPTIAL CONTRACTS,**

(See MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS.)

**ANTICIPATORY BREACH OF CONTRACT,**

- effect of, ii. 818, and note 1, 829, and note (x).

**APPORTIONMENT,**

- of rent, i. 557, 558.
- of price, effect of, on entirety of a contract, ii. 676-680.
- of contracts, defined, ii. 676.
- compensation for service under a contract not apportionable, dependent on its entire performance, ii. 677, 811, note (i).
- when contracts are apportionable, ii. 677, 810-812.

**APPORTIONMENT — Continued.**

remedy of a party for part-performance of a contract not apportionable when the failure is not his fault, ii. 678, 679, and note (i).  
when compensation for part-performance may be set off, ii. 900, 901.

**APPRENTICES,**

law governing the relation of, how it arose, ii. 56.  
liability of, i. 339, 355, 356, 370; ii. 56, 57.  
contract must be in writing, ii. 56.  
stipulations in, are independent, i. 113, note (x).  
rights and obligations of master towards, i. 113, note (x); ii. 56, 57.  
liability of parties covenanting for good behavior of, ii. 58, 59.  
rights of master against persons seducing or harboring, ii. 59.  
apprenticeship, when and how voidable, ii. 59.  
ancient law in England, probable ground of considering contracts in restraint of trade illegal, ii. 913, 914.

**APPROPRIATION,**

equitable lien on chattels by, i. 571, note 1; iii. 312.  
of payments, ii. 780-788; iii. 84.

**APPROVAL,**

by architect or agent, of work under contract, ii. 65, note (x).  
by army officer, of government contract, i. 98, note (x).

**ARBITRAMENT,**

(See AWARD.)

**ARBITRATION,**

submission to, a valid consideration, i. 477-479.  
clause in contracts, agreeing to submit future questions to, ii. 863-866.  
one partner cannot submit to, i. 201, 211.

(See AWARD.)

**ARBITRATOR,**

compensation of, ii. 61.

(See AWARD.)

**ARRANGEMENT,**

of words, how affecting construction, ii. 669, 670.

**ARREST,**

right of, whether governed by the *lex loci contractus*, ii. 741.  
laws exempting from, when constitutional, iii. 526, 529.

**ART,**

words of, how construed, ii. 649, note (c).

**ASSENT, of the parties, i. 511-524.**

(See CONSIDERATION.)

*What the assent must be*, i. 511-517.

*expressed assent*, not mental assent, requisite, i. 511, note 1.  
must be mutually obligatory, i. 486-488, 511.  
may be implied from profiting by contract, i. 513, and note 1.  
the acceptance must not vary from the proposition, i. 513, and note, 515.  
certain terms published accepted by being silently acted upon, i. 514.  
acceptance of an offer of guaranty, i. 487; ii. 12-16.  
of bids at sales by auction, i. 517, and note 1, 533.  
of an offer of marriage, ii. 67-70.  
counter offer operates as rejection of offer, i. 516, and note 1.

**ASSENT — Continued.**

*Contracts on time*, i. 518-524.

acceptance of offers, when no time for acceptance is expressed, i. 518, 519, note (y), 520.

when time for acceptance is expressly fixed, i. 519, 520.

when both the offer and acceptance are made by letter, i. 521, 522, and notes 1 and (x), 523.

revocation of offer, i. 519, note 2.

(See ACCEPTANCE.)

**ASSIGNEES,**

joint payment to one of, ii. 767, 768.

in bankruptcy or insolvency,

(See BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.)

indorsement by, i. 266.

take property of bankrupt, subject to valid liens, iii. 271.

who may be, iii. 435-446.

what real property passes to, iii. 447-452.

what personal property, iii. 452-471.

what interests or property do not pass, iii. 472-477.

inaccuracy in the use of the word, iii. 455, 465.

considered as trustee for insolvent, iii. 455.

trustee not grantee, iii. 439, 465.

powers and duties of, iii. 465, note (y).

**ASSIGNMENT,**

of all the partnership property by a partner, i. 196, 197.

of a partner's interest in the firm, effect of, i. 174, 196, 216.

of the shares of a joint-stock company, i. 164.

of property with its future increase or incidents, i. 567, notes.

of future earnings, i. 567, note (x).

*Of assignment of choses in action*, i. 242-248.

choses in action, what are, i. 242.

when they may be enforced in equity by the assignee, i. 243.

when assignee sues in his own name, i. 244.

what are and what are not assignable, i. 244, 245, and notes.

when fraudulent intent of assignor defeats assignment, although assignee innocent, i. 244.

how protected at law, i. 246.

when a consideration, i. 483.

(See NOVATION.)

assignee takes no rights and no defences but those of his assignor, i. 246.

death of assignor will not defeat assignment of, i. 247.

*Of the manner of assignment*, i. 249, 250.

whether it must be in writing, i. 249, and notes (e) and 1.

*Of the equitable defences*, i. 250, 251.

respective rights of the assignee and debtor, i. 250, 251.

as to notice, i. 250, 251, and note 1.

*Covenants annexed to land*, i. 251-253.

right to sue on, possessed by an assignee having the same estate as the covenantor, i. 252.

**ASSIGNMENT — Continued.**

- what covenants run with the land, i. 253.
- in bankruptcy or insolvency, and fraudulent, iii. 424, note (xx).  
(See **BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.**)
- voluntary, iii. 424, note (xx).  
(See **GIFTS.**)

**ATTACHMENT,**

- of vendee's creditors does not determine right to stop goods in transit,  
i. 645, note 1.
- foreign, when a bar, ii. 757-763, 883, 884.
- does not divest lien, iii. 270.
- as to lien by, iii. 302.  
(See **LIEN.**)
- property exempt from, iii. 472.
- laws exempting property from, whether constitutional, iii. 527-530.
- whether assignment in bankruptcy or insolvency transfers personal  
property in foreign state to assignee, as against foreign attaching  
creditors,  
(See **BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.**)
- effect of, upon covenants in a deed against incumbrances,  
(See **INCUMBRANCES.**)

**ATTAINDER,**

- consequences of, i. 461.

**ATTAINTED PERSONS, i. 461, 462.****ATTESTATION,**

- after execution, effect of, ii. 877, note (r), 878, note (s).

**ATTORNEYS,**

- classes of, i. 123.
- authority to make a contract or deed must comply with the formalities  
required by statute for the instrument itself, i. 123, 124.
- how it must be executed, i. 124, 125.
- attorney at law, how his authority must appear, i. 126.
- when personally liable for his client's money, i. 127.
- duties to clients, i. 127, 128 ; ii. 118, note (n).
- cannot be deprived of rights at mere *discretion* of the court, i. 126.
- disbarment, i. 127, and note (x).
- when personally liable on agreements in his own name for his client's  
benefit, i. 130.
- power to bind clients, i. 127, note (x), 131, 132.  
to bind his co-partner, i. 199, notes 1 and (x).
- compensation for services of, i. 128, 129 ; ii. 61.
- how computed, i. 129, note 1.
- cannot recover compensation if services are worthless, i. 129.
- evidence required of attorney's retainer, i. 129.
- liability of, i. 131, 132.
- attorney's power to bind client by arrangements about suits, i. 131,  
and note 1.  
submit to arbitration, limited to existing suit,  
i. 132.  
may not compromise, i. 131, and note 2.
- lien of, i. 130, and note 1, 129, 130 ; ii. 61, note (k), 857, and note 1 ;  
iii. 296-299.  
(See **LIEN.**)

**ATTORNEYS — Continued.**

- power of client to change his attorney in an action in court, i. 132.
- notice to, when notice to the client, i. 80, 81.
- may not take a gift from a client, i. 93.
- payment to, ii. 765, 766.
- tender to, ii. 792, note (y).
- charge of, for writing letter, need not be tendered, ii. 792, note (y).
- lien of, i. 130, and note (x).
  - on an award, ii. 857; iii. 286.
  - set-off, how affected by, ii. 896; iii. 297.
- (See LIEN.)
- claim of, for professional services, when the statute of limitations begins to run on, iii. 102.
- fees of, when recoverable as damages, iii. 180, 181, 237, 238.
- damages in an action against, iii. 212-214.
- agreement to sell the business of, how enforced, iii. 335, note (h).
- when assignees in insolvency may employ, iii. 443.

**AUCTION,**

- an agent authorized to sell at, cannot sell at private sale, i. 60, note (h).
- how the purchaser at, is bound by memorandum of auctioneer, i. 125, note (e).
- bids at, i. 517, and note 1, 533-535.
- terms of, and deposit, i. 533, note (y).
- by-bidding at, i. 533, note (x).
- bid for a thing by mistake, when binding, i. 531, 532.
- sales at, effect of misdescription, i. 530-532, 588.
  - in separate lots, i. 531, 532.
  - when avoided by by-bidding, i. 532, 533, and notes.
- conditions of sale at, i. 588.

**AUCTIONEER,**

- implied authority of, i. 47, 534, note (xx).
- cannot sell at private sale, i. 60, note (h).
- liability of, when selling in his own name, i. 67, note (l).
- powers and liabilities of, i. 530-533, 534, note (xx).
- no authority to rescind a sale, i. 533.
- selling stolen goods, when answerable, i. 564.
- payment to, ii. 765.
- duty of, as stakeholder, ii. 779.
- sales by, whether within the statute of frauds, i. 125, note (e); iii. 11, note (s).
- an agent for vendor and vendee, iii. 11, note (s).

**AUTHORITY,**

- of an agent, how measured, i. 38-48.
- how conferred, i. 46-48.
- how ratified, i. 48-54.
- how executed in signing a written instrument, i. 54-58.
- duration and extent of, i. 58-64, 594, 595.
- to sue, i. 64.
- to warrant, i. 534, note (xx).
- how terminated, i. 71-76.
- to delegate power, i. 88, 90, 181, note (x).



**AUTHORITY — Continued.**

- to sell his principal's property to himself, i. 93, and notes, 94.
- to transfer negotiable paper intrusted to him, i. 284.
- to bind a corporation, how conferred, i. 154-159.  
how executed, i. 156-159.
- of *shipmasters*, i. 83.
- of a *partner*, i. 194-211.
- to sue on paper of the firm, after decease of copartner, i. 17, note (v).
- to indorse the paper of the firm in its name after dissolution, i. 222, note 1.
- to do other acts after dissolution, i. 222, note 1.
- to sign the firm's name to a note without more, i. 125, note (e).
- to bind the firm by his admissions, i. 192, 194.  
by his contracts, i. 194-211.  
by his torts, i. 204, note (u).  
by a submission to arbitration, i. 201, 211.
- how terminated, i. 213-226.
- of a *majority of partners*, i. 211-213.
- of a *child* to render the parent liable for necessities furnished to him, i. 845-855.

(See INFANTS.)

- of a *married woman*, to render her husband liable for her contracts and necessities furnished to her, i. 391-409.

(See MARRIED WOMEN.)

**AVERAGE,**

- meaning when used as a term in contracts, ii. 455, note (xx), 651.

(See SHIPPING.)

**AWARD,**

- analogy between, and accord and satisfaction, ii. 844.  
and a judgment, ii. 857.
- must conform to the submission, ii. 845, note 1.
- cannot affect strangers, ii. 845.
- if both parties owe third party, award that one should pay, good, ii. 845, 846.
- where question of title is submitted, ii. 846.
- where "all issues in the case" are referred, all need not be reported on, ii. 847.
- bad for directing *qui tam* action to cease, ii. 846, note (h).  
third person to give bond as security, *id.*  
party's wife and son to convey, *id.*  
action by party and wife, to cease, *id.*  
servant of party to pay, *id.*
- where partiality or corruption is alleged, ii. 848, 849.  
party to become bound with *sureties*, ii. 845, note (h).  
surety on submission bound to pay, *id.*  
party to cause a stranger to act, *id.*  
party to erect stile on another's land, *id.*  
parties to pay stranger, unless agent for the other party, and when this is to be presumed, ii. 845, 846.  
parties to marry each other, ii. 851, 852.
- effect of stranger's acquiescing in the award, ii. 845, note (h).
- matters to be embraced in, ii. 846-848.

AWARD — *Continued.*

- severable award, ii. 847.
- must be certain, ii. 849-851.
  - possible, ii. 851.
  - but will not be set aside because cannot be enforced against infant or married woman, ii. 852.
  - lawful, ii. 851.
  - reasonable, ii. 851.
- mutuality in, ii. 852.
- must be final and conclusive, ii. 852, 853.
- of nonsuit, ii. 853.
- of discontinuance of suit, ii. 853.
- upon condition, ii. 853.
- when, although defective in particulars, may be sustained, ii. 854.
- construction of, favorable, ii. 855.
- when words of, are more comprehensive than those of the submission, or less so, ii. 855.
- of a submission of "all demands and questions," ii. 855.
  - "future questions," ii. 863.
- of "costs," "charges and expenses," effect and construction of, ii. 850, note (u), 851, note (w), 852, note (j), 856.
- of releases, power of arbitrators to order, and meaning of, ii. 852, note (i), 856.
- arbitrators have no power to direct release of claims, "to the time of the award," ii. 856.
- form and publication of, ii. 856.
- lien of attorney upon, for his fees, ii. 857, and note 1; iii. 286.
- when relied on in defence, proof of submission, or execution of award, by each party must be proved, ii. 857.
- when set aside for fraud or corruption of arbitrators, or irregularity in conduct of proceedings, ii. 857-858, 824-826.
  - for mistake of arbitrators in law or fact, ii. 858.
  - if equity cannot correct it, ii. 855, 856.
  - not for defects curable by amendment, ii. 856.
  - because arbitrators referred questions of law to the court, ii. 859, 860.
  - for irregular proceedings as to notice to parties, ii. 860, 861.
  - examination of witnesses, ii. 862, and note 1.
  - choice of umpire, ii. 862.
- alteration of, ii. 872, note (m).
- when specifically enforced, iii. 322, note (p), 345, note (z), 364, note (g).
- agreement to refer, when specifically enforced, *id.*
- Of agreement to submit questions to arbitration*, ii. 863-866.
  - how far condition precedent to action, ii. 863-866.
  - cannot oust jurisdiction of the courts, ii. 863, and note (x).
- Of revocation of submission to arbitrators*, ii. 866, 868.
  - extent and limitation of power of, ii. 866.
  - submission made by order of court, ii. 867.
  - by one party, entitles the other to damages, ii. 867.

**AWARD — Continued.**

- measure of damages, ii. 867.
- notice of, ii. 867.
- form of, ii. 866, note 1, 867.
- implied, ii. 867.
  - by suit upon claim submitted, ii. 867.
  - marriage of *feme sole*, party to submission, ii. 867.
  - lunacy of party, ii. 867.
  - destruction of subject-matter, ii. 867.
  - death of party to the submission, ii. 868.
  - death, or refusal, or inability to act, of arbitrator, ii. 868.
  - whether by bankruptcy or insolvency of party to the submission, ii. 868.
- power of parties and arbitrators after award is made, ii. 868.
- firm not bound by a partner's submission without special authority, i. 201, 211.
- administrators, &c., when bound, i. 143.
- power to refer, of agent, attorney, or officer of the U. S., i. 132; ii. 845.
- specific performance not granted of agreement to submit to arbitration, iii. 831, note 1, 345, note (z).
- submission to arbitration by insolvent or bankrupt, and by assignee, iii. 445, and note (k).
- submission by insolvent does not bind assignee, iii. 445, note (k).
- assignee of insolvent, when personally liable upon submission, iii. 445, note (k).
- does not change nature of claim in insolvency, iii. 491.

(See ARBITRATION; INDORSEMENT.)

**AWAY-GOING CROPS,**

- rights of landlord and tenant to, i. 551; ii. 689, note (f), 699, note (x).

**B.****BAGGAGE,**

- liability of carrier of passengers for, ii. 212, 213, and notes 1, 2, 3.
- what constitutes, ii. 212, 213, and notes 1, 3, 270-273.

**BAILMENT,**

- history of the law of, ii. 99-102.
- degrees of bailee's responsibility, ii. 100.
- kinds of, ii. 102.
- distinct from sale or lease, i. 577, note (x); ii. 99, note (x).
- one who negligently receives goods not directed to him, ii. 110.
- Depositum*, ii. 102-111.
- depository's liability, measure of, ii. 102-107.
- national banks, ii. 103, note 1.
- delivery by depository, ii. 106, 107.
- property of depository, nature of, ii. 107.
- a deposit in a bank, a loan, not a bailment, ii. 108.
- rights of finder of property, ii. 109, 110, and note 1.
- lending by a bailee without compensation, a conversion, ii. 110.
- when persons are chargeable as depositaries, ii. 109-110.
- Mandatum*, ii. 111-119.
- consideration of, i. 462, 463; ii. 111, 112.

**BAILMENT** — *Continued.*

- mandatary's liability, ground of, i. 462, 463; ii. 111-117.
- measure of, ii. 117-119.
- distinction between liability *ex contractu* and *ex delicto*, ii. 112, and note 1, 114, 115.
- Commodatum*, ii. 119, 120.
  - liability of borrower, ii. 119, 120.
    - of lender for unsafe condition of article, ii. 120.
- Pignus*, ii. 121-134; iii. 288.
  - pledgee's liability, measure of, ii. 122-124; iii. 290, 291.
    - property in the pledge, ii. 121; iii. 290, 291.
    - damages in trover, iii. 224.
    - use of, ii. 122; iii. 263.
  - pledgee's liability to account for the profits of, ii. 121-123; iii. 299.
    - liability for the theft of, ii. 124.
  - must present negotiable paper for payment on maturity, ii. 122, and note 1.
  - makes it his own by failing to, ii. 122.
  - lien of, how terminated, ii. 123.
  - difference between a pledge and a mortgage, i. 588, note (o); ii. 124-129; iii. 300.
  - whether pledgee of securities may exchange them, ii. 130.
  - pledge of stocks, ii. 129-132.
  - what diligence pledgee must use, ii. 123, 124, 131.
  - rights of pledgee, ii. 121-134; iii. 299-302.
  - sale of pledge, ii. 132, 133; iii. 288.
  - whether pledgor warrants title, ii. 133.
  - pledge by one who acquired the thing pledged, by fraud, ii. 134.
  - pledge to secure an illegal demand, ii. 133-134.
  - whether an implied warranty in a sale of, i. 609, note (c).
  - termination of, ii. 134.
  - of a bill of lading, effect of, on the consignor's right of stoppage *in transitu*, i. 645.
- Locatio*, ii. 134-273.
- Locatio rei*, ii. 134-144.
  - bailee in, measure of his liability, ii. 134-136.
    - his liability for injuries to the thing bailed, by the negligence of his servants, ii. 136.
    - by theft or robbery, ii. 138.
  - duty of, as to the manner of using the thing hired, ii. 141, 142.
    - as to the time of surrendering the thing hired, ii. 142.
    - as to accounting for injury to the thing bailed, ii. 138.
  - property of, in the thing bailed, ii. 142, 143.
- bailor in, bound not to interfere with the hirer's use of the thing, ii. 140, 142.
  - bound to deliver in condition for use, ii. 139, 140, and note 1.
  - when bound to repair, ii. 140, 141, note 2.
  - compensation of, ii. 143.
- contract of hire, how terminated, ii. 143.
- hirer of slaves, responsibility of, ii. 135, note (y), 141, note (j).
- hiring goods or furniture, ii. 143.
- liability of safe deposit company, ii. 108, note (x), 140, note 2.

**BAILMENT.** — *Continued.*

*Locatio operis faciendi*, ii. 144-172.

*Mechanic employed in the manufacture and repair of an article bailed*, ii. 144-151; iii. 281-283.

liability of, how measured, ii. 144, and note 1, 145.

property of, in the article bailed, ii. 145.

right of, to compensation for labor, when the article perishes during the bailment, ii. 145, 146.

when liable as bailee, or absolutely as debtor, ii. 146.

right acquired by accession, ii. 147, and note 1, 148.

rights and liability of, in case of a deviation from the contract, ii. 149, 150.

lien of, ii. 150, 151; iii. 281-283.

*Warehousemen*, ii. 151-156.

liability of, how measured, ii. 156, 157.

when extended to that of a common carrier, ii. 152-155, 194-196.

delivery by, when the title is in dispute, ii. 155, 218-220.

lien of, ii. 155.

*Wharfingers*, liability of, ii. 156.

lien of, iii. 295.

*Postmasters*, liability of, ii. 156, 157.

*Innkeepers*, ii. 157-172.

persons liable as such, ii. 157, 158, and note 1.

infants not liable as such, i. 341.

liability of, how measured, ii. 158-161, and note 1.

modifications of, ii. 158-161.

when discharged by the negligence of the guest, ii. 162, 163, and note 1, 164.

when incurred by delivery to, ii. 163, 164.

of hotels or inns having safes, and requiring guests to put valuables therein, ii. 163, and note 2, 164.

distinction between necessary and unnecessary articles, ii. 164.

duty of, to receive guest, ii. 164, 165.

to admit drivers of rival coaches, ii. 165.

separate compensation for keeping the guest's goods not necessary to render the innkeeper liable, ii. 165.

persons entitled to the legal rights of guests, ii. 160, 161, and note 1, 165-170.

distinction between guest and boarder, ii. 167.

company at a ball, not guests, ii. 167, 168.

when goods of the guest are within the custody of the innkeeper, so as to charge him, ii. 163, 168-171.

lien of, ii. 171, and notes 1, 2, 172; iii. 275-277.

*Locatio operis mercium vehendarum*, ii. 172, 173.

private carriers, persons liable as such, ii. 172, 173, 180, note (d).

not bound to receive goods, ii. 189.

special property of, in the chattel, ii. 172.

liability of, how measured, ii. 172, 173.

extended and limited by special contract, ii. 173.

*Common Carriers.* (See CARRIERS, COMMON.)

**BALLAST**, ii. 402, note (p), 544.

**BANK-BILLS,**

notes payable in, not negotiable, i. 278.

payment in, ii. 772, 773.

when forged or of a broken bank, i. 267, note 1, 305; ii. 772, 773.

when forged to the bank itself, ii. 772, note (A), 773, note (i).

(See PAYMENT.)

tender of, not valid, when objected to, ii. 772, 798.

**BANK-CHECKS,**

when to be presented, i. 299, and note 1.

drawer of, not discharged by delay in presentment, i. 299, note 2, 300.

indorser of, discharged by delay in presentment, i. 299, note 2.

not an assignment of deposit, i. 300, note 1.

when forged and paid by the bank, the loss falls on the bank, i. 305.

effect of usage on demand and notice of, i. 316.

not entitled to days of grace, i. 317, and note (x).

payment in, ii. 774, 798, note 1.

**BANKERS,**

how far mandataries, ii. 115.

have particular and general lien, ii. 117; iii. 290-293.

when no general lien, ii. 117, and note 1.

(See LIEN.)

**BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY,**

(See INSOLVENCY.)

whether assignment in, transfers personal property in foreign state to assignees, as against foreign attaching creditors, ii. 723, note (g); iii. 421-426, 455.

part payment by one of several joint debtors, made in expectation of, iii. 91.

of party seeking specific performance, when ground for refusing, iii. 379.

whether a plea in real actions, iii. 247.

laws relative to, how affected by the Constitution of the United States, iii. 525.

of party to submission, effect of, in revoking submission, ii. 868.

of a principle revokes the agent's authority, i. 74, note (c).

of a partner dissolves the partnership, i. 218, 219.

*The general purpose of Bankrupt Laws*, iii. 394-401.

no imprisonment for debt at common law, iii. 394.

forms of actions used at common law to enforce payment of debts, iii. 493.

*præcipe*, iii. 394.

*pone*, iii. 394.

*distringas*, iii. 394.

*capias ad respondendum*, iii. 394.

*satisfaciendum*, iii. 394.

insufficiency of common law to meet wants of commerce, iii. 394.

first statutes of bankruptcy, iii. 394, 395.

derivation of word bankruptcy, iii. 394, note (b).

aversion of common-law lawyers to the bankrupt laws, iii. 395.

BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY — *Continued.*

their necessity attributable to growth of commercial prosperity, iii. 395.  
operation of common law can only affect two parties, plaintiff and defendant, iii. 395.

preference among creditors permitted by common law in two ways:—  
when payment made directly by insolvent to the creditor, iii. 396,  
and note (e).

when this effected through medium of trustees, by assignment, iii.  
396, and note (e).

common-law privilege of preference forbidden in most States by statute, iii. 396, note (e), and see 417.

its validity maintained in many cases cited, iii. 396, note (e), and see 417.

principle of preference always works injustice, iii. 397.

by giving facilities and success to fraud, iii. 398.

how the principle of bankrupt laws is to obviate these evils, iii. 398.

its similarity to Roman *res alienum*, iii. 398.

*cessio bonorum*, iii. 399.

bankrupt laws of England proceeding upon assumption that bankruptcy is a crime, and bankrupt a criminal, iii. 399.

how this assumption arose, iii. 399.

how far good, when a distinction existed between bankrupt and insolvent laws, iii. 399, note (i).

from this distinction two systems of law arose, one bankrupt, the other insolvent, iii. 400.

distinction less positive and exact than formerly, iii. 400.

stated, iii. 400.

insolvency and bankruptcy used synonymously, iii. 401.

purposes of bankrupt and insolvent laws the same, iii. 401.

divided into two parts:—

first, to secure ratable disposition of effects to creditors, iii.  
401.

second, immunity from molestation to honest debtor, iii. 401.

*The History of American Bankrupt Law*, iii. 401–419.

colonists did not adopt English laws of bankruptcy and insolvency, iii.  
401.

power to make such laws given by Constitution, iii. 401, and see 415.

first bankrupt law passed in 1800, iii. 402.

second bankrupt law passed in 1841, iii. 402.

third bankrupt law passed in 1867, iii. 404.

fourth bankrupt law passed in 1898, iii. 404, note (x).

ground of objection to such a law stated, iii. 402–404, and notes.

and endeavor to avoid these objections in law of 1841, iii. 404.

all debtors, by it, might become voluntarily bankrupts, iii. 404.

two exceptions, public defaulters and debtors in a fiduciary capacity, iii.  
404.

these, and no others, might be made so by compulsion, iii. 404, 405.

discharge given to all, iii. 404.

necessity of a national bankrupt law at that time, iii. 404.

most States have insolvent laws, iii. 404.

distinction between the *remedy* and the *right*, adopted by *Marshall*,  
C. J., iii. 405.

BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY — *Continued.*

- operation of State law upon creditors living in another State, iii. 405.
- frequent occurrence of this question, iii. 405.
- diversity of decisions of courts upon it, iii. 405.
- in what cases the distinction between remedy and right has been applied, iii. 406, and note (t).
- State law, whether permitted to release debtor from liability of subsequently acquired property, iii. 407, and note (u).
- former conformity of State insolvent laws to those of England as to this liability, iii. 407.
- State law removing this liability affects remedy only, and does not impair obligation of contracts, iii. 407, and note (u).
- law of place where contract is to be performed, part of contract, iii. 409.  
(See PLACE, LAW OF.)
- right of every State to determine for its own citizens in respect to a contract made or to be performed within its sovereignty, iii. 409.
- State insolvent laws may constitutionally discharge contracts made between *its own citizens within the State*, iii. 409, note (w).
- participation in proceedings under such laws by citizens of another State, an assent to them, and binding, iii. 409, note (w).
- whether State laws may discharge contracts made between citizens of different States, doubtful, iii. 409, note (w).
- cases relating thereto considered, iii. 409, note (w).
- State laws cannot reach contract, not to be performed within its sovereignty, iii. 404-414.
- authorities relating thereto examined, iii. 414, note (z).
- how discharge in one State bar to an action in another, iii. 414, *but see* note 1.
- citizens of other States not bound by discharge, iii. 418, note 1.
- imperium in imperio* of United States courts, iii. 414.
- operation of United States courts in favor of creditors residing in different State from debtor, iii. 414.
- its injustice obviated by a statute, iii. 415.
- does not prevent process by summons, &c., iii. 415.
- execution cannot reach property distributed or in hands of assignee, iii. 415.
- possibly property protected if first step taken toward legal insolvency, iii. 415, and note 1.
- third bankrupt law enacted, 2d March, 1867, iii. 404.
- repealed to take effect September 1, 1878, iii. 404, note 1.
- concurrent right of the United States and of the several States to enact bankrupt and insolvent laws, iii. 415, 416, *and see* 401.
- national statute introduces a uniform system, iii. 415.  
supersedes and suspends State law, iii. 416, and note 1.  
but does not repeal it, iii. 417.
- State law revives at expiration of national, iii. 417.
- Of insolvency and bankruptcy under foreign laws*, iii. 419-427.
- several States foreign to each other as to bankrupt laws, iii. 419.
- effect of bankruptcies or insolvencies under laws of foreign nations, iii. 420, 421.  
under our own law upon subjects of foreign governments, iii. 421.



**BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY — Continued.**

- validity of discharge of debt, when made and to be performed, and when not made nor to be performed within the State, iii. 420.
- validity when made in one State to be performed in another, iii. 420.
  - between citizens of two States, iii. 420.
- discharge of bankrupt under laws of this country no discharge against creditors of a foreign country, iii. 420, note (t).
- otherwise in England, France, and Holland, iii. 420, note (t).
- in this country discharge considered local, iii. 420, note (t).
- in courts of Pennsylvania, principles of comity prevailing in courts of England adopted, iii. 420, note (t).
- a discharge binding on creditor, although resident here, if debt both contracted and to be discharged in foreign country, iii. 420, note (t).
- how far foreign law can operate to sequester insolvent's property at commencement of proceedings, ii. 723, note (g) ; iii. 421.
- bankrupt laws regarded in two ways : —
  - one merely local and municipal, iii. 421.
  - the other as making branch of law of nations, iii. 421, 422.
- the assumption upon which this latter view is based, iii. 421, 422.
- sequestration of all the insolvent's property for general good of all creditors, iii. 422.
- same view taken by courts of England, France, and Holland, iii. 422.
- the non-locality of personal property, but follows person of owner, ii. 685, note (g) ; iii. 422, note (w).
- transfer in bankruptcy in above countries operates as a voluntary assignment, and conveys all property wherever situated, iii. 422.
- soundness of such doctrine, iii. 423.
- reasons for uniformity of bankrupt laws between the States, would hold in case of foreign nations, iii. 423.
- distinction between bankruptcy and voluntary assignment, iii. 424, note (x).
- in this country, bankrupt laws strictly municipal, iii. 424.
- American creditor may retain any property against foreign assignee, iii. 425, 455, and see ii. 723, note (g).
- grounds upon which American courts deny that bankrupt law is international, iii. 424, note (x).
- if foreign assignee has obtained possession previously, American creditor cannot hold, iii. 426.
- right of foreign assignee to perfect his title by possession admitted by our courts, iii. 426, and note (z).
- transfer of real property governed by *lex loci rei sitæ*, iii. 426.
- how land would pass to a foreign assignee, iii. 426.
- Of the tribunal and jurisdiction*, iii. 427–429.
  - bankrupt law provides what courts shall have jurisdiction in bankruptcy, iii. 427.
  - gives this to circuit and district courts of the United States, iii. 427.
  - appeals, iii. 427.
- Composition with creditors*, authorized and provided for, iii. 428, and notes 1 and (x), 429.
- Of voluntary bankruptcy*, iii. 429–432.
  - provisions stated, iii. 429.
  - what place is meant by the phrase “carried on business,” iii. 430, 431.

**BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY — *Continued.***

whether first or second domicile prevail, iii. 430, 431.

"all his debts," how construed, iii. 431.

when estate may be settled by trustees, iii. 431, and note 1.

one wholly and always a lunatic cannot become an insolvent, iii. 431.

nor an infant, i. 358; iii. 432, and note 2.

when an infant may, iii. 432.

nor married women, unless acting as sole, iii. 432.

as to an infant being declared so on his own petition, iii. 432, note (*jk*).

*Of involuntary bankruptcy*, iii. 433–435.

provisions as to making a person a bankrupt, against his will, iii. 433, and note 1.

nice questions as to who are traders, iii. 423, and notes 2, (*o*) and (*x*).

when a stoppage, not fraudulent, becomes an act of bankruptcy, iii. 434.

*Of the assignee*, iii. 435–446.

in this country never official persons, iii. 435.

appointed by creditors, iii. 435.

Act of 1898 substitutes trustee for assignees, iii. 435, note (*y*).

creditors cannot appoint bankrupt himself, iii. 435, note (*s*).

nor solicitor to commissioner or his partner,  
iii. 435, note (*s*).

banker receiving money under the bankruptcy ought not to be assignee,  
iii. 435, note (*s*).

solvent partner may be, iii. 435, note (*s*).

if no creditor attends the meeting, register should appoint assignee, iii. 435, note (*s*).

who disqualified from being appointed assignee by the court, iii. 435, note (*s*).

held that he must not be a relative of bankrupt, iii. 435, note (*s*).

not removable but for cause shown, iii. 437.

proper tribunals bound to listen to applications of creditors for removal,  
iii. 437.

if cause exist, may remove, iii. 437.

judicially known to them may remove without application,  
iii. 437.

assignee's duties and powers defined by statutes, iii. 438.

have nothing to do with property held by a creditor in pledge, iii. 438.

may contest the validity of any instrument giving preference, iii. 438, and note 1.

takes all property subject to existing liens, iii. 439, and note 2.

should surrender to proper owners their property in hands of bankrupts,  
iii. 439.

may recover by summary proceedings property fraudulently disposed of  
by bankrupt, iii. 439.

may finish incomplete, iii. 439.

assignees trustees of each and all the creditors, and held as such, iii. 439.

cannot buy in insolvent's property, iii. 439.

opinion of Lord Hardwicke in *one case contra*, iii. 440, note (*u*).

BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY — *Continued.*

- any gain made by them belongs to assets, iii. 440, and note 1.
- compound interest may be exacted for negligence and refusal for a long time, iii. 440, note (v).
- acting in obedience to majority of creditors no protection to assignee, iii. 441.
- where will of majority shall prevail provided by statute, iii. 441.
- general power to majority would defeat purpose of insolvent law, iii. 441.
- assignee must take possession immediately, iii. 441.
- for faulty delay in so doing personally responsible, iii. 441.
- as also for injury to the property, iii. 441.
- not bound to accept a *damnosa hereditas*, iii. 441.
- may take leasehold property, iii. 441.
- if he takes it, takes it *cum onere*, and liable for obligations, iii. 441.
- other parties having these obligations may come in as creditors, iii. 441, 442.
- if he elect not to take, property remains in bankrupt, iii. 441, note (z).
- allowed reasonable time to decide, iii. 441, note (z).
- cannot select and divide what is entire in itself, iii. 442.
- must take all or none, iii. 442.
- represents insolvent, and subject to all equities against him, iii. 442.
- liable for property taken to which another has a better title, iii. 442, 443.
- assignees must act jointly, iii. 443.
- when one dies, estate of bankrupt vests in survivor, iii. 443.
- cannot delegate their power, iii. 443.
- nor substitute others, iii. 443.
- when may employ agents, iii. 443.
- their liability determined by general principles of agency, iii. 443, and note (g).
- when they may sue in their own name, iii. 443, 444, and note 1.
- when they must declare as assignees, and when not, iii. 444, note (h).
- when they may transfer notes by indorsement, iii. 445.
- generally insolvent retains power of indorsing, iii. 445, and note 1.
- may do whatsoever trustees may, iii. 445, 446.
- compound debts, iii. 445.
- redeem mortgages, iii. 445, 450.
- compromise claims for or against insolvent, iii. 445.
- not bound by bankrupt's submission to arbitration, iii. 445, note (k).
- in submission to arbitration personally liable, as in case of executors and administrators, iii. 445, note (k).
- having powers of trustees, have also their responsibilities, iii. 446.
- are trustees and agents for compensation, iii. 446.
- in what way liable as such, iii. 446.
- What real property bankruptcy transfers to the assignee*, iii. 447-452.
- provisions of the statute on this subject, iii. 447.
- what rights or interests pass to assignee, iii. 447, and 450, note (x).
- assignee may make an inchoate right complete, iii. 447, 448.
- when devise falls to insolvent between commencement of proceedings and discharge, iii. 447, 448.
- consent and acceptance of devisee essential, iii. 448.

BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY — *Continued.*

if bankrupt refused, creditors might be defrauded, iii. 448.  
 if plainly for his benefit, law will presume his acceptance, and pass it to assignee, iii. 448.

would take the devise *cum onere*, iii. 449.

interests vested merely, pass to assignee, iii. 449.

so if they rest on contingencies, but subject to such, iii. 449, and note 1.  
 must be a legal contingency, iii. 449.

so a beneficial contingency, however improbable, iii. 449.

any interest which bankrupt can transmit will pass to assignee, iii. 449, note (t), 451, 452.

where assignee could not claim a devise falling to a son before discharge obtained, iii. 449, 450.

equities of redemption pass, iii. 450.

may also sell them, iii. 450.

to do so, permission sometimes required, iii. 450.

effect of want of record, iii. 450.

where required, no unrecorded mortgage available by mortgagee or his assigns against *bonâ fide* purchaser, iii. 450.

in England, where no law of record, purchaser would hold against assignees, iii. 450.

in this country, requirement of record is peremptory, iii. 450.

assignee takes property, notwithstanding bankrupt's unrecorded mortgage, iii. 450, 451, and note 1.

equitable mortgage of English law, created by delivery of title-deeds scarcely known in this country, iii. 451.

all rights of action of insolvent to any interest in land pass to assignee, iii. 451, 452.

also, any interest of insolvent in wife's land, iii. 451.

inability of husband to bring or defend any suit, except in name of assignee, iii. 452.

law itself passes to assignee whatever insolvent could transfer, iii. 452.

property held in a fiduciary relation excepted, iii. 452.

the reason thereof, iii. 452.

how assignee may avail himself of an interest incumbered with a charge, iii. 452.

*What personal property bankruptcy transfers to the assignee*, iii. 452-471.

same principles, in general, applicable to personal, as to real property, iii. 452, and note 1.

all property vests in assignee, iii. 452, note (c), *see* note 1.

chattels or *choses in action* held in a fiduciary capacity, not, iii. 452, 453.

any severable personal benefit of insolvent in such, passes, iii. 454.

contracts relating to personalty assumed and executed by assignee, iii. 454.

if service could be performed by insolvent alone, not, iii. 454, and note 1.

patent right passes, iii. 454, note (e).

profits of daily labor do not, iii. 454, note (e).

so interest in improvements on government lands, iii. 454, note (e).

if contract forbid assignment, yet assignee takes, iii. 455.

as in fire and marine policies, iii. 455.

BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY — *Continued.*

- inaccuracy in the use of the word "assignee," iii. 455, 465.
- law* and not owner passes property in insolvency, iii. 455.
- process of transfer rather by sequestration, iii. 455.
- even voluntary assignment in trust for creditors, held not to avoid the policy, iii. 455.
- true ground of such doctrine, iii. 455.
- assignee considered as an agent, iii. 455.
- assignee takes all personal property abroad with qualifications stated on, iii. 455.
- within province of State legislation to determine respective rights and interests of husband or wife, iii. 457.
- assignee takes husband's right to reduce wife's *choses in action* to possession, iii. 456.
- fraud on part of husband to attempt to put them beyond reach of creditors, iii. 456.
- whether insolvency operates a reduction, iii. 456, 457.
- better view that it gives only a right to reduce, iii. 456, 457.
- assignee, therefore, no property till reduction, iii. 456, 457
- equity usually compels a reasonable provision out of her *choses in action* for wife, iii. 456, note (i).
- money of insolvent in whosoever hands taken by assignee, iii. 457.
- assignee's check, after notice, for same valid, and insolvent's not, iii. 457.
- money in hands of factor's assignees, when recovered in full, when in part, by consignor, iii. 457, note (j).
- as to goods in hands of factor's assignees, *id.*
- where distinguishable, consignor may take them, *id.*
- so if money deposited to particular account of consignors, *id.*
- same rule applies to bankrupt executor, *id.*
- where mutual claims, assignee takes balance due insolvent, iii. 457, 458.
- creditor's full right of set-off, iii. 458.
- did not originate in statutes, iii. 458, note (k).
- whatever right a party has against insolvent he has against assignee, iii. 458, 459.
- insolvency of one member of partnership, iii. 459, and note 1.
- if insolvent fraudulently convey property, he cannot take advantage of his own fraud, and recover it, iii. 460, and note 1.
- but assignee may, iii. 460, and note 1.
- what is fraud in this sense, often question of fact, iii. 461.
- transfer must be when party was insolvent, or in contemplation of it, iii. 461.
- whether a sale is a fraudulent transfer or not, iii. 461, note (n).
- meaning of the clause "in contemplation of bankruptcy," iii. 461, 462.
- any transfer to benefit insolvent illegally, voidable by assignee, iii. 462, and note 1.
- when assignee not barred from obtaining any of insolvent's property, by his act, iii. 462.
- ships in port pass to assignee, iii. 462.
- at sea, not certain, iii. 462.
- general rules respecting transfer of property applicable, iii. 462.
- as to transfer of ship at sea by bill of sale, iii. 462.

BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY—*Continued.*

- how transfer and delivery of bills of lading vest property, iii. 462.
- in hands of insolvent pass to assignee, iii. 463.
- if transferred *bonâ fide*, assignee cannot hold goods, iii. 463.
- mere delivery without indorsement not sufficient, iii. 463, note (c).
- nor mere delivery of a shipping note or delivery order instead of bill of lading, *id.*
- delivery order lodged with the *wharfinger*, operates a transfer, and no interest can pass to assignee, *id.*
- sale and transfer of bills sent to consignee pass the property, if no notice of consignor's insolvency, iii. 463, 464.
- if notice reached factor, so that sale was fraudulent, doubtful whether sale would be void against insolvent purchaser, iii. 464.
- qualifications and restrictions in bills prevail, iii. 464.
- right of insolvent to stop goods in transit, accrues to assignee, iii. 464.
- but goods consigned to bankrupt with right of stoppage in consignor, do not pass, iii. 464, note (v).
- assignees may take insolvent's lease, iii. 464.
- whether bound to take lease, iii. 465, note (y).
- as to acceptance of devise, iii. 447, 448, 465.
- difference between devise and lease, iii. 465.
- presumption that grantee accepts, more applicable to devise than to a lease, iii. 465.
- assignee not a grantee, iii. 465.
- inaccuracy of term assignee, iii. 455, 465.
- trustee for creditors generally, iii. 465.
- all parties in some respects, iii. 465.
- technically at common law, lessee no estate, iii. 465.
- assignee acquires only *right* to take the lease, iii. 465.
- till his election, lease in abeyance or insolvent, iii. 465.
- and free from all claims of assignee or creditors, iii. 465.
- so of all property, iii. 466, notes (z), 1.
- an assignment by commissioners, what, iii. 465, note (y).
- how assignees may take possession of leasehold property, iii. 466, note (a).
- if actual possession, presumption that it is as assignees, iii. 466.
- any advantage received from leasehold property a taking possession, iii. 466.
- mere offering for sale, not, iii. 466.
- nor mere neglect to deliver up the premises, iii. 466, note (b).
- nor paying rent to avoid a distress, iii. 466, note (b).
- nor releasing an under-tenant, iii. 466, note (b).
- cannot take in part, and reject in part, iii. 466, 467.
- assignee liable for rents and covenants for whole term if he elects to take, iii. 467.
- transferee of assignee is subrogated, iii. 467.
- assignee may transfer to a beggar, iii. 467.
- how law sustains this doctrine, iii. 467.
- lease passes to assignee, though covenants, upon penalty of forfeiture against it, iii. 468.
- landlord may look to lessee and all subsequent transferees, iii. 468.
- reason thereof, iii. 468.

**BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY — Continued.**

a distinction held here between bankruptcy and insolvency, iii. 468.

process against bankrupt is *in invitum*, iii. 468, 469.

insolvent moves himself, iii. 469.

latter voluntary breach, and hence works forfeiture, iii. 469.

proviso should be inserted that bankruptcy or insolvency should determine the lease, iii. 469.

competent for grantor, deviser, or lessor, so to insert, iii. 469, note (g).

but not to enter into agreement for any subsequent transfer in case of his own insolvency, iii. 469, note (g).

as to his wife, iii. 469, note (g).

but if wife brought him a fortune, she may so restrain it, iii. 469, note (g).

all commercial paper in general passes to assignees, iii. 469.

his title not dependent upon its negotiability, iii. 469.

made by sequestration, not transfer or purchase, iii. 469.

title and equities of third parties depend often upon its negotiability, iii. 469.

bankruptcy overrides commercial law, iii. 470.

title of innocent party yields to assignee, iii. 470.

bankrupt's transfer by bill of funds, invalid against assignees, iii. 470.

bankrupt may do any act not affecting rights and interests of assignee, iii. 470, note (i).

if bill drawn for more than the funds and accepted, holder can recover excess, iii. 470.

true only when some act of bankruptcy necessary to make a party's title, iii. 470.

paper not available for funds of assignment does not go to assignee, iii. 470.

paper held by bankers for owners does not pass to banker's assignee, iii. 470, 471.

if, however, banker has discounted it, or has a lien on it, assignee takes, iii. 471.

assignee takes benefit of promise to insolvent, iii. 471.

measure of damages when assignee sues, iii. 471.

*What property or interests of bankrupt do not pass to assignee*, iii. 472-477.

in all States certain property exempt from attachment, iii. 472.

bankrupt-law makes still other exceptions and exemptions; what they are, iii. 472.

amount exempted by State law is exclusive of exemption by bankrupt law, iii. 472.

no right of action for personal injury passes, iii. 472.

for breach of contract, iii. 473, 474, and note (u).

where right to damages passes to assignees, iii. 474.

insolvency occurring, pending action for assault and battery; insolvent would continue action, iii. 474-475.

if judgment obtained before insolvency, it would probably pass, iii. 475.

satisfied before insolvency, certainly so, iii. 475.

property secured to wife's separate use does not pass, iii. 475, and note 1.

wearing apparel exempted, iii. 475, and note (y).

when jewelry exempted and when not, iii. 475, and notes.

**BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY — *Continued.***

- as to money deposited by married woman living separate, iii. 475, note (y).
- where husband trustee of wife, property withheld from assignee, — *Story, J.*, iii. 476.
- as to watch given after marriage, iii. 476.
- same given to children, iii. 476, and note (zz).
- Of question of time*, iii. 477–480.
  - importance in two ways, iii. 477.
  - first, when bankrupt loses his power over his effects, iii. 477.
  - after this, any transfer of his void, iii. 477.
  - in England, lien of assignees attaches on first act of bankruptcy, iii. 477.
  - this rule confined to bankruptcy, iii. 477.
  - why applicable to bankruptcy and not to insolvency, iii. 478.
  - wherein the reason fails, iii. 478.
  - rule in this country, iii. 478.
  - as to seizure of land on execution before publication, iii. 478.
  - second, what time must intervene to make transfers made in contemplation of bankruptcy, void, iii. 479.
  - four months before decree or six months before petition, in bankrupt law, iii. 479.
  - in England, day of transaction excluded, iii. 479, and note 1.
  - so day of filing petition, iii. 479.
  - fractions of days considered, iii. 480, and note (g).
  - fraud of bankrupt at any time vitiates transaction as to him, iii. 480.
  - also as to parties with knowledge, iii. 480.
- What debts are provable against the estate*, iii. 480–491.
  - in general all debts and claims whatever, iii. 480.
  - whether due and payable at the time or not till after, iii. 481.
  - or payable on contingency, if the uncertainty not excessive, iii. 481.
  - distinction between subsisting debts payable on contingency, and contingent liabilities which may never become debts, iii. 481, note (j).
  - former alone can be proved, iii. 481, note (j).
  - debt due liable to be defeated may be proved, iii. 481, note (j).
  - surety or indorser may prove his claim, iii. 483, and note (k).
  - all rent due provable, iii. 484, and note 1.
  - discharge no bar to an action on an agreement for rent accruing subsequent to bankruptcy, iii. 484, note (l).
  - no debt resting on illegal or immoral contract or consideration provable, iii. 484, 485, and note 1.
  - custom of trade as to usurious interest, iii. 485, note (m).
  - assignees may make any defence insolvent could, iii. 485.
  - where insolvent guilty of fraud, assignee may make defences insolvent could not, iii. 485.
  - debts springing from an implied promise not provable, iii. 485.
  - nor claim for unliquidated damages, iii. 485.
    - for torts, iii. 485–486.
  - claim sounding in contract but recoverable in damages doubtful, iii. 486.
  - generally, vendee no provable claim on right of action for non-delivery, iii. 486.
  - if he has paid, otherwise for the amount paid, iii. 486.



BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY — *Continued.*

- claim against common carrier for goods lost provable, iii. 486, note (*p*).
- valuable consideration must be basis of claim, iii. 487.
- debt created by fraud against an innocent creditor provable by him, iii. 487, and note 1.
- statute of limitations, effect of, iii. 487, note (*r*).
- assignee may defend against a merely good consideration, though insolvent could not, iii. 487.
- may defeat any claim insolvent could, iii. 487.
- no debt provable against the funds not accruing before bankruptcy, iii. 487.
- the reason thereof considered, iii. 487.
- when interest is added, and when discounted, iii. 488.
- when upon debt payable on demand, insolvency acts as a demand to sustain claim for interest, iii. 488.
- when not, iii. 488.
- after amounts made up for decree no interest, iii. 488.
- how creditors may act when holding security, iii. 488, and note 1.
- rule in England, iii. 488, note (*s*).
- bankruptcy acts as a dissolution of an attachment, iii. 489.
- liens*, mortgages, &c., when not affected by insolvency, iii. 287, 288.
- insolvent debtor cannot give lien to creditor, iii. 268.
- attorney has no lien on bankrupt's papers, iii. 298, and note (*v*).
- law of set-off wider in its reach than at common law, iii. 489; and see 458, and note (*k*).
- covers all mutual claims or debts of any kind, iii. 489.
- creditor owing debtor may pay it by set-off, iii. 489, and note 1.
- if it equals insolvent's, whole debt is paid, iii. 489.
- what kinds of credits may be set off, iii. 489, note (*v*).
- debts must be due in same right to claim set-off, iii. 489, note (*v*).
- verdict in favor of one creditor may be inquired into by another, iii. 490.
- this must be done by assignee, when, iii. 490.
- judgment highest evidence of debt, and at common law conclusive, iii. 490.
- not so in insolvency, iii. 490.
- courts of insolvency may disregard a judgment if debt not due in good faith, iii. 491.
- may inquire into consideration of judgment debt, iii. 491.
- judgment may make a claim provable, iii. 491, and note 1.
- award of referees does not change the nature of the claim, iii. 491.
- Of the proof of debts and of dividends*, iii. 492-497.
- as to who may prove debts, and the manner in which, iii. 492.
- all having distinct claims against insolvent may prove, iii. 492.
- wife having distinct estate may prove against estate of husband, iii. 492.
- trustee may prove for *cestui que trust*, iii. 492, 493.
- infant by his guardian, iii. 492.
- and for such purpose courts may appoint guardian, iii. 492.
- assignee of bond or simple contract may prove in his own name, iii. 492.
- assignee of another insolvent may prove his claim, iii. 492.
- corporations by duly authorized attorney, iii. 492.
- other creditors entitled to oath of party in interest, iii. 493-494.

**BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY — Continued.**

whose oath required in cases above mentioned, and why, iii. 493, and note (c), 494.

the reason of rule shows its limit, iii. 494.

discretionary power of courts and commissioners, iii. 494.

character of examination, iii. 494.

any evidence admissible at law may be offered or demanded, iii. 494.

bankrupt may be examined by principle of equity jurisprudence, iii. 494, note (g).

the rule that witness need not criminate himself, used with some qualifications in bankruptcy, iii. 494, note (g).

compelled to answer in regard to *disposition* of his estate, though it *tend* to criminate himself, iii. 494, note (g).

when bankrupt may prove demand against his own estate, iii. 495.

insolvency in cases of partnership, iii. 495, 496.

how whole property may pass, iii. 496.

most beneficial to have one assignee and one insolvency, iii. 496.

where dividends declared, iii. 496.

duty of assignee, iii. 496.

delay without good cause, strong reason for removal, iii. 497.

debt may be proved at any meeting, iii. 497.

but former dividend not to be disturbed, iii. 497.

late proved debt entitled to subsequent dividends, and also to past if assignee has unappropriated funds, iii. 497.

*Of the discharge*, iii. 497-500.

usually provisions preventing fraudulent bankrupts from getting discharge, iii. 497-498.

general grounds on which certificate and discharge may be disallowed, iii. 498, note (n).

one creditor can have no undue advantage over another, iii. 498.

if one has by fault of insolvent, discharge prevented, iii. 498-499.

as to debts which might have been, but were not, iii. 499.

every involuntary bankrupt discharged, unless fraudulent, iii. 500, and note 1.

voluntary bankrupt, on what condition discharged, iii. 500.

as to debts in their nature provable, but not proved from personal hindrance or ignorance, iii. 500.

claims proved to be paid in the order of preference prescribed by statute, iii. 500.

effect of a promise to pay a debt discharged by, i. 469, note 2, 471, 472.

**BANKS,**

collection of negotiable paper by, ii. 115, note (g), 116.

when and how far responsible for acts of agents, ii. 115, 116.

power of cashier, ii. 116, and note 1.

right to hold pledged securities, i. 103, note (x).

liability of, for special deposits, ii. 102, 103, note (e).

effect of usage on the business of, ii. 689, note (f).

payment in bills of,

(See BANK-BILLS.)

stock of,

(See STOCK.)

transactions between, not within the exception of the statute of limitations in favor of accounts between merchants, iii. 96, note (e).

**BANKS**—*continued.*

- sale of notes of, when usurious, iii. 120, note (a).
- when usury committed by, in the calculation of interest, iii. 142, 143.
  - in the discount of notes and bills, iii. 144, 145.
- how far liable for negligence as to notes left for collection, ii. 115, and note (g); iii. 292, note (x).
- have a lien on their deposits, ii. 113; iii. 290-293.
- charters of, when protected by the United States Constitution, iii. 510.

**BAR,**

- when created in an action against one debtor by a judgment against his co-debtor i. 113, note (c).

(See ATTORNEY, JUDGMENTS.)

**BARRATRY**, ii. 514-516.**BARTER,**

- agent to sell cannot, without special authority, i. 60, note (h).

**BASTARDS,**

(See ILLEGITIMATE CHILDREN.)

**BEARER,**

- note or bill payable to, how transferred, i. 267.

**BELIEF,**

- of one contracting party of intention of the other, i. 511, note 1, 630, 631.

**BETTING,**

(See STAKEHOLDERS; WAGERS.)

**BEYOND SEAS,**

- meaning of the term, iii. 108.

**BIGAMY**, ii. 754, note (n).**BILATERAL CONTRACTS,**

- definition of, i. 486, and note 1.
- nature of, i. 486-489.

(See CONSIDERATION.)

**BILL OF SALE,**

- effect of, to transfer ship at sea as against assignee in insolvency, iii. 462.

**BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES,**

(See INDORSEMENT.)

- acts concerning, agent for, must have specific authority, i. 64.
- if agent's note be taken, principal discharged, i. 68.
- liability of agent intrusted with, i. 90.
- power of agent intrusted with, to pledge, i. 109.
- liability of partnership on, when drawn without authority, i. 199, and note (y), 204, note (u).
- of executor on, i. 143.
- negotiable bills and notes, i. 263-273.
- gift by, i. 259, 260.
  - exceptions to rule prohibiting assignments of *choses in action*, i. 263.
- essentials of, i. 273-281.
- indorsement of, i. 281-296.

**BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES—Continued.**

- no firm can sue a note if one of the same firm is a defendant, i. 288.
- apportionment of, when the consideration is divisible, i. 501, note (*l*).
- payable on demand, i. 296-300.
- presentment of, for acceptance, i. 307-309.
- for payment, i. 309-315.
- of whom, when, and where the demand of, should be made, i. 315-318.
- notice of non-payment of, i. 319-330.
- protest of bills, i. 330-332.
- when bills are foreign, and when inland, i. 330.
- damages for non-payment of bills, i. 332, 333.
- liability of holder of, as collateral security, ii. 121, note (*t*).
- of banks for collection of, when intrusted to them, ii. 115, note (*g*);
- iii. 292, note (*x*).
- pledgee of, his rights, ii. 131.
- payable to a fictitious payee, not construed as bills payable to bearer,
- ii. 650, note (*g*).
- right of holder in certain cases to consider promissory notes as bills, ii. 665.
- when a note is invalid because of a repugnant indorsement, ii. 669,
- note (*o*).
- indorsement, how made in case of insolvency or bankruptcy, iii. 445.
- restrictive words in, ii. 669, note (*o*).
- payable at certain banks, usage of such banks to be conformed to, ii. 689, note (*f*).
- one not a payee, indorsing, may prove that his contract was conditional,
- ii. 706.
- how affected by the *lex loci*, ii. 727, 734-739.
- (See PLACE, LAW OF.)
- payment in, ii. 770, 774-776, 841.
- (See PAYMENT.)
- payable in specific articles, without time or place, payable on demand
- at place where articles are, ii. 802, note (*a*).
- accord and satisfaction of, ii. 841.
- suit on, when may be brought for instalments, ii. 770, 771, 788.
- how indorser of, may sue prior indorser, ii. 771.
- interest on, how calculated, ii. 787, 788.
- effect of sealing, i. 273, note (*yy*).
- blanks in, i. 273, note (*xx*); ii. 716, 882, note (*x*).
- alteration of, ii. 872-883.
- by subsequent attestation, ii. 878, note (*s*).
- sales of, within the statute of frauds, iii. 57, and note (*l*).
- how affected by usury laws,
- (See USURY.)
- part payment in, debts debarred by the statute of limitations revived
- by, iii. 81-85.
- when the statute of limitations begins to run on, iii. 97-103.
- when usurious,
- (See INTEREST AND USURY; USURY.)
- discount of, when usurious, iii. 144, 145.
- damages in, action of trover for, iii. 217.
- in sales, for breach of contract to give, iii. 235.

**BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES—Continued.**

- payable in goods, damages in action on, iii. 240, 241.
- indorsement of, how compelled, iii. 342.
- lien discharged by receipt of negotiable paper on time, iii. 272-274.
- revives if paper is on hand, overdue, iii. 272.

(See LIEN.)

**BILLS OF LADING,**

- bill of lading, what rights given by possession of, by factor, i. 107, and note 3, 108.
- when signature of master binds owner, i. 43, 44, 45, note 1.
- negotiability of, i. 334, and notes 1, 2; ii. 418.
- stoppage *in transitu* defeated by indorsement of, i. 643-645.
- pledge of, ii. 131.
- liability of carrier, how affected by exceptions in, ii. 187, 188.
- nature and requisites of, ii. 417-422.
- whether indorsement and delivery of, is sufficient delivery of goods, to conform to the statute of frauds, i. 596; iii. 48.
- bonâ fide* transfer of, passes property in goods, even against assignees in insolvency, i. 576; iii. 463.
- in the hands of insolvent pass to assignee, iii. 462, 463.
- delivery of, without indorsement, not sufficient to transfer property, iii. 446, note (t).
- delivery of shipping note or delivery order not equivalent to delivery of bill of lading, and will not transfer property in goods, iii. 463, note (t).
- delivery order *lodged with wharfinger* transfers property, iii. 463, note (t).
- sale and transfer of bill of lading by consignee without notice of consignor's insolvency, transfers property, iii. 463.
- with notice whether, iii. 463, 464.
- qualifications and restrictions in, prevail, iii. 464.

**BLANKS,**

- supplied, how, ii. 672, 716.
- in negotiable instruments, i. 273, note (xx); ii. 716, 882, note (x).
- alteration of instrument by filling, ii. 881, 882, and note (x).

**BOARDING-HOUSE KEEPERS,**

- liability of, ii. 167, and note (t).

**BOATMEN,**

- when liable as common carriers, ii. 179, note 1, 184-186.

**BOND,**

- assignment of, i. 247.
- of railroad, negotiability of, i. 836, and note 1.
- of an infant, i. 840, 841, 856, and note 1.
- condition of, explains the obligatory part, ii. 620.
- to be construed in favor of obligor, ii. 666, note (y).
- what words constitute a, ii. 628.
- when void for repugnancy, ii. 630, note (o).
- alteration of, ii. 875, 876, note (n), 877, and note (r).
- by attestation after execution, ii. 877, note (r).
- amount due on, but not the penalty, pleadable as set-off, ii. 896, 897.
- penalty of, how relieved against, at law and in equity, iii. 170-174.

**BOND — Continued.**

- official, executed on Sunday, valid as to parties protected, ii. 982.
- post obit*, validity of, and extra interest upon, iii. 153.
- of railroad company, usury in the sale of, iii. 157.
- construed as contract, iii. 322.
- for performance of work, specific performance of, when decreed, iii. 338, 339.

**BONUS,**

- on loans, when in conflict with the usury laws, iii. 125, 160, 161.

**BORROWER,**

- rights of, ii. 121.

**BOTTOMRY,**

- transfer by, ii. 408-413.
- loans on, not usurious, iii. 150-152.

**BOUGHT AND SOLD NOTES,**

- definition of, i. 589.
- duty of broker, as to, i. 589.
- written approval of principal, not necessary, i. 589, 590.
- they are the best evidence of the bargain, i. 590.
- where they agree, but differ from unsigned entry, i. 590.
- where they agree, but differ from signed entry, i. 590.
- where they differ, and one agrees with signed entry, i. 590.
- what a sufficient signature, i. 591.
- where they differ, and there is no signed entry, i. 591.
- effect of immaterial variation of notes, i. 592.
- how material mistake may be neutralized, i. 592.
- effect of a non-delivery of one of the notes, i. 592.
- use of invoice with name of vendee changed, i. 592.
- production of one note will sustain action, i. 593.
- when broker's entry must agree with the contract as actually concluded, i. 593, note (r).
- evidence of usage, when admissible to explain variances in the notes, i. 593.
- true office of mercantile usage, i. 593.
- effect of non-mention of *sample*, in notes, i. 593.
- of omission of warranty, i. 593, note (w).
- when sold note will bind the broker, i. 593, 594.
- principal's right to assume the contract, i. 594.
- where wrong name is given in the notes, i. 594.
- notes and memorandum to be signed while the broker acts, i. 594.
- as to time when principal may sign, i. 594.
- effect of ratification by principal upon inoperative signature of broker, i. 594.
- factor cannot sign, i. 595.

**BREACH OF PROMISE,**

- ground for increased damages in an action for, iii. 188.

**BREACH OF TRUST,**

- how remedied in equity, iii. 342, 343.

**BRIDGES,**

- right of eminent domain in relation to, iii. 511, note (n), 515-518.

**BROKER,**

- power to resell and charge with the loss the purchaser who fails to pay, i. 58, note (b).
- cannot delegate his authority, i. 88, note (p), 109.
- right to commissions, i. 92, note (y), 100, 104, and note (x), 109, 110, and notes.
- distinction between, and a factor, i. 100, 109, 595.
- when a partner, i. 169, note (e).
- power of, when the pledgee of stock, ii. 130.
- rights of, against his principal who has not furnished funds to meet a purchase when the broker has paid the expenses of a resale, ii. 689, note (f).
- set-off against, when allowed, ii. 904.
- when contracts of, are wavering contracts, ii. 920, note 1, 921, note (x).
- an agent for both parties under the statute of frauds, iii. 11, 12.
- for trustees, i. 137, note (y).
- memorandum required by the statute of frauds, what sufficient, iii. 12, note (t).
- lien of, ii. 392 ; iii. 293-295.
- charge of, for services in discount of notes and bills, not usurious, iii. 142-149.
- when he becomes the agent of both parties, i. 589.
- duty of, as to signed memorandum and bought and sold notes, i. 589.
- signature by, satisfies the statute of frauds, i. 590.
- right of principal to repudiate his bought and sold notes, i. 590-592.
- not disclosing his principal, he may be held, i. 593-594.
- reason of this rule, i. 594.
- contract through the agency of two brokers, i. 594.
- when to sign memorandum and notes of sale, i. 594.
- ratification of signature of, by principal, i. 594, 595.
- factor does not, like, bind both parties, i. 595, note (i).
- (See BOUGHT AND SOLD NOTES; FACTORS AND BROKERS.)

**BROTHEL,**

- proximity of, whether it avoids a contract for the hire of a house when not disclosed by the agent at the time it was made, i. 63, note (u).

**BUILDING,**

- burned after lease made and before term began, i. 544.
- burned after term began, without covenant to repair or rebuild, i. 544, note (s).
- contract for, ii. 63, 64, 708, note (x) ; iii. 178, note 1, 374, note (x).
- extra work in, when and how to be paid for, ii. 63, 64.

**BUYER,**

- no one can be made to buy of another against his will, i. 565.
- sends order to A, which B executes, buyer not bound to B, i. 565.

**BY-BIDDING,**

- when sales at auction are avoided by, i. 532, 533, and note 1.
- prevents sale from being enforced in equity, iii. 384, note (d).

## C.

## CABMAN,

master's liability for negligence of, i. 118, 121, note 1; ii. 164, 172, note (x).

## CAPACITY OF PARTIES,

(See PARTIES.)

CAPIAS AD RESPONDENDUM, iii. 394.

CAPIAS AD SATISFACIENDUM, iii. 394.

CAPTURE, ii. 490, 491.

## CARRIERS, COMMON,

liability of, how measured, ii. 174.

excused for losses occasioned by the "act of God," ii. 174-177, and note 1.

still bound to take care of goods, ii. 178.

by the natural decay of goods, ii. 178.

by vicious disposition of animal carried, ii. 178, and note 1.

excused for losses by public enemies, ii. 179.

burden on carrier to prove loss caused by "act of God," ii. 177, note 1, 233, note (x), 239, 249.

unless by contract excused from losses not caused by its negligence, ii. 177, note 1, 264, 265, note (x), 266, note 1.

*Who is a Common Carrier*, ii. 179-189.

express companies, ii. 179, notes 1 and (yy).

sleeping and parlor car companies, ii. 158, notes 1 and (x), 179, note 1.

wagoners and teamsters, ii. 183.

truckmen, cartmen, and porters, ii. 183.

proprietors and drivers of stage-coaches, ii. 184.

goods delivered to conductors of railway cars, ii. 184, 185.

carriers by water, ii. 179, note 1, 184-188.

lighterman, ii. 179, note 1, 185.

boatmen and ferrymen, ii. 184-185.

proprietors of steamboats, ii. 185-187.

owners of general ships, ii. 186-188.

railroad companies, ii. 188, and note 1, 189.

horse railroads, ii. 270.

telegraph companies, ii. 189, 274-278.

*Obligations of a Common Carrier*, ii. 189-193.

to receive goods, ii. 189.

may elect to take non-perishable goods, ii. 191.

when owner of goods not bound to receive, ii. 192.

consignee may examine goods before receiving them, ii. 193, note 1.

of carriers by water as affected by statute, ii. 190, 191.

excuses for refusal to receive, ii. 189, note 1, 189, 190.

compensation of, ii. 192, 220, 221, 242.

discrimination between persons, how limited, ii. 192, and note 1, 242, 243, and note 1.

*When the responsibility begins*, ii. 193-198.

with delivery to, ii. 193-195.



CARRIERS, COMMON — *Continued.*

- delivery to the clerk of carrier, ii. 194.
- determined by the character in which the carrier receives goods, ii. 195, 196.
- notice of the delivery, ii. 196.
- delivery to what persons renders the carrier liable, ii. 194-207, 209, 210.
- liability of the owner of a ship carrying goods when chartered to another, ii. 197, 198.
- When the responsibility ends*, ii. 198-218.
- delay in delivery, when excused, ii. 179, note (xx), 199, and note 2, 200, 258, note 1.
- misdelivery by carrier is a conversion by him, ii. 198, 199.
- loss of a part by act of God, delivery of the residue, ii. 200.
- when landed on a wharf notice must be given to consignee, ii. 205-210.
- sufficient time allowed to take them away, ii. 210, note 1.
- delivery to carrier of valuables as common things, a fraud, ii. 213.
- delivery to, when sufficient to satisfy the requirements of the statute of frauds, iii. 53, 54.
- damages in an action against, iii. 214-216.
- claim against, for goods lost, may be proved against estate of, in insolvency, iii. 486, note (p).
- duty of, when delivery to the consignee cannot properly be made, ii. 200.
- what constitutes delivery by, ii. 199, 201-204.
- how affected by usage, ii. 203, 211, 689, note (f).
- when notice to the consignee of the arrival of goods is necessary, ii. 203, 204, and note 1, 210, and note 1.
- railroad carriers, delivery by, ii. 203, 204, and note 1.
- express companies, delivery by, ii. 205.
- carriers by water, delivery by, ii. 205-218.
- none on a holiday, ii. 209.
- when "common" carriers become liable only as warehousemen or depositaries, ii. 204, note 1, 210, 211, 214, 215, 221.
- not liable for goods in the personal custody of the owner, ii. 193, 212, 213, and note 1, 215.
- not liable for merchandise-samples, ii. 213, note 3.
- acceptance of the goods by the consignee before reaching their destination, effect of, ii. 215.
- failure to deliver, when excused, ii. 174-179, 216-218.
- no defence to action for injury to goods that sender had not legal title, ii. 216.
- Where a third party claims the goods*, ii. 154, 218-220.
- delivery to the true owner a good defence to an action brought by the consignor having no right, ii. 209, 210.
- remedy in equity, ii. 107, 154, 219.
- whether trustee process will lie against carrier, ii. 220, note.
- Compensation*, ii. 192, 220, 221, 242.
- Lien, and Agency of*, ii. 221-226.
- right of lien, ii. 221-226; iii. 278-279.
- (See LIEN.)
- how waived, ii. 221, 222.
- abandonment of, ii. 221, note (e).
- can acquire none on goods belonging to the United States, ii. 221.
- liability of, while holding goods on the ground of, ii. 221.

**CARRIERS, COMMON — Continued.**

when he receives goods from one not the owner or his agent, ii. 222  
223, and note 1.

when the carrier is liable only as factor, ii. 225.

liable for the acts of agents, ii. 226, 244, 245.

of partners, ii. 246.

*Responsibility of, beyond his own route*, ii. 226–232.

connected lines, ii. 226–232.

how he may exonerate himself from this liability, ii. 231.

burden of proof when goods are injured, ii. 231–232.

*Common carriers of passengers*, ii. 232–252.

liability of, how measured, ii. 232–241.

for the carriage of slaves, ii. 223, note (b).

railroad company permitting other company to use its road, ii. 236, and  
note 1.

or using other company's sleeping-cars, ii. 236, note 1.

for gratuitous passengers, ii. 237, 238, and note 1.

who is a passenger, ii. 237, and note 1.

liable for goods of passengers as for other goods, ii. 239.

duty of, to notify passengers of peculiar dangers, ii. 233, note (b), 233–  
236.

burden of proof on, to disprove negligence in case of loss, ii. 177, note 1,  
240, 249.

extraordinary care demanded of carrier, ordinary care of passenger, ii.  
240.

contributory negligence of passenger, ii. 240, and note 1.

damages, ii. 240, 241, and note 1.

duty of, to receive passengers, ii. 241.

excuses of, for not receiving, ii. 241, note (l).

duty of, as to speed, treatment of passengers, providing suitable car-  
riages, seats, roads, and all means of transport, and proper servants,  
ii. 242–246.

passengers may be expelled for non-payment of fare, ii. 245.

but not while the car is in motion, ii. 245, 246, and note 2.

passengers bound to show tickets and comply with reasonable regula-  
tions, ii. 246, 247, and note 1.

with through ticket cannot stop off, ii. 269, and note 1.

as carrier of passengers is bound to take utmost care of them, has all  
the rights such care requires, ii. 245–247.

when may refuse to receive or may remove a passenger, ii. 247, and note 2.

need not wait for act of violence, ii. 247.

liability of, for injuries to strangers, ii. 247.

in cases of collision, ii. 250.

when the negligence of the injured party is a good defence,  
ii. 248, 250.

no defence to carrier that negligence of a third party contributed to  
injury, ii. 249.

when liable for injury to property near the railroad, ii. 249, 250.

to one of its servants, ii. 250.

to persons travelling on the highway, ii. 250.

must allow passenger reasonable time for leaving, ii. 251.

effect of through ticket, ii. 230, 231, 269.

**CARRIERS, COMMON — Continued.**

- servant may recover for loss, though master bought ticket, ii. 238, 239.
- Of special agreements and notices*, ii. 232, 252-270.
  - whether they may qualify their common-law liability, ii. 252, 253.
    - by express contract, ii. 252-259.
    - by notice, ii. 258-270.
- notice construed against carriers, ii. 259-261.
- no presumption that passenger reads notice on back of check, ii. 258, 257.
- no implied contract that train will arrive at usual hour, ii. 258.
- liability of, in case of negligence notwithstanding notice, ii. 259, note (r).
- whether carrier can exonerate himself from his own negligence by contract, ii. 266-268, and note 1.
- whether the notice dispenses with a special inquiry, ii. 268-269.
- what is sufficient notice, ii. 269, note (u).
- notice by, to be construed against, ii. 260, 261.
- railroad companies bound by their time-tables and advertisements, ii. 257, 258.
- in what cases special agreements conflict with public policy, ii. 249-268.
- liability of, how affected by the fraud of the owner, ii. 270.
  - for baggage of passengers, to what articles it extends, ii. 212, 213, 270-272.
- notice by passenger to one taking charge of his baggage, notice to the carrier, ii. 272.
- what is included in "baggage," ii. 213, notes 1 and 3, 214, 270-272.

(See SHIPPING ; STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU.)

**CARRIERS, PRIVATE,**

- persons liable as such, ii. 172, 173, note (d).
- special property of, in the chattel, ii. 172.
- liability of, how measured, ii. 172, 173.
- how affected by special contract, ii. 173.
- not bound to receive goods, ii. 189.

**CASHIER,**

- powers of, ii. 116, and note 1.

**CAUSA PROXIMA,**

- how distinguished from *causa remota*, in regard to damages, ii. 177, 249, note (x); iii. 197.

**CAVEAT EMPTOR,**

- rule of, when applied, i. 613, 614.
- exceptions to, i. 600, 614, 619-626.

**CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT,**

- are usually not negotiable, i. 302, note (x), 335.

(See INDORSEMENT.)

**CESSIO BONORUM,**

- of the civil law, iii. 399.

**CESTUIS QUE TRUST,**

- fraud upon, i. 137; ii. 941.

**CHAMPERTY,**

- contracts of, void, ii. 933, 934.
- what amount to, ii. 934, and note (x).

**CHARTER-PARTY**, ii. 428-434.

the rule *expressio unius est exclusio alterius*, applied to, ii. 671.

(See SHIPPING.)

**CHARITIES**,

liability of, i. 98, note (x), 140, note (x).

**CHARTERS**,

construction of, ii. 660.

of corporations, are contracts, iii. 508, 509.

how construed, iii. 508, 509, and notes.

reservations in, how construed, iii. 507, 508.

when may be taken for public purposes, iii. 515, 516.

**CHATTELS**,

whether the spontaneous growth of land is to be considered as, iii. 33-37.

(See PERSONAL PROPERTY, SALE.)

**CHECKS**,

(See BANK-CHECKS; PAYMENT.)

**CHILD**,

meaning of the term, ii. 656, note (t).

whether legitimate when born in legalized polygamy, ii. 745, note (v), 748, note (z).

**CHOSSES IN ACTION**,

assignments of, i. 242-250.

rights of the assignee of, i. 243, 244.

what may be assigned, i. 244, 245, 247, 248.

manner of assignment of, i. 249, 250.

equitable defences to, i. 250, 251.

of a married woman, how reduced into possession by her husband, i. 386-388.

(See ASSIGNMENT; NOVATION.)

sales of, when usurious, iii. 156-162.

(See BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.)

**CHRONOMETER**, ii. 402, note (p).**CLERK**,

of court, necessary to authenticate proceedings that they may receive "full faith and credit," ii. 762.

**CLUBS**,

are not partnerships, i. 183, note 1, 184, note (x).

**CO-CONTRACTORS**,

contribution between, i. 30.

**COHABITATION**,

how it affects the husband's liabilities for contracts of his wife, and necessities furnished to her, i. 391-396, 406, 407.

promise in consideration of, void, i. 473.

**COLLATERAL SECURITY**,

bills and notes, when negotiated as such, whether open to equitable defences, i. 292, 293, note 1.

liability of the holder of bond and notes, as such, ii. 121, note (t).

suspension of original cause of action not to be inferred from the giving with power to sell, &c., ii. 842.

**COLLISION OF VESSELS**, ii. 438-444; iii. 202, note (x).  
peril of the seas, ii. 513.

(See MARINE INSURANCE; SHIPPING.)

**COMBINATIONS**, i. 176, note (xx).

(See RESTRAINT OF TRADE.)

**COMMERCE**,

insufficiency of common law to meet wants of, iii. 394.

**COMMISSIONS**,

from both buyer and seller, illegal, i. 92, note (y), 95, 96.

factor's and broker's right to, when complete, i. 100, 103, note (x), 109, 110, and notes.

factor may pledge to the amount of his lien for, i. 100, note (x), 102, 103.

(See LIEN.)

**COMMODATUM**,

liability of borrower, ii. 119, 120.

**COMMON LAW**,

custom, the basis of, ii. 693, 694.

insufficient alone to meet the wants of commerce; can only affect two parties, plaintiff and defendant; permits unlimited preference to creditors; principle of, opposed to that of bankrupt and insolvent laws, iii. 394-401.

liens by, iii. 264, 265, 275, 299.

none given by factor at, iii. 268.

**COMPANIES**,

(See JOINT-STOCK COMPANIES.)

**COMPENSATION**,

(See DAMAGES.)

of the civil law, ii. 894.

in equity, iii. 851, and note 1, 869-873.

**COMPOSITION**,

with creditors, authorized and provided for, iii. 428, 429.

**COMPOUND INTEREST**,

against trustees, i. 187, 152.

not usurious, iii. 160, 161.

when agreement for, is valid, iii. 162-165.

annual rests in merchants' accounts allowed, iii. 164, note (f).

**COMPROMISE**,

by an attorney, i. 131, and note (x).

by a partner, i. 208, note (x).

of suits or claims, a valid consideration, i. 478, and note (x).

of a debt, binding, ii. 770, 842.

**CONCEALMENTS**,

of agent, how they affect the principal, i. 61.

of partner, how they affect the firm, i. 202.

by the owner of goods, how they affect the liability of a common carrier, ii. 270.

in insurance, ii. 539-543, 576-578.

(See FRAUD.)

**CONCURRENT AGREEMENTS**, ii. 831.

**CONDEMNATION,**

"sentence of," in charter-party, how construed, ii. 655, note (g).

**CONDITION,**

implied in sale, that price shall be paid before delivery, i. 584, and note 1.

that article shall be to satisfaction of purchaser, ii. 65, note 1.

in restraint of marriage, ii. 82, note 1.

of obligation, how construed, ii. 666, note (y).

words of, construed as words of covenant, ii. 667.

grants on, avoided by a breach thereof, ii. 681, 682.

not favored by the law, ii. 682.

when a provision in a contract amounts to, ii. 684.

when covenants in a contract are a condition precedent to each other, ii. 683, and note (r), 829-832.

tender on, not valid, ii. 796.

when arbitration is, ii. 863-866.

signature on, i. 268.

(See CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS.)

**CONDITIONAL SALES,** i. 584-589.

(See SALE, SALES TO ARRIVE.)

**CONFLICT OF LAWS,**

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

**CONFUSION,**

of goods, effect of, ii. 148, and note 1, 149; iii. 220-222.

**CONSEQUENTIAL INJURY,**

when damages recoverable for, iii. 195, 196 and note (x), 197-207, 237, 249.

**CONSIDERATION,**

not included in the definition of a contract, i. 6, 7.

*Necessity for*, i. 463-466.

in the civil law, i. 463, 464.

in the continental law, i. 464.

in the common law, i. 464.

of contracts under seal or specialties, i. 464, and note 1.

of written contracts, i. 465.

when expressed, whether other consideration may be proved, i. 466.

*Kinds of*, i. 466-473.

good, i. 467, and note 1; ii. 650, note (g).

valuable, i. 467, 468.

equitable, i. 469.

moral, i. 469, and note 1, 470-473.

promise in consideration of past cohabitation void, i. 473.

former debt barred or discharged, good consideration for new promise, i. 469, note 1, 471.

*Adequacy of*, i. 473-477, 528.

valid considerations classified, i. 474-495.

promise or performance of act which party was under legal obligation to perform is no consideration, i. 475, and notes.

*Prevention of litigation*, i. 477-479.

promise by son not to complain of his father's disposition of his estate, no consideration for note, i. 478.

CONSIDERATION — *Continued.*

- obtaining passage of a law by corrupt means no consideration, i. 479, 498, note (x).
- submissions to arbitration, i. 477, 478.
- compromise of a right of action, i. 478, and note (x).
- Forbearance of a suit at law or in equity*, i. 479-483.
  - must not be of claim known to be unfounded, i. 480, note 1.
  - time of, i. 481, and note (x).
  - not a consideration unless there is a party liable to suit, i. 482.
  - waiver of a right of action, i. 482.
  - incurring liability to, i. 483.
  - subsisting legal obligation, i. 483.
- Assignment of debt*, i. 483.
- Work and service*, i. 484.
  - when gratuitous, i. 484 ; ii. 109, note (x).
- Trust and confidence*, i. 485.
  - liability of a gratuitous bailee, i. 485, and notes (w), 1.
- Promise for a promise*, i. 486-489.
  - not a consideration without mutuality, i. 486, note (x), 487.
  - except between infants and persons of full age, i. 876, 489.
- Subscription and contribution*, i. 489-493.
  - effect of seal on subscription book, i. 493.
  - to the stock of incorporated companies, i. 489-491.
  - for charitable purposes, i. 489, and note 1, 491-493.
  - when subscriptions are all void because void for some of the subscribers, i. 491, 492, and note (x).
  - whether subscribers jointly or severally liable, i. 493, note 1.
- Of consideration void in part*, i. 494.
- Illegality of consideration*, i. 479, and note (x), 495-498.
  - how it affects indorser, i. 268.
  - distinction between partial illegality of consideration and partial illegality of promise, i. 496, and note 1.
  - an entire consideration is void for partial illegality, i. 494, note (x), 501, note (x).
  - distinction between illegality by statute and illegality by common law, i. 496.
  - what constitutes illegality by statute, i. 496, 497.
- Impossible considerations*, i. 498-500.
  - the impossibility must be natural, not merely personal to the promisor, i. 499, 500.
- (See IMPOSSIBILITY.)
- Failure of consideration*, i. 500-503.
  - total failure, i. 500.
  - partial, i. 500-503.
  - when divisible, i. 494, note (x), 500-502.
  - when inquiry precluded, i. 502.
  - when money is voluntarily paid it cannot be recovered back, i. 495, note (x), 503.
- Rights of a stranger to the consideration*, i. 503-505.
  - by the ancient rule of the common law, when secured, i. 503.
  - by the prevailing rule in this country, i. 505.
  - in contracts under seal, the action must be brought in the name of the party to, i. 505.

**CONSIDERATION — Continued.***The time of the consideration, i. 506.*

concurrent, i. 506.

executory, i. 506.

executed, founded on previous request, express or implied, i. 507.

previous request, when implied, i. 486, 509, and note 2.

extrinsic evidence admissible to prove time of giving, ii. 679.

when required to be stated in declaration, i. 509, note (e).

liability of promisor not extended by express promise, when his previous request and subsequent promise are both implied by law, i. 508, 509.

of a guaranty, i. 479, note (u), 487, 488; ii. 7, 8.

of contracts of novation, i. 239, 241.

of negotiable paper presumed, i. 269, 278.

when inquirable into, i. 278, 292.

entireness of the consideration, how it affects the joinder or severance of parties, i. 17.

how affecting entirety of contract, ii. 674, note (x), 675, 676.

(See APPORTIONMENT OF CONTRACTS.)

apparently exhausted, evidence that is not, ii. 716.

of a contract, when required to be in writing, iii. 16-18.

of a contract within the statute of frauds, when recoverable, ii. 509, note 1; iii. 38, and note 1, 44, 64, note (y).

will interest, when the measure of damages in breach of covenants in sales of real estate, iii. 240-242, and note 2.

in equity, iii. 326-331, 357, note (c).

(See SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.)

what necessary to proof of claim against estate of bankrupt or insolvent, iii. 487.

**CONSIGNEE,**

or owner, when not bound to receive goods from carrier, ii. 192.

factor as, may acquire lien in advance of possession, iii. 288, 289, and note (w).

**CONSIGNOR,**

lien of, on property or proceeds held by consignee, iii. 312, and note (j).

**CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES,**

operation of, on contracts, ii. 38, note (x), iii. 501, and notes 1 and (x), 531, note (x).

law requiring carriers to carry white and colored passengers together unconstitutional, ii. 243, note 1.

trade-mark statute unconstitutional, ii. 354, notes 1 and (x).

legal tender acts constitutional, ii. 789, 790.

*What are contracts within the clause respecting the obligation of them, iii. 501-509.*

a grant is within the clause, iii. 503.

a State "constitution," and "amendment" thereto, and an "ordinance" are each a "law" within the meaning of the contract clause, iii. 501, note 1.

contracts between two States, within, iii. 501, note 1, 524.

between a State and an individual, iii. 524, note (d).

what interference violates the obligation, iii. 503, 504.



CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES— *Continued.*

- laws relating to public property or rights, iii. 504, 505.
- municipal corporation, powers and franchises of, iii. 503.
- salaries and tenures of office not within, iii. 505.
- grants to corporations and charters thereof within, iii. 503, note (c), 506-509.
- mandamus issued to compel municipal corporation to levy a tax, iii. 508, note (c).
- reservations in charters, iii. 508, 509.
- What rights are implied by a grant*, iii. 510, 511.
  - grants, how construed, iii. 510.
  - a law affecting rights under a former tax law, iii. 510, 511.
- Of an express grant of exclusive privileges*, iii. 512-521.
  - whether exclusive privileges are revocable, iii. 512, 513.
  - tenure by which private property is held, iii. 513.
  - eminent domain, power of the State over grants for building bridges, iii. 506, 507.
  - an exclusive right to build a bridge may be taken for public purposes, iii. 516, 517.
  - when coupled with a stipulation not to authorize another bridge, iii. 516, 517.
  - public purposes, and provision for compensation necessary to the exercise of the right of eminent domain, iii. 518.
  - property destroyed to arrest a fire, iii. 518.
  - taxing power, whether alienable by the State, iii. 512, 513, 518, 519.
    - abandonment of, not to be presumed, iii. 520, 521.
    - bank charter does not imply, iii. 519, 521, note (x).
    - by a town, iii. 521, note (x).
  - not to be exercised by legislature in violation of Constitution, iii. 521, 522.
- Of the relation of the clause to marriage and divorce*, ii. 756, note (o); iii. 521-524.
  - whether marriage is within the clause, iii. 521-523.
  - whether a divorce can be decreed for any cause not a ground for divorce when the marriage was contracted, iii. 521, 522.
  - law modifying right to dower, when constitutional, iii. 523, 524.
- Of the relation of the clause to bankruptcy and insolvency*, iii. 524-530.
  - (See BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.)
  - bankrupt and insolvent laws of a State within, iii. 525.
  - power of Congress to pass a bankrupt law not exclusive, iii. 525.
  - distinction between remedy and right, iii. 526-530.
  - an act abolishing imprisonment for debts previously contracted, not prohibited, iii. 526, 529.
  - when laws exempting property from attachment, or execution, or staying process, are constitutional, iii. 526-530.
  - insolvent laws of a State, operative only in favor of the citizens thereof, iii. 530.
- Of the meaning of the word "obligation" in the clause*, iii. 530-535.
  - whether the "obligation" consists in the municipal law existing when the contract was made, or in the universal law of contracts, iii. 530, 531.

CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES — *Continued.*

- police regulations of a State interfering with contracts, when constitutional, iii. 532-534, and note 1.
- statutes of limitations by a State, when constitutional, iii. 534.
- divesting of vested rights not prohibited before 14th Amendment, iii. 528.

## CONSTRUCTION,

- of warranties, i. 612.
- of guaranties, ii. 5.

## CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS,

*General purpose and principles of construction*, ii. 647-650.

- construction, how distinguished from interpretation, ii. 647, note (a).
- doctrine of *cy pres* belongs to construction, ii. 647, note (a).
- rules of construction and interpretation to be distinguished from rules of law, ii. 647, note (a).
- construction, question of law, ii. 648, and note 1.
- exception, where unusual, technical, or official words, or words of art, &c., or words obscurely written, or half erased are used, ii. 648, note (b), 649, and *see* 709, 710.
- where contract is partly in writing, and partly oral, ii. 648, note (b), 689, note (x), 706, note (x).
- in case of libel or threatening letter, ii. 648, note (b).
- principles of construction, much the same at law and in equity, in simple contracts, deeds, and statutes, ii. 649, 650.
- under statutes, ii. 649, note (y), 653, note (x).

*Intention, effect of*, i. 583; ii. 650-655.

(*See* INTENTION.)

- subject to the rules of law and of language, ii. 650-656.
- in a deed, how operative, ii. 650, notes (f), (g), 689, note (x).
- when imparting to *specific* the sense of *generic* terms, ii. 651.
- mistakes in the choice of words but not in their meaning, remedied in a court of equity, ii. 651, and note (x).
- how controlled by the rule which construes so as to effectuate a lawful intent, ii. 652-656, 660, 661.
- of one party as believed by the other not to prevail against the fixed meaning of words, ii. 651-654.
- a contract failing to express the meaning of parties or tainted with fraud may be set aside, but that which the parties intended to make cannot be set up in its stead, i. 599; ii. 650-658, 677.

*General rules of construction*, ii. 655-672.

- how governed by the subject-matter, or the situation and purpose of the parties, ii. 655.
- promise by executrix to pay debt of testator, how construed, ii. 655, note (q).
- "sentence of condemnation," in charter-party, how, ii. 655, note (q).
- remedy of parties when their purpose and language conflict, ii. 655, 656, *see* 650, 651.
- construction which renders contracts legal preferred, ii. 651, 655, 656, 661.
- regulations of law as to certain words control their interpretation, ii. 656, and notes (s), (t).

CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS — *Continued.*

- a comprehensive, general, and ordinary sense presumed, ii. 656, *see* 650, 660.
- construction made by viewing subject as mass of mankind do, ii. 656, note (t).
  - by looking at the "substance," *see* ii. 657, note (x).
  - meaning of "becoming insolvent," ii. 656, note (t).
- construction of wills, ii. 656, note (t).
  - policies of insurance, ii. 656, note (t).
  - word "child," ii. 656, note (t).
- where the law has defined the meaning of words, they are to be construed according to that meaning, ii. 656, note (t), *see* 808, note (y).
- construction of each part should be collected from the whole, ii. 657-659.
  - leases, ii. 657, note (u).
  - releases, ii. 657, note (u).
  - sweeping clauses, ii. 657, note (u).
  - mercantile instruments, ii. 657, note (u)
  - deeds, ii. 657, note (u).
- construction of covenants, ii. 657, note (u).
  - warranties, i. 612; ii. 657, note (u).
  - statutes, ii. 657, note (u).
  - parts struck out, ii. 657, note (u).
  - "appurtenance," effect of the word, ii. 657, note (u).
  - general words restricted by particular recital, ii. 657, note (u), 659.
  - condition of bond, ii. 659.
  - recital in deed, ii. 659.
  - several instruments made at one time constitute but one contract, ii. 659.
  - so, though made at different times if, ii. 659, note (x).
- construction which supports preferred to that which defeats a contract, ii. 649, note (x), 659-662.
- limitation of this rule — the rational construction of language not to be departed from, ii. 661.
  - of a lease, ii. 659, note (a).
  - "from," whether inclusive or exclusive, ii. 659, note (a), 814-816.
  - of antenuptial contracts, ii. 659 (a).
  - of a deed, ii. 659, 660.
    - intended for a release, ii. 660.
  - of bargain and sale, ii. 660.
  - where some of grantors to, incapable of conveying, ii. 660.
  - where some of grantees to, incapable of taking, ii. 660.
  - of grant of mortgage and confirmation of mortgagor, ii. 660.
  - of a charter, ii. 660.
- validity must be given to all parts of the contract, and force to all the language, if possible, ii. 660, 661.
  - "from 1835," how construed, ii. 661, note (i).
  - a construction which renders words needless not to be put upon them, ii. 661, note (i).
  - unimportant parts suppressed to sustain the rest, ii. 661.
  - remarks upon Chief Justice Hobart's language, ii. 661, 662.

CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS — *Continued.*

- rule of construction requiring instruments to be construed *contra proferentem*, ii. 662-666.
  - reason of rule weak, and rule to be availed of only as a last resort, ii. 663.
  - most applicable to deeds poll, ii. 663, 666.
  - not applicable to grants of a sovereign or a State, ii. 663, note (n).
    - or to mutual promises, ii. 666.
    - or to the injury of third parties, ii. 666.
  - words of exception or reservation to be construed against the party for whose benefit made, ii. 664, note (q).
  - "for life," how construed, ii. 664.
  - indenture, how construed, ii. 664, and note (q).
  - if an instrument may inure to different purposes, he to whom made may elect which, ii. 665.
- as a bill of exchange or promissory note, ii. 665.
  - notice of carrier, ii. 665.
  - notice of lien, ii. 665.
  - accepted guaranty, ii. 665.
    - the condition of an obligation to be construed in favor of the obligor, ii. 666, note (y).
- no precise words are necessary, even in a specialty, ii. 666, 667, 670.
- no precise words are words of recital in deed constituting agreement, ii. 666, 667.
  - recital of previous agreement equivalent to confirmation, ii. 666.
  - words of proviso, condition, and agreement, construed as words of covenant, when, ii. 667, and note (f).
  - words of reservation and exception construed as words of grant, ii. 664, note (x), 667.
  - when a license operates as a grant, ii. 667.
  - what words constitute a bond, ii. 667.
  - what a lease, ii. 667, 668.
  - what an agreement for a future lease, ii. 667, 668.
- legal instruments shall be grammatically construed, ii. 668.
- contra* when sense requires a different construction, ii. 668.
- relative words, how construed, ii. 669.
- of repugnant clauses. in deeds the earlier, in wills the later, prevail, ii. 669, 670.
  - restrictive words destroying grant rejected, ii. 669, note (o).
  - contra* where restrictive words are only explanatory, ii. 669, note (o).
  - restrictive words in deed, grant, bond, note, ii. 669, note (o).
- when an inaccurate description of a person or thing may be remedied by construction, ii. 670.
- implications of law, nature and scope of, in the construction of contracts, i. 578; ii. 670, 671.
  - the law never takes the place of express provisions of parties, ii. 670.

CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS — *Continued.*

implications of law, nature and scope of, expression of what the law implies of no effect, ii. 671.

the rule — *expressio unius est exclusio alterius*, ii. 671.

this rule applied to covenants in leases, mortgages, and charter-parties, ii. 671.

construction of instruments partly written and partly printed, when the written and printed parts conflict, ii. 672, and note 1.

*Entirety of contracts,*

contract when severable by a division into distinct and separate items, ii. 672, 673.

distinction between several contracts and a severable contract, ii. 673, note 1.

when by apportionment of the price, ii. 674, 675.

special contract for the building of a ship severable, ii. 675, note (c).

but contract not severable merely by the designation of the price by weight or measure, ii. 675, 676.

contract to work for so much per month entire, ii. 676, note (d).

(See APPORTIONMENT OF CONTRACTS.)

contract entire when consideration is entire, ii. 676.

*Apportionment of contracts*, ii. 676–680.

defined, ii. 676.

compensation for service under contract not apportionable dependent upon its entire performance, ii. 677; *but see* 676, note (d), and 679, 773, note (i).

reason of this rule, ii. 677.

when contracts are apportionable, ii. 677, 810–812.

contracts for service, when, ii. 677.

apportionable when service is specified, but compensation not, if consideration is of an apportionable nature, ii. 677, and note (g).

remedy of party for the part performance of a contract, not apportionable when the failure is not his fault, ii. 678, 679, and note (i).

(See PERFORMANCE; PART PERFORMANCE.)

of remedy for part performance of contracts of sale, ii. 679, note (i).

for specific labor, ii. 679, note (i).

for service, ii. 679, note (i), 811, note (i).

*Of conditional contracts*, ii. 681, 682.

grants on condition waived by breach thereof, ii. 681.

such condition not favored by law, ii. 681.

when a provision in a contract is to be construed as a condition, i. 597, 598; ii. 681, 682.

effect of a negative, in excluding an implied condition, i. 597.

no precise form of words necessary, ii. 681.

(See CONDITION.)

*Of mutual contracts*, ii. 682, 683.

the rule *verba fortius accipiuntur contra proferentem*, not applicable to cases of mutual gift or promise, ii. 686.

of covenants mutual and independent, ii. 682, note (g).

conditional and independent, ii. 682, note (g).

mutually conditional, ii. 682, note (g).

CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS — *Continued.*

- dependent and independent covenants, effect of each respectively, ii. 682, 683, 829-832.
- the law has no preference for one over the other, ii. 683.
- whether dependent or independent, determined by the intention of the parties, ii. 683.
- rules for determining whether covenants are dependent or independent, ii. 683, note (r), 829-832.
- Of the presumptions of law, ii. 684-688.*
  - presumption that parties to a simple contract intend to bind their personal representatives, ii. 684-686.
  - executors, when liable for breach of testator's contract, broken before or after his death, ii. 686.
  - presumption, that parties contracting to perform an act, without words of severalty, intend to bind themselves jointly, ii. 686.
    - which may be rebutted, how, ii. 686
  - presumption that grants carry with them whatever is essential to their use and enjoyment, ii. 686, 687; and see 662, note (n).
  - whether this presumption exists more strongly in case of real than of personal property, ii. 686.
  - right of way over land granted, ii. 686, and note (x).
  - right of going upon land of seller for purpose of taking goods bought, ii. 687.
  - grant of trees presumes right to cut and carry them away, ii. 687, note (a).
  - so of fish in a pond, right of fishing, ii. 687, note (a).
  - rector may enter close, and carry away tithes, ii. 687, note (a).
  - presumption that when no time for doing an act is specified, a reasonable time is intended, ii. 687, 688, 705, and note (e).
  - what is a reasonable time is a question of law for the court, ii. 688, but see note (d).
  - questions of reasonableness other than that of time, generally questions of fact for the jury, ii. 688.
- Of the effect of custom or usage, ii. 688-700.*
  - custom may vary the construction or add to a contract stipulations not contained in it, i. 593, 594; ii. 689, and note 1.
  - application of this rule to contracts between bookseller and printer, bought and sold notes given on a sale of tobacco, remission of proceeds of goods sold by consignee, leases, obligations of common carriers, policies of insurance, freight of money, bills and notes payable at banks, bank usages, transmission of checks, brokers' contracts, i. 593, 594; ii. 688, note (e), 689, note (f), 690, note (g), 699, note (z).
  - before an "incident" can be "annexed" to a contract, the contract itself, as made, must be proved, ii. 689, note (f).
  - may control and vary the meaning of words, ii. 689-692, 695.
  - application of this rule to policies of insurance, bills of lading, agreement with master of ship, memorandum respecting races, leases, agreements for labor, ii. 688, note (e), 689, note (f), 692, note (h).
  - influence of custom upon the law-merchant, ii. 693.
  - custom the basis of the common law, ii. 693.

CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS — *Continued.*

- must be established, uniform and general, ii. 694 and note 1.
- not necessary that word sought to be interpreted should be of itself ambiguous, ii. 695, 696; *and see* 689, 692, and note (A).
- but if it is, less evidence of usage sufficient to fix its meaning, ii. 695, note (L).
- difference between custom and usage, ii. 696.
- the existence of a custom a question of fact, ii. 696.
- the sufficiency of proof of existence a question of law, ii. 696, 697.
- character of evidence necessary to prove existence of custom, ii. 696, notes 1, (P).
- knowledge of custom when presumed, and when to be proved, ii. 697, 698.
- illegal custom not admissible, ii. 698, 699, note (x).
- unreasonable custom not sanctioned by the courts, ii. 699.
- this rule applies to customs of ship-owners and of plasterers, ii. 698, note (v).
- unreasonableness, question of law, ii. 698, note (r).
- a custom may be excluded expressly or by implication, ii. 699.
- custom inconsistent with the terms of a contract cannot influence it, ii. 699, note (x).

(*See USAGE.*)

*Of the admissibility of extrinsic evidence in the interpretation of written contracts*, ii. 700-718.

- extrinsic evidence, inadmissible to vary or contradict the terms of a written contract, ii. 702, 706, note (x), 710.
- preference of the law for written evidence over unwritten, ii. 701.
- of the force of letters, forming a contract, upon contract as to the same subject-matter subsequently entered into between the same parties, ii. 701.
- desire of the law to prevent fraud, ii. 701.
- written contract considered as exact and final expression of the purpose of parties, ii. 701.
- extrinsic evidence admissible to explain or interpret contracts, ii. 702, 710.
- admissible to determine parties and subject-matter, ii. 702, and note 1.
- but cannot affect the terms, conditions, or limitations, ii. 702.
- the rule, *falso demonstratio non nocet*, ii. 702, and note (d).
- when admitted in the interpretation of wills, ii. 702, note (d), 706; *and see* 711, note (e), 713, note (g), 717, note (l).
- an instrument of settled legal meaning not open to, ii. 705.
- a promise to pay money, no time being expressed, is a promise on demand, ii. 705.
- aliter*, if promise is to do something other than to pay money, ii. 705, note (e).

CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS — *Continued.*

- extrinsic evidence admissible to rebut a presumption against the apparent and natural effect of an instrument, ii. 706.
  - aliter*, if the presumption is with the instrument, ii. 706.
  - admissible when only part of contract is reduced to writing, ii. 706.
  - admissible of collateral agreement, ii. 706, note 1.
  - admissible to show when writing was to take effect, ii. 706, note 1.
- contemporaneous writings, when deemed part of contract, ii. 706, 707.
- not so as to affect third party, when, ii. 707.
- admissible to contradict recitals, when, ii. 707, 717.
  - as date, ii. 707, note (j).
  - consideration, ii. 708, note (l).
  - to prove instrument void, ii. 708.
  - to prove, as for want of consideration, ii. 708.
    - fraud, ii. 708.
    - duress, ii. 708.
    - incapacity of parties, ii. 708, and note (p).
    - illegality in the agreement, ii. 708.
  - to show discharge of obligation, ii. 708.
    - substitution in whole or in part of agreement or consideration, ii. 708.
    - change of time or place, ii. 708.
    - waiver of damages, ii. 708.
  - to prove consideration if none be named, ii. 708.
  - to vary a receipt, ii. 709.
  - to explain technical terms or a foreign language, ii. 709, and *see* 648.
  - when the question is as to the rights of third parties, ii. 710, 711.
- distinction between patent and latent ambiguity, ii. 710–717.
- extrinsic evidence admissible to explain a latent but not a patent ambiguity, ii. 713–715.
- reason and scope of the rule, ii. 713–716.
  - application of the rule to the construction of wills, ii. 711, note (e), 713, note (g), 717, note (l).
  - the court should place itself in the situation of the parties to the instrument, ii. 713, note (g).
  - extrinsic evidence admissible to show the knowledge, ignorance, or belief of a party, ii. 715, note (h).
    - or surrounding circumstances, ii. 715.
    - or to explain uncertainties, ii. 715.
- blank in instrument, when supplied, ii. 716.
- this rule less used than formerly, ii. 715.



CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS — *Continued.*

summary of rules relative to the admissibility of extrinsic evidence, ii. 716-718.

(See EVIDENCE; PAROL EVIDENCE.)

when contract is completed, ii. 653, note (x), 706, note (x), 734.

of a contract, how affected by the *lex loci*, ii. 721, 722, 733-739.

construction, contract to sell wares or goods of a certain trade, ii. 807. of the covenant to repair in leases, iii. 258.

requiring specific performance, iii. 324.

(See SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.)

*Of certain terms in a contract.* (See WORDS.)

"good barley," and "fine barley," ii. 643, note (b), 688, note (e).

"horses," "oxen," and "mares," ii. 650, 651.

"cattle," "timber," "flax," "patterns," ii. 651, note 1.

"men," "mankind," and "women," ii. 651.

"bucks," and "does," ii. 651.

"average," "agio," "grace," ii. 651.

"as soon as possible," ii. 652, 653.

"with interest," and "compound interest," ii. 652.

"with interest from 1835," in a promissory note, ii. 661, note (i).

"sufficient effects," in the promise of an executrix, ii. 655, note (q).

"sentence of condemnation," in a charter-party, ii. 655, note (q).

"counsel," as given by a physician or lawyer, ii. 655, note (q).

"all offices," ii. 656, note (s).

"barrels," ii. 656, note (s).

"becoming insolvent," ii. 656, note (t).

"child," in a will, ii. 656, note (t).

"jointly and severally," in a lease, ii. 657, note (u).

"all actions, debts, demands," &c., in a release limited to the particular actions and debts recited, ii. 657, note (u).

"full power, &c., to convey," in the covenants of a deed limited to the special covenants, ii. 657, note (u).

"other persons," in a statute, construed as applying to other persons of the same class, ii. 657, note (u).

"from the day," whether inclusive or exclusive of day of date, ii. 659, note (a), 814-816.

"date," "day of date," "in ten days from date," "between" two days, "until" a day, whether inclusive, ii. 814-816.

"to hold for seven, fourteen, or twenty-one years," in a lease, lessee may choose which, ii. 662, note (m).

"for life," in grants and leases, whether for life of grantor or grantee, ii. 664.

"before" such a day in an obligation, ii. 666, note (y).

"held and firmly obliged," not necessary in a bond, ii. 667.

"his," as a relative word, ii. 669, note (n).

"next," in point of time, ii. 669, note (n).

"sterling, lawful money," ii. 669, note (o).

"demise," in a lease, ii. 671.

"delivered at A," in a charter-party, ii. 671.

"seven months at twelve dollars per month," in an agreement for labor, constitute an entire contract, ii. 676, note (d).

"for the cause aforesaid," in covenants, ii. 683, note (r).

CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS — *Continued.*

- "in the month of October," ii. 688, note (e).
- "whaling voyage," ii. 688, note (e).
- "cotton in bales," ii. 688, note (e).
- "on freight," ii. 688, note (e).
- "days," ii. 688, note (e).
- "privilege," ii. 688, note (e).
- "across a country," in memorandum respecting a race, ii. 688, note (e).
- "sea-letter," ii. 688, note (e).
- "furs," ii. 688, note (e).
- "of," equivalent to "manufactured by," ii. 688, note (e).
- "at 100s.," ii. 688, note (e).
- "rice," distinguished from "corn," ii. 688, note (e).
- "level," among miners, ii. 688, note (e), 697, note (q).
- "full and complete cargo," ii. 688, note (e).
- "in regular turns of loading," ii. 688, note (e).
- "provisions," when equivalent to "furniture," ii. 688, note (e).
- "roots," ii. 688, note (e).
- "to any port in the Baltic," ii. 690, note (g).
- "thousand," meaning twelve hundred, 692, note (h).
- "day's work," ii. 692, note (h).
- "until discharged and safely landed," in an insurance policy, ii. 695, note (l).
- "one foot high," in the measurement of trees, ii. 695, note (l).
- "cargo," ii. 696, note (p).
- "freight," ii. 696, note (p), 711, note (e).
- "deeper than," and "below," among miners, ii. 697, note (q).
- various terms used in wills, ii. 702, note (d), 711, note (e), 717, note (l).
- "for safe-keeping," ii. 709, note (z).
- "port," ii. 711, note (e).
- "stock," ii. 713, 714, note (g).
- "this day," ii. 716.
- "having released," used prospectively, ii. 716, note (k).
- "good coarse salt," ii. 808, note (y).
- "merchantable," ii. 808, note (y).
- "to sell certain land," "to convey" land, "good and sufficient" deed, "deed of conveyance," "good title," ii. 808, notes (z), (a), 809, note (b).
- "from one to three thousand," ii. 809, note (c).
- "on notice," ii. 819.
- "good security," ii. 849, note (l).
- "all demands and questions," in a submission to arbitration, ii. 855.
- "costs," "charges and expenses," "release," in an award, ii. 851, note (w), 852, note (i), 856.
- "to the time of the award," in an award, ii. 856.
- legacy left to wife, "for her own use," ii. 898, note (x).
- "whenever called upon" to pay, in a receipt for money borrowed, iii. 99.
- "at any time," ii. 688, note (x).
- "forthwith," ii. 611, note (x).
- "noon," ii. 567, note (x).
- "about," ii. 580, note (x).
- "necessity and mercy," in the statutes regulating the observance of the Sabbath, ii. 923-927.

**CONSUMPTION,**

in life insurance, ii. 619-620.

**CONTINGENCIES,**

loans, the payment of which is dependent on, not usurious, iii. 150-153.  
contracts depending on, not within the statute of frauds, ii. 51; iii. 40,  
note (g).

**CONTRACTOR,**

employer, when liable for, i. 115, 116, and note (x), 117, 121, note 1.

**CONTRACTS,**

*Extent and scope of the law of*, i. 3, 4.  
how expressed and enforced, i. 4, 5.

*Definition of*, i. 5, 6.  
consideration not involved in, i. 6.  
by what terms described, i. 6.

*Division of*, i. 7.  
into contracts by specialty, i. 7, 8.  
and simple contracts, i. 7, 8.  
distinction between verbal and written, not sound, i. 8.

*Essentials of*, i. 8.  
bilateral and unilateral, i. 486, and notes 1 and (xx).

(See SPECIAL TITLES.)

**CONTRACTUS LEX LOCI,**

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

**CONTRIBUTION,**

when and on what principle enforced, i. 30, and note (x), 36.  
by a surety against the representatives of a deceased co-surety, i. 30,  
note (e).

by surety against a co-surety for costs of defending suit, i. 32, note (i).  
not claim for costs if defence improper, i. 31.  
not necessary to wait for a suit, i. 32.

if surety takes security, his co-sureties share in the benefit, i. 34.  
discharge of one co-surety, how it affects other sureties, i. 34.

fixed and positive obligation to pay. necessary to, i. 32.  
how the claim for, is presented and adjusted, i. 33, 34.

contract of, is a several contract, i. 34.

dates from the time when the relation was entered into,  
i. 34.

right of directors of an association to contribution from members, i. 35.

when the right to contribution begins, i. 34.

none between wrong-doers, i. 36, and note 1.

except where the act is of a doubtful char-  
acter and done *bona fide*, i. 36, and note 1.

controlled by circumstances, showing a different understanding, i. 36.

indorsers of accommodation paper not entitled, i. 30, note (x), 35,  
note 1.

between partners, i. 186, note (x).

between co-insurers, i. 30, note (x).

subscribing, to a common object, i. 489.

**CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE,** ii. 836, 837.**CONVERSION,**

of goods, damages for, iii. 217-224.

## CONVEYANCE,

(See DEED.)

## COPYRIGHT,

*Of the law of copyright*, ii. 330-341.

foundation of, similar to that of the law of patents, ii. 330.

how copyright may be acquired, ii. 333.

what is publication, ii. 334, 335.

printed for private circulation, ii. 335, 336.

"a book," what this word means, ii. 337.

what may be copyrighted, ii. 338, note (x).

if many volumes, copyright needs be inserted only in the first, ii. 338.

"author," what this word means, ii. 338, 339.

plan or system of a book may be covered by copyright, ii. 339.

a reporter, how much he may protect, ii. 340, note 1, 341.

*Of assignment*, ii. 341.

parol, valid, ii. 341, note 1.

of undivided part valid, ii. 341, note 1.

of the effect and extent of an assignment, ii. 341, 342.

whether a general assignment carries a right to the extension of fourteen years, ii. 342, 343.

*Of infringement*, ii. 343-350.

difficulty of determining what is an infringement, ii. 344, 345.

reviewing, when it may be an infringement, ii. 345.

ignorance no excuse for infringement, ii. 346.

translation, whether it is an infringement, ii. 346.

compilation, whether it is an infringement, ii. 346, 347.

abridgment, whether it is an infringement, ii. 348, 349.

rights analogous to those given by copyright, ii. 350, note 1.

*Remedies at law or in equity*, ii. 351-353.

remedy by action at law, ii. 351.

by injunction, when and on what grounds it is granted, ii. 351, 352.

prayer for an account by defendant, ii. 353.

## CORPORATIONS,

in law, persons, i. 154, and notes 1 and (x).

and citizens of the States where incorporated and doing business, i. 154, note (a), 156.

how authority to act for them may be given, i. 154, 156, and note 1.

how it must be executed, i. 156, 157.

individual's sole ownership of stock, effect, i. 154, note (x), 156, note (x).

estoppel to deny existence of, i. 160, note (x).

cannot be a partner, i. 168, and notes 1 and (x).

if defectively organized members not partners, i. 178, note (x), 183, note 1.

duties imposed upon, by law, raise implied promise of performance, i. 156.

*ultra vires*, questions of, i. 155, note (x), 159, and notes, 160.

power of, as to negotiable paper, i. 160, 163.

stockholders cannot claim undeclared dividends, i. 160, and note 2.

extra dividends, to whom they belong, i. 160, 161, and notes.

seal of the agent of, not the seal of, i. 123, note (b), 157, 158.

act, note, or deed of the members is not a corporate act, i. 158.

**CORPORATIONS — Continued.**

may employ their members as agents, i. 158.  
 and such members may be agents for the other contracting party, i. 158.  
 may be liable on contracts entered into in a manner not prescribed in the charter, i. 159.  
 but not when the contracts themselves exceed their powers, i. 159, and note 1.  
 officers of, cannot secure advantages to themselves alone, i. 158, and notes.  
 certificate of officers exempt stockholders from personal liability, i. 163.  
 what constitutes a corporate act, i. 162.  
 when affected with notice, i. 82.  
 contracts relative to the stock of, when within the statute of frauds, iii. 87, 88, 55-57.

(See STOCK.)

specific performance whether decreed against, iii. 318, note (h).  
 how may prove claim against insolvent, iii. 493, 494.  
 grants to, protected by the Constitution, iii. 503, note (c), 506-509.  
 how construed, iii. 506-509.  
 taking of, for public purposes, iii. 512-521.

charters of,

(See CHARTERS.)

municipal,

(See MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.)

**CORRUPTION,**

of legislation, contracts tending to corrupt, void, i. 497, note (d), 498, note (x); ii. 919, 920.  
 contract tending to corrupt appointment in private corporation, void, ii. 919, 920.

**COSTS,**

no claim by surety for making needless defence, i. 32.  
 award of, ii. 850, note (u), 851, note (w), 852, note (j), 856.  
 amount and manner of taxing, iii. 180, notes (j), 1.  
 in patent cases, iii. 181, note (k).  
 when privileged claim in insolvency, iii. 500, note (r).

**CO-SURETIES,**

contribution between, i. 30, and note (x).  
 representatives of deceased, liable for, i. 30, note (e).

**COUNSEL FEES,**

when recoverable as damages, iii. 180, 181, 237-239, 253, note (w).

(See COSTS; LIEN.)

**COUNTERFEIT MONEY,**

(See MONEY.)

**COUPONS,**

attached to railroad and other bonds, negotiable, i. 336, note 1.

**COURTS,**

when Federal, have jurisdiction, over trademarks, ii. 384, note 1.  
 enforcement of statutory liens against vessels in Federal, ii. 391, and note 1.  
 misconstruction by, proper subject of exceptions, ii. 648, note (b).

COURTS — *Continued.*

- office of, in determining the construction of contracts, ii. 648, 649.
  - what is reasonable time, ii. 688, 813.
  - sufficient proof of custom, ii. 696, 697.
  - what alteration vitiates an instrument, ii. 878.
  - what acknowledgment will revive a debt barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 74.
- clerk of, necessary to authenticate proceedings of, (See CLERK.)
- payment of money into, effect of, ii. 791, note (s).
- whether Federal and State, are foreign for purposes of abating suit on account of pendency of another suit, ii. 884, notes (h), 2.
- of the United States, *imperium in imperio* of, iii. 414.

## COVENANT,

- use of the term, i. 6.
- action on, whether joint or several, (See JOINT PARTIES.)
- not to sue, i. 26; ii. 28.
- annexed to land, i. 144, 251-253.
- infant not liable on, by common law, i. 355, 356.
- of lessor, i. 537-540.
- of lessee, i. 540-549.
- general words in, limited by the recitals, ii. 657, note (u).
- to stand seized to uses, when a deed may be construed as, ii. 650, note (g), 660.
- when construed against the covenantor, ii. 662-665.
- words of proviso and condition construed as, ii. 667.
- dependent and independent, effect of each, ii. 682, 683, 829-832.
- whether dependent or independent, determined by the intention of the parties, ii. 682, 683.
- rules for determining whether dependent or independent, ii. 683, note (r), 829-832.
- to pay money, ii. 791.
- accord and satisfaction before breach of, not a bar, ii. 844, and note 1.
- not to sue, effect of, ii. 869.
- alteration of, ii. 881-883.
- to repair in leases, ii. 823, note (h); iii. 258.
- damages for breach of, in the conveyance of real estate, iii. 245-259.
- when covenants are a condition precedent to each other, ii. 683, and note (r), 829-832.
- to convey and settle specific lands, gives an equitable lien, iii. 309, 310.
- negative, breach of, prevented by injunction, iii. 341, note (w).
- not running with land when enforceable in equity against assignee of covenantor, iii. 319, notes (kk), 1.

## CREDIT,

- agent to sell, cannot give, without especial authority, i. 58, and note (x), 59.
- damages on breach of contract when the goods are brought on, iii. 227.
- giving, usually prevents lien, iii. 274, 275.
- sale on, may include lien by its terms, iii. 275.

**CREDITORS,**

- payment to one of two joint, ii. 765, note (e), 766, 767.
- rights of, how affected by an agreement to receive part payment in full satisfaction, ii. 769-771.
- rights of, how affected by a suit for a part of the claim, ii. 770, 771, 788.
  - acceptance of an order on a third party, ii. 776.
- in the appropriation of payments, ii. 780-788.
  - (See PAYMENT; USURY.)
- gift, when void against, i. 259, 262.
- acquire no lien from insolvent debtors, iii. 268.

**CROPS,**

- contracts relative to, when within the statute of frauds, iii. 33-37.
- away-going, allowed to tenants, i. 551, 552; ii. 689, note (f), 699, note (x).

**CUSTOM,**

(See COMMON LAW; CONSTRUCTION; USAGE.)

**CY PRES,**

- doctrine of, belongs to construction, ii. 647, note (a).
- applied to the statute of usury, iii. 143, and note (y).

**D.****DAMAGES,**

- release of, i. 25, 26.
- in an action by principal against agent, i. 91, 92.
- allowing interest as, iii. 112-114, and note (x), 170, note (x), 239.
- for non-payment of bills of exchange, i. 332, 333.
  - of money, iii. 170, note (x), 239, note 1, 243, note (y), 257, note (x).
- for mental suffering, iii. 171, note (x), 186, note (x).
- for a continuing injury, iii. 186, note (x).
- excessive, power of court to reduce, ii. 76; iii. 230, note (x).
- duty of injury party to keep down, 196, note (x).
  - to preserve goods, iii. 233, note (x).
- common-law remedy by means of giving, i. 526.
- for breach of contract to marry, ii. 75-79.
- in an action on the warranty of chattels, i. 629, note (k).
- Of the general ground and measure of damages*, iii. 169, 170.
  - where a foreign debt is sued, iii. 170.
- Of liquidated damages*, iii. 170-178.
  - what are, distinction between, and penalty, iii. 170, 171.
  - penalty of a bond, how relieved against, at law and in equity, iii. 171, 172.
  - whether the sum named is a penalty or liquidated damages, not determined merely by the terms used, iii. 172-174, 178, note 1.
  - the sum named, a penalty, if payable for an injury of a certain extent and amount, iii. 173-176.
    - if payable generally on the breach of a contract made up of several stipulations in respect to some of which the damages are definite or easily ascertainable by computation, iii. 176, and note (h), 178, note 1.

**DAMAGES — Continued.**

- intention of the parties, effect of, in discriminating between a penalty and liquidated damages, iii. 177, 178, and notes 1 and (x).
- stipulation for liquidated damages is no bar to an injunction, iii. 178, notes 1 and (x).
- loss of market, iii. 198, note (x), 204, note (x), 230, note (x).
- Of circumstances which increase or lessen the damages*, iii. 179-184.
  - when counsel fees and expenses of litigation are chargeable as, iii. 180, and note 1, 181, 237-239, 253, note (u).
  - amount and manner of taxing costs, iii. 180, and notes (j), 1.
  - costs in patent cases, iii. 181, and note (k).
  - limited by the principle of compensation, iii. 181, 182.
  - not to exceed the *ad damnum*, iii. 182.
  - when the intention of the defendant is to be considered, iii. 182, and note 1.
  - mere mental suffering generally, but not always, disregarded, iii. 171, and notes 1 and (x), 183, and note 1, 186, note (x).
  - aggravating circumstances, iii. 183, 184, 215.
  - lunatic held liable for injury, iii. 184.
  - in actions of slander, whether words spoken at another time are admissible, iii. 184.
- Of exemplary and vindictive damages*, iii. 185-195, 186, note (x).
  - whether allowable, on what principle, against what parties, and for what offences, iii. 185-194.
  - question for the jury, iii. 187, 188, note 1, 191, 193.
  - on what principles verdicts are set aside for excessive damages, iii. 191, 192.
  - when special damage to be recoverable, must be alleged, iii. 194.
  - when recoverable for a personal injury, iii. 194.
  - when a plaintiff has an election between a new trial and a remission of a part of the damages, iii. 195, 239, 240.
- Of direct or remote consequences*, iii. 195-208, 237, 238, 248, 249, 258, note (d).
  - for direct consequences only allowed, iii. 195, 196, and note (x), 206, note (x).
  - barred or reduced by plaintiff's negligence or default, iii. 196, note (s), 206, note (z), 213, 214.
  - causa proxima*, how distinguished from *causa remota*, iii. 197.
  - what consequences are sufficiently direct, iii. 197-202.
  - when profits or subsequent suffering may be included in, iii. 202-206, 210, note 2.
  - limited to immediate profits, iii. 204, 205, and notes (y), 1.
  - where a party fails to complete a contract, iii. 205, note (y).
  - recoverable by a surety, iii. 207, 208.
- Of the breach of contract that is severable into parts*, iii. 208-210.
  - where the suit must include all the breaches or torts, iii. 208, 209.
  - when money is payable by instalments, iii. 209, 210.
- Of the legal limit to damages*, iii. 211-240.
  - importance of rules for measuring, iii. 211.
- In an action against an attorney or agent*, iii. 211-214.
  - where the agent sells for less than the authorized price, iii. 211, 212.
  - where the factor sells to repay his advances, iii. 212, 213.



**DAMAGES — Continued.**

where the agent fails to purchase goods ordered by his principal, iii. 213, 214.

*In an action against a common carrier*, iii. 296-299.

where the carrier fails to carry or deliver goods, iii. 214, and note 1, 215.  
negligence of plaintiff, effect of, in reducing, iii. 196, note (s), 206, note (z), 215.

value of the goods, how measured in estimating, iii. 215.

*In an action against a telegraph company*, ii. 296-299.

for the infringement of a patent, ii. 327-329.

*In the action of trover*, iii. 217-224.

value of property, the measure of, iii. 217, 220, note (z).

deduction from, in case of lien, or restoration, iii. 217,  
see 224, 226.

addition to, on account of *pretium affectionis*, iii. 218.

at what time to be assessed, iii. 218-220, 223, note 1.

specific injury or wilful tort, ground of increase of, iii. 219, 220.

in trover for a bill or note, iii. 217.

in the accession and confusion of goods, iii. 220-222, and note 1.

whether special damages are recoverable in trover, iii. 223.

whether the plaintiff holds under a lien, iii. 224, see 217, 226.

where the pledgee has converted the goods, iii. 224.

*In the action of replevin*, iii. 224-226.

recovered by the plaintiff and defendant respectively, iii. 224, 225.

whose loss, when the goods replevied are destroyed by act of God,  
before judgment, iii. 225.

at what time the value to be taken, iii. 225, 226.

in an action on the replevin bond, iii. 226.

where the writ is sued out maliciously, iii. 226.

where one of the parties has a qualified right as by lien, iii. 226, see  
217, 224.

right of plaintiff after nonsuit to prove property, iii. 226.

*Where a vendee sues a vendor*, iii. 227-232.

in debt on bonds for the replacement of stock, iii. 218, note (j), 228,  
note (i).

value of the goods, the measure of, iii. 227, and note 1.

when to be taken, iii. 227, 228.

where the goods are bought on credit, iii. 228.

market value of goods, how determined, iii. 229, 230.

vendee's right of rescission, when and how exercised, iii. 231, and  
note 1.

expense of investigating title, iii. 232.

for breach of warranty, iii. 199, note (w), 235-237.

when may recover for damage caused by failure of the article warranted,  
iii. 236, 237.

*Where a vendor sues a vendee*, iii. 232-237.

rights of vendor, where the vendee refuses to complete the contract,  
iii. 232, and note 1, 233, and note 1, 232-235.

where the vendor has not the goods himself, but has only contracted  
for them, i. 599 ; iii. 235.

where credit or a bill of exchange payable at a future day is to be  
given, iii. 235.

**DAMAGES — Continued.**

- for a breach of warranty, iii. 199, note (w), 235-237.
- Whether expenses may be included in damages*, iii. 223, 237-239, 253, note (u).
- fraud or wilful wrong, effects of, iii. 237, 238.
- When interest is included*, iii. 112-114, and note (x), 170, note (x), 239.
- Remission of damages*, iii. 195, 239-240.
- where and how *remittitur* may be entered, iii. 195, 239, 240.
- Of the breach of contract to pay money or goods*, iii. 240, 241.
- whether the sum of money or the value of the goods is the measure of, iii. 240, 241.
- Nominal damages*, iii. 194, 242-245.
- recoverable for any violation of right, iii. 242, 243, and note (x).
- actions for the purpose of establishing a right, iii. 243, and note (x).
- when easement is interfered with, iii. 244, 245, note (x).
- Of damages in real actions*, iii. 245-259.
- in mixed actions, iii. 246.
- at common law, iii. 245-247.
- in action of ejectment, iii. 246.
- measure of, iii. 246.
- rent of land, whether forming, iii. 246.
- trespass for mesne profits, iii. 246, note (q).
- improvements, *bona fide* holder's claim for, iii. 247, 248, 251, note 1.
- dowress, rights of, where the dower estate has been withheld, and improvements made upon it, iii. 247, 248.
- for direct and natural consequences, iii. 248, 249, *see* 195-208.
- for breach of covenant of seizin and right to convey, iii. 249, 250.
- for quiet enjoyment, iii. 250-252.
- measure of, whether value to be taken at the time of conveyance or of eviction, iii. 250-252, and note 1.
- where the failure extends to only part of the land, iii. 252.
- for breach of covenant against incumbrances, iii. 253, 254.
- contract to sell, iii. 254-257.
- that a third person shall convey, iii. 256, note (z).
- to give land for work and labor, iii. 258.
- covenants in leases, iii. 258.
- recoupment of, ii. 900, 901.
- unliquidated, not subject to set-off, ii. 897.
- legal, equity presumes defendant will pay, iii. 331, 338.
- not compensation, iii. 372.

**DAMNOSA HEREDITAS,**

- assignee in insolvency not bound to accept, iii. 441.

**DATE,**

- day of, of contract whether included in the computation of time, ii. 659, note (a), 814, 815.
- when impossible or not named, ii. 816.

**DAYS,**

- of grace, i. 317, 326; ii. 651.
- the usage of banks, ii. 689, note (f), 699.
- notes without, due on Sunday, payable on Monday, ii. 817, 818.
- (*See* GRACE, DAYS OF.)
- day's work, what constitutes, ii. 692, note (h).

**DEATH,**

- of co-surety, whether it relieves his estate from liability for contribution, i. 30, note (e).
- of principal revokes agent's authority, i. 74, 217, note (x).
- contract, when determined by, i. 145, and note (x).
- contract to pay after, valid, i. 145, note (x).
- of partner dissolves the partnership, i. 217, and note (x).
- of assignor of a *chase in action* does not defeat the assignment, i. 247.
- of a party bound to give notice of non-payment of bill or note, excuses want of notice, i. 320, 321.
- terminates offer, i. 519, note 2.
- of party to submission or of arbitrator revokes submission, ii. 868.
- by the hands of justice, ii. 624, 625.
- by suicide, ii. 625.

**DEBT,**

- promise to pay or payment of, no consideration, i. 475, note 1.
- may be collected everywhere, unless, ii. 739.
- laws abolishing imprisonment for, do not impair the obligation of contracts, iii. 528, 529.
- imprisonment for,  
(See IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT.)
- privileged,  
(See BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.)

**DEBTOR,**

(See CREDITOR ; PAYMENT.)

**DEED,**

- of agent to bind the principal must be authorized by an instrument under seal, i. 52, and note 2, 123.
- execution of, by agent or attorney, i. 52, 123-126.
- undisclosed principal cannot sue on, i. 64, and note 1.
- of the agent of a corporation, when binding on, i. 123, note (b), 156-158.
- of partner, when binding on the firm, i. 123, note (b).
- of real estate to partners, i. 169-171.
- power of infant to make or ratify, i. 340, 868, note (m), 372.
- consideration of, implied by the seal, i. 464, and note 1.  
    proved and varied by parol evidence, i. 466
- conveyances of real estate made by, i. 528.
- contracts by, to marry, ii. 68.
- construction of, same as of simple contract, ii. 650.  
    restricted to the sense of the words used, ii. 650, notes (f), (g).  
    general words of covenant or release, limited by the recitals, ii. 657, note (u), 659.  
    may operate in manner not intended, to accomplish intended object, if necessary, ii. 660.  
    as a grant, confirmation, release, so as to render it operative, ii. 650, note (g), 660.  
    where part of grantors are incapable of conveying or grantees of taking, ii. 660.  
    when made, *contra proferentem*, ii. 662-666.  
    recitals in a deed, when operative as an agreement or grant, ii. 659, 666.

**DEEDS —Continued.**

- construction of repugnant clauses, the earlier prevails, ii. 669, 670.
    - restrictive words in, ii. 669, note (o).
    - grants in, upon condition, ii. 681.
  - form of, when sufficient to comply with a contract for, ii. 809.
  - tender of, ii. 808, 809, 830, note (q).
  - valueless to pass estate, except as evidence of its own execution, ii. 872, note (m), 883.
  - alteration of, by a stranger, ii. 872, and note 1, 875, note 1.
    - by a party, ii. 872, 875, 877.
    - by adding or tearing off the seal, i. 24; ii. 878.
    - by filling blanks, ii. 831, 832.
    - whether presumed to have been made before or after execution, ii. 879.
    - vesting of the estate not defeated by, ii. 883.
  - estoppel by, ii. 960-963.
  - fraud in procuring, effect of, ii. 952, note (d).
  - unrecorded, or otherwise inoperative, when specifically enforced, iii. 822, note (p).
  - undelivered, whether sufficient memorandum in equity to comply with the statute of frauds, iii. 356, note (y).
- (See COVENANTS; REAL PROPERTY, PURCHASE AND SALE OF.)

**DEFAULTERS,**

- public, operation of U. S. bankrupt law of 1841 upon, iii. 402.

**DEFENCES,**

- Payment of money*, ii. 764-788.
    - the party to whom the payment should be made, ii. 764-769.
    - part payment, ii. 769-771.
    - payment by letter, ii. 771, 772.
      - in bank-bills, ii. 772, 773.
      - by check, ii. 774.
      - by note, i. 277, and note 1; ii. 774-776.
      - by delegation, ii. 776, 779.
      - to assignees of a bankrupt, ii. 767, 768.
    - stakeholders and wagers, ii. 777-780.
    - appropriation of payments, ii. 780-788.

(See PAYMENT.)
  - Performance*, ii. 788-828.
    - tender, ii. 789-798.
    - tender of chattels, ii. 799-808.

(See TENDER.)
  - kind of performance, ii. 808-810.
  - part performance, ii. 810-812.
  - time of performance, ii. 813-838.
  - notice, ii. 819-822.
  - impossibility of performance, i. 598, 599, 603; ii. 823-827.
  - in equity, iii. 373-391.
  - defence of contributory negligence, ii. 836, 837.
  - rescission, ii. 831-835.
- (See RESCISSION.)

- redhibition, ii. 836.

**DEFENCES — Continued.**

resting on the acts or omissions of the plaintiff, ii. 829-837.

(See PERFORMANCE.)

*Accord and satisfaction*, ii. 837-844.

(See ACCORD AND SATISFACTION.)

*Arbitrament and award*, ii. 844-868.

(See AWARD.)

*Release*, ii. 868-872.

(See RELEASE.)

*Alteration*, ii. 872-883.

(See ALTERATION.)

*Pendency of another suit*, ii. 883-887.

(See PENDENCY OF ANOTHER SUIT.)

*Former judgment*, ii. 887-893.

(See JUDGMENT.)

*Set-off*, ii. 893-906.

(See SET-OFF.)

*Illegal contracts*, ii. 827-828, 907-934.

in restraint of trade, ii. 909-918.

opposed to the revenue laws of other countries, ii. 918, 919.

corrupting legislation, ii. 919, 920.

wagering, ii. 920-922.

Sunday law, ii. 922-932.

maintenance and champerty, ii. 933, 934.

(See ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.)

*Fraud*, i. 575, 600; ii. 935-956.

(See FRAUD.)

*Frauds, statute of*, iii. 8-67.

(See FRAUDS, STATUTE OF.)

*Limitations, statute of*, iii. 68-111.

(See LIMITATIONS, STATUTE OF.)

*Usury*, iii. 112-168.

(See USURY.)

**DEFENDANT,**

absent, notice of suit how given to, ii. 739, and note (I).

**DELAY,**

in filing bill to enjoin infringement of trade-mark, effect of, ii. 383, note 1.

in unloading or shipment, i. 602, note (x); ii. 434, and note 1.

in giving notices of abandonment, ii. 528, and note 1.

in filing bill for specific performance, effect of, iii. 386, 387.

**DEL CREDERE COMMISSION,**

liability of factor under, i. 100, 101, 102.

lien of factor under, iii. 287.

whether the guaranty must be in writing, i. 101; ii. 12.

**DELECTUS PERSONARUM, i. 174, 175.****DELEGATION,**

by agent, 88, 90, 131, note (x).

payment by, ii. 776, 777.

**DELIVERY,**

essential to gifts, and how it may be made, i. 256, 257, and note 1, 258.

notes transferable by, and liability for, i. 267, and note 1.

**DELIVERY — Continued.**

of chattels, i. 575-583.

(See SALE.)

stoppage *in transitu*, when defeated by, i. 639-643.

by a depositary of the deposit, ii. 106, 107.

to the pledgee of a pledge, ii. 124, 125.

to a common carrier, ii. 198-195.

notice of, ii. 195, 196.

to what persons renders the carrier liable, ii. 194, 195, 196-197, 209, 210.

by a common carrier, ii. 196, 197.

what constitutes, ii. 199, 201-203.

how affected by usage, ii. 201, 211, 653, note (f).

delay in, when excused, i. 602, 603; ii. 179, 199, 200, 258, note 1.

by railroad carriers, ii. 203-205.

by carriers by water, ii. 205-218.

by bailee, when the ownership is in dispute, ii. 106, 107, 154, 155, 218-220.

to and by carrier,

(See CARRIER, COMMON.)

effect of, by party signing, in determining purpose of signature, iii. 8.

required by the statute of frauds, iii. 44-54.

**DELIVERY ORDER,**

(See BILLS OF LADING.)

**DEMAND,**

set-off of,

(See SET-OFF.)

notes payable on, incidents of, i. 296-300.

of bills and notes, of whom, when, and where to be made, i. 815-818.

of debt by pledgee before sale of the pledge, ii. 125, 126, 132.

**DEMURRAGE, ii. 433, 434; iii. 178, note 1.****DEMURRER,**

to bill for specific performance, iii. 342.

**DEPENDENT AGREEMENTS, ii. 683, and note (r), 829-832.****DEPOSIT,**

to secure performance of contract, forfeited as damages, when, iii. 178, note 1.

**DEPOSITUM,**

bailee's liability for, measure of, ii. 102-108.

delivery of, by bailee, ii. 107.

property of bailee in, nature of, ii. 107.

who are chargeable as depositaries, ii. 109.

**DERELICT, ii. 446, 447.****DESCRIPTION,**

inaccurate, when remedied by construction, ii. 670.

**DESERTION,**

by husband, rights of wife upon, by statute, in the different States of

U. S., i. 417 *et seq.*

of seamen, ii. 478-480.

**DETINUE,**

old action of, iii. 815.

**DEVIATION,**

in insurance, ii. 548-552.

(See MARINE INSURANCE.)

**DEVISE,**

agreement for, whether enforceable in equity, iii. 876, and note 3.

falling to insolvent between commencement of proceedings in insolvency and discharge, iii. 448-465.

**DIRECTORS,**

cannot secure private advantages, i. 158, and note 1.

(See CORPORATIONS.)

**DISCHARGE,**

by one of joint plaintiffs, ii. 768, note (v).

**DISCOUNT,**

of notes and bills, when usurious, iii. 144-145.

of securities, no forfeiture of lien on others, iii. 292, and note (x).

**DISSOLUTION,**

of partnership, i. 218-226.

by assignment of a partner's interest, i. 216, 217.

by death, i. 217, 218.

by civil incapacity, i. 218.

by insanity, i. 218.

by a court of equity, i. 216, 217, 224, 225.

by bankruptcy and insolvency, i. 219, 220.

by war, i. 220, 221.

**DISTRESS,**

(See RENT.)

**DISTRIBUTION,**

of personal estates, ii. 728, note (g).

**DISTRINGAS,**

at common law, iii. 894.

**DIVORCE,**

for what causes granted, ii. 94-97.

rights of the parties to, how affected by, ii. 97, 98.

(See MARRIAGE; PLACE, LAW OF.)

**DIVORCES,**

(See MARRIAGE; PLACE, LAW OF.)

in the State of the actual domicile of the parties, valid everywhere, ii. 745, note (v), 746-757.

validity of, when granted in another State than that where the marriage was contracted, ii. 746-757.

how affected by the Constitution of the United States, iii. 521-528.

**DOMAIN, EMINENT,**

right of the public to, iii. 512-519.

(See CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES.)

**DOMICIL,**

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

nature of, ii. 730.

many residences, one domicile, ii. 730.

evidence of, what amounts to, ii. 730, 731, 732, note (a).

**DOMICIL — Continued.**

- change of, must be both in fact and in intent, ii. 731, 732.
  - how proved, ii. 731, 732.
  - may be inferred against express declarations of party, ii. 731.
- of foreign ministers, soldiers, and seamen, ii. 732, notes (y) and (a).
- of party who spends portions of the time at different places, ii. 732.
- of wife, follows the husband's, ii. 733, and notes 1 and (x), 752.
  - except when, ii. 752, note (l).
- of a child, follows the parents', ii. 733, and note (x).
- of a ward, follows the guardian's, ii. 733.
- whether synonymous with "residence," ii. 732, and note (x).
- effect of, on capacity of parties, ii. 725-729.
- of parties, effect of, on marriage, ii. 744-752.
  - on divorce, ii. 753-757.

**DORMANT PARTNER,**

- liability of, i. 55, note (x), 188, 189.
  - when discovered after an unsatisfied judgment against ostensible partner, i. 13, note (c).
- may be sued, and may, but need not sue, i. 191, and note 1.
- notice of his withdrawal not necessary, i. 190, note (d).
- respective rights of his private and the partnership creditors, i. 228.

**DOUBLE INSURANCE, ii. 505-507, 603, 604, and note (x), 605-609.**

**DOWER,**

- in the real estate of partnership, i. 170, note 1, 171, and note 1.
- by statutory provision in the different States of U. S., i. 417 *et seq.*
- how barred, i. 409.
- damages for detention of, iii. 247, 248.
- of vendee's widow, subordinate to vendor's lien, iii. 307.

**DRAMA,**

- production of unpublished, enjoined, ii. 350, note 1.

**DRUNKENNESS,**

- contracts made during, i. 444, note (b), 445, 446.
  - distinctions between express and implied, i. 446.
  - whether enforceable in equity, iii. 388, and note (n).
- discharge of a servant on account of, ii. 38, note (f).

**DUE PROCESS OF LAW, iii. 501, note (x).**

**DURESS,**

- contracts made under, void or voidable, i. 453-457.
- what constitutes, i. 452, 453.
- by violence or imprisonment, i. 453.
- by threats of violence or imprisonment, i. 454, and note 1, 455.
- of one's property, i. 455, note (w).
- by a third person, i. 454, note 1.
- contracts made under, voidable, and may be ratified, i. 456.
- money paid under, recoverable, i. 456.
- threats need not be such as to put a brave man in fear, i. 456, and note 1.
- instrument may be shown to be void on account of, i. 453, and note (x); ii. 708.

**DYSPEPSIA,**

- in life insurance, ii. 618, 619.



## E.

- EARNEST**,  
     what amounts to, iii. 57, 58.
- EJECTMENT**,  
     damages in, iii. 246.
- ELEVATOR**,  
     owners of grain in, tenants in common, i. 572.  
     are common carriers, ii. 179, note (yy).
- EMBARGO**, ii. 828, and note (m).
- EMINENT DOMAIN**,  
     right of the public to, iii. 512-518.
- ENDORSEMENT**,  
     (See **INDORSEMENT**.)
- ENEMIES**,  
     alien, cannot be partners, i. 220, 221.
- ENJOYMENT**,  
     quiet, damages for breach of covenant for, iii. 250-252.
- ENTIRETY OF CONTRACTS**,  
     distinction between several contracts and a severable contract, ii. 672,  
     note 1.  
     when severed by division into distinct items, ii. 673-676.  
         by the apportionment of the price, ii. 674, 675.  
     not affected by designation of the price, weight, or measure, ii. 675,  
     676.  
     or by a division into items where the consideration is entire, ii.  
     675, 676.  
     for service, ii. 679, and note (i).  
     where contracts are apportionable, ii. 676-680, 810-812, 818, note (xx).  
     (See **APPORTIONMENT**; **PERFORMANCE**.)
- EQUITABLE DEFENCES**,  
     to a *chose in action* in the hands of an assignee, i. 250, 251.  
     to a negotiable bill or note after maturity, i. 287-294.
- EQUITABLE LIEN**, iii. 304-318.
- EQUITY**,  
     contribution, when enforced by, i. 31-34, and notes.  
     sales by an agent to himself, and purchases of himself avoided by court  
     of, i. 92, 93.  
     resort to, when necessary to recover a legacy, i. 142, note (a).  
     remedy of partners in, i. 184.  
     dissolution of a partnership, decreed by court of, i. 216, 217, 224.  
     application by court of, of partnership funds to pay joint and separate  
     debts, i. 226-234.  
     governed by the last settled account between partners, i. 224, 225.  
     rights of the assignee of a *chose in action* in, i. 226-244.  
     infant seeking aid from equity must make restitution, i. 367, note 1.  
     effect given in equity to sale or mortgage of after-acquired property,  
     i. 567, note 2.  
     remedy of bailee in, when the ownership of the thing bailed is disputed,  
     ii. 218-220.

**EQUITY — Continued.**

origin and jurisdiction of courts of, i. 526, 527.

specific performance of a contract to convey real estate, enforced in,  
i. 526.

(See SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.)

bill by surety to compel creditor to sue, ii. 23, note 1.

remedy for infringement of patents, ii. 323, and note (x), 324-327.

copyright, ii. 351-353.

trademark, ii. 379-384.

principle of construction much the same at law and in, ii. 649, 650.

mistakes in a contract, when corrected by, ii. 651-655.

suit in, no bar to suit at law, ii. 886, note (l).

when cases taken out of the statute of frauds by, on account of part  
performance, iii. 66, and note y, 357, 368.

relief of debtor on a usurious contract, how granted, iii. 140.

he who asks, must do, iii. 317, note (f).

lien in, iii. 304-313.

(See LIEN.)

**EQUITY JURISPRUDENCE,**

bankrupt may be examined by principles of, iii. 494, note (g).

**EQUITY OF REDEMPTION,**

release of, whether good as accord and satisfaction, ii. 843, 844.

pass to assignee in insolvency, and power of, over, iii. 450.

**ESTOPPEL, ii. 957-974.**

nature of, ii. 957.

*By record*, ii. 958-960.

omission to dispute title in waste, ii. 959.

*res adjudicata*, ii. 959, 960.

*By deed*, ii. 960-963.

recitals of both parties conclusive, ii. 707, 708, 960, note (i).

consideration clause not conclusive, ii. 960, note (i).

deed may be shown to be inoperative and void, ii. 960, note (i).

general rule, one accepting benefit of contract cannot invalidate instru-  
ment thereof, ii. 961.

after-acquired estates passed by, ii. 962, note (k).

of married women, ii. 962, notes (l) and (m).

*By matter in pais*, ii. 963-974.

growth of equitable estoppels, ii. 963, 964.

application to negotiable paper, ii. 964.

what grounds essential to constitute, ii. 965, note (q), 967, note (r).

omission, negligence, ii. 965, note (q), 967, note (r).

acquiescence in another's conduct, ii. 967, note (r), 970, note (s).

admissions, &c., acted on as true, ii. 965, note (q), 967, note (r).

binding for a reasonable time, ii. 965, note (q).

none where position of parties is unchanged, ii. 965, note (q).

estopped by silence, ii. 966, 967, and note 1.

or where actual state of affairs is known, ii. 967, note (r).

doctrine extended to real property in equity, ii. 967, note (r).

tenant, ii. 967, note (r).

payment of rent, ii. 967, note (r).

trustee, ii. 967, note (r).

mortgagee, ii. 967, note (r).

**ESTOPPEL** — *Continued.*

- vendee, ii. 967, note (r).
- legatee, ii. 967, note (r).
- lessee, ii. 967, note (r).
- corporation, i. 156.
- assertions, estoppels only in favor of those they were intended to influence, ii. 970, note (s).
- no estoppel to preclude party from denying that which he had no power to do, ii. 967, note (r), 972.
- none by admissions to third persons, ii. 967, note (r).
- whether estoppels apply to infants, ii. 974; i. 363, notes 1 and (x).

**ESTREPEMENT,**

- writ of, iii. 236.

**EVICTIION,**

- damages for, when to be computed, iii. 250-252.
- (See REAL PROPERTY.)

**EVIDENCE,**

- parol, admitted to charge unnamed principal, but not to discharge signer, i. 55.
- admissible where it is doubtful whether obligation is that of principal or agent, i. 57, note 1.
- admissible to qualify a general release, i. 205, note (a).
- whether admissible to qualify liability of indorser, i. 271, note 1, 319, 320.
- to prove incapacity to contract, i. 444, note (a), 446-448.
- what, admissible to prove consideration of a written contract, i. 486.
- parol, inadmissible to add warranty, i. 593.
- of contract to marry, ii. 69, 70.
- of seduction in action for breach of promise to marry, ii. 77, 78.
- of marriage, ii. 85-87.
- presumption of negligence of the common carrier in case of injury to a passenger, ii. 239-241.
- what constitutes the original document in case of a telegram, ii. 295, note 1.
- parol, not admissible to vary written charter-party, ii. 428.
- partly written and partly parol, ii. 466, note (x), 648, note (b).
- of parol agreement in satisfaction, when admissible to bar suit upon written contract, ii.
- character of, necessary to prove existence of custom, ii. 689, note (x), 694, 696, and notes 1 and (p); iii. 266.
- extrinsic, not admissible to vary or contradict the terms of a written contract, ii. 700, 701, 711.
- of the force of letters, forming a contract, upon contract subsequently entered into between same parties as to same subject-matter, ii. 701.
- the rule *falsa demonstratio non nocet*, ii. 702, and note (d).
- to change the settled legal meaning of an instrument, ii. 705.

**EVIDENCE—Continued.**

extrinsic, not admissible to qualify release, ii. 870, 871.

or to connect instruments, when the statute of frauds requires the contract to be in writing, iii. 18, and note 1.

admissible to determine the subject-matter and parties, ii. 702.

to rebut the presumption against the apparent and natural effect of an instrument, — *aliter*, if presumption is with instrument, ii. 706. when only a part is reduced to writing, ii. 706. of collateral agreement, ii. 706, note 1.

to show when writing was to take effect, ii. 706, note 1.

to contradict recitals, ii. 707, 708.

to vary or contradict the date or consideration, ii. 708.

contemporaneous writings, when deemed part of contract, ii. 706-708.

to show the incapacity of parties, fraud, duress, illegality, discharge, change of time or place, waiver of damages, consideration when none is named, substitution of a new contract or consideration, ii. 708.

to vary a receipt — *aliter* as to a release, ii. 657, note (u), 657, 709, 711, 842, note (t), 870-872.

to explain technical terms and foreign languages, ii. 709, 710, and *see* 648.

when the question is between third parties, ii. 710, 711.

to explain a latent ambiguity, ii. 711-717.

to show the knowledge or ignorance or belief of a party, ii. 715, note (h).

to explain surrounding circumstances, ii. 714.

to explain uncertainties, ii. 714.

to show time of giving consideration for guaranty, ii. 716.

blank in instrument, when supplied, ii. 716.

to rebut the implication of reasonable time for performance, ii. 813.

to explain wills, when, ii. 702, note (d), 706.

to show authority of an agent under the statute of frauds, iii. 11, note (o), 12, 13, and note 1.

to connect different writings as a memorandum under the statute of frauds, iii. 19, and note 1.

foreign judgments, *prima facie*, ii. 759, 760.

examination of witnesses before arbitrators, ii. 861, 862.

alteration of instruments, when presumed, ii. 879.

of what, sufficient to take case out of the statute of limitations, iii. 68-71.

rules of, as applied to contracts requiring specific performance, iii. 324.

**EVIDENCE—Continued.**

- extrinsic, admissible in equity to prove omission, iii. 324, note (u).
  - to connect parts of a contract, ii. 706, and note (x), iii. 356, note (x).
  - to prove additional consideration, when, iii. 357, note (c).
  - to rebut, but not to raise an equity, iii. 357.
  - to show mistake, ii. 651, note (x); iii. 324, note (u), 366, 368.

(See PAROL EVIDENCE.)

**EX ANTECEDENTIBUS ET CONSEQUENTIBUS FIT OPTIMA INTERPRETATIO**, ii. 657, note (u).

**EXCEPTION AND RESERVATION,**

- words of, how construed, ii. 664, note (q).

**EXCHANGE,**

- rates of, included in the damages of holder of bills of exchange, i. 333.
- rate of, charge for, not usurious, iii. 149.
- distinct from a sale, i. 565.
- not authorized by authority to buy or sell, i. 60.

**EXCLUSIVE PRIVILEGES,**

- grants of, how affected by the Constitution, iii. 512-519.

**EXCOMMUNICATED PERSONS**, i. 462.**EXECUTION,**

- laws exempting property from, whether constitutional, iii. 526-530.
- destruction of lien by taking in, iii. 270.
- property held under lien not liable to, at suit of third party, iii. 270.

(See PARTNERSHIP.)

**EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,**

- how they act, i. 142.
- extent of their liability, i. 142, 143.
- how assets in their hands may be reached by legatees, i. 143.
- when personally liable on their promises as such, i. 142, 143, 145, note 1.
- when personally liable on awards, i. 143.
- rights of action of, and against, i. 143-146.
- discretion of, as to provisions in the will, i. 143.
- on what contracts of deceased they may sue and be sued, i. 143-146.
- doctrine of a continuing breach, i. 144.
- when their rights begin, i. 146.
- death and survivorship of, i. 147.
- joint executors, liability for each other, i. 146, note (x), 147.
- executor *de son tort*, i. 147.
- administrator *de bonis non*, i. 148.
- executors and administrators liable as trustees, i. 147.
- may indorse the note of the testator, i. 266.
- action for breach of contract to marry does not survive to, ii. 77.
- of co-surety, whether liable for contribution, i. 30, note (e).
- of a joint party, liability of, i. 28.
- of a deceased partner whose interest is continued in the firm, i. 221 note (d).

**EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS — *Continued.***

statutory provisions in the United States, as to administration upon property of deceased husband or wife, i. 417 *et seq.*, notes.  
 promise of, to pay debt of testator "when sufficient assets are received," how construed, i. 142; ii. 655, note (q).  
 bound by the contracts of the testator, ii. 685, 686.  
 appropriation of payment, where the party paying owes in his own right, and as executor, ii. 783.  
 payment to one of several, ii. 767.  
 set-off, by and against, ii. 782, 783.  
 promises of, when within the statute of frauds, iii. 3, 20.  
 the contracts of, may be enforced in equity against their successors, iii. 324, and note (x).

**EXEMPLARY DAMAGES,**

(See DAMAGES.)

**EXPENSES,**

of litigation, when recoverable as damages, iii. 179, 180, 237-239, 253, note (u).  
 of litigation, when available in lien, iii. 288.

(See COSTS.)

**EXPERTS,**

use of, in determining the meaning of technical terms, ii. 648, 709, 710.

**EXPRESS COMPANY,**

liable as common carriers, ii. 179, and notes 1 and (yy).

**EXPRESS CONTRACT, i. 6, note 1.**

necessary for pay for employee's extra time, i. 113, note (x).

**EXPRESSIO UNIUS EST EXCLUSIO ALTERIUS, ii. 671.****F.****FACT,**

mistake of, i. 528, note (t).  
 questions of, i. 228, note (x), 575.

(See JURY.)

**FACTOR,**

cannot delegate his authority, i. 88, and note (p).  
 his duty and power to insure, i. 90, note (y), 104, and note 1.  
 the authority of, when irrevocable, i. 72, note (y).  
 when a common carrier is liable as such, ii. 225.  
 set-off against, when allowed, ii. 903-905.  
 right of, to sell goods to pay advances, iii. 212, 213.  
 when money or goods in hands of assignees in insolvency of, can be recovered, in whole or in part, by consignor, iii. 457, note (j).  
 does not, like broker, bind both parties to a sale, i. 109, 595.

(See FACTORS AND BROKERS.)

**FACTORS AND BROKERS,**

*Who is a factor and who a broker*, i. 100, 109, 595.  
*Of factors under a commission*, i. 101; ii. 12.  
 whether they are liable as principals or sureties, i. 101.  
 if entitled to charge guaranty commission, liable although he does not charge it, i. 100, 102.

FACTORS AND BROKERS — *Continued.*

but does not affect his claim for advances, i. 102.

whether their contract is within statute of frauds, i. 101; ii. 12.

*Of the duties and rights of factors and brokers*, i. 102-111.

power to pledge the goods of the principal, i. 100, note (x), 102, 103; iii. 288, 288.

broker empowered to sell not authorized to receive payment, i. 104.

principal retains his property in the goods as long as he can identify them in the hands of any party who holds them as representative of the factor, i. 104; iii. 312, and note (j).

cannot barter, i. 102, note (j).

factor buying goods at a price exceeding his limits, i. 104.

must account with his own principal until adverse claimant establishes his right to the goods, i. 104, 105.

bound to follow instructions and conform to the usages of trade, i. 104.

not bound to insure, i. 104, and note 1.

bound absolutely by instructions if no advances made, i. 105.

how the principal may dispose of goods sent to him by the factor without authority, i. 105.

may be personally liable to principal when acting without *del credere* commission, if himself in default, or negligent, i. 105.

the respective liabilities of foreign and domestic factors, and of their principals, i. 106, and note 1.

who are foreign factors, i. 106.

conflicting claims of principal and factor against purchasers, i. 107; iii. 285-287.

factor may act in his own name, but broker only in principal's, i. 107, and note 2.

factor has lien, but broker none, i. 107, 108; ii. 904; iii. 280, notes, 286.

consignor who has received advances, — what right has he to control factor's sale, i. 108.

if factor makes no sale, may still have action for compensation for services, i. 109.

neither factor nor broker entitled to commissions until whole service is performed, i. 109, 110, and notes.

unless prevented by irresistible obstacle, i. 110.

broker to sell goods to arrive, or land, making a proper bargain, has a right to his commissions, although goods do not arrive, or purchaser refuses to take the land for good reasons, i. 110.

no recovery for illegal services, i. 111, and note 1.

when consignee and factor may be sued, i. 111.

broker bound by special instruction, i. 111.

not justified in disregarding them by evidence of usage, i. 111, and note 2.

## (See LIEN.)

when not liable to principal under *del credere* commission, i. 101, 105.

what rights given by possession of a bill of lading, i. 108; iii. 289, note (w).

acquires lien on goods by accepting bill drawn on them, i. 108, *see* iii. 286, note 1.

has no lien unless goods come to him as factor, i. 108; iii. 287, and note (r).

**FACTORS AND BROKERS—Continued.**

- special arrangements may give rights in advance of possession, iii. 289, and note (*w*).
- whether guaranty of, within the statute of frauds, iii. 30.
- consignor may always transfer goods before they are in the hands of factor, i. 108.
- how far and when factor bound by instructions, after advances, i. 108.
- general rights and duties of, i. 107-111.
- factor cannot sign bought and sold notes, i. 595.

**FAILURE,**

- of consideration, total and partial, i. 500-503.
- of performance of a contract by one, a defence by the other, ii. 829-835.  
(See PART PERFORMANCE.)
- of title to real estate, iii. 245-259.

**FALSA DEMONSTRATIO NON NOCET**, ii. 702, and note (*d*).

**FALSE REPRESENTATIONS,**

(See FRAUD.)

**FARRIERS,**

- lien of, at common law, iii. 278, and note (*g*).

**FAST DAY,**

- delivery upon, ii. 209, note (*a*).

**FELON,**

- cannot be a partner, i. 218.

**FEME COVERT,**

(See MARRIED WOMEN.)

**FERRY,**

- liability of the owner of, ii. 198.

**FERRYMEN,**

- liable as common carriers, ii. 185.

**FIGURES,**

- words prevail over, i. 278.

**FINDER,**

- cannot give title against owner by sale, i. 564.
- rights and obligations of, ii. 110, and note 1, 111.
- place where property is found has no effect on title of finder, ii. 447.
- has lien, if reward is offered, ii. 109, note (*w*); iii. 265, and notes.
- whether entitled to compensation for labor in saving property, ii. 447, and note 1.

**FIRE,**

- what is, ii. 588-591.
- whether peril of the sea, ii. 512.

**FIRE INSURANCE,**

- I. *Form of the contract*, ii. 555-580.
  - "ship on stocks building," what it includes, ii. 555, note (*a*).
1. *How contract is made*, ii. 555-561.
  - by stock or mutual companies, ii. 555, 556.
  - policy and premium note, independent contracts, ii. 556, note (*b*).
  - liability on premium note, ii. 556, note (*b*).
  - how long liable for premiums, ii. 556, note (*b*).



**FIRE INSURANCE — Continued.**

- giving of note not necessary to contract, ii. 556, note (b).
- different departments of risks, ii. 556.
- effect of this on application of notes to losses, ii. 556.
- lien on land, ii. 556, 557.
- when contract is complete, ii. 557, note (c).
- power of court of equity, ii. 557, note (c).
- contract by letter, ii. 557, note (c).
- memorandum in application books, ii. 557, note (c).
- when something remains to be done, ii. 557, note (c).
- where payment of premium is condition precedent, ii. 557, note (c).
- ratification, ii. 557, note (c).
- provisions in charter, ii. 557, 558.
- meaning of "the insured," ii. 558, note (c).
- "for whom it may concern," ii. 558.
- insured member of mutual company, ii. 558.
- application for insurance, ii. 558.
  - when part of policy, ii. 559.
  - statements in warranties, ii. 559.
- reference to a distinct paper in policy, ii. 559, note (h).
- difference between warranties and representations, ii. 559, 560.
- person accepting policy based on application, cannot deny that application is his, ii. 560.
- effect of fraud, ii. 560.
- by-law avoiding policy for neglect to pay assessment when requested by mail, ii. 560.
- contracts of insurance against fire frequently made through agents, ii. 560, 561.
- principles of agency applied to them, ii. 560, and note 2.
- 2. *Description of the property insured*, ii. 561-568.
  - putting property insured in wrong class, ii. 561, 562.
  - hazardous and extra-hazardous, ii. 562.
  - whether person described as doing certain business may keep all articles usual in such business, ii. 562.
  - how far description is warranty for future, ii. 562, 563, 565-567.
  - "dwelling-house," "vacancy," "removal," ii. 563, 564, note 1.
  - effect of alterations, ii. 564, 568, 569.
  - when words relating to future are warranty or permission, ii. 563, 564.
  - change of tenants, ii. 564, note (r).
  - "storing," ii. 564, note (r).
  - how words describing property are construed, ii. 564-567.
  - as to place, ii. 567, note 1.
  - termini of risk, ii. 567.
  - to vessel at particular place, ii. 568, and note 2.
- 3. *Alterations in the property*, ii. 568-570.
  - effect of, ii. 563, 564, 568, 569.
  - repairs, ii. 569.
  - failure to make repairs, ii. 569, 570.
- 4. *Warranty, representations, and concealment*, ii. 570-580.
  - (1) *warranty*, ii. 570-572.
    - part of contract, ii. 570.
    - materiality of, ii. 570.

**FIRE INSURANCE — Continued.**

- continuing, ii. 570, and note (a), 571.
- description of house as occupied by particular person, not warranty that he will continue, ii. 571, note (a).
- may be in indorsement, ii. 572.
- statement may be license or permission, ii. 572.
- (2) *representations*, ii. 573–576.
- how differing from warranty, ii. 573.
- if material avoids contract, ii. 573, and note 1.
- statement considered representation, ii. 573.
- may be oral, ii. 573.
- by terms of contract may be as warranties, ii. 573, 574.
- in respect to incumbrances, ii. 574.
- as to ownership, ii. 574, 575.
- avoids policy only when fraudulent, ii. 575, but see 573, note 1.
- materiality, whether question for jury or court, ii. 575.
- when all questions must be answered, ii. 575.
- materiality not essential, if falsity avoids, ii. 575, 576.
- when answers are not warranties, ii. 576.
- if contract is entire, misrepresentation as to one subject avoids contract, ii. 576, and note 2.
- (3) *concealment*, ii. 576–580.
- insured must state all he knows, ii. 576.
- what should be disclosed, ii. 576, 577, and note (x), 578.
- as to title, ii. 577, 578, and note 1.
- matters of common information, ii. 577.
- incendiary attempts after insurance effected, ii. 577.
- answers to questions, ii. 577.
- false swearing forfeits claims, ii. 580.
- buildings within certain distances, ii. 578, 579.
- goods in certain building, ii. 579.
- misrepresentations under pleadings in Massachusetts, ii. 580.
- II. *Interest of the insured*, ii. 580–588.
- what interest is necessary, ii. 580, and note 1.
- of partner in building purchased with partnership funds on land of another, ii. 582.
- of mortgagor, ii. 582.
- of mortgagee, ii. 582, 583.
- when mortgage debt is paid, ii. 582, 583, and note 1.
- lien of mortgagee on proceeds of policy, ii. 585.
- tenant for years, ii. 585.
- where tenant owns building, but not land, ii. 585, note (v).
- trustee, agent, or consignee not obliged to insure, ii. 585.
- when property held in trust must be stated, ii. 585.
- consignee insuring in his own name, ii. 586.
- goods held on commission, ii. 587.
- lien on building under State law, ii. 587.
- bailee may insure his interest, ii. 587.
- common carrier, ii. 587.
- ratification, ii. 587.
- “on goods,” ii. 587, note (d).
- delectus personarum*, ii. 587.

FIRE INSURANCE — *Continued.*

- III. *Risk assumed by the insurers*, ii. 588-595.
  - policy does not attach if goods are on fire, ii. 588.
  - or exposed to dangerous fire, ii. 588.
  - "lost or not lost," ii. 588.
  - 1. *What is fire*, ii. 588-591.
    - definition of, ii. 588, 589.
    - combustion, ii. 589.
    - damage by heat used to dry merchandise, ii. 589.
    - heat and smoke of extraordinary fire, ii. 589.
    - lightning, ii. 590, and note 1.
    - explosion of gunpowder, ii. 590, and note 3, 590.
    - of steam boiler, ii. 591, 593.
    - house falling into rubbish, and then burning, ii. 590, and note 2.
  - 2. *Liability of insurers for consequences of fire*, ii. 591-594.
    - damage by water, ii. 591.
    - damage by removal from fire, ii. 592, 593.
      - by blowing up buildings to arrest progress of fire, ii. 593.
    - blankets spread on outside of building, ii. 593, 594.
    - provision that insurers may elect to rebuild or repair, effect of, ii. 594.
  - 3. *Loss caused by negligence of insured*, ii. 594, 595.
    - insurers liable for loss caused by negligence of insured, ii. 594, 595.
    - when negligence is gross, ii. 594, and note (v), 595.
- V. *Alienation*, ii. 595-601.
  - policies not transferable, ii. 595.
  - alienation of whole or part, ii. 595, 596.
  - after loss, right to indemnity may be assigned, ii. 596.
  - provision that assignment shall avoid policy, ii. 596, and note 1.
  - when prohibition covers only interest of insured, ii. 596.
  - prohibition of transfer after loss, ii. 596.
  - alienation to avoid policy must be absolute conveyance, ii. 597, and note 2.
  - mortgage not, until entry and foreclosure, ii. 597.
  - mortgage of personal property, ii. 597, note (f).
  - levy on execution, ii. 597, note (f).
  - sale of equity of redemption, ii. 597, note (f).
  - mortgage is material alteration in ownership, ii. 597, note (f).
  - prohibition of alienation by mortgage, ii. 597, note (f).
  - contract to convey, ii. 598.
  - conditional sale, ii. 598.
  - agreement to represent that it has been sold, ii. 598.
  - partition by court, effect of, ii. 598.
  - transfer by one partner to another, ii. 598.
  - bankruptcy, ii. 599, and note 1.
  - assignment for benefit of creditors, ii. 599.
  - death of insured, ii. 599.
  - policies not negotiable, ii. 599.
  - power of assignor to prejudice policy after assignment, with consent of insurers, ii. 599, 600.
  - when new contract is made with assignee, ii. 600.
  - notice of transfers, ii. 600.
  - agent to receive premiums no authority to waive notice of assignment, ii. 600.

**FIRE INSURANCE — *Continued.***

**V. *Valuation*, ii. 601–603.**

- seldom made, ii. 601.
- insurers pay indemnity for loss, ii. 601.
- effect of, ii. 601.
- auction sale, ii. 601.
- loss of profits, ii. 601, 602.
- rule of damages, ii. 602.
- deduction from value of new materials, ii. 602.
- when insurers repair, and cost is less than amount insured, ii. 602.
- repairs forbidden by public authorities, ii. 602.
  - must be made in reasonable time, ii. 602, 603.
- insured to contribute to repairs, ii. 603.
- refusal to allow insurers to examine goods injured, ii. 603.
- when conclusive, ii. 603.
- insurance for greater proportion than allowed by charter, ii. 603.
- by-law prohibiting insurance exceeding certain proportion, ii. 603.

**VI. *Double insurance and reinsurance*, ii. 603–610.**

**1. *Double insurance*, ii. 603–609.**

- how guarded against, ii. 603, 604.
- other insurance to be stated and endorsed, ii. 604.
- each insurer to pay ratable portion, ii. 605, and note 1.
- when one insurer pays more than his proportion, ii. 605.
- apply to subsequent as well as prior insurance, ii. 605.
- provisions as to notice, ii. 605–608.
- where first policy is void, ii. 606, and note 1.
- power of court of equity to give relief, ii. 606, 607.
- policy on goods, and part afterwards reinsured, ii. 608.
- substantial compliance with by-law requiring notice, sufficient, ii. 608.
- what is substantial compliance, ii. 608, 609.
- insured not bound to give details of previous insurance, ii. 609.
- what is, ii. 609, and note 1.
- burden of proving that two policies covered same property is on defendants, ii. 609.

**2. *Reinsurance*, ii. 609, 610.**

- reinsurer may make same defence as original insurer, ii. 609, 610.
- when insurer becomes insolvent, ii. 610.
- insurer cannot stipulate for indemnity against risk he has not assumed, ii. 610.

**VII. *Proof and adjustment*, ii. 610–613.**

- provisions as to notice of loss, proof and adjustment, ii. 610.
  - must be substantially complied with, ii. 610, and note 2.
- omission to procure certificate, ii. 610, note (b).
- how contiguity of magistrate determined, ii. 610, note (b).
- not necessary to state nature of interest in account of the loss, ii. 610, note (c).
- notice may be oral, ii. 610 (c).
- manner of loss need not be stated, ii. 610, note (c).
- waiver of notice, or preliminary proofs, ii. 610, 611, and note 1.
- declaration that nothing is waived, ii. 611.
- submission to arbitration, ii. 612.
- approval of proofs is binding, ii. 612, and note 1.

**FIRE INSURANCE** — *Continued.*

- that is, suit is not to be brought within certain time, ii. 612, and note 2.
- arbitration, ii. 612, note 3.
- by-law requiring amount of damage done, and value of what remains, to be stated, ii. 612.
- difference between valuation in fire and marine insurance, ii. 612, 613.
- avoided by fraud, ii. 613.
- effect of provision in respect to false oath, ii. 613, and note 1.
- tenant cannot require landlord to repair from insurance-money, ii. 613.

**FISH,**

- grant of, implies right of fishing, ii. 687, note (a).

**FIXTURES,**

- rights of landlord and tenant to, i. 552, 553.
- rights of purchaser to, ii. 143.
- contracts for the sale of, when within the statute of frauds, iii. 36.

**FORBEARANCE,**

- when a consideration, i. 479-483.
- by creditor, effect of, on guarantor's liability, ii. 23-29.

**FOREIGN ATTACHMENT,**

- when procured in a foreign country, a bar, ii. 757-760, 884.

**FOREIGN JUDGMENTS,**

(*See JUDGMENTS.*)

**FOREIGN LANGUAGES,**

- how explained, ii. 709, 710.

**FOREIGN STATES,**

- whether the States of the Union are foreign as to judgments, ii. 760, note (x), 760, note (y), 761, 762, 884, notes (h), 2.
- as to bankrupt laws, iii. 529-531.
- contracts between, iii. 524.
- (*See PLACE, LAW OF.*)
- whether our States are such as regards the liabilities of principals for factors, i. 106, note 1.
- or as to protest of bills of exchange, i. 330, note (n).

**FOREIGNERS,**

(*See ALIENS.*)

**FORGED BILL,**

- indorsement of, i. 302.
- payment of, i. 303, 304, and note 1, 305.
- payment in, i. 305, 306.
- new bill given for, i. 304, 305.

**FORMER JUDGMENT,**

- a defence, ii. 887-893.

(*See JUDGMENT.*)

**FORWARDING MERCHANTS,**

- liabilities of, ii. 152-154, 195, 196.

**FRANCHISE,**

- of a corporation, may be taken by the State for public purposes, on providing compensation, iii. 507, 512-521.

**FRAUD,**

- of agent, liability of principal for, i. 76-78.
- of partner, liability of firm for, i. 204, note (y).
- in agency or partnership, avoids it, i. 176 and note (xx); ii. 951.
- of agent unknown to the principal, vitiates the agent's contract, i. 60.
- effect of, in contract, when connected with inadequacy of consideration, i. 474.
  - when specific performance is sought in equity, i. 528.
- one holding by fraud, what title he can give to an innocent purchaser, i. 563, 564.
- goods are fraudulently purchased if buyer intends not to pay for them, i. 576.
- in a sale, when implied by the possession of the vendor, i. 575, and note 1, 576, and note 1.
- in a mortgage, when implied by the possession of the mortgagor, i. 607.
- of the vendor in a sale, i. 614, 615.
- of creditor on the surety, ii. 8, note (\*).
- contracts in fraud of marriage settlements, void, ii. 80, 81.
- marriage obtained by, void, ii. 91.
- of the owner of goods, effect of, on the liability of a common carrier, ii. 270.
- effect of, in setting aside a contract, ii. 655, 656.
- may be proved by extrinsic evidence, ii. 707, 708.
- as a defence, ii. 935-956.
- not defined by the law, ii. 937.
- sphere of the moral law and of municipal law compared, ii. 935, 936.
- materiality of, necessary to avoid a contract, ii. 937, 938.
- what is material, ii. 937, note (o).
  - to be determined by the jury, ii. 938.
- must be actually injurious, ii. 939.
- damages for, only recoverable for the injury directly attributable to, ii. 939, 940.
- in false representations of a party's solvency, ii. 937, note (p), 939, and notes (t), (r), 940, 941, 946, note (t), 947, note (q), 948, note (r).
- of representations literally true, but substantially false, ii. 939.
- must be such as the injured party had a right to rely upon, ii. 941.
- when damages for, ii. 941.
- on *cestuis que trust*, infants, and persons of feeble mind, ii. 941, 942.
- effect of intention in, ii. 938, note (q), 938-942, 954, 955.
- how far an innocent misrepresentation affords ground for relief, ii. 942, note 1.
- in a matter collateral to the contract, i. 600; ii. 944.
- distinction between extrinsic and intrinsic circumstances, ii. 945.
- concealments, when amounting to, ii. 945, 946.
  - in contracts of insurance, ii. 946.
- effect of, upon enforcement of contract in equity, iii. 384, and note (d), 385, and note (e).
- expressions of opinion and statements of fact distinguished, ii. 946, 947.
- misrepresentations of third parties adopted, or of an agent, i. 76, 77; ii. 947, 948.
- rescission in cases of, ii. 949-951.
  - waiver of right of, by delay, ii. 951.

**FRAUD — Continued.**

- where both parties are in fault, ii. 951, 952.
- how availed of, as a defence at law and in equity, ii. 952, 953, note (*f*).
- whether equity will act on presumptions of fraud which law would deem insufficient, ii. 953, note (*f*), 955, 956.
- not imputed if facts consistent with honest intention, ii. 953.
- in procuring deed, ii. 952, note (*d*).
- whether pleadable in bar of action founded upon a specialty, ii. 952.
- not presumed, ii. 953-955.
- in false statements, how affected by party's means of knowledge, ii. 939-942, 954, 955.
- distinction between false representations as to matters of law and as to matters of fact, ii. 955.
- evidence receivable of fraud, ii. 955, 956.
- that equity receives what law does not, ii. 955, 956.
- legal fraud, ii. 953, 954.
- as a question of fact, i. 575.
- award avoided for, ii. 857, 858, 861, 862.
- in the alteration of an instrument, ii. 872-883.
- sale procured by, passes property, ii. 955, and note 1.
- when the statute of limitations begins to run on, iii. 99, and note 2, 108, 109.
- effect of, upon amount of damages, iii. 237.
- enforcement of contract in equity, iii. 384, 385, and notes.
- on the part of insolvent or bankrupt, iii. 460-462, 480, 484, 485, 498, 499.
- no lien acquired by fraud of bailee, iii. 268.

**FRAUDS, STATUTE OF.**

- proof of a contract, how affected by, i. 7.
- whether it requires the agent's authority to be in writing, i. 46, note (*s*); iii. 12, 13, and note 1.
- ratification by the principal of an agent's contract within, i. 51, 595.
- how the rights of an undisclosed principal on a written contract made by his agent affected by, i. 64.
- whether the guaranty of a *del credere* factor is required by, to be in writing, i. 97; iii. 30.
- contracts of service within, ii. 51, and notes.
- of partnership, not, i. 169, note 1, 175, and note (*x*).
- a signing not essential to a deed since, i. 125, note (*e*).
- agent for a corporation to sign the memorandum required by, who may be, i. 158.
- when the partnership agreement must be in writing, i. 175, note (*v*).
- contracts of novation, whether within, i. 238, note (*b*), 241.
- an entire promise, partly within, void, i. 494, 495.
- a guaranty, when within, ii. 9-11.
- contracts to marry, when within, ii. 70.
- promises in consideration of marriage within, ii. 79.
- whether it operates on a foreign contract, ii. 742-744.
- provisions of, iii. 3, 4.
- signing required by, i. 591; iii. 4-14.
- when vote of corporation sufficient, iii. 8.
- when initials sufficient, iii. 8, 9.

FRAUDS, STATUTE OF — *Continued.*

- signing required, written memorandum need not, be made when agreement is made, iii. 10.
- when a letter amounts to, iii. 4, and note (c), 32.
- indorsement of unsigned contract for the purpose of transfer sufficient, iii. 4, note (c).
- writing of the agreement not sufficient, iii. 4-6.
- place where the name may be written, iii. 6-8.
- entry of seller in order book, and signature of buyer, iii. 6-8.
- effect of the delivery of the instrument, iii. 8.
- when the requirement to be "subscribed" is satisfied, i. 591; iii. 8.
- when the same is printed or written in pencil, i. 591; iii. 8.
- by the party to be charged, alone necessary, iii. 9, and note 1.
- by an agent, when sufficient, i. 589; iii. 10-14.
- when agent may write his own signature, i. 589; iii. 10, 11.
- how the agent may be authorized, iii. 10, note (n), 11, note (r), 12, 13.
- who may be agent for this purpose, iii. 11-14.
- sales by auctioneers, brokers, sheriffs, and masters in chancery, within, iii. 11, and note (s), 12, and note 1; *and see* i. 119.
- the names of the parties to be expressed, iii. 14, note (v).
- parol evidence inadmissible to bring contract within, iii. 14, 15, 19-21.
- the subject-matter to be set forth, iii. 14, note (v).
- when the price is to be stated, iii. 14, note (v), 16.
- consideration, whether required to be expressed, iii. 16-18.
- form of agreement required by, iii. 18-20.
  - when made up of separate papers, i. 589-591; iii. 18, 19, and note 1, 20.
  - connection of different parts not to be established by extrinsic evidence, iii. 18, 19, and note 1.
  - when capable of certainty by reference to a standard, iii. 19.
- when a part of the agreement conforms to the statute, and the rest does not, whether the whole or a part void, iii. 19, 20.
- promises by executors and administrators, when within, iii. 3, 21.
- chattels sold to be paid for by a credit, iii. 21.
  - "to answer for the debt, default, or miscarriage of another" when within, iii. 22-31.
- the promise must be collateral, iii. 22, 23.
  - must be made to the party to whom the person undertaken for is liable, iii. 24, and note (p), 25.
  - must not operate as a discharge of the original debtor, iii. 23-26.
  - must not, when performed, leave the original party still liable, iii. 25.
  - must not be equivalent to the purchase of a debt by the promisor, iii. 26.



FRAUDS, STATUTE OF — *Continued.*

the promise not within the statute when its main purpose is to subserve some purpose of the promisor, iii. 26-29.

a parol promise to accept an order from a debtor, iii. 28, 29.

a request to one to work for the benefit of a third party, iii. 29.

an owner promising to pay for his contractor, iii. 29.

consideration of the guaranty, whether to be expressed, iii. 16, note (y), 17, note (z), 18, notes (b), 1.

variation of the terms of a building contract, iii. 29.

cases where the liability to pay the debt of another arises by operation of law, as out of some trust or transaction between the parties, without the aid of a special promise, not within, iii. 30.

contract under seal not within, iii. 17, note 1.

promises to answer for another's torts, within, iii. 31.

promise to pay the debt of another which is not legally due, iii. 30.

"in consideration of marriage," iii. 31, 32.

promise to marry, after a period longer than a year, within, iii. 31.

in the nature of settlement, advancement, or provision, in view of marriage, within, iii. 31.

effect of parol promise before marriage, on a written promise subsequent to, iii. 31, 32.

what writing is sufficient, iii. 32.

(*See MARRIAGE.*)

"contracts or sales of lands, tenements, or hereditaments, or any interest in or concerning them," within, iii. 33-40.

when contracts for the sale of growing crops are within, iii. 33-36.

sale of young trees, when may be oral, iii. 33, note (r), 34, note 1, 37, and note 1.

contracts to pay for improvements on land, not within, iii. 36.

for sale of removable fixtures, not within, iii. 36.

a mere license to enter on land, not within, iii. 37.

any contract the effect of which is to give an easement within, iii. 37.

agreement by lessee to make further improvements not within, iii. 37.

when contracts for sale of the stock of a corporation are within, iii. 37, 38, 55-57.

contract to convey lands for services, iii. 38, 39.

promise to pay for land, made after delivery of the deed, iii. 39.

oral transfer of mining claims, iii. 39.

oral license to dig minerals on land of licensor, iii. 39.

instances in which promises relating to land need not be in writing, iii. 39.

when they must be in writing, iii. 39, 40.

contracts void by, when executed, the payment of the consideration recoverable, and form of action in such instance, iii. 38, and note 1, 39, 44, and *see* 64, note (y).

contracts not to be performed within a year, when within, ii. 48, and note 1; iii. 41-43.

contracts for the sale of goods, when within, iii. 44-61.

principles of the common law, how affected by the statute of Elizabeth and the statute of frauds, iii. 44, 45.

acceptance and delivery required by, what amounts to, iii. 45-54.

**FRAUDS, STATUTE OF — Continued.**

- buyer takes article and lends it to the seller, iii. 46.
- constructive delivery, iii. 48, 49.
  - in a sale by sample, iii. 49.
- acceptance, what is equivalent to, iii. 50, and note 1, 51-54.
- rights of buyer, when after acceptance the article proves deficient in quantity or quality, iii. 50-53.
- whether delivery to a carrier is sufficient, iii. 53, 54.
- stock and shares of a corporation within, iii. 37, 38, 55, 56, note 1, 57.
- sales of promissory notes within, iii. 57, note (l).
- earnest, what amounts to, iii. 57, 58.
- an oral agreement for an extension of time to a written contract, iii. 57.
- part payment, of the same effect as earnest, iii. 58, and note 1.
  - what constitutes, iii. 58.
- when executory contracts are within, iii. 58-61.
- contract to exchange is within, iii. 59, note 1.
- contracts for manufacturing, iii. 46, 59-61, and note 1.
- contracts for or savoring of hiring and labor, iii. 60.
- contracts within, operation of the statute on, iii. 62-64.
  - how affecting third parties, iii. 63, 64.
  - when executed, iii. 64.
  - how defence pleaded to, iii. 64, note 1.
- the fourth and seventeenth sections of, do not affect the validity, but preclude the bringing of actions to enforce, iii. 62-64.
- when cases taken out of, by part performance, iii. 66.
  - what constitutes part performance, iii. 66, and note 1, 67, and note 1.
- construction and operation of, in equity, iii. 356-369.
- relief in equity, iii. 357-361.

**FRAUDULENT CONVEYANCE,**

- of property, as against creditors, iii. 417, note (g), 456, 460-462, 479, 480, 485, 497-499.

**FREEDOM OF CONTRACT,**

- protected, iii. 38, note (x); iii. 501, note (x).
- parties cannot tie up their right of, ii. 661, note (x).

**FREIGHT,**

- on goods, i. 601; ii. 671.
- on money, ii. 689, note (f).
- the mother of wages, ii. 471, 472.
- contracts of, ii. 414-428.

(See SHIPPING.)

**"FROM,"**

- whether inclusive or exclusive, ii. 499, 659, note (a), 814, 815.
- "from 1835," ii. 661, note (i).

**G.**

**GENERAL AGENT,** i. 39, and note (x), 81, note (x).

**GENERAL AVERAGE,** i. 113, note (x); ii. 453-468, 491, 492.

(See SHIPPING.)

## GENERAL WORDS,

restricted by particular recitals, ii. 656, note (i), 659.

## GENERIC TERMS,

specific, when taking the sense of, ii. 651.

## GIFTS,

of the use of the word "give," i. 254.

gifts *inter vivos*, i. 254-259.

who may make them, i. 254, 255.

if parties occupy fiduciary relation closely scrutinized, i. 255.

that completed gifts are executed contracts, i. 255.

must be change of possession, i. 257, and note 1.

must go into complete effect at once, i. 255.

delivery absolutely essential, i. 255-258.

transfer by writing not enough, i. 259.

delivery may be constructive, and when, i. 256, 257, note 1.

when by order on a bailee, i. 257.

gift completed is irrevocable, i. 258, and note 1.

when void as against creditors, i. 258, 259.

gift, by note or promise without seal, revocable, i. 259, and note 1.

by check or order of any kind, revocable until accepted, i. 259.

gifts "*causa mortis*," i. 259-262.

by whom and when may be made, i. 259.

meaning of "in contemplation of death," i. 259, note 1.

how made, i. 260.

delivery requisite, and mere continued possession not enough, i. 260.

law jealous of gifts *causa mortis*, and why, i. 260.

what notes, checks, or bills pass by gift *causa mortis*, i. 260, 261.

gifts *causa mortis* always revocable during life of donor, i. 262.

void as against creditors, i. 262.

equity relief in case of promised gifts, iii. 326, and note 1.

## GOODS,

accession and confusion of, iii. 220-222.

purchaser's right to go upon land of seller for purpose of taking, ii. 586, 587.

contracts for the sale of, when within the statute of frauds, iii. 44-64.

(See PERSONAL PROPERTY.)

## GOOD-WILL,

whether partnership property, i. 173, and notes 1 and (x).

assignment of trademark with, ii. 372, note 1, 373.

agreement for sale of, when enforced in equity, iii. 335.

## GOVERNMENT,

lien for benefit of, iii. 303.

common carrier can acquire no lien against, ii. 221.

(See LIEN.)

## GOVERNMENT AGENTS AND OFFICERS,

power of, i. 58.

## GRACE, DAYS OF,

what are and how counted, i. 317, and notes 1 and (x), 326 and note 1.

not allowable on coupons, i. 336, note 1.

meaning of, when used as a term in contracts, ii. 651.

GRACE, DAYS OF — *Continued.*

the usage of banks, ii. 689, note (f), 699.

governed *lex loci solutionis*, ii. 737, note 1.

notes without, due on Sunday, payable on Monday, i. 326; ii. 817, 818.

## GRAMMATICAL CONSTRUCTION, ii. 668.

## GRANTEES,

when part of, are incapable of taking estate, ii. 660.

## GRANTORS,

when part of, are incapable of conveying estate, ii. 660.

## GRANTS,

construction of, so as to be made operative, ii. 650, note (g), 659, 660.

to be construed favorably to the grantee, ii. 662–667.

*aliter*, if the sovereign or State is the grantor, ii. 662, note (n).

words of reservation and exception construed as, ii. 667.

license operating as, ii. 667.

restrictive words destroying, when rejected, ii. 669, note (o).

upon condition, ii. 681, 682.

imply whatever is essential to their use and enjoyment, ii. 686, 687.

within the contracts protected by the Constitution, iii. 501, and note (x), 503, 507, 510.

how construed, iii. 510, 511.

when may be taken for public purposes, iii. 507, 512–521.

## GUARANTY.

*What is a guaranty*, ii. 3–6.

distinction from surety, ii. 3, and note 1.

not negotiable, ii. 4, and note 1.

how construed, ii. 5, and note 1.

rights and liabilities of guarantor, ii. 5, 6, and notes 1, 2.

*Consideration of*, i. 479, note (u); ii. 6, and notes 1, 7, 8, 716  
fraud in, ii. 8.

*Whether original or collateral*, ii. 4, 9–12.

when within the statute of frauds, ii. 9–11; iii. 22–30.

when contemporaneous with a note, whether collateral or original  
promise, ii. 11.

entry of, in seller's books, effect of, ii. 11.

by factor under a *del credere* commission, i. 100–102; ii. 12.

*Acceptance of*, i. 487, 488; ii. 12–16.

notice of, ii. 13, and note 1, 14–16.

*Of the change of liability*, ii. 16–22.

when extinguished by extension of the guarantor's liability, ii. 16–21.

by payment on novation of the debt, ii. 19.

of a partnership liability extinguished by change in the members of  
the firm, ii. 19–21.

continuing guaranty, ii. 20.

*How affected by indulgence to a debtor*, ii. 23–29.

delay of creditor to sue when requested by surety, ii. 23, and note 1,  
24–27.

in some States surety may require creditor to sue, ii. 25, note 1, 26, 27.

forbearance by creditor, ii. 26, 27, and note 1, 23, and notes 1, 2, 29.

creditor's covenant not to sue for a limited time, ii. 29, and note 1.

GUARANTY — *Continued.*

- for good conduct, obligation does not pass to guarantor's representatives, surety is discharged by indulgence to principal, only when his suretyship is known, ii. 29.
- that debt is collectible, debt must be put in suit, ii. 3, note 1, 31, 32.
- Of notice to the guarantor*, ii. 30–32.
- guarantor must have notice of debtor's failure to pay, ii. 30, and note 1, 31, and note 1, 814.
- Guaranty by one in office*, ii. 32.
- Revocation of guaranty*, ii. 32, 33.
- by death, ii. 33, note 1.
- power of a partner to bind the firm by a guaranty in its name, i. 205.
- whether to be construed against guarantor or guarantee, ii. 665.
- extrinsic evidence admitted to prove that the consideration was not executed, ii. 717.
- consideration of, when to be in writing, iii. 16, note (y), 17, note (z) 18, notes (b) and 1.
- when within the statute of frauds, iii. 22–30.
- (See FRAUDS, STATUTE OF.)
- guarantor when liable for interest, iii. 113.
- may set up the defence of usury, iii. 186.

## GUARDIANS,

- Of the kinds of guardians*, i. 149.
- considered as trustees, i. 149, 151.
- when required to give bonds, i. 149.
- notice, i. 149, note (x).
- when should go to the court for direction, i. 150.
- Of the duty and power of a guardian*, 150–153.
- have only an authority and not an interest, i. 150.
- power of, to convert the ward's property, i. 150, 151.
- when leave of court must be obtained, i. 150, 151.
- duties, rights, and liabilities of, i. 151–153.
- rule in Pennsylvania as to *rests*, i. 152, note (j).
- remedies of the ward, i. 152.
- trust a personal one, i. 153.
- how marriage affects a *feme sole* guardian, i. 153.
- powers of, not assignable, i. 153, note (a).
- when guardian is personally liable, i. 152, and note 2, 153, note (x).
- one of two guardians taking exclusive possession, the other has his action, i. 153.

## GUESTS,

- who are, ii. 161, and note 1, 165–170.
- rights of, ii. 157–172.
- negligence of, good defence by an innkeeper for a loss by, ii. 160–163, and note 1.
- no lien on person of, or effects upon the person of, by innkeepers, iii. 276.

## GUILDS,

- in England, ii. 914.

## H.

**HIRER OF CHATTELS,**

- liability of, how measured, ii. 184-188.
  - for the negligence of his servants, ii. 186.
  - for theft or robbery, ii. 188.
  - for slaves employed, ii. 185, note (y), 141, note (f).
- duty of, as to manner of using the chattel, ii. 140.
- as to accounting for the loss of the chattel, ii. 138.
- qualified property of, in the chattel, ii. 142.
- when terminated, ii. 143.

**HIRING OF CHATTELS, ii. 143, 144.**

(See BAILMENT; HIRER OF CHATTELS.)

**HIRING OF PERSONS, ii. 34-59.***Servants, ii. 34-55.*

- proof of term of service, how affected by the specified periods of payment, ii. 34-37.
  - liability of master on an entire contract to hire, ii. 34-38, 45, 47, 48, 679, note (i).
  - of servant on an entire contract to serve, ii. 39-46, 679, note (i).
    - how affected by physical inability, ii. 41, 42.
  - of parties on contract with infant, to serve, i. 358, 359, and note 1; ii. 40, note (g).
  - effect of misconduct of the servant, ii. 38, note (f), 44.
    - of rescission of the contract by mutual consent, ii. 44.
  - medical attendance on servant, master's liability for, ii. 45, 46.
  - master not liable for accident to servant, ii. 46, 47.
  - limitation of this rule, ii. 46, 47, and notes 1 and 2, 48, and note 1, 49.
    - for injury by one servant to another, ii. 47, 48, 49, and notes 1, 2, 50.
  - testimonial of servant's character, master's obligation to furnish, ii. 50.
  - mutuality of contracts of service, ii. 50, 51.
  - contracts for service within the statute of frauds, if not to be performed within a year, ii. 51, and note 1; iii. 41-43.
  - hiring presumed from service, i. 484; ii. 52, 53.
    - whether presumed from service rendered by a child to a parent, ii. 53, and note 1.
  - rights of employer against employed, ii. 54, 55.
  - rights of a master against a person seducing a servant from his employ, ii. 54.
  - payment for service, when presumed, ii. 55.
- Apprentices, ii. 56-59.*
- law governing the relation of, how it arose, ii. 56.
  - liability of, i. 358, 359, 375-377; ii. 56, 58.
  - duty of master towards, ii. 57, 58.
  - liability of parties covenanting for good behavior of, ii. 58, 59.
  - rights of master against persons seducing or harboring, ii. 59.
- Service generally, contracts for, ii. 60-66.*
- implied promises of employer and employé, ii. 60, 61.

**HIRING OF PERSONS — Continued.**

- service of arbitrators, ii. 61.
- of attorneys, ii. 61.
- of physicians, ii. 61, 62.
- employé's claim for extra work, ii. 63-65.
- contract to make something to the satisfaction of purchaser, ii. 65, note 1.

(See MASTER; SERVANTS; SERVICE.)

**HIRING OF REAL PROPERTY,**

(See LEASE; REAL PROPERTY.)

**HOSPITALS,**

- prima facie* not liable for employee's negligence, i. 98, note (x), 140, note (x).

**HUSBAND,**

- when liable for his wife's acts as agent, i. 47, 391-395.
- cannot sue jointly with wife for assault and battery, i. 17.

(See MARRIAGE.)

**HUSBAND AND WIFE,**

(See MARRIED WOMEN.)

**I.****IDIOTS,**

(See NON COMPOTES MENTIS.)

**IGNORANCE,**

- of parties, how proved, ii. 715, note (h).
- of law, i. 477.

**IGNORANTIA LEGIS NEMINEM EXCUSAT, iii. 368.****ILLEGALITY,**

- of consideration, i. 479, 494-498.

**ILLEGAL CONTRACTS,**

- how proved, ii. 708.
- illegality, a good defence, ii. 827.
- subsequent act of legislature, rendering act unlawful, good defence, ii. 827.
- act of legislature, rendering unlawful act lawful, imparts no validity to contract previously entered into, ii. 828.
- effect of law in suspending an agreement, ii. 828.
- prevention of performance by foreign law, no defence, ii. 828.
- illegality in a severable contract, ii. 674, note (b).
- promises to marry on illegal consideration or conditions, ii. 75, 76.
- contracts in restraint of marriage, ii. 82, and note 1.
- marriage brokerage contracts, ii. 82.
- money paid in furtherance of, when recoverable, ii. 907-909.
- various kinds of illegal contracts, ii. 907, note 1.
- Of contracts in restraint of trade*, ii. 909-918.
- reason and origin of the law prohibiting the restraint of trade, ii. 909-914.
- distinction between a *general* and *limited* restraint of trade, ii. 911, note (z), 914-918.

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS — *Continued.*

- distinction between a reasonable and unreasonable restraint, ii. 916, note 1.
- the rule illustrated by cases, ii. 911, note (z).
- Of contracts opposed to the laws of other countries*, ii. 918, 919.
  - when contract in violation of domestic law is not void, ii. 918, note 1.
  - modified in this country, ii. 918, 919.
- Of contracts which tend to corrupt legislators or other public officers*, ii. 919, 920.
- Of wagering contracts* — when void, ii. 920–922.
  - “margins” and “differences,” ii. 920, note 1.
  - money lent for the purpose of betting, not to be recovered by lender, ii. 922, note (k).
  - (See *STAKEHOLDERS.*)
- Of the Sunday law*, ii. 923–932.
  - in England and the United States, ii. 923.
  - by the common law, ii. 818, note (xx), 923, note (n).
  - meaning of the clause “necessity and mercy” in statutes, ii. 924–927, and notes.
  - conflict of authorities as to whether a contract made on Sunday is void, ii. 924, note (q).
  - wills made on Sunday, ii. 927.
  - subscriptions taken on Sunday, ii. 926, note 1.
  - marriages celebrated on Sunday, ii. 927.
  - marriage contracts, ii. 927, note (t).
  - whether a tort founded upon a contract violating the Sunday laws can be redressed, ii. 929.
  - notes and deeds made on Sunday, ii. 924, note (q), 928.
  - request for service by letter on Sunday, ii. 928.
  - performance not enforceable when Sundays are within an entire time contract, ii. 818, note (xx).
  - part payment made on Sunday will not take debt out of statute of limitations, ii. 928, 929.
  - what constitutes the “Lord’s day,” ii. 930.
  - in what States applying to those who observe the seventh day of the week, ii. 930.
  - contract commenced on Sunday, but subsequently completed, as note signed but afterwards delivered, valid, ii. 930.
  - contract made on Sunday, but dated a secular day, ii. 931, note 2.
  - contract entered into on Sunday, but subsequently recognized, ii. 930, and note 1.
  - whether property delivered in pursuance of contract entered into on Sunday can be recovered by vendor, ii. 931.
  - where horse is hired on Sunday, ii. 929.
  - whether damages for wrong or neglect to property so hired can be recovered, ii. 929.
  - whether the invalidity of a contract made on Sunday can be set up against an innocent party, ii. 932.
  - official bond executed on Sunday, valid as to the parties protected, ii. 932.
- Of maintenance and champerty*, ii. 933, 934.
  - lien acquired under, executed, iii. 271.



**ILLEGITIMATE CHILDREN,**

rights of, i. 383, 384.

who are illegitimate, i. 383; ii. 656, note (t), 745, note (v), 748, note (z), 751.

**IMPLICATIONS,**

of law, in construing instruments, nature and scope of, i. 599, and note (u); ii. 671, 672.

**IMPLIED CONTRACTS,**

defined and distinguished, i. 4, 7, note 1.

of infants, i. 356, note 1.

of lunatics, i. 443, 444, and note 1.

(See NECESSARIES.)

**IMPOSSIBILITY,**

of unloading, due to strikes, ii. 434, note 1.

of performance, when a defence, i. 598, 603, 604; ii. 823-827.

when it arises from act of the other party, ii. 827.

(See PERFORMANCE.)

as affecting a decree for specific performance, iii. 373-384.

(See SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.)

**IMPOSSIBLE CONSIDERATIONS, i. 498-500.****IMPRISONMENT,**

for debt, laws abolishing, do not interfere with the obligation of contracts, iii. 526-529.

not allowed at common law, iii. 394.

**IMPROVEMENTS,**

on real estate, *bonâ fide* holder's claim for, iii. 247-249.

contract, when implied to pay for, i. 4, note (x).

by firm on one partner's for, i. 171.

**INABILITY,**

of performance,

(See IMPOSSIBILITY; PERFORMANCE; SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.)

**INADEQUACY,**

of consideration, i. 473-477, 528.

**INCAPACITY OF PARTIES,**

(See INFANT; MARRIED WOMEN; NON COMPOSES MENTIS; PARTIES.)

**INCEST,**

(See MARRIAGE.)

**INCIDENT,**

cannot be annexed to a contract till the contract is first proved, ii. 689, note (f).

**INCUMBRANCES,**

damages for breach of covenant against, iii. 253, 254.

indemnity, as compensation in equity, iii. 370, note (l).

assuming, by vendee, does not discharge vendor's lien, iii. 306.

**INDENTURE,**

the rule *verba fortius accipiuntur contra proferentem*, when applied to, ii. 662-665.

**INDEPENDENT AGREEMENTS, i. 118, note (z); ii. 829-832.**

## INDORSEE,

- before maturity, right of, i. 266, 287-294.
- after maturity, i. 287-294.
- when a want of consideration is a good defence in an action by, i. 292, 293.
- although he has knowledge of defence, may recover under innocent prior party's title, i. 286.
- of a note payable to bearer or indorsed in blank, i. 268, 302.
- of a forged note or bill, i. 302.
- innocent, rights of, on usurious bills and notes, iii. 130-136.
- (See *BILLS AND NOTES; INDORSEMENT; INDORSER.*)

## INDORSEMENT, OR NOTES AND BILLS,

- Of the nature and effect of indorsement*, i. 263-273.
- general principles and advantages of, i. 263-268.
- if indorsement before maturity expressly restrictive, negotiability unaffected, i. 264.
- indorsement by anything equivalent to name, i. 265, and note 1.
- how made, i. 265.
- may be written on any part of the paper if with intent to indorse, i. 265.
- in blank and in full, i. 266.
- of the note of a testator may be made by his executor, i. 266.
- liability of transferrer without indorsement, i. 267, note 1.
- liability of an indorser of a blank note, i. 268, and note (m).
- by party not payee or indorsee, effect of, i. 269-271, and note 1, 281-283.
- an agent's authority to draw, not equivalent to an authority to indorse, i. 47, note (z).
- note payable to bearer, how transferred, i. 268.
- signature on condition that another signs, i. 268.
- how indorser affected, by his proof of original illegal consideration, i. 269.
- when bill drawn on goods operates as a transfer of them, i. 272.
- an indorser cannot show in defence that the paper was not indorsed to him, i. 271.
- presumption in favor of the holder's title, i. 268.
- when joint indorser, i. 272.
- as between the parties to negotiable paper, their mutual relation open to evidence, i. 271, note 1, 272.
- (See *BILLS AND NOTES.*)
- Of the essentials of negotiable notes and bills*, i. 273-281.
- may be payable to the maker's own order, i. 273.
- may by statute be under seal, i. 273, and note 2.
- when negotiable without words "or order," i. 263, 274.
- agreement to pay attorney's fee does not destroy negotiability, i. 274, note 1.
- statement that note is given for a chattel the title to which is to remain in payee does not destroy negotiability, i. 274, note 1.
- memorandum that note was given as collateral security destroys negotiability, i. 274, note 1.
- certificate of deposit negotiable, i. 274, 275, and notes.
- whether negotiable, with word "negotiable," i. 275.
- should be signed by the maker at the bottom, i. 275.
- signature may be printed *fac-simile*, i. 275, note 1.

INDORSEMENT, OR NOTES AND BILLS—*Continued.*

whether forged signature may be ratified, i. 275, note 1.  
 must contain words importing a promise to pay, i. 275, note (f).  
 must be payable in money, i. 275, 276, and note 1.  
 not dependent on a contingency, i. 277, and note 1.  
 when figures and words differ, words prevail, i. 278.  
 payee, when a fictitious person, i. 279, note (x), 280, note 1.  
 consideration of, presumed, i. 278.  
 reference to consideration does not affect negotiability, i. 278, note 2.  
 parties to, i. 279, and note 1.  
 payer adding to signature an official designation, held personally, i. 280, and note (x).

*Who may indorse, i. 281-287.*

whose indorsement passes the property in a bill or note, i. 281-286.  
 of the effect of indorsement by a stranger, i. 270, 271, and note 1, 281-284.  
 only negotiable paper can be indorsed, i. 274, 283.  
 when the negotiability may be restrained, i. 285, and note 1.  
 when party aware of defence by maker against payee, may recover on the strength of intermediate innocent holder's title, i. 286, 289, note (x).  
 indorsement by agent, i. 286, 287.  
 by infant, i. 365, note (e).

*Of indorsement after maturity, i. 287-294.*

respective rights of holders and makers before maturity, i. 287.  
 right of party taking under suspicious circumstances, i. 287, 288, and notes.  
 equities between original parties open when transferred after maturity, i. 289, 290, and notes.  
 when transferred before, but indorsed after maturity, i. 289, and note (x).  
 demand and notice still necessary, i. 291, 292.  
 only equities arising from note itself let in, i. 290.  
 whether maker paying transferee after maturity is protected, i. 290, note 1.  
 consideration of bills and notes, when inquirable into, i. 292, 293.  
 where indorsee buys for less than face of note, what he recovers, i. 292.  
 whether a pre-existing debt is a sufficient consideration for a transfer, so as to shut out equitable defences, i. 292, 293, and note 1.  
 note indorsed on last day of grace, i. 294.

*Of accommodation paper, i. 294-296.**Notes on demand, i. 296-300.*

not entitled to days of grace, i. 317.  
 when overdue, i. 296-298, and notes.  
 drawer of check not discharged by delay unless injured, i. 299, and note 2.  
 check not an assignment of deposit, i. 300, note 1, 301, note 1.  
 when bank-checks are overdue, i. 299, and note 1.

*Of the transfer of bills and notes, i. 300-307.*

negotiability of bills ceases on payment, i. 300, 301, and note 1.  
 indorsement in part, effect of, i. 301.  
 when transferable by delivery, i. 302.

INDORSEMENT, OF NOTES AND BILLS — *Continued.*

liability of the holder transferring a forged note payable to bearer, i. 302.

“without recourse,” i. 302, and note (y).

such liability strictly conditional, i. 303.

liability of parties when the names of previous parties were forged,

ii. 302–304, and note 1, 305, and note 1, 306, and note 1.

what indorsement implies, i. 302, note (y), 303.

prior indorsement forged, how subsequent indorser affected, i. 302.

new bill given for a forged bill, i. 304.

effect of payment in forged bills or the bills of an insolvent bank, i. 305; ii. 772, 773.

security taken for forged note, i. 306.

*Of presentment for acceptance, i. 307–309.*

by whom, to whom, and at what time, to be made, i. 307, 308.

in case of non-acceptance, when presentment must be made to another, i. 314.

bills payable a certain time after sight or after date, when to be presented, i. 308.

to be made during proper hours, i. 307, 315.

what amounts to an acceptance, i. 307–309.

by previous promise, i. 308.

oral acceptance binding, i. 309.

by one of many drawers, i. 309.

whether acceptor may discharge bill by tender before maturity, ii. 794, note 1.

*Of presentment for payment, i. 309–315.*

why necessary to hold the indorsers, i. 310.

when to be made, i. 310.

exceptions to rule requiring presentment, ii. 311–314.

when the bill or note is payable at a particular place specified, i. 313, 314.

*Of whom, and when, and where the demand should be made, i. 315–318.*

where and when to be made, i. 315.

how made on a partnership, i. 316.

how made on joint parties not partners, i. 316.

effect of usage in regulating demand and notice, i. 316.

days of grace, i. 317, and notes (x) and (y), 326.

how demand should be made, and notice given when the bill is drawn in one country and payable in another, i. 318; ii. 737, note 1.

*Of notice of non-payment, i. 319–330.*

liability of indorser is, under a written contract, not to be affected by parol evidence, i. 271, note 1, 319.

waiver of, i. 319–322, 470, note 1.

may be constructive, i. 320.

excuses for neglect of, i. 320–322.

notice should be properly addressed, i. 323.

party bound to give notice, cannot profit by time allowed other parties, i. 328.

when, how, and by whom it may be given, i. 322–325.

agent of holder treated as a holder for purpose of giving, i. 325.

party giving must be himself holder, or indorser fixed, i. 328.

INDORSEMENT, OF NOTES AND BILLS — *Continued.*

and have with him the note, i. 328.

when Sundays and holidays are excluded in computing the proper time, i. 326.

purpose of the notice, and its form, i. 327, 328.

if party giving notice does not know the truth of it, i. 327, note (w).

indorser discharged by the binding promise of the holder to discharge or delay suit against the maker or acceptor, i. 328.

whether this rule operates in the case of voluntary assignments in insolvency of the maker's or acceptor's effects, i. 329, and note 1.

promise by indorser after release by want of notice, i. 312.

*Of protest*, i. 330–332.

required of foreign bills, i. 330.

notary's certificate not evidence of, in cases of inland bills, i. 330.

what are foreign bills, i. 330, note (n).

how far our States are foreign to each other, i. 330.

acceptance *supra protest*, rights and liabilities of persons making it, i. 331.

how far evidence, i. 331.

what protest should state, i. 332.

*Of damages for non-payment of bills*, i. 332, 333.

*Bills of lading, quasi negotiable*, i. 334, 335.

stoppage *in transitu*, when defeated by indorsement of, i. 643–645.

effect of indorsement, i. 334, and note 1.

*Of property passing with the possession*, i. 335–338.

what instruments entitled to the privileges of negotiable bills and notes, i. 335, 336.

whether bonds in blank are so or not, i. 336.

State bonds, railroad bonds, scrip, certificates of stock in a corporation, i. 336, and notes (j), 1.

respective rights of holder and maker of lost bills and notes, i. 337, 338.

lost note, how sued, statutes, i. 338.

indorsement of a writ by an attorney, i. 180, note (d).

and sale of notes,

(*See USURY.*)

## INDORSER,

successive accommodation, i. 35, note 1.

definition of, i. 265, 266.

of a blank note, i. 266.

the executor of a deceased payee may be, i. 266.

who may be, i. 285, and note 1.

when liable as original promisor, i. 270, 271, 281–284, and note 1, 272.

power of, to restrict the indorsement, i. 284, and note 1.

when want of consideration is a good defence in an action against, i. 292, 293.

when the note is indorsed in part, i. 301.

without recourse, i. 302, and note (y).

of a forged bill or note, i. 303.

presentment for acceptance necessary to charge, i. 308.

for payment necessary to charge, i. 309–314.

of whom, when, and where, the demand should be made, i. 315–318.

liability of, whether affected by parol evidence, i. 271, note 1, 319.

INDORSER—*Continued.*

- notice to, of non-payment, i. 319–330.
- when discharged by delay, i. 328.
- of a bill of lading, i. 334.
- new promise by, i. 471, note 1.
- may sue prior indorser, how, ii. 771.
- may prove claim for indorsing against insolvent principal, iii. 482, 483, and note (k).
- and seller of a note, his obligation. (*See* USURY.)
- (*See* BILLS AND NOTES; INDORSEMENT.)

## INFANTS,

- Incapacity of, to contract*, i. 339–344.
  - why allowed by the law, i. 340.
  - who are infants, i. 339.
  - when a person becomes of age, i. 339, 340.
  - defence of incapacity waived by a new promise after the disability is removed, i. 339, note (a), 469, note 2, 470.
  - contracts of, when held void, i. 340, 341.
    - for necessities, binding, i. 342–344.
    - as a co-partner, i. 168, note (x).
  - meaning of voidable, i. 373, note 1.
  - cannot borrow money, i. 343.
- Of the obligations of parents in respect to infant children*, i. 345–355.
  - whether the father is legally liable for the contracts of his minor children for necessities, i. 345–349.
  - his control of child's education, i. 342, note (xx), 349.
  - if father has given son his time, and published that he will not be liable for him, i. 346, note (j).
  - rules determining his liability, i. 347, 348.
  - when a stranger may recover of parent for necessities furnished to his child, i. 346, notes (j) i. (k), 347, note (l), 348, 507, note (a).
  - whether the child's property can be applied to its own support when the father is able, i. 350.
  - whether the mother is bound to support her children, the father being dead, i. 351.
  - husband not bound to support the children of his wife by a former husband, i. 352.
  - when father entitled to wages of son for illegal services, i. 352.
  - when not presumed liable to them for their services, i. 352.
  - (*See* HIRING OF PERSONS.)
  - right of the parent to the earnings of the child, how abandoned, i. 353.
  - whether the parent's liability for the child's necessities ceases on his relinquishing all right to his services, i. 353.
  - common-law liability of parent ceases on his becoming of age, i. 354.
  - where infant is supported by father, i. 354.
  - of emancipation of infant by father, i. 353.
  - a child of full age remaining with parent, i. 354.
  - statute liability of parents for indigent adult children, and of children for indigent parents, i. 354.
  - liability of persons representing an infant in a partnership, i. 168, 353, note 2.

INFANTS — *Continued.**Voidable contracts for necessities*, i. 355-360.

contracts of an infant for necessities inquirable into, i. 355, 356.

only liable for their fair value, i. 356, and note 1.

liable on promise implied by law, i. 356, note 1.

not liable if previously supplied, i. 358, and note 1.

cannot bind himself by his contracts in trade, i. 344, note 1, 358.

nor as partner, i. 358, and note 2.

whether liable on his covenants as an apprentice, i. 359, note 1; ii. 56, 57.

may avoid his contracts of service, i. 359, note (k), and note 1.

cannot avoid contracts to do what he is legally bound to do, i. 360.

infant wife cannot bar her right to dower, i. 360.

*Of the torts of an infant*, i. 360-364.

liable for frauds and other torts, i. 360, and note 2.

but only for those committed directly by himself, i. 360.

liable for falsely representing himself to be an adult, whereby others are induced to contract with him, i. 361, and note 1, 364.

whether goods sold to him, still remaining in his possession, for which he refuses payment, may be reclaimed by the vendor, i. 363, 365, note 1.

infant not estopped by false representations, i. 363, notes; ii. 974.

adult may rescind contract induced by infant's false representations, i. 363, note 1.

if he has received goods and paid for them, he cannot recover the money without returning the goods, i. 364, 365, notes 1 and (x).

father not liable for torts of, i. 354.

*Of the effect of an infant's avoidance of his contract*, i. 364-368.

respective rights of an adult and an infant in a contract, when the property bought or sold remains in the possession of either party, i. 364, 365, and note 1, 367.

whether an infant can recover for the work done on an entire contract which he rescinds, i. 367; ii. 40, note (g).

when he may disaffirm a contract, i. 339-342, 364-368.

*Of ratification*, i. 368-375, 469, note 2.

what contracts of an infant are subject to, i. 339, 340, note (d), 356.

what amounts to, i. 368-373.

whether sufficient if made after action, i. 371, and notes (s), 1.

whether a sealed instrument may be ratified by parol, i. 368, note (m), 372.

mere neglect to disaffirm, with other facts, may be equivalent to, i. 373.

mere acquiescence in conveyances of real estate is not, i. 372, 373, and note 1.

disaffirmance by a new conveyance, i. 374.

mere acquiescence in purchases confirms them, i. 373, notes (y), 1.

in some States ratification must be in writing, i. 375.

meaning of voidable, i. 373, note 1.

*Who may take advantage of an infant's disability*, i. 375, 376; ii. 68, 69.*Of the marriage settlements of an infant*, i. 377, 378.*Infant's liability with respect to fixed property acquired by his contract*, i. 378-382.

may disaffirm leases to him during his minority, i. 378, 379.

may on reaching majority disaffirm that disaffirmance, i. 379.

**INFANTS — Continued.**

- liable for burdens attached to property devolved on him by marriage or descent, i. 380.
- not liable as other persons on contracts which owe their validity to statutes, i. 380.
- plea of infancy, i. 381, and note (x).
- Illegitimate children*, statutes, &c., i. 383, 384.
- rights of surety for, on contracts for necessities, ii. 4.
- contract of, to work for a time certain, i. 359, note 1, 367; ii. 40, note (g).
- contract of, to marry, i. 377; ii. 68, 69.
- contracts of marriage, ii. 92, 93.
- capacity of, how affected by the *lex loci*, ii. 725-729.
- tender for, by a friend, ii. 792.
- carefully protected from fraud, ii. 941, 942.
- whether can become an insolvent, iii. 432, note (jk).
- claim of, insolvency may be proved by guardian, iii. 492.
- whether able to compel specific performance of contracts, iii. 9, note (l), 378.

**INHABITANCY,**

- meaning of the term, ii. 732.

**INJUNCTION,**

(See COPYRIGHT; PATENTS; TRADE-MARKS; SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.)

- new action of, by English Procedure Act, iii. 390.
- granted though contract provides for liquidated damages, iii. 178, note 1.
- to restrain breach of contract for personal services, i. 484, note (x).

**INJURIA SINE DAMNO**, iii. 242-245.**INNKEEPERS**, ii. 157-172.

- persons liable as such, ii. 157, 158, and note 1.
- infants not responsible as, i. 360.
- liability of, how measured, ii. 158-161.
  - when discharged by the conduct of the guest, ii. 161-163, and note 1.
  - effect of notice to, ii. 163, and note 2.
- distinguished from that of boarding-house keepers, ii. 167, and note (i).
- duty of, to receive guests, ii. 164, 165.
  - to admit drivers of rival public coaches, ii. 165.
- persons entitled to the legal rights of guests, ii. 161, and note 1, 165-170.
- not liable to an invited visitor, ii. 168.
- when goods are within the custody of, ii. 163, 164, 168-170.
- lien of, ii. 171, and notes 2, 3, 172; iii. 275-277.

(See BAILMENT.)

**INSANITY,**

- less degree of intellect requisite to make a will than to enter into a contract, i. 449.
  - terminates offer, i. 519, note 2.
  - of party to submission to arbitration, revokes submission, ii. 867.
  - effect of, in life insurance, ii. 616, 617, 625, 626, and note (y).
- (See LUNATIC; NON COMPOTES MENTIS.)



## INSOLVENCY,

- dissolution of partnership by, i. 219, 220.
- voluntary assignments of a maker of a note in, effect of, on the liability of indorsers, i. 329, 330.
- of vendee, in cases of stoppage *in transitu*, i. 633-636.
- meaning of the term, ii. 656, note (i).
- bank, payment in bills of, i. 293, note 1; ii. 772, 773.
- acknowledgment by debtor as reviving a debt barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 78.
- laws of a State, how affected by the Constitution of the United States, iii. 524-530.
- of debtor, prevents lien to creditor, iii. 268, 269.
- (See BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.)

## INSTALMENTS,

- of interest not entitled to grace, i. 317, note 1.
- suit for, ii. 771, 788; iii. 209, 210.
- when the statute of limitations begins to run on money payable by, iii. 101.

## INSURANCE,

- distinction between *policies* and *contracts*, where *policies* required by statutes to be signed, ii. 484, 485.
- agent to subscribe policies, how his authority is implied, i. 46-47.
- policy of life premium payable on Sunday, ii. 817, 818.
- construction of a policy of, ii. 653, note (p), 656, note (i).
- meaning of terms in, fixed by usage, ii. 688, note (e), 689, note (f), 690, note (g), 695, note (l).
- meaning of terms in, the usage must be usage of the past, ii. 694, note (k).
- meaning of "between two days" in, ii. 816, note (w).
- the maxim, *causa proxima, non remota spectatur*, applied to contracts of, iii. 197.
- covenants for, in leases, iii. 258, note (d).
- agreements for, when enforced, iii. 342.
- interest in policy of, passes to assignee upon insolvency, iii. 454, note (e).
- notwithstanding assignment prohibited, iii. 455.
- assignment when cargo is lost, i. 587.
- although assignment is voluntary, iii. 455.
- (See ACCIDENT; FIRE, LIFE, MARINE INSURANCE.)
- no insurable interest in goods to arrive, bought by verbal contract, i. 579.
- factor's lien gives him an insurable interest, iii. 287.
- attaches to policy held by him for principal, iii. 287.

## INTENTION,

- in libel, how determined, ii. 648, note (b).
- effect of, in the construction of contracts, ii. 650-655.
- (See CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS.)
- ascertaining domicil, ii. 730-732.
- to break contract, no breach, ii. 829-831, *but see* 818.
- effect of, in fraud, ii. 939-942, 954, 955.
- (See FRAUD.)
- in computing damages, iii. 177, 178, and note 1, 183, 184, 221, 237, 238.

INTENTION — *Continued.*

- effect of, in confusion of goods, iii. 218-222.
  - in assessing damages for breach of covenant in sale of real estate, iii. 249, 254, 255.
- lawful, the rule effectuating, ii. 653-656, 661, 662.

## INTEREST,

- when agent is chargeable with, on balance in his hands, i. 96.
- when a trustee is chargeable with simple or compound, i. 137, 152.
- partner's right to, i. 186, note (x).
- when a guardian, i. 152.
- authority coupled with, not revocable, i. 74, 75.
  - cannot be executed by an infant, i. 123, note (a).
- construed to mean simple, although parties intend compound, when, ii. 652.
- legal rate of, in a contract, determined by the place of performance, ii. 735-739.
- method of calculating, on bonds and notes, when partial payments have been made, ii. 787, 788.
- when instalments of, may be sued for without suing for the principal, ii. 771, 788.
- when included in damages, iii. 112-115, 239.
- when added and when discounted upon claims proved in insolvency or bankruptcy, iii. 488.

## INTEREST AND USURY,

- Of interest when it is recoverable*, iii. 112-116, 239.
  - when implied by the law on a contract, iii. 112, 113.
  - for wrongful detainer of money, iii. 112.
  - upon judgment or account liquidated; for goods sold; on unsettled claims; for rent, money paid to another's use, money lent, money payable on demand, money retained by public officer, or by agent, money fraudulently withheld; for book debts, torts, and unliquidated damages, iii. 113-116.
  - upon the consideration money, when recoverable by grantee of land on failure of title, iii. 250, 251.
  - if a State law permits parties to bargain for any interest, but provides a rate where none is agreed on, and a note bears an agreed rate of interest until, *quære*, whether the same rate continues after maturity, iii. 115.
- What constitutes usury*, iii. 117-119.
- Immateriality of the form of the contract*, iii. 119-127.
  - usury, form of, immaterial, iii. 119, and note 2, 119.
    - by paying illegal interest for the further forbearance of existing debt, iii. 118, note (y).
    - by lending money and receiving part back again, or by selling property at an exorbitant price, iii. 120.
    - burden of proof of value of property so sold, iii. 121.
    - question of, for the jury, iii. 121.
    - in loans on notes, iii. 120, note (a).
      - of stock, iii. 122-124.
    - in sales of short annuities, iii. 123, note (g).
    - when the contract is contained in separate instruments, or in instrument and separate oral promise, iii. 124, 125.

INTEREST AND USURY — *Continued.*

- laws against, how evaded, iii. 125, 126.
- in foreign contracts, ii. 735, note (h) ; iii. 126, and note 1.
- foreign corporation, where it may take a higher interest than its own charter prescribes, iii. 126.
- must be both intent and act, iii. 127.
- The contract itself must be tainted with usury*, iii. 128–130.
  - when the original contract is good, and a second contract void for usury, iii. 128, and note 1.
  - agreement to pay a sum beyond lawful interest, by way of penalty, not usurious, iii. 129.
  - agreement to pay legal interest upon money due, and such further interest as creditor may be obliged to pay for use of money to be raised by him on account of delay, not usurious, iii. 129, 130.
  - agreement to take usurious interest not conclusively implied from the taking thereof, iii. 130.
- Substituted securities are void*, iii. 130–136.
  - usury in the inception of a note, effect of, on the rights of indorsees, iii. 130.
  - usury in the indorsement of a note valid at its inception, effect of, on the liability of the maker, iii. 131.
  - when the substituted security is purged from usury, iii. 132, 133.
  - judgment upon a usurious claim valid, iii. 133, 134, and note 1.
  - against and by whom the defence of usury may be made, iii. 135, 136.
- Distinction between the invalidity of the contract and the penalty imposed*, iii. 136–141.
  - penalty not incurred until usurious interest is paid, iii. 136.
  - contract may be avoided at any time, iii. 136.
  - usury, when the offence of, is complete, iii. 136–139.
    - how availed of by the debtor, in suits at law and in equity, iii. 139, 140.
    - recoverable in a suit, iii. 140, 141.
- Of contracts accidentally usurious*, iii. 141–143.
  - usury taken under a mistake of fact corrected, iii. 141.
    - of law, illegal, iii. 141, 142.
  - when the offence of, is committed by banks in the calculation of interest, doctrine of *cy pres*, iii. 140, and note (y).
- Of discount of notes and bills*, iii. 144–145.
  - whether receiving the interest in advance is usurious, iii. 144, 145.
  - quarterly or semi-annual interest, whether usurious, iii. 145.
- Of a charge of compensation for service*, iii. 146–150.
  - when a commission for services is not usurious, iii. 146, 147.
  - proper amount of compensation, iii. 148, and note 1.
  - when a charge for the rate of exchange is not usurious, iii. 149.
  - on the payment of a bill before it is due, larger sum than legal interest may be deducted, iii. 149.
- Of a charge for compensation for risk incurred*, iii. 150–154.
  - extra interest allowed when the payment of the principal depends on contingencies, as in loans on bottomry and respondentia, iii. 150, 151.
  - extra interest in the purchase of annuities and rent charges, iii. 152.
  - contingency must be real, iii. 152.
  - extra interest in loans, the payment of which depends on the life of the parties, iii. 153.

INTEREST AND USURY — *Continued.*

- extra interest in *post obit* bonds, iii. 153.
- where party binds himself to pay a sum exceeding lawful interest, in default of paying principal, iii. 163, 164.
- Contracts in which a lender becomes partner*, when usurious, iii. 154, and note 1, 155.
- Of sales of notes and other choses in action*, iii. 156-162.
  - at less than the nominal value, when good, iii. 156.
  - notes and bonds of a railroad corporation, iii. 157, 158.
  - when and for how much the indorser is liable on default of maker, iii. 158-160.
  - indorsement or making of negotiable paper for a premium, iii. 160, 161.
  - cross notes between parties at different rates of interest, not usurious, iii. 161, 162.
  - usurious part of claim not covered by lien, iii. 301.
- Of compound interest*, iii. 162-165.
  - not usurious, iii. 162, 163, and note 1.
  - how far courts will enforce payment of, iii. 164, 165.
  - agreement to convert interest into principal, when valid, iii. 163, 164.
  - annual rests in merchants' accounts allowed, iii. 163, note (b).
  - an agreement to pay interest on accrued interest, held valid, iii. 163, 164.
- Legal rates of interest, and penalties for violation of the usury laws in the several States*, iii. 165-168.

INTERLINEATION,

(See ALTERATION.)

INTERPRETATION OF CONTRACTS,

(See CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS.)

INTOXICATION,

(See DRUNKENNESS.)

J.

JOINT CONTRACT,

- right of action upon, i. 16, 17, 37.

JOINT PARTIES,

- Whether parties are joint or several*, i. 11-17.
  - presumption of law as to, 11.
  - as to *liability*, dependent on the terms of the contract, i. 11.
    - when both joint and several, i. 12.
    - treated either as joint as to all of the obligors, or as several as to all, i. 12.
    - cases of joint liability, of several liability, and of joint and several liability, classified, i. 12, note (b).
    - unsatisfied judgment against a debtor, when a bar to an action against his co-debtor, i. 13, note (c).
  - as to *right*, not rendered several by merely designating the share of each without distinct promises to each, i. 13.
    - either joint as to all of the obligees, or several as to all, ii. 3.
    - must all join in a suit on a contract, joint and several in its terms, to enforce a benefit accruing to only one, i. 14.

JOINT PARTIES — *Continued.*

- as to *right*, in general joint, when their interest in the contract is joint, and several when that interest is several, i. 14.
  - what such interest is, i. 14.
  - not joint or several as to the same covenant, at the option of the covenantees, but must sue jointly if they can, i. 14, 15, and note (j).
- whether an obligation or right is joint or several, by what rules to be determined, i. 14–16.
- dependent particularly on the entireness of the consideration, i. 17.
- obligations and rights belonging to each class may coexist, i. 17.
- rule in cases of contracts applied to injuries received, i. 17.
- cases classified where it was held that a joint action was properly brought, i. 17, note (v).
  - a several action should have been joint, i. 19, note.
  - a several action was properly brought, i. 21, note.
  - a joint action should have been several, i. 22, note.

*Incidents of Joinder*, i. 18–29.

- authority of, to bind each other, i. 18, 23, note.
  - accord by one, effect of, i. 23.
  - release by one, effect of, i. 24.
  - release of one, effect of, i. 24–26.
  - will sometimes be only a covenant not to sue that one, i. 25.
  - same rule applied in cases of torts as in contracts, i. 26.
  - discharge of one by operation of law does not discharge others, i. 26.
  - operation of release to one may be restrained by its terms, i. 27.
  - accord with one to discharge others must be complete, and amount to satisfaction, i. 27.
  - notice to quit by one, i. 207, 556, 557.
  - liability of joint trustees or executors, i. 27.
    - of surviving joint party, i. 28.
    - of the representative of one joint party to the other, and to the creditor, i. 28.
  - right of surviving joint obligee, i. 29.
- Contribution between*, i. 29–36.
- when and on what principle enforced, i. 29–31.
  - by a surety against the representatives of a deceased co-surety, i. 30, note.
  - by surety against co-surety, and against principal for costs of defending suit, i. 32, note (i).
  - fixed and positive obligation to pay, necessary to, i. 32, and note 1.
  - must not be a liability as co-partner, i. 33.
  - how the claim for, is presented and adjusted, i. 33, 34.
  - contract of, is a several contract, i. 34
    - dates from what time, i. 34.
  - right to, does not exist between successive indorsers, i. 31, note, 35, and note 1.
  - nor in favor of a surety, as against a grantor, i. 35.
  - when the right to, begins, i. 36.

JOINT PARTIES — *Continued.*

- none being wrong-doers, i. 36, and note 1.
  - except where the act is of a doubtful character, and done *bonâ fide*, i. 36, and note 1.
- controlled by circumstances showing a different understanding, i. 36.
- enforced in some countries of Europe, but not by the civil law, i. 36, 37.
- when presumed to be such, ii. 686.
- payment to one of, ii. 767, and note 1.
- plaintiffs, discharge by one, ii. 768, note (v).
- new promises and part payments by one of, effect of, in reviving debts barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 87-93.

## JOINT PURCHASERS,

- notice to one not notice to all, i. 77, note (m).
- party paying more than his share of purchase-money has no lien on the estate for surplus, iii. 809, and note (a).

## JOINT-STOCK COMPANIES,

- how constituted, i. 164.
- difference between, and partnerships, i. 164, 168, note (x).
- power of a managing committee, i. 165.
- power of a member of, i. 165.
- what constitutes a member, i. 165.
- in what cases a member can sue the company, i. 166.

## JUDGMENT,

- against one debtor, when a bar to an action against his co-debtor, i. 13, note (c).
- assignable, i. 247.
- confession of, by an infant, whether void or voidable, i. 340, 341.
  - (See PLACE, LAW OF.)
- valid, though attorney was negligent, i. 127, note (y).
- foreign, when a bar, ii. 757-760.
- foreign jurisdiction of the court, and notice to parties necessary to the finality of, ii. 758-762.
- of one State of the Union, effect of, in another, ii. 760, notes (x) and (y), 762.
- party who has recovered judgment abroad may elect to sue upon it at home, or upon original cause of action, ii. 762.
- awards analogous to, ii. 857.
- former, a bar to another suit, when on the same matter in issue, ii. 887.
  - matter in issue, when the same, ii. 888-892.
    - when may be shown by extrinsic evidence, ii. 889-891.
    - to be shown to be the same by the *record*, ii. 886, note (l), 887, note (m).
  - when trover or trespass is a bar, ii. 890-892.
  - to be a bar, must be between the same parties (except when), ii. 892, note (l).
  - and not obtained by mistake, ii. 892.
  - no bar, if now a defence which could not have been made in former suit, ii. 893.
- foreign, cannot be pleaded in bar to action founded on original cause of action, ii. 893, note (w).

**JUDGMENT** — *Continued.*

- former judgment, effect of, not avoided by passing from equity side of court to law side, ii. 892, 893.
- set-off, ii. 893-897.
- interest allowed in an action of debt on, iii. 113.
- for a part of debt when a bar, ii. 770, 771, 777, 780; iii. 208-210.
- upon an usurious claim, valid, iii. 133, 134.
- when not conclusive, but may be inquired into by a court of insolvency, iii. 490, 491.
- may make claim provable in insolvency, iii. 491.
- lien by, the creature of statute, iii. 302, 303.
- effect of general, on land, iii. 303.

**JURY,**

- office of, in determining the construction of a contract, ii. 647, 648, 842, note (r).
  - existence of a custom, ii. 696.
  - misconstruction by, ii. 648, note (b).
  - what is a material fraud, determined by, ii. 938.
  - whether an acknowledgment revives a debt barred by the statute of limitation, how determined by, iii. 74, 75.
- (See COURTS.)

**K.****KNOWLEDGE,**

- of parties, how shown, ii. 715, note (h).
- (See NOTICE.)

**L.****LABOR,**

- contracts for,
- (See HIRING OF PERSONS; SERVANTS; SERVICE, CONTRACTS OF.)

**LACHES,**

(See DELAY.)

**LAND,**

(See LEASES; REAL ACTIONS; REAL PROPERTY.)

**LANDLORD AND TENANT,**

(See LEASE; REAL PROPERTY.)

**LANGUAGE,**

- rules of, and of law to govern intention, ii. 650-655, 661, 662.

**LARCENY,**

- in marine insurances, ii. 514.
- innkeeper's liability for loss of guest's goods by, ii. 158-164, 169.
- liability of bailee and carrier for, ii. 172, and note (x), 175.

**LAW,**

(For many distinctions between law and equity, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.)

- mistake of, iii. 368.

questions of, what are,

(See COURTS.)

**LAW — Continued.**

rules of, to be distinguished from those of construction and interpretation, ii. 647, note (a).

construction, a question of, ii. 648.

principles of construction much the same at law and in equity, ii. 649, 650.

rules of, and of language to govern intention, ii. 650-655, 661, 662.

sphere of the moral and municipal, compared, ii. 935-937.

suit at, no bar to suit in equity, and *vice versa*, ii. 886, note (l).

of a State has, *proprio vigore*, no extra-territorial force, ii. 720; iii. 302, 303.

binds all persons and things within the State, ii. 720.

its citizens everywhere by such obligations as home tribunals can enforce, ii. 721.

governs the construction of contracts construed within its limits, ii. 721.

foreign, force of, by international comity, ii. 721.

by special agreement, or treaty, ii. 721.

by constitutional requirements, as in the United States, ii. 721.

**LAW MERCHANT,**

how influenced by custom, ii. 693.

**LAW OF PLACE,**

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

**LAWFUL INTENT,**

(See INTENTION.)

**LAY DAYS, ii. 433, 434.****LEASE,**

(See REAL PROPERTY.)

hiring of real property effected by, i. 536.

by partnership, i. 171, note (x).

description of property in, what sufficient, i. 536.

liability of lessor incurred by, i. 537-540.

implied covenant to put lessee in possession, i. 537, and note 3.

implied covenant for quiet enjoyment, i. 537, 538, and note 1.

covenant to renew, i. 538, and note 2.

when election must be made, i. 539.

obligation to repair, i. 539, and note 1, 540-549, and notes 1, 2.

liability of lessee incurred by, i. 539, 540.

when landlord becomes a trespasser, i. 542.

assignment of, i. 545, 546.

forfeiture of, i. 546.

surrender of, by operation of law, i. 550, and note 1, 551.

rights of lessor and lessee to away-going crop and fixtures, i. 551, 552.

of furnished house implies warranty, i. 627, note 1.

construction of the words "jointly and severally" in, ii. 657, note (u).

"from the day," ii. 659, note (a), 814, 815.

of the covenant to repair in, ii. 823, note (h), iii. 248.

when construed against the lessor, ii. 662, note (m), 663.

when an instrument is to be construed as a lease, or an agreement for a future lease, ii. 667, 668.



**LEASE — Continued.**

- construction of the relative word "his" in, ii. 669, note (n).
- implied covenants in, how affected by the expression of covenants, ii. 671.
- effect of usage in the construction of, ii. 689, note (f).
- rent on, when apportioned, ii. 811, note (i).
- effect of alteration of, after execution, ii. 883, note (a).
- signature to, required by the statute of frauds, when sufficient, ii. 4-6, and note (e).
- covenants in, damages for breach of, iii. 258, 259.
- specific performance of, iii. 328, and note (s), 336, and note 1, 339, note (u), 342.
- renewal of, how compelled, iii. 342.
- agreement for, when enforced in equity, iii. 378, note (t), 379.
- whether enforced when intended lessee is insolvent, iii. 379.
- held by party becoming bankrupt or insolvent, operation of insolvency upon, iii. 464-469.

(See BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.)

**LECTURE,**

- publication of notes of, enjoined, ii. 350, note 1.

**LEGACIES,**

- how recovered by legatees, i. 142, note (a).
- peculiarly under jurisdiction of courts of equity in England, i. 142.
- how they may be enforced against the executor, i. 142, and note 1.

**LEGISLATION,**

- contracts tending to corrupt, void, ii. 919, 920.

**LETTER,**

- contract by, i. 521-524, 569.
- threatening, meaning of, how determined, ii. 648, note (b).
- force of letters, forming a contract, upon contract as to the same subject-matter subsequently entered into between same parties, ii. 701.
- contract by, when made, ii. 734, and note 1.
- payment by, at whose risk, ii. 771, 772.
- direction of, ii. 771, note (e).
- of attorney, no tender to be made for, ii. 792, note (y).
- when a sufficient memorandum by the statute of frauds, iii. 4, note (c), 32.

(See PROBATE AND ADMINISTRATION.)

**LETTER OF CHATTELS,**

- rights and duties of, ii. 134-144.
- when he may repossess himself of the chattel, ii. 140.
- when bound to repair, ii. 140.
- compensation of, ii. 143.

(See HIRER OF CHATTELS.)

**LETTERS-PATENT,**

(See PATENTS.)

**LEX FORI,**

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

**LEX LOCI,**

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

**LEX LOCI CONTRACTUS,**

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

*LEX LOCI DOMICILII,*

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

*LEX LOCI REI SITÆ,*

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

## LIBEL,

intent of, found by the jury, ii. 648, note (b).

(See SLANDER.)

## LICENSE,

distinction between, and a grant, ii. 667, and note (h), see iii. 534, 535.

may operate as grant, ii. 667, and note (h).

to enter on land, when implied, ii. 667, 686, 687.

when not within the statute of frauds, iii. 37, 39.

when revocable under the United States Constitution, iii. 584, 585.

## LIEN,

*On lien in general*, iii. 260-269.

right of, defined, iii. 260.

necessity of possession, iii. 260, and note 1, 267-269.

not an attachable interest, iii. 260.

origin ascribed to Roman law, iii. 260.

earlier form, particular, iii. 261.

founded in justice or necessity, iii. 261.

general, defined, iii. 261.

originally by express contract, iii. 261.

afterwards admitted by implication, iii. 261.

notice of, construed against claimant, ii. 665.

commonly supported by usage, iii. 266.

effect of express notice on, iii. 266.

cannot be given by agent for his own debt, iii. 267.

distinctions between, and set-off, iii. 261.

sale of property held under, iii. 262, and note (e).

for loan, iii. 263, and note (f).

sale usually regulated by statute, iii. 263.

when bailee may use the property, iii. 263, 264.

destroyed by surrender of possession, iii. 264, and note 1.

not lost by transfer to bailee's agent, iii. 264.

revived by regaining possession where terminated by fraud, iii. 264, and note (j).

priority of, entitles to prior satisfaction, iii. 264.

various origins of, iii. 264.

by common law, of two classes, iii. 265.

implied liens not favored, iii. 265, note 1.

none on goods found on land, iii. 265.

finder has, where reward is offered, ii. 109, note (w); iii. 265, and notes (l), 1, 2.

by usage of trade, iii. 265.

proof of usage must be strong, iii. 266.

custom proved must be just and reasonable, iii. 266.

abandonment of, presumed from inconsistent acts, iii. 266, and note (s).

by statute, in furtherance of common-law principles, iii. 267.

by express contract, for what purposes designed, iii. 267.

particular, may be given by act of agent, iii. 267.

rule of law as to effect of, upon third parties, iii. 267.

LIEN — *Continued.*

general, subordinate to prior common-law right, iii. 267, and note (u).  
 not acquired by fraudulent act of bailee, iii. 268.  
 party giving, must have power of disposal, iii. 268.  
 factor cannot give, at common law, iii. 268.  
     may give by statute, iii. 268.

insolvent debtor cannot give, to creditor, iii. 268, 269.  
 express stipulation or agreement may prevent, iii. 269.

*The incidents of lien*, iii. 269-275.

damages where party holds under, iii. 217, 218, 226.  
 may be transferred with the property, iii. 269.  
 waived by claiming to retain on other grounds, iii. 270, and notes (a), (x).  
 when not affected by insolvency, iii. 287, 288, 488, note (s).  
 not divested by owner's alienating the property, iii. 270.  
 not lost by operation of statute of limitations, iii. 108, 261.  
 destroyed by holder's taking the property in execution, iii. 270.  
 property under, not to be levied on by third party, iii. 270.  
 attachment of property held under, iii. 270, 271, and note (h).  
 effect of receipting for the property attached, iii. 270.  
 not transferred to new member by change of partnership, iii. 271.  
 acquired under illegal contracts, iii. 271.  
 merger of, by purchase of the property, iii. 271, and note (m).  
 no waiver of, by agreement fixing price of service, iii. 271, 272.  
 discharged, by taking other security, iii. 272, and note 1.  
     by taking party's own negotiable paper, iii. 272.  
 revives, if paper is on hand, dishonored, iii. 272, and notes (q), (r).  
 special circumstances may prevent waiver of, iii. 273.  
 none by executory agreement to rescind sale, iii. 274.  
 none generally, where credit is given, iii. 274.  
 under implied contract, destroyed by new special contract, iii. 274, and  
     note (w).  
 may exist by agreement, in credit sale, iii. 275.

*Of the several kinds of lien*, iii. 275-299.

of innkeeper, how it arises, ii. 171, 172; iii. 275, and note 1.  
     its nature and extent, ii. 171, 172; iii. 275-277.  
 of stablers, none at common law, iii. 276, and note (c).  
     for training horses, and use of stallion, iii. 277.  
 of agisters of cattle, none at common law, iii. 277, and notes (f), 1.  
 of farriers, its nature and extent, iii. 278, and note (g).  
 of common carrier, both special and general, ii. 221, 222; iii. 278.  
     when the goods are received from one not the owner  
     or his agent, ii. 222, 223.  
     in England, not affected by bailee's want of title,  
     iii. 278, 279.  
     a different doctrine held in United States, ii. 223,  
     notes (j) and 1; iii. 279, and notes (k), 1.  
     does not entitle to sell for freight, iii. 280, and  
     note (l).  
     holds part for freight of whole, iii. 280, 281, and  
     note 1.  
     abandonment of, ii. 221, note (e).  
     where several contracts and different termini, iii.  
     280.

LIEN — *Continued.*

- of common carrier, none for transportation to wrong place, iii. 281.  
(See COMMON CARRIERS.)
- of private carrier, ii. 172, 173, 221.
- of tradesman, or bailee in *locatio operis faciendi*, ii. 150, 151; iii. 281–288.
  - early established and generally admitted, iii. 281, and notes (p), 2.
  - can be conferred by agent of owner, iii. 281.
  - extends to loans and advances on the property, iii. 281.
  - not recoverable by stoppage *in transitu*, iii. 282, and note (s).
  - holds part for claim on whole, iii. 282, and note 1.
  - gives no right to sell, at common law, iii. 282.
  - lost by giving credit, iii. 282.
  - extends to printers and publishers, iii. 282.
  - does not cover stereotype plates, iii. 282, and note (w).
  - in general by custom of some trades, iii. 283.
  - tailor's, not lost by trying on garment, iii. 283.
- of vendor, i. 572, note 1, 584, and note 1, 634, 636; iii. 283–285, and note 1.  
(See STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU.)
  - a defence in trover, iii. 284.
  - not divested by part payment of price, iii. 284.
  - does not arise until sale is complete, iii. 284.
  - divested by delivery to vendee's agent, iii. 284.
    - by symbolic as well as actual delivery, iii. 284.
  - not divested if condition of symbolic delivery be unperformed, iii. 284.
  - may remain good by agreement of parties after delivery, iii. 284, note 1.
  - effect on, of partial delivery, iii. 284, 285.
    - not lost as to vendee, by vendor's agreement to store, iii. 285.
    - lost by giving delivery order on third party, iii. 285, and note 1.
    - distinguished from stoppage *in transitu*, i. 636; iii. 285.
- brokers have none, i. 108, note (x), 109.
- of factor, both particular and general, i. 103, 107–109; iii. 285.
  - possession essential to, iii. 286.
  - no lien on money remitted for a special purpose, iii. 286, note 1.
  - attaches upon his becoming surety for principal, iii. 286.
  - not if suretyship be unauthorized, iii. 286, 287.
  - favoured by courts and construed liberally, iii. 287.
  - may extend to price in hands of purchaser, iii. 287.
  - gives him insurable interest in the goods, iii. 287, and note 1.
  - when lien of factor attaches, iii. 286.
  - covers policy for principal, held by him, iii. 287.
  - ship's papers held to affect sale, iii. 287.
  - not defeated by knowledge of insolvent condition of principal, iii. 287, 288.
  - confined to claims due him as factor, iii. 287, and note (r).

LIEN — *Continued.*

- of factor, not divested by execution against principal, iii. 287.
  - when set-off prevented by, ii. 903-906.
  - not acquired if possession be tortious, iii. 288.
  - confined to usual and necessary charges, iii. 288.
  - may cover expenses of litigation, iii. 288.
- factor's power to pledge goods of principal, iii. 268, 288.
- factor's rights in advance of possession, iii. 288, 289, and note (w).
- of banker, both particular and general, i. 103, note (x), ii. 117, and note 1; iii. 290, 291.
  - not lost by discounting part of securities, iii. 291, 292, and notes (x), 1.
  - effective, without indorsement of securities, iii. 292, 293.
  - on security for a particular debt, limited to that, iii. 293.
  - given by unauthorized act of bank directors, iii. 293.
- of insurance broker, covers general claim for payments, iii. 293.
  - attaches to policies, and money received for losses, iii. 293.
  - does not cover general balance of agent, iii. 294.
  - where agent falsely represents himself as principal, iii. 294.
- the principles of the later decisions, upon this point, iii. 294, and note (f).
- of wharfinger, both particular and general, iii. 295.
  - attaches only to goods actually landed on wharf, iii. 295.
- of warehouseman, covers general claim on owner, iii. 295.
  - does not cover general balance of agent, iii. 295.
  - does not attach, if deposit be without owner's consent, iii. 295.
  - waived by retaining on other grounds, iii. 295, and note (l).
- of attorney, i. 180, and note 1; ii. 61; iii. 296, and note 1, 297.
  - courts will grant order to protect, iii. 297, and note 1.
  - on cause does not attach until judgment entered, iii. 297.
  - attaches to money in hands of sheriff, iii. 297.
  - on an award, ii. 857; iii. 297, 298.
  - gives claim on party paying contrary to notice, iii. 297.
  - on papers of third parties, qualified, iii. 298.
  - does not attach to bankrupt's papers, iii. 298, and note (v).
  - how affected by set-off of damages, iii. 298-299.
- Of lien by contract*, iii. 299-302.
  - nature of the contract of pawn or pledge, iii. 299.
- of pledgee, ii. 122, 123; iii. 299-302.
  - attaches by actual or constructive possession, iii. 299.
  - deficiency or surplus of sale under, to be adjusted, ii. 133; iii. 299, 300, and note (c).
  - sale under, usually regulated by statute, iii. 300.
  - not prejudiced by his suing at law, iii. 300.
  - on partnership property, iii. 300, and note (g).
  - when defeated by bankruptcy, iii. 301.
  - will not cover usurious part of claim, iii. 301.
  - may be transferred by assignment, with delivery, iii. 301.
  - subject to, pledgor may transfer his property, ii. 130; iii. 299, 300.

LIEN — *Continued.*

- of pledgee, difference between a pledge and a mortgage, iii. 300.
- does not attach, if pledge unauthorized by owner, iii. 301.
- different rule as to negotiable paper received *bonâ fide*, iii. 301.
- attaches to goods obtained by false pretences by pledgor, iii. 301, and note (1).
- divested by tender of payment, iii. 302.
- enforced against first pledgor for claim against second, iii. 301, 302.
- trover may be brought by pledgor after tender, iii. 302, and see 284.
- Of lien by statute*, iii. 302–304.
- attachment on mesne process, iii. 302.
- by judgment, exists solely by statute, iii. 302.
- as conferred by State statutes, iii. 302, 303.
- as created by act of Congress, iii. 303.
- effect of general, on land, iii. 303.
- for taxes, upon land, iii. 303.
- on lands of non-residents, no personal charge, iii. 303.
- of government, for import duties, iii. 303.
- for excise taxes, iii. 303.
- English, for crown debts, iii. 303.
- of mechanics and artisans, iii. 304.
- requirements of statutes as to, to be strictly observed, iii. 304.
- Of equitable lien*, iii. 304–313.
- of vendor, for price of land, iii. 304, and note 1.
- good against all, except purchaser without notice, iii. 304.
- does not depend upon agreement, iii. 304.
- obtains before and after conveyance, iii. 304.
- not defeated by vendee's conveyance to volunteer without notice, iii. 304, 305.
- nor by agreement of vendee to assign his interest, iii. 305.
- how affected by taking security, iii. 305, and note 1.
- existence of, presumed, iii. 305.
- waiver of, to be shown by vendee, iii. 305, and note (c).
- prevails against vendee with notice of unpaid note, iii. 305.
- destroyed by taking mortgage, iii. 306.
- not lost by vendee's assuming incumbrances, iii. 306.
- when enforced in equity, iii. 295, 306, and note (A).
- not a mortgage, though having the incidents, iii. 306, 307.
- barred by the statute when the debt is, iii. 307.
- paramount to dower of vendee's widow, iii. 307.
- recognized by United States and many State courts, iii. 307.
- of vendee, where payment is made before conveyance, iii. 306.
- by deposit of title-deeds, an equitable mortgage, iii. 307, 308, and notes 1, 2.
- deposit must be a *bonâ fide* present security, iii. 308.
- may be with third party, iii. 308.
- this lien condemned as against the statute of frauds, iii. 308.
- less favored here than in England, iii. 308.
- upheld in several of the States, iii. 308.
- of partner, on the joint property, iii. 308.

LIEN — *Continued.*

- of partner, paramount to claim of private creditor, i. 227; iii. 308, and note (x), 309.
  - of partnership creditor, on the joint property, i. 227, and note (x), 228; iii. 309.
    - none against *bonâ fide* purchasers, iii. 309.
  - of joint owner, for expenditures on joint estate, iii. 309, 310, and note (b).
    - none for excess of purchase-money paid, iii. 309, and note (a).
  - on particular lands, by covenant to convey and settle, iii. 310.
  - of *lis pendens*, its nature, and operation, iii. 310, 311.
    - its basis public policy, and not notice, iii. 310, and note (e).
    - requires jurisdiction over the property, iii. 311.
    - how far it applies to personal property, iii. 311, note 1.
  - of assignee of debt, on money in debtor's hands, iii. 311, 312.
  - of consignor, on property or proceeds held by consignee, iii. 312, and note (j).
  - of builder and repairer of vessels, ii. 385-392.
  - of part-owner, ii. 398, 399.
  - of ship and cargo, ii. 414-417.
  - of seamen for wages, ii. 469, 470.
  - on property, by appropriation with assent of parties, iii. 313.
  - of accommodation acceptor, on property in his hands, iii. 313.
  - of trustees, for expenses on trust estate, iii. 313.
  - rules of decision as to, the same in equity and law, iii. 313.
- (See BAILMENT; BOTTOMRY; RESPONDENTIA; SHIPPING.)

## LIFE-ESTATE, iii. 258.

(See LEASES.)

## LIFE INSURANCE.

- I. *Terms of the contract*, ii. 614-626.
  1. *How the contract is made*, ii. 614.
    - difference between insured and life insured, ii. 614.
  2. *Warranty and representations*, ii. 614-622.
    - application and answers, ii. 614, 615.
    - answers, warranties of fact or of belief, ii. 615, 616, and note 1.
    - good faith of answers should be perfect, ii. 616.
    - when answers are to immaterial point, ii. 616.
    - when policy expressly makes answers warranties, ii. 616, and note 1.
    - when insurance agent writes untrue statement, ii. 616, note 2.
    - good health, ii. 617, and note (e).
    - insanity, ii. 617.
    - where insured was ignorant that he was insane, ii. 617.
    - good health need not be perfect, ii. 618, and notes 1, 2.
      - what it is, ii. 618.
    - question for jury, ii. 618.
    - dyspepsia, ii. 618, and note 1, 619.
    - disorders tending to shorten life, ii. 618, note (k).
    - gout, ii. 619.
    - consumption, ii. 619-620.
    - spitting of blood, ii. 619, and note (n).

**LIFE INSURANCE — Continued.**

- examination by physician, ii. 620.
- intoxicating liquors, ii. 620, 621.
- temperance and total abstinence, ii. 621.
- fits, ii. 621, and note 2.
- facts affecting health, ii. 621, 622.
- prisoner for debt, ii. 621.
- concealment of fact of having had illegitimate child, ii. 621, 622.
- material facts misrepresented honestly, and insurers know the truth, ii. 622.
- misstatement of fact doing no injury, ii. 622.
- misrepresentation of fact about which there is warranty, ii. 622.
- burden on insurers to prove insured not in good health, ii. 622.
- insured bound by misrepresentations of life insured, ii. 622.
- but not for concealment of facts by life insured, ii. 622.
- unless life insured is his agent to effect policy, ii. 622.
- where third person is unconscious of concealing facts, ii. 622.
- power of equity to reform contract, ii. 622.
- 3. *Restrictions and exceptions in life policies*, ii. 622–626.
  - not to go beyond certain limits, ii. 623, and note (b).
  - liberty given to do so, ii. 623, 624.
  - further premium not necessary therefor, ii. 623.
  - forfeiture not waived by acceptance of premium in ignorance of facts, ii. 624, and note 1.
  - war risks, ii. 624, and note 2, 640, note 1.
  - extra-hazardous occupations, ii. 624.
  - death by the hands of justice, ii. 624, 625.
    - in the known violation of a law of the State, ii. 625, notes (d), and 2.
    - by means of invasion, insurrection, &c., ii. 625, note (d).
    - by suicide, ii. 625, and note 2, 626, and note 1.
    - by his own hands, ii. 625.
    - self-inflicted while insane, ii. 626, and note (e).
- II. *What interest is insurable*, ii. 627–633.
  - any legal or equitable, ii. 627.
  - life of debtor, ii. 627, 628.
  - debt not founded on legal consideration, ii. 628–629.
  - creditor in life of one partner of firm, ii. 628, note (f).
  - purchaser of expected devise from expectant devisee, may insure life of testator, ii. 628, note (f).
  - trustee for benefit of trust, ii. 628, note (f).
  - in life of person promising to pay debt of another, ii. 628, note (f).
  - grantee of annuity for one or more lives, ii. 628, note (f).
  - funds furnished to person to dig gold, ii. 628, note (f).
  - partner not furnishing funds, the benefit of firm, ii. 629.
  - in name of creditor, balance to enure to his family, ii. 629.
  - dependence of one person on another, ii. 629.
  - wife in life of husband, ii. 629, and note 1.
  - sister in life of brother on whom she is dependent, ii. 629, and note (k).
  - father in life of minor son, ii. 629.
  - brother in brother, nephew in uncle, son in father, ii. 630, note 1.
  - clerk insures life of one who promised employment, ii. 629, 630.



LIFE INSURANCE — *Continued.*

- not of one from whom he only expects kindness, ii. 630.
- where pecuniary loss will result from death, ii. 630.
- wager policies void in England, ii. 630.
- in England, not contract of indemnity, ii. 630, 631.
- interest need not continue, ii. 630, 631, and note 1.
- rule in this country, ii. 631.
- clause requiring creditor insured to transfer equal amount of debt, on payment, ii. 632.
- whether payment of insurance to creditor is payment of debt, ii. 632.
- insurers have no action against person claiming death of life insured, ii. 632, 633.
- feme sole* insuring life of husband, ii. 633.
- then dying before her husband, ii. 633, and notes 1, 2.
- rights of married woman in insurance taken out by her husband for her benefit, ii. 633, note 1.
- III. *Assignment and transfer*, ii. 634–636.
  - whether valid if assignee has no interest, ii. 634, note 1.
  - to enable insured to give creditor security, ii. 634.
  - assignee recovers whole amount, ii. 634.
  - rules respecting assignment, ii. 634.
  - notice and assent required, ii. 634.
  - how differ from fire policies as to this, ii. 634.
  - clause protecting assignee against acts of insured, ii. 635.
  - generally acts of insured might forfeit, ii. 635.
  - delivery and deposit equivalent to written assignment, ii. 635, and note 1.
  - indorsement has not this effect, if policy remains with insured, ii. 635.
  - assignment by separate deed, ii. 635.
  - promise to assign founded upon consideration, ii. 635, 636.
  - delectus personarum*, ii. 636.
- IV. *Time when a policy attaches or terminates*, ii. 636–638.
  - death before delivery, ii. 636.
  - for a year, with right of renewal, ii. 637.
  - when time of death is important, ii. 637.
  - burden on representatives of deceased, ii. 637.
  - presumption of law after seven years, ii. 638.
  - rule of civil law as to survivorship, ii. 638.
  - usage of insurers as to notice and proof not binding unless known to insured, ii. 638.
- V. *Premium*, ii. 639–644.
  - paid in money or by note, ii. 639.
  - how payable, ii. 639, and note 1.
  - waiver of compliance with rule respecting, ii. 639, note (c), 641, and note 1.
  - part in money and part in notes, ii. 640, and note 2.
  - when day of payment falls on Sunday, ii. 641.
  - agent no authority to receive, after time, ii. 641, and note 1, 642.
  - must notify insured if in habit of so doing, ii. 642, note 1.
  - certain number of days sometimes allowed after due, ii. 643.
  - whether payment may be made after death, ii. 643.
  - non-forfeitable policies, ii. 643, and note 2, 644, and note 1.

- LIFE INSURED,  
     meaning of, ii. 614.
- LIMITATION,  
     of actions governed by the *lex fori*, ii. 742.
- LIMITATIONS, STATUTE OF,  
     how it affects contribution between parties, i. 30, note (x), 36.  
         or a joint liability, i. 27, note (y).  
     promise to pay a debt barred by, i. 471, 472.  
     debt, barred by, not revived by the promise of a spendthrift under  
         guardianship, i. 450.  
     *The general purpose of the statute*, iii. 68-73.  
         founded on a principle of the common law, iii. 68.  
         ground of the common-law principle, iii. 68.  
         by what evidence rebutted, iii. 68.  
     special statutes of limitation in relation to special matters, in different  
         States, iii. 68, 69.  
     ground of statute, whether presumption of payment or repose, change  
         of judicial opinion, iii. 69-73.  
     policy of, iii. 72, 73.  
     how regarded by the courts, iii. 70-73.
- Of a new promise*, iii. 73-80.  
     Lord Tenterden's act, requiring the new promise to be in writing, iii. 73.  
     what amounts to a new promise, iii. 71, note (f), 72, note (j), 73.  
     when an acknowledgment is equivalent to, and how determined, whether  
         by the court or jury, iii. 74.  
     when sufficiently definite, iii. 75, 76, and note 1.  
     must not be qualified, iii. 76, and note 2.  
     may be conditional, iii. 77.  
     must be voluntary, iii. 78.  
     whether the acknowledgment of a party made under process of law, as  
         by a bankrupt on examination, is sufficient, iii. 78.  
     effect of the charge of a new item in a mutual account, iii. 78-80.
- Of part payment*, iii. 81-87.  
     cases taken out of the statute by, when made in goods or negotiable  
         paper, iii. 81-83.  
     indorsements of payments on negotiable notes made in handwriting of  
         holder, iii. 83.  
     indorsement of part payment, not signed, iii. 84-86.  
     running of the statute stopped, as to surety, iii. 87.  
     appropriation of payments by the creditor, iii. 84.  
         by the creditor so as to revive debts barred by the statute  
         not allowed, ii. 744.  
     payment of interest, iii. 84, and note 1.  
     part payment accompanied by a denial of the debt does not revive it,  
         iii. 84.  
     nor part payment made on Sunday, ii. 929.  
     balance of mutual accounts, effect of striking, iii. 84, 85.  
     payment by the debtor for the creditor, effect of, iii. 85.  
     admission of part payment not required to be in writing, to be effectual  
         to revive the debt, iii. 85-87.  
     whether the written acknowledgment of an agent is sufficient, iii. 87,  
         and note 1.

LIMITATIONS, STATUTE OF — *Continued.*

*Of new promises and part payments by one of several joint debtors*, iii. 87-93.

when sufficient to revive a debt against other joint parties, iii. 88-92.

as against sureties, iii. 88-92.

as against partners after the dissolution of the firm, iii. 88, note 1, 91, 92.

when made in fraud or expectation of bankruptcy, iii. 91.

when admissible as evidence, not conclusive, iii. 91.

statutory provisions which revive the debt against the joint debtor

promising, and not against the others, iii. 92.

to whom the promise to be effective must be made, iii. 92, 93, and note 1.

*Of accounts between merchants*, iii. 94-97.

what constitutes an account, iii. 94-96.

who are merchants, iii. 96, 97.

whether the last item must have been within six years, iii. 97.

*When the period of limitation begins to run*, iii. 97-103.

on the expiration of the credit, iii. 98.

where third parties are interested, iii. 98.

on negotiable paper, i. 307, note 1; iii. 98-100.

on bank-bill, when demand cannot be made, iii. 99.

where there is fraudulent concealment, iii. 99, and note 1.

on the breach of a contract, iii. 99, 100.

on money payable by instalments, iii. 101.

on an incomplete contract, iii. 101.

on the claims of attorneys for professional services, iii. 102.

when against one holding money in trust, iii. 101.

when against a right to set aside for the insanity of grantor, or fraud of grantee, iii. 101.

when against a father's right to damages for loss of service of daughter by seduction, iii. 101.

when against right of attorney against officer for taking insufficient bail, iii. 101, 102.

if injunction against an action, time during which injunction is in force, to be deducted, iii. 102.

how payment or new promise by maker affects surety or indorser, iii. 102.

application of statute to set-off, iii. 102.

*Of the statute exceptions and disabilities*, iii. 103-109.

what are, iii. 103.

when the disability must exist, iii. 103.

whether the operation of the statute after having commenced can be arrested, iii. 103, and note 2.

statute does not run against a State unless its interest is only nominal, iii. 103.

when the law is changed after statute has begun to run, iii. 104.

if several disabilities coexist when the right of action accrues, iii. 104.

if disabilities arise afterward, iii. 104.

absence of the defendant, iii. 104-108.

if one of several joint debtors who are abroad returns, iii. 104, 108.

whether this exception in the statute applies to foreigners, iii. 106.

**LIMITATIONS, STATUTE OF — *Continued.***

- statute provisions as to absent defendants, iii. 104, 105.
- foreign corporation like natural person when absent from State, iii. 106, note (f).
- "beyond seas" — the meaning of the term, iii. 108.
- when statute of limitation of foreign State is set up in bar to action, iii. 107, 108.
- absence of officers of a corporation no absence of the corporation, iii. 108.
- disability of marriage, how affected by right of married women to sue, iii. 109.
- fraud, when the statute begins to run on, iii. 108, 109, and note 1.
- The statute affects the remedy only, and not the debt*, iii. 109–111.
- effect of the statute upon a power conferred and limited by statute, iii. 109, 110.
- when statute applies to mortgages, iii. 111.
- when not applied to note secured by mortgage, iii. 111.
- how applied to liability of surety for contribution, iii. 111.
- lien not destroyed by, iii. 110, 261.
- exposure of debt to operation of, by a withdrawal of set-off, ii. 906.
- appropriation of payment where one debt is barred by, ii. 782.
- by a State, when constitutional, iii. 534.

**LIMITED PARTNERSHIPS.**

- how constituted, i. 234–236.
- liabilities incurred by, i. 235, 236.

**LIQUIDATED DAMAGES,**

(See DAMAGES.)

**LIS PENDENS,**

- when a good cause of abatement, ii. 883–887.
- lien by, iii. 310.

(See LIEN.)

**LITIGATION,**

- prevention of, a valid consideration, i. 477–479.
- expenses of, when recoverable as damages, iii. 180, 223, 237–239, 253, and note (u).
- expenses of, when avoidable, in lien, iii. 288.

**LOCATIO OPERIS FACIENDI,**

(See BAILMENT.)

**LOCATIO REI,**

(See BAILMENT; HIRER OF CHATTELS.)

**LOCI, LEX,**

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

**LOCUS PENITENTIAE, ii. 818, note (c), 829, note (p).****LOCUS SIGILLI,**

- whether sufficient to constitute a seal determined by the *lex fori*, ii. 740.

**LORD'S DAY,**

- laws regulating the observance of,

(See ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.)

**LOSER OF BILLS OR NOTES,**

- rights of, i. 337, 338.

**LOSSES,**

of partnership, sharing of, ii. 187, 188, and note (xx).

**LOST OR NOT LOST,** ii. 499.**LUNACY,**

of principal revokes the agent's authority, i. 74, note (c.)  
of partner dissolves the partnership, i. 218, 219.

(See NON COMPOTES MENTIS.)

**LUNATICS,**

incapacity of, to make a contract, i. 443-449.

(See NON COMPOTES MENTIS.)

liable for injury, iii. 184.

cannot become insolvents, iii. 431.

**M.****MAIL,**

contract by, i. 521-524.

**MAINTENANCE,** contracts resting on, void, ii. 933, 934.**MAJORITY,**

power of, in a corporation, i. 162.

of partners, power of, i. 211-213.

**MANDAMUS,**

new action of, by the English Procedure Act, iii. 390.

**MANDATUM,**

bailee's liability for, ground of, i. 484; ii. 111-119.

measure of, ii. 117-119.

distinction between mandatary's liability *ex contractu* and *ex delicto*,  
ii. 112, 114, 115.

**MARINE INSURANCE,****I. Contract of insurances,** ii. 483-494.**1. What the contract is,** ii. 483-485.

definition of, ii. 483.

need not be in writing, ii. 484.

unless act of incorporation so requires, ii. 484.

construction of policy, ii. 484.

agreement to insure, ii. 484.

by letter, ii. 485.

offer accepted with variance in terms, ii. 485.

waiver by issuing policy, ii. 485.

**2. Of the policy,** ii. 485, 486.

contract binds both parties, though signed but by one, ii. 486.

insured need not put property at risk, ii. 486.

paper folded up with policy, ii. 486.

wafered to policy, ii. 486.

words written on face or margin, ii. 486.

on separate paper, ii. 486.

things said at time of making, ii. 486.

alterations in policy, ii. 488.

court of law cannot correct mistakes, ii. 488.

of equity may make corrections, 488.

**3. Of insurance through an agent,** ii. 486-488.

MARINE INSURANCE — *Continued.*

- agent must have power, ii. 486-487.
- power from usage, ii. 487.
- general authority, ii. 487.
- unknown principal liable for acts of, ii. 487.
- subsequent ratification, ii. 487.
- bringing of action on policy by principal, ii. 487.
- action in agent's name, ii. 487.
- goods in trust insured in name of bailee, ii. 487.
- "for account of whom it may concern," ii. 487, 488.
- 4. *Of the transfer of the policy, or of the property*, ii. 488-491.
  - difference between, ii. 488.
  - policies not negotiable, ii. 488.
  - may be assigned, ii. 488.
  - assignment vests interest in assignee, ii. 488.
  - action may be brought in name of assignor, ii. 488.
  - act of insured renders policy void after assignment, ii. 488, 489.
  - unless new contract is made with assignee, ii. 489.
  - sale discharges insurers, ii. 489.
  - where sale leaves insurable interest in vendor, ii. 489.
  - assignment of property and of policy, ii. 489, note (j).
  - clause avoiding policy if assigned without consent, ii. 489.
  - when insured is decreed bankrupt, ii. 489, 490.
  - voluntary assignment in trust for creditors, ii. 490.
  - death not alienation, ii. 490.
  - assignment after loss, ii. 490.
  - burden of proof to show subsequent alienation, ii. 490.
  - order on policy to pass proceeds, not an assignment, ii. 490.
  - effect of transfer by one of two jointly insured to the other, ii. 491.
- 5. *Requirements in the policy*, ii. 491, 492.
  - change of masters, notification of, ii. 491.
  - effect of usage, ii. 491, 492.
  - must be reasonable, ii. 491.
  - not in contradiction to policy, ii. 491.
  - policy to be construed accurately, ii. 492.
  - takes effect from date, ii. 492.
  - presumption of delivery at date may be rebutted, ii. 492.
- 6. *Premium*, ii. 492-494.
  - paid in money or by note, ii. 492.
  - not earned unless risk is incurred, ii. 492.
  - earned if incurred for a short time, ii. 492.
  - one-half of one per cent retained if premium is returned, ii. 493.
  - on valued policy no return if valuation not diminished by withdrawal of part, ii. 493.
  - on entire policy not returnable if risk once attached, ii. 493.
  - "at and from," and risk attached "at," ii. 493.
  - interest in property at any time, ii. 493.
  - risk severable on severable passages, ii. 493.
  - insurance on ships and cargo, and one attaches, ii. 493.
  - part of goods shipped, ii. 493.
  - pro rata* return of, ii. 493.
  - subject-matter erroneously described, ii. 493, note (n).

MARINE INSURANCE — *Continued.*

- premium made returnable on contingency, ii. 493, 494, and note (o).
- illegality not known to either party, ii. 494.
  - known to both, ii. 494.
  - to insurer only, ii. 494.
- made through fraud of insured, ii. 494.
- policy avoided by misrepresentation or concealment, ii. 494.
- II. *Parties to the contract*, ii. 494-496.
  - any one competent to make contract, ii. 494.
  - alien enemy, ii. 494.
  - license, ii. 494.
  - aliens not enemies, ii. 494, 495.
  - courts bound by acts of government, ii. 495.
  - insured becoming alien enemy after a loss, ii. 494, note (u).
  - "for whom it may concern," ii. 495.
  - insured as agent, ii. 495.
  - such insurance may be made by a mutual company, ii. 495.
  - "for whom it may concern at time of loss," ii. 495.
  - "for ———," ii. 496.
- III. *Property on interest insured*, ii. 496-498.
  - ship, cargo, and freight, ii. 496.
  - provisions for use of crew, ii. 496, note (d).
  - outfits on whaling voyage, ii. 496, note (d).
  - boats, ii. 496, note (d).
  - meaning of freight, ii. 496, note (f).
  - whether shipper of goods, paying freight in advance, can insure risk as freight, ii. 496, note (f).
  - whether purchaser of goods sold to arrive has an insurable interest, i. 600, and note 1.
  - profits, ii. 496.
  - property should be distinctly described, ii. 496.
  - mistake in description, ii. 497.
  - lien on ship or cargo may be insured, ii. 496, note 2.
  - how description may be supplemented, ii. 497.
  - policy in alternative, ii. 497.
  - "merchandise," ii. 497, note (n).
  - "goods and merchandise," ii. 497, note (n).
  - "cargo," ii. 497, note (n).
  - "live-stock," ii. 497, note (n).
  - amount of interest need not be stated, ii. 498.
  - goods on deck, ii. 498.
  - usage to carry goods on deck, ii. 498.
- IV. *Risks, beginning and end of*, ii. 498-502.
  - termini should be stated, ii. 499.
  - from — to —, ii. 499.
  - "lost or not lost," ii. 499.
  - "on," ii. 499.
  - "from," ii. 499.
  - "at and from," ii. 499.
  - whether policy "at," attaches until vessel has been at the place twenty-four hours, ii. 499, 500.
  - what places are included in a certain port, ii. 500.

MARINE INSURANCE — *Continued.*

- "from," commences when vessel sails with intention of leaving, ii. 500.
- to a port of discharge, ii. 500.
- "final port," ii. 500.
- "at sea," ii. 501, and note (g).
- "on her passage," ii. 501.
- when in port by restraint, ii. 501.
- moored twenty-four hours in safety, ii. 501.
- goods landed by lighter, ii. 502.
- where consignee sends his own lighter, ii. 502.
- "arrival," ii. 501, note (l).
- voyage broken up by peril not insured against, ii. 502.
- insurers liable for consequences of peril after insurance has ceased, ii. 502.

V. *Open and valued policies*, ii. 502–505.

1. *Open policies*, ii. 502, 503.
  - wager policies, ii. 502.
  - insured must have interest, ii. 502.
  - may be legal or equitable, ii. 502.
  - definition of, ii. 502.
  - shipments to be indorsed on policy, ii. 503.
  - how far indorsements may alter policy, ii. 503, note (r).
  - running policy, ii. 503.
  - whether insurers must indorse all shipments, ii. 503.
2. *Valued policies*, ii. 503–505.
  - definition of, ii. 504.
  - valuation conclusive, ii. 504.
  - exaggeration of real value, ii. 504.
  - valuation to cover illegal interest, ii. 504.
    - made fraudulently, ii. 504.
  - excessive over-valuation, ii. 504.
  - valuation in one policy does not apply to another, ii. 504.
  - where insured owns a part, ii. 504.
  - part of goods put on board, ii. 504.
  - valuation generally considered as of whole subject-matter, ii. 504, 505.
  - premium included in valuation, ii. 505.
  - profits sometimes included in valuation of goods, ii. 505.
  - valuation of freight, ii. 505.
  - part only at risk, ii. 505.
  - profits valued and goods lost, ii. 505.
  - loss of goods carries loss of profits, ii. 505.

VI. *Double insurance*, ii. 505–507.

- definition of, ii. 505.
- clause that insurer in case of prior insurance shall be liable only for
  - part uninsured, ii. 506.
- simultaneous policies, ii. 506.
- where policies bear date the same day, ii. 506.
- meaning of "priority," ii. 506.
- written date not conclusive, ii. 506.
- where first policy covers whole property for part of time when second
  - policy should attach, ii. 506.



MARINE INSURANCE — *Continued.*

where many policies attach, and value is diminished, ii. 506.  
 provision that policy shall be null and void if other insurance is made,  
 ii. 506, 507.

where such insurance is void from any cause, ii. 507.

not double insurance unless made by different parties on different  
 interests in the same subject-matter, ii. 507.

where two persons are jointly insured, and one makes over-insurance,  
 ii. 507.

special clauses relative to subsequent insurance, ii. 507, note (v).

VII. *Reinsurance*, ii. 507, 508.

insurer liable for loss may reinsure, ii. 507.

what defence may be made, ii. 508, and note 1.

what damages reinsured may recover, ii. 508, and note 2.

VIII. *Risks insured against*, ii. 509–518.1. *General rules*, ii. 509–518.

perils insured against, ii. 509.

insured cannot recover for his own wrong-doing, ii. 509.

when wrong-doing is by agent of insured, ii. 509, and note 1, 510.

*causa proxima non remota spectatur*, ii. 509.

what is the proximate cause, ii. 510, note (b).

insurers not liable for ordinary risks, ii. 510.

leakage or breakage, ii. 510.

wear and tear, ii. 510.

loss by inherent tendencies, ii. 510.

hemp rotting and setting fire to ship, ii. 510, 511.

loss caused by violation of law, ii. 511.

warranty against prohibited trade, ii. 511.

violation of foreign law without knowledge, ii. 511.

“all other perils,” ii. 511.

goods damaged by sea-water, and vapor injuring others, ii. 511, 512,  
 and note 2.

policy containing clause exempting from loss, ii. 512.

vessel stranded, ii. 512.

in ordinary course of navigation, ii. 512.

ship not heard from presumed to have perished, ii. 513.

2. *Fire*, ii. 513.

generally mentioned, ii. 513.

otherwise not peril, ii. 513.

ships burned purposely to avoid capture, ii. 513.

3. *Collision*, ii. 513, 514.

whether insurers liable for loss beyond that done to vessel insured,  
 ii. 513, 514, and note 1.

4. *Theft or robbery*, ii. 514.

piracy and robbery, ii. 514.

larceny, ii. 514.

theft without violence, ii. 514.

assailing thieves, ii. 514, and note (y).

5. *Barratry*, ii. 514–516.

definition of, ii. 514, 515.

what is not, ii. 515.

when done by master in other capacity than master, ii. 515.

MARINE INSURANCE — *Continued.*

- clause that insurers do not insure against barratry if insured is owner of ship, ii. 515.
- loss caused by misconduct of crew, ii. 516.
- 6. *Capture*, ii. 516, 517.
  - "against all captures at sea," &c., ii. 516.
  - "capture," how distinguished from arrest, ii. 516.
  - "people," meaning of, ii. 516.
  - legality of seizure, how determined, ii. 516.
- 7. *General average*, ii. 516-518.
  - insurers paying loss acquire claim of owners, ii. 517.
  - insured may claim whole loss from insurers, ii. 517.
  - when insurers are liable for a general average, ii. 517.
  - when war risks are excepted, ii. 517.
  - where loss by sacrifice exceeds fifty per cent and claim reduces loss below, ii. 517, 518.
  - when insured has other goods which must contribute, ii. 518.
- 8. *Salvage*, ii. 518.
  - salvage risks covered by insurance, ii. 518.
- IX. *Total loss*, ii. 519-530.
  1. *Actual total loss*, ii. 519.
    - what is, ii. 519.
    - with salvage, ii. 519.
    - definition of salvage, ii. 519, note (v).
  2. *Constructive total loss and abandonment*, ii. 520-527.
    - where valuable part remains, ii. 520.
    - expediency of extending right, ii. 520, note (x).
    - loss may be adjusted as partial, ii. 520, note (y).
    - when property saved belongs to insurers, ii. 520.
    - proviso that there shall be no abandonment, ii. 520.
    - "against total loss only," ii. 521, and note (a).
    - "partial loss excepted," ii. 521, note (a).
    - when right of abandonment is gone, ii. 521.
    - sale by necessity, ii. 521.
    - wrecked ship abandoned and sold, ii. 521.
    - "a mere congeries of planks," ii. 522.
    - when abandonment unnecessary, ii. 522.
    - ship not heard from for a long time, ii. 522.
    - question of effect of sale, ii. 522, and note (g).
    - abandoned proceeds belong to insurers, ii. 522.
    - English rule as to abandonment, ii. 522.
    - fifty per cent, ii. 522.
    - to what rule applies, ii. 523.
    - sale for want of funds, ii. 523, and note (k).
    - when vessel has arrived at port of destination, ii. 523.
    - "one-third off new for old," ii. 523.
    - whether valuation is regarded in estimating fifty per cent loss, ii. 523.
    - premium not included, ii. 524.
    - nor wages and provisions of crew while making repairs, ii. 524.
    - nor fees of surveyors, ii. 524.
    - salvage payment and general average charges included, ii. 524.
    - otherwise in Massachusetts, ii. 524, note (r).

**MARINE INSURANCE — Continued.**

- that vessel could be rendered seaworthy for less than fifty per cent, not enough, ii. 524.
- insured entitled to have vessel thoroughly repaired, ii. 524.
- if ship could be temporarily repaired at one port, and thoroughly at another, ii. 524.
- expense of going from one port to another for repairs, ii. 525.
- of raising submerged vessel, ii. 525.
- right of insurers to repair and return vessel, ii. 525.
- to recover expenses not chargeable to them, ii. 525.
- repairs before abandonment, ii. 525.
- cargo*, ii. 525.
- fifty per cent rule applies to cargo, ii. 525.
- ship may be lost and not the cargo, ii. 525.
- if part of goods arrive at port of destination, fifty per cent rule does not apply, ii. 525.
- memorandum articles*, ii. 525.
- at port of destination, ii. 525.
- intermediate port, ii. 526.
- when health of crew prevents forwarding, ii. 526.
- release from capture by compromise of more than half value, ii. 526.
- freight*, ii. 526.
- when ship and cargo are lost, ii. 526.
- when cargo is lost, ii. 526.
- whether constructive total loss of ship is loss of freight, ii. 526.
- in determining whether freight is lost, ship to be considered as uninsured, ii. 526, note (g).
- loss of over fifty per cent at port of departure not total loss of freight, ii. 526, 527.
- goods delivered *in specie*, ii. 527.
- how freight passes on abandonment of ship, ii. 527.
- abandonment of profits and commissions, ii. 527.
- 3. *How and when abandonment should be made*, ii. 527–529.
- must be definite and unequivocal, ii. 527.
- transfer to insurers all interest in subject-matter insured, ii. 527.
- cause of abandonment should be stated, ii. 527.
- peril within the policy, ii. 527.
- “abandon” should be used, ii. 527, 528.
- need not be in writing, ii. 528.
- when demand of a total loss is abandonment, ii. 528.
- when abandonment may be made, ii. 528.
- in case of wreck or foundering, or capture, ii. 528.
- should be made as soon as trustworthy intelligence is received, ii. 528.
- should not be made on conjecture, ii. 529.
- may wait reasonable time for information, ii. 529.
- whether defeated if delay does not injure insurer, ii. 529, note 1.
- 4. *Acceptance of abandonment*, ii. 529, 530.
- acceptance waives objection to want of formality, ii. 529.
- refusal to accept or silence confers no rights on insured, ii. 529.
- exercise of power over property equivalent to acceptance, ii. 529.
- charges or liens on proceeds of property, ii. 530.
- after abandonment property at risk of insurers, ii. 530.

MARINE INSURANCE — *Continued.*

5. *Revocation of abandonment*, ii. 530.
  - rights acquired by abandonment may be waived, ii. 530.
  - abandonment may be revoked before accepted, ii. 530.
  - interference of owner with property after abandonment, ii. 530.
- X. *Partial loss*, ii. 530–534.
  1. *What constitutes a partial loss*, ii. 530–532.
    - particular average, ii. 530.
    - “one-third off new for old,” ii. 530, 531.
    - iron vessels, ii. 531, note 1.
    - whether one-third should be deducted in estimating constructive total loss, ii. 531.
    - clause that loss shall be made up as a partial loss, ii. 532.
  2. *How the cost of repairs is estimated*, ii. 532–534.
    - repairs must conform to original character of ship, ii. 532.
    - one-third deducted from wages of labor, ii. 532.
      - from expense of raising funds, ii. 532.
      - from dockage, moving vessels, &c., ii. 532.
    - whether value of old materials should be deducted from whole cost of repair before one-third is deducted, ii. 532.
    - ship valued and insurance on part only, ii. 532.
    - “one-third off new for old” does not apply to loss of goods, ii. 533.
    - what is paid in case of loss of goods, ii. 533.
    - salvage loss, ii. 533.
    - conduct of master in drying cargo or selling it, ii. 533.
    - when insurer liable for freight, ii. 533.
  3. *Total loss following a partial loss*, ii. 533, 534.
    - insurers liable for more than total loss, ii. 533.
    - expenses incurred, ii. 534.
    - partial loss merged in total, ii. 534.
- XI. *Express warranties*, ii. 534–538.
  - expressed in policy, ii. 534.
  - materiality not important, ii. 534.
  - nor by whom broken, ii. 534.
  - strictly complied with, ii. 534.
  - positive assertion, ii. 534.
  - calling vessel by English name, ii. 534.
  - that insurers are not to be liable for damage to sheathing, not warranty of sheathing, ii. 534.
  - breach at commencement of risk avoids, ii. 535.
  - lawful when made, and becoming illegal, ii. 535.
  - to what they usually relate, ii. 535.
  - of ownership, ii. 535.
  - of neutrality, ii. 535.
  - whether country confining trade of colonies to its subjects can open it to a neutral, ii. 535.
  - property belligerent by war, ii. 535.
  - warranty of neutrality broken by belligerent owning part of ship, ii. 535.
    - of goods extends only to interest of insurers, ii. 535.
  - property held in trust for belligerent, ii. 536.
  - goods shipped by belligerent to neutral, ii. 536.

MARINE INSURANCE — *Continued.*

- right of belligerent to stop goods *in transitu*, ii. 536.
- vessel must have proper documents to prove neutrality, ii. 536.
- leave to carry false papers, ii. 536.
- neutral interests mixed with belligerent, ii. 536.
- resistance to search, ii. 536.
- attempt at rescue, ii. 536.
- receiving belligerent protection, ii. 536.
- when act rendered necessary by illegal conduct of captor, ii. 536,  
note (p).
- ship may carry belligerent goods, ii. 536.
- neutral goods may be carried on belligerent, ii. 536.
- blockade*, ii. 536.
- notice to government sufficient, ii. 536.
- breach without actual knowledge does not discharge insurers, ii. 536,  
537.
- time of sailing, ii. 537.
- when a ship sails, ii. 537.  
    is stopped by a storm, ii. 537.
- to sail from a place, ii. 537.
- "to depart," ii. 537.
- "final sailing," ii. 537.
- "despatched from," ii. 537.
- to sail with convoy, ii. 537.
- special stipulations, ii. 537, 538.
- XII. *Representations and concealments*, ii. 538-548.
- warranty is contained in policy, ii. 538.
- representation is affirmation or denial of fact aside from policy, ii. 538.
- may be oral, ii. 538.
- if false, it discharges insurers, although not fraudulent or intentional,  
ii. 538.
- when drawn from inference, ii. 539.
- need not refer to matter about which representation was necessary,  
ii. 539.
- must be material, ii. 539.
- in reply to distinct question, ii. 539.
- insurance to decoy other insurers, ii. 539.
- concealment, ii. 539.
- forgetfulness, ii. 539, 540.
- wilful ignorance, ii. 540.
- statement of belief, ii. 540.
- assertion when person knew nothing about it, ii. 540.
- representation true when made, ii. 540.  
    relating to future, ii. 540, and note (u).
- bound to state what is learned from rumor, ii. 541.
- matters of common notoriety, ii. 541.
- what insurer was expected to know, ii. 541.  
    is provided for in policy, ii. 541.
- different policies connected, and misrepresentation as to one, ii. 541.
- made before insurance is effected, ii. 541.
- where ignorance is caused by fraud of master, ii. 541.
- misrepresentations or concealments of agent, ii. 541.

**MARINE INSURANCE — Continued.**

- how far company bound by knowledge of member, ii. 542.
- when authority for statement is given, ii. 542.
- matters which affect materiality, ii. 542.
- national character, ii. 542.
- interest of insured, ii. 542.
- time of sailing, ii. 542.
- general rule, ii. 542.
- how representations are construed, ii. 542, 543.
- difference between warranty and representation, ii. 543.

**XIII. Implied warranties, ii. 543-552.****1. Seaworthiness, ii. 543-547.**

- meaning of, ii. 543.
- what it includes, ii. 543.
- structure and fitting of ship, ii. 543.
- spars, sails, rigging, ii. 543.
- boats, cables, anchors, ii. 543.
- food and water, ii. 543.
- carrying water on deck, ii. 543, note (t).
- medicine chest, ii. 544, note (u).
- ballast, ii. 544.
- pilotage, ii. 544.
- stowage of cargo, ii. 544.
- competent officers and crew, ii. 544.
- slight deficiency, ii. 544.
- for time, place, and voyage, ii. 545.
- effect of usage, ii. 545.
- as applied to steamers, ii. 545, note (a).
  - to floating docks, ii. 545, note (a).
- question of fact for jury, ii. 545, note (c).
- condition precedent, ii. 545.
- burden on insurers to prove unseaworthiness, ii. 545, and note (e).
- loss without exposure to peril, ii. 545.
- burden, in case vessel is not heard from, ii. 546.
- vessel leaving intermediate port in unseaworthy condition, ii. 546.
- duty of master to repair unseaworthiness, ii. 546.
- liability suspended, ii. 546.
- loss not attributable to unseaworthiness, ii. 547.
- degree of seaworthiness when leaving intermediate ports, ii. 547.
  - at sea, ii. 547.
  - at distant port, ii. 547.

time policies, ii. 547.

**2. Deviation, ii. 548-552.**

- insurers discharged by, ii. 548.
- whether change is material or not, ii. 548.
- discharges insurers for subsequent loss, ii. 548.
- temporary change of risk, ii. 548.
- proper course of voyage, ii. 548.
- effect of usage, ii. 548.
- discretion of master, ii. 548, and note (r).
- before voyage begins, ii. 549.
- delay at intermediate port, ii. 549.

**MARINE INSURANCE** — *Continued.*

- justified by necessity, ii. 549.
- necessity judged by circumstances at time, ii. 549.
- under compulsion, ii. 549.
- to avoid peril, ii. 549.
- to save life, ii. 550, and note 1.
- intention to deviate, ii. 550.
- change of voyage though port is the same, ii. 550.
- clearance for different port, ii. 550, 551.
- liberty policies*, ii. 551.
  - how construed, ii. 551.
- "to touch and stay," ii. 551, note (e).
- to make intermediate voyages, ii. 551.
- geographical order, ii. 551.
- policies on time without termini, ii. 552.
- to a port and a market, ii. 552.
- insured not bound to take advantage of liberty, ii. 552.
- progress to ultimate destination, ii. 552.
- no designation of ultimate port, ii. 552.

**XIV. Adjustment**, ii. 553, 554.

- not always required, ii. 553.
- how made, ii. 553.
- binding upon all parties, ii. 553.
- if made fraudulently, ii. 553.
- founded upon material misrepresentation or concealment, ii. 553.
- founded upon material mistake, ii. 553.
- mistake of law and of fact, ii. 553.
- "after proof and adjustment of the loss," ii. 553.
- want of, no defence to suit, ii. 553.
- insured may waive adjustment, ii. 553.
- made in accordance with law of foreign port, ii. 553.
- payment made on a claim for total loss equivalent to, ii. 553, 554.
- if subject-matter of claim is not included in, ii. 554.

**MARINERS,**

(See SEAMEN.)

**MARRIAGE**, ii. 67-98.

- Contracts to marry*, ii. 67-79.
  - valid in law, ii. 67.
  - must be reciprocal, ii. 67.
  - by deed, ii. 68.
  - of infants, i. 376, 489; ii. 68, and note 2, 69.
  - under the age of consent, i. 377.
  - proof of, ii. 69.
  - when within the statute of frauds, ii. 70.
  - without specification of time, when to be performed, ii. 71.
  - on condition, ii. 71.
  - on request, ii. 71, 72.
  - defences to, ii. 72-76.
  - damages for breach of contract of, ii. 76-79.
    - whether seduction may enhance, ii. 77, and note 1, 78.

**MARRIAGE—Continued.***Promises in relation to settlements or advances, ii. 79-82.*

consideration of, ii. 79.

within the statute of frauds, ii. 79.

contracts in fraud of, void, ii. 80, 81.

contracts or gifts by way of settlements, ii. 80.

when void as fraudulent, ii. 80, 81.

of direct gifts or transfers from husband to wife, ii. 81, and note 1.

*Contracts in restraint of marriage, ii. 81, and note 1.*

marriage brokerage contracts, ii. 82.

*Contracts of marriage, ii. 83-93.*

notice of revocation of the wife's previous authority as agent, i. 73, note (z).

effect of, on the rights of the parties, i. 385, 386.

a valuable consideration, i. 467-469, and note 1.

what constitutes marriage, ii. 83-91.

of *non compotes mentis*, void, ii. 91-93.

of persons under the age of consent, ii. 90, and note (b), 91-93.

obtained by fraud, void, ii. 90, and note 1, 91.

within the prohibited degrees, ii. 72-74, 92.

governed by the *lex loci contractus*, ii. 93, 744, 752.*Divorce, ii. 94-98.*

for what causes granted, ii. 94-97.

for cruelty, ii. 94, note 2.

for desertion, rules in different States, ii. 95, and note 1, 96.

of condonation of adultery, ii. 97.

of connivance with adultery, ii. 97, note 3.

effect of, on the rights of parties to, ii. 97, 98.

marriage with woman divorced for her fault, ii. 75, 757.

divorce *a mensa et thoro*, ii. 97.

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

contracts in consideration of, how construed so as to be sustained, ii. 659, note (a).

valid where contracted, valid everywhere, ii. 93, 744.

foreign, invalid in a State where prohibited as incestuous, ii. 746, 747.

effect of, in a State where within the prohibited degrees, ii. 746-748.

effect of, when contracted abroad to evade the laws of the State where the parties are domiciled, ii. 745, note (v), 746.

*settlements, construction of, ii. 659, note (a).*

validity of, determined by the laws of the State where made, ii. 749, 750.

when capable of being rescinded, iii. 320, note (l).

evidence of, in equity, iii. 356, note (x).

when taken out of the statute of frauds by part performance in equity, iii. 365, 366.

*capacity of parties to contract, how affected by domicile, ii. 744-752.*of wife to contract, governed by the *lex loci contractus*, ii. 749, 750.

between the parents of a child after its birth, effect of, ii. 751.

place of domicile not determined by, ii. 751, 752.

whether a sacrament or a civil contract, ii. 753.



**MARRIAGE — Continued.**

- dissolution of, how affected by the *lex loci*, ii. 753-757.
- appropriation of payments, where one debt was contracted by the wife before, ii. 780-782.
- when a release, ii. 659, note (a), 871, 872.
- when celebrated on Sunday, ii. 927, and note (t).
- promises to marry, or in consideration of, when within the statute of frauds, iii. 31, 32.
- (See FRAUDS, STATUTE OF.)
- of *feme sole*, party to submission to arbitration, revokes submission, ii. 867.
- how affected by the Constitution of the United States, iii. 521-524.
- promises before and after, specific performance of, iii. 329.

**MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS,**

- of an infant, i. 376.
- consideration of, ii. 79.
- within the statute of frauds, ii. 79.
- contracts in fraud of, void, ii. 80, 81.
- statutory provisions in the different States of the United States relative to, i. 417 *et seq.*

**MARRIED WOMAN,**

- agent of her husband, when, i. 47, 391, 414.
- husband her agent, when, i. 393.
- promissory note made by husband and wife, i. 398.
- mortgage made by wife alone, i. 398.
- domicil of, follows her husband's, ii. 733, and note 1, 752.
- capacity of, how affected by the *lex loci*, ii. 749, 750.
- payment to, as the husband's agent, ii. 765.
- whether can become an insolvent, iii. 432.
- of bankrupt or insolvent, rights of,
- (See BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.)
- appropriation of payments, when one debt was contracted by, before marriage, ii. 781.
- widow's claim for damages for detention of dower, iii. 247, 248.
- contract to sell land of, whether enforced in equity, iii. 379, note (t).
- enforcement of contract with, iii. 383, 384.
- contract of husband that wife shall perform certain act, whether enforceable in equity, iii. 383, 384.

**MARRIED WOMEN, CONTRACTS OF,**

- Of the general effect of marriage on the rights of the parties*, i. 153, 385.
- Of the contracts of, made before marriage*, i. 386-390.
- may be appropriated by the husband to his benefit, i. 386, 387, note 1.
- how he may reduce her *choses in action* into possession, i. 387, and note 1, 388.
- when husband and wife must join in an action, i. 389.
- effect of husband's insolvency on wife's debt, i. 390.
- liability of husband for wife's debts, i. 390.
- when husband is an infant, i. 389.
- his estate not liable unless, i. 390.
- but her liability revives, i. 390.
- his liability upon her death, i. 390.
- his liability for her torts, i. 391, 412, 417 *et seq.*

**MARRIED WOMEN, CONTRACTS OF —Continued.**

how wife may now contract, i. 417 *et seq.*

of disability of wife to act, i. 417 *et seq.*

*Of the contract of a married woman made during the marriage*, i. 391–408.

cannot contract with husband, i. 404, notes (h) and 1.

cannot bind herself by a contract during coverture, i. 391.

how far liable for her torts, i. 391, 412, 417 *et seq.*

whether her contract made during coverture may be ratified after coverture has terminated, i. 473.

her husband entitled to the benefits of her earnings, and gifts to her, i. 391, and note 1.

gift to wife by husband, i. 254, 391, and note (x).

whether he may adopt her executory contracts, i. 392.

husband may be wife's agent, i. 392, 393.

when her authority to act for him may be implied, i. 392, 393.

must be express, when, i. 395.

when she binds him by her contracts in trade, or her drawing or indorsements of bills and notes, i. 397, 398.

husband not liable on contracts where she is dealt with on her own account, i. 395.

his liability for necessities furnished to her during cohabitation, i. 392, and note 1, 395–397.

during separation, i. 349, 398, and note 1.

when the separation is occasioned by the adultery of either, or both, i. 391, note (x), 400.

when he receives her back after her adultery, i. 401.

for necessities furnished to her, when she leaves him without just cause, i. 398, note 1, 402.

after she offers to return, i. 402.

when the separation is voluntary, i. 402–407.

for necessities furnished to a woman whom he has held out as his wife, i. 47, note (w), 73, note (z), 399, 400, notes, 407.

infant's liability for necessities furnished to his wife, i. 342, 395, and note (x), 396.

effect of agreements of separation between husband and wife, i. 403–407.

whether the husband is liable for professional services of an attorney against him on account of his wife, i. 399, note (x), 406, 407.

illegality of marriage, whether it is a defence to a suit against the husband for wife's debts incurred before marriage, i. 407.

must convey land jointly with husband and observe statute formalities, i. 409, and note 2.

when she is considered as a *feme sole* during coverture, i. 410, 411.

when a woman's disposition of her property before marriage is void, i. 415, 416.

how made when protected, 417 *et seq.*

when her contracts bind her separate estate, i. 408, notes (x) and (c).

cannot indorse a note, i. 284, and notes.

not barred of dower by joining, i. 360, 409.

statutory provisions in the United States, as to the contracts, rights, and liabilities of, i. 408, note (x), 417 *et seq.*

separate estate and settlements, i. 412–416, and note 1.

**MASTER,**

- liabilities of, for his servants, i. 112-122.  
(See SERVANTS; SERVICE.)
- and apprentice, relation of,  
(See APPRENTICES.)
- of a vessel, i. 43, 83; ii. 395, 464-468.
- power to sell, ii. 404-406.  
(See SHIPMASTERS.)

**MASTERS IN CHANCERY,**

- sales by, within the statute of frauds, iii. 12, note (s).

**MATURITY,**

- of negotiable paper, rights of holders of, before and after, i. 287-294, 296, 297.

**MEDICINE CHEST,** ii. 544, note (u).**MEMORANDUM ARTICLES,** in insurance, ii. 536.**MENTAL SUFFERING,**

- generally disregarded in computing damages, iii. 171, notes, 186, note (x).

**MERCANTILE INSTRUMENTS,** ii. 657, note (u).**MERCHANTS,**

- accounts between, excepted from the statute of limitations, iii. 93-97.  
(See LIMITATIONS, STATUTE OF.)
- annual rests allowed in, iii. 164, note (f).

**MERGER,**

- of lien, by purchase of bailee, iii. 271.  
none if bailor has lost his power to sell, iii. 271, and note (m).

**MESNE PROFITS,**

- when recoverable in real actions, iii. 245-247, 250, 251.
- action of trespass for, iii. 245, 246, and note (q).

**MINISTERS,**

- foreign domicile of,  
(See DOMICIL.)

**MISCONSTRUCTION,**

- by the court,  
(See COURT.)
- by jury,  
(See JURY.)

**MISREPRESENTATIONS,**

(See FRAUD.)

**MISTAKE OF LAW,**

- obligation acknowledged under, not binding, i. 474-477; iii. 368.
- money paid under, i. 503.

**MISTAKES,**

- when corrected by construction, ii. 650-652, 670.
- of arbitrator, when avoiding an award, ii. 858.  
(See FRAUD.)
- in statements in contracting for usurious interest, effect of, iii. 141-143.
- of fact and of law, in equity, i. 224, note (x), 575; iii. 368-369.

**MIXED ACTIONS,**

damages in, iii. 245, 246.

**MIXTURE,**

of goods, iii. 220-222.

**MONEY,**

counterfeit, the manufacture of, for use in a foreign country, whether unlawful, ii. 919.

payment of, into court, effect of, ii. 791, note (s).

when payable in instalments, damages for breach of contract, iii. 210.

(See *INSTALMENTS*.)

payment of,

(See *PAYMENT*.)

promise to pay without time, is promise on demand, ii. 705.

freight of, allowed to master of vessel by usage, ii. 689, note (f).

investment of, when compelled in equity, iii. 342.

**MONOPOLY,**

(See *ILLEGAL CONTRACTS*.)

**MORTGAGE,**

of after-acquired chattels, i. 567, note 2.

of chattels, i. 605-608.

at common law and by statute, i. 605, 606.

distinction between a mortgage and a pledge, i. 605, note (o);

ii. 121-129; iii. 300.

possession by the mortgagor, effect of, i. 607.

mortgagor's right of possession, how acquired, i. 607, note (u).

right of mortgagor to assign his right, i. 248.

the rule *expressio unius est exclusio alterius*, applied to, ii. 671.

when usurious, rights of parties in, iii. 134, 136.

(See *INCUMBRANCES*.)

equities of redemption pass to assignee in insolvency, iii. 445-451

power of assignee over, iii. 450.

where record is required, no unrecorded mortgage available by mortgagee or his assignee, against *bonâ fide* purchaser, iii. 450.

where record is required, assignee takes property of insolvent, notwithstanding his unrecorded mortgage, iii. 450.

equitable, of the English law, created by delivery of title-deed, scarcely known in this country, iii. 308, 451.

of ships, ii. 407, 408.

(See *LIENS*; *TRUST MORTGAGES*.)

**MOTHER,**

not liable for the support of her children by a deceased husband, i. 350, 351.

**MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS,**

powers and franchises of, i. 161, 162; iii. 505, and note (h).

**MUTUAL CONTRACTS,**

mutual promises as a consideration, i. 486, and note (x).

mutuality necessary, i. 113, note (x), 486, and note (x).

the rule *verba fortius accipiuntur contra proferentem*, not applicable to, ii. 666.

dependent and independent covenants, effect of each respectively, ii.

682, 683, 800, note (x), 829-832.

**MUTUAL CONTRACTS — Continued.**

- whether dependent or independent determined by interest of the parties,  
i. 113, note (x); ii. 682, 683.
- rules for determining whether covenants are dependent or independent,  
ii. 683, note (r), 829-832.

**N.****NECESSARIES,**

- infant's contracts for, binding, i. 342.
- what are, i. 342-344, and note 1.
- whether a father is liable for, when furnished to his child, i. 345-349,  
353.
- whether a mother is, i. 350, 351, and note 1.
- contracts of infants for, inquirable into, i. 355-358.
- only liable for their fair value, i. 356, and note 1.
- liable on promise implied by law, i. 356, note 1.
- not liable if previously supplied, i. 357, 358, and note 1.
- husband's liability for, furnished to their children by the wife after  
separation, i. 349, 350.
- furnished to his wife, liability of husband for, i. 349, 392-408.
- to a woman cohabited with as wife, i. 47, note (w), 73, note (z),  
400, note (q), 401, note (w), 407.
- to a lunatic, his liability for, i. 443, 444, and note 1.

**NEGLIGENCE,**

- of a servant, master liable for injury done to third persons by, i. 112-  
122.
- distinction between gross negligence and *mala fides*, i. 288, note (m);  
ii. 101.
- what degree of, renders a depositary liable, ii. 117-119.
- a borrower, i. 91, note (a); ii. 119, 120.
- a pledgee, ii. 121.
- a hirer, ii. 134-136.
- degrees of, i. 91, note (a); ii. 101.
- presumption of, when the hirer does not account for the injury, ii. 138.  
(See BAILMENT; CARRIERS, COMMON; INNKEEPER)
- of plaintiff, effect of, in reducing damages, iii. 196, note (s), 206,  
note (z), 215.
- of party, causing loss of remedy at law, whether remedied by decree of  
specific performance, iii. 319, note (kk).
- contributory negligence, ii. 836, 837.

**NEGOTIABILITY,**

(See INDORSEMENT.)

**NEW PARTIES,**

- by novation, i. 237-241.

(See NOVATION.)

- by assignment, i. 242-253.

(See ASSIGNMENT.)

- by indorsement, i. 263-338.

(See INDORSEMENT.)

**NOMINAL DAMAGES,**

- when recoverable, iii. 194, 242-245.

NOMINAL PARTNERS,  
liability of, i. 191, 192.

*NON COMPOTES MENTIS*,

what constitutes a weakness of mind sufficient to incapacitate from making a contract, i. 443, 445, 449.  
one of unsound mind liable for necessities, i. 444, and note 1.  
cannot marry, ii. 91, 92.  
ratification of contracts of, i. 444, note 2, 445, note (d).  
how far unable to contract, i. 446, 447, and note 1.  
by drunkenness, i. 445, and note, 446, 448.  
by lunacy, i. 447, and note 1.  
appointment of guardians of, under statute, i. 448.  
finding of lunacy by a competent court, when conclusive proof of, i. 448.  
(See *INSANITY*; *LUNATICS*.)

NONSUIT,

award of, ii. 853.

NOTES AND BILLS,

(See *BILLS AND NOTES*; *BILLS OF EXCHANGE*; *BOUGHT AND SOLD NOTES*; *INDORSEMENT*.)

NOTICE,

by an unauthorized agent, when it may be ratified, i. 48, note (g).  
of the revocation of an agent's authority, i. 71-76.  
to an agent is notice to his principal, i. 78-81.  
of the principal is notice to the agent, i. 82, note (u).  
how made, so as to affect a corporation, i. 81.  
how a purchaser from a partnership is affected by, i. 172.  
of a partner's withdrawal from the firm, i. 190, 191.  
to the other partners of a partner's withdrawal, i. 214, note (i).  
to one partner affects the firm, i. 207.  
to one joint purchaser, not notice to the others, i. 78, note (m).  
to a debtor of the assignment of the debt, effect of, i. 250, 251.  
of guardianship, i. 149, note (x).  
of non-payment of a note or bill, i. 319-330.  
waiver of, i. 319-321.  
excuses for neglect of, i. 320, 321.  
when, where, and how given, i. 322-326.  
by a parent of the emancipation of his son, i. 352, 353.  
by a husband of the revocation of his wife's implied authority, i. 395.  
of a wife's adultery, to a tradesman supplying her with necessities, not requisite, i. 400, note (s).  
of a wife's separate allowance, i. 405, 406.  
of the acceptance of a guaranty, ii. 13, and note 1, 14-16.  
of the default of debtor under a guaranty, ii. 30-32.  
to a carrier necessary to stoppage *in transitu*, i. 51, note (g), 635.  
to the pledgor of the sale of the pledge, ii. 125-131.  
to a common carrier of the delivery of goods, ii. 196, 197.  
by a common carrier of the arrival of goods, ii. 203, 204, and note 1, 209, 210, and note 1.  
liability of common carriers, to what extent limited by, ii. 252-270.  
of carrier, to be construed against himself, ii. 665.  
of lien, construed against party giving, ii. 665.  
of dishonor governed by *lex loci solutionis*, ii. 737, note 1.

**NOTICE — Continued.**

- of suit, how given to absent defendant, ii. 739, and note (7).
- to a guarantor, ii. 814.
- within a reasonable time, what amounts to, ii. 814.
- when necessary, ii. 819-822.
- by whom to be given, how determined, ii. 822.
- constructive, two kinds, ii. 822.
- to parties to an award, ii. 861, 862.
- of set-off, ii. 906.
- effect of express, on general lien, iii. 266.

(See **INDORSEMENT.**)**NOTICE TO QUIT,**

- by an authorized agent, when it may be ratified, i. 48, note (g).
- by one partner, a valid notice for the firm, i. 207.
- by an agent of an agent, must be recognized by the principal, i. 88, note (p).
- who entitled to, i. 554-557.
- sufficiency of, i. 556, 557.
- effect of, i. 557.

**NOVATION,**

- defined and illustrated, i. 237, and note 1.
- what is necessary to, i. 239-241.
- old debt must be absolutely discharged, i. 239, note 1, 241.
- whether contracts of, are within the statute of frauds, i. 238, note (b), 241.
- all three parties must assent to same agreement, i. 240, and note 1.
- whether an accepted order for less than the entire debt is a discharge of the whole, i. 241.
- guaranty of debt discharged by, ii. 19.
- satisfaction by, ii. 776.

**NUDUM PACTUM, i. 478, 479.****O.****OATH,**

- required of party proving claim in insolvency, iii. 492-494.

**OBITER DICTUM,**

- what is to be considered as, iii. 425, note (y).

**OBLIGATION,**

- condition of, how construed, ii. 666, note (y).
- of a contract, meaning of the term in the United States Constitution, iii. 530-535.

(See **CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES; REMEDY.**)**OBLIGOR,**

- condition in a bond to be construed in favor of, ii. 666, note (y).
- liability of, after an alteration by the obligee, ii. 876, note (n), 877, note (r).

(See **BOND.**)**OFFERS,**(See **ASSENT.**)

**OFFICERS,**

- public, power of, i. 59.
- illegally influencing, i. 498, note (x).
- specific performance, whether decreed against, iii. 818, note (hh).
- of corporations cannot secure private advantages, i. 158, and note 1.

**OMISSION,**

- in written agreement, how proved, and effect of, upon decree for specific performance, iii. 324, note (u).

**OPTIONS, i. 486, note (x); ii. 37, note (x).**

- to purchase, i. 103, note (x).

**ORAL CONTRACTS,**

- when made, ii. 734.
- (See FRAUDS, STATUTE OF; PAROL CONTRACTS.)

**OUTLAWRY,**

- consequences of, i. 461.

**OWNER,**

- cannot reclaim property from one who buys it of a person to whom owner voluntarily transfers it, although he was induced to do so by fraud, i. 564, 565.

**P.****PAINTING,**

- contract for painting likeness not apportionable, ii. 677, note (g).

**PARENT,**

- whether liable for necessities furnished to his child, i. 345-349.
- liability of, when the child has sufficient property of its own, i. 350.
- right of, to the custody and earnings of his child, i. 351, 352.
- to guide education, i. 342, note (x).
- not liable for torts of infant child, i. 354, 355.
- whether his liability ceases on his relinquishing all claims to his services, i. 353.
- liability of, by statute, for his indigent adult children, i. 354.
- (See INFANTS.)
- domicil of, child takes, ii. 733.
- intermarriage of, after birth of a child, effect of, on its legitimacy, ii. 751.

**PAROL CONTRACTS,**

- what are, i. 7.
- of partnership, i. 169, note 1, 175, and note (x).
- for accord, evidence of, admissible to bar suit upon written contract, ii. 841.
- when completed, ii. 734.
- in modification of written agreement and entered into simultaneously, in equity, iii. 378, note (k).

**PAROL EVIDENCE,**

- admissible where it is doubtful whether obligation is that of principal or agent, i. 57, note 1.
- not admissible to qualify a general release. i. 205, note (a).
- whether admissible to qualify liability of indorser, i. 271, note 1, 319.



**PAROL EVIDENCE** — *Continued.*

when admissible to prove or vary the consideration of a written contract, i. 466.

not admissible to vary or add to written warranty, i. 593, 628.  
to vary written charter-party, ii. 428.

(*See EVIDENCE.*)

**PARTIAL LOSS,**

in insurance, ii. 530-534.

**PARTIES,**

classification of, i. 9.

(*See AGENTS; CONTRACTS; JOINT PARTIES; NEW PARTIES.*)

to a written contract, incapacity of, provable by extrinsic evidence, ii. 708.

capacity of, presumed, ii. 725.

incapacity of, natural and artificial, ii. 443, 726.

artificial, whether determined by the *lex loci domicilii*, or  
the *lex loci contractus*, ii. 725-729.

to contract marriage, how affected by domicile, ii. 744-752.

(*See NON COMPOTES MENTIS; PLACE, LAW OF.*)

**PARTNERS,**

liability of dormant, on written contracts of copartners not signed by them, i. 55, note (x).

after separate unsatisfied judgment against the  
ostensible partner, i. 13, note (c).

right of surviving, to sue on paper of the firm, i. 17, note (v).

when should sue jointly, i. 17, note (v).

(*See JOINT PARTIES, passim.*)

contribution between, not enforced, i. 30, note (c), 33, note (m).

power of, after dissolution, to indorse in the name of the firm, i. 222,  
note 1.

liability of, for the frauds of each, i. 204, note (y).

how a contract under seal, made by one partner, may be authorized or  
ratified, i. 53, note 3, 123, note (b).

one partner may sign the firm name to a note or bill, without more,  
i. 125, note (e).

firm cannot sue a note, if one of the same firm is a defendant, i. 286.

infant, in a firm, rights and liability of, i. 168, note (x), 358, and notes  
(j), 1.

(*See PARTNERSHIP.*)

liability of a common carrier for those associated with him as partners,  
ii. 226.

payment to a partner binding on the firm, ii. 765.

after dissolution, ii. 765, note (e).

appropriation of payments when a private and a firm debt is owed by,  
ii. 783-785.

acknowledgment by one, after dissolution of the firm, effect of, in  
reviving a debt barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 87-92.

when a lender becomes a partner, so that the loan is not usurious,  
iii. 154-156.

agreements respecting, how enforced in equity, iii. 333-336.

agreement that business shall be carried on in retiring partner's name  
against the policy of the law, and not enforceable in equity, iii. 388,  
note (q).

**PARTNERS — Continued.**

whether partner rendering extra services is entitled to compensation therefor, i. 223, and note 1.  
 insolvency of,

(See BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.)

lien of, on the joint property of the firm, iii. 308, 309.  
 new partner does not succeed to lien held by old firm, iii. 271.  
 one partner may pledge joint property of firm, iii. 300, and note (g).  
 lien given by partner not limited by his share of interest in the firm, iii. 300, and note (g).

**PARTNERSHIP,**

*What constitutes a partnership*, i. 167, 182, note 1, 184, note (x).

general, i. 167.

special, i. 167.

a partnership not a corporation, nor a joint-tenancy, nor a co-tenancy, i. 167, 194.

how far intentions determine whether there be a partnership, i. 169, 176, note, 178, note (x), 179.

when commenced, i. 167, and note (c).

persons competent to enter into, i. 168, and note 1, 358, and notes.

liability of persons representing infant partners, i. 168.

in real estate, i. 169, 170, note (x), 171, note 1, 172, and note (x).

in what partnership may consist, i. 169.

where one party furnishes materials when another manufactures, may not be partners, i. 177.

whether there is a partnership, a question of law, i. 209.

*Of the real estate of a partnership*, i. 169-172.

may be to trade in land or cultivate land, i. 170.

may be formed orally, i. 169, note 1, 175, and note (x).

firm property, if bought with partnership funds, i. 170, and notes, 171, note 1.

must satisfy firm creditors before individual, i. 170.

surviving partner may sell, i. 170, note 1.

rights of partners and partnership creditors in respect to, i. 169-172.

of personal representatives and heirs, i. 170, and note 2.

of widow of a partner, i. 170, and note 1, 171.

of purchasers of partnership property, i. 172.

*Of the good-will*, i. 173, 174.

whether partnership property, i. 173, and notes, 174.

how far retiring partner surrenders, i. 173, note 1.

assignment of, gives right to use old firm name, i. 173, note 1.

partner restrained from injuring, i. 173.

distinction between commercial and professional, i. 173, note 1, 174.

*Of the delectus personarum*, i. 174, 175.

of the transfer by a partner of his interest in the firm property, i. 174, 196.

assignment to trustees for creditors does not make trustees partners, i. 173.

*How a partnership may be formed*, i. 175-183.

how formed and proved, i. 175, 176.

must be for lawful purposes, i. 176, and notes.

assignment to trustees for creditors does not generally make them partners, i. 175.

PARTNERSHIP — *Continued.*

- contract to enter into and renew, how determined and enforced, i. 165.
- shares in the profits, i. 176, 177, 179, 182, note 1, 184, note (x), 190, note (x).
- what constitutes a, i. 169, 175, and notes, 176-183.
  - between partners and between themselves and third persons, i. 175, 176, 177, and note 1, 182, and note 1.
- the test is intention, and whether relation of principal and agent exists, i. 169, 176, and note (yy), 178, note (x), 179, and note 1, 194, 196, and note 1.
- one only paid for services by a share in the profits, not a partner, i. 177, 180-182.
- joint purchase with purpose of separate sale, no partnership, i. 177, 182, note 1, 198.
- when the lender of money is a partner, i. 180, and note 1.
- when a clerk or agent is, i. 180-183.
- difference between a partnership and a tenancy in common, i. 183.
- joint ownership of land, not a, i. 177, note 1, 183, note 1.
- farming on shares, not a, i. 183, note 1, 184, note (x).
- fishing on shares, not a, i. 183, note 1.
- leasing property on shares, not a, i. 183, note 1.
- members of imperfect corporation not partners, i. 183, note 1.
  - of club not partners, i. 184, notes 1 and (x).
- how far agreements *inter se* bind those with knowledge, i. 172.
- Of the right of action between partners*, i. 184-187.
  - when a partner may sue at law, and when he must resort to equity, i. 185, 187.
  - one firm cannot sue another, some of whose members are the same persons, i. 186.
  - may be otherwise in States where a firm may be sued by its firm name, i. 187.
  - partners bound to perfect good faith *inter se*, i. 187.
    - liable in equity for breach of obligations, i. 187.
  - partner cannot charge the firm for the extra value of his services, i. 187.
- Of the sharing of losses*, i. 187, 188.
  - partners may make any agreement as to, *inter se*, i. 188.
- Of dormant and secret partners*, i. 188, 189.
  - (See DORMANT PARTNER.)
  - definition of, i. 188.
  - need not sue, but can be sued, i. 189, and note 1.
  - liabilities of, i. 55, note (x), 189.
- Of retiring partners*, i. 190, 191.
  - liability of, until notice, i. 190.
  - lapse of time may supply want of notice, i. 190.
  - what is notice, i. 190, note (d).
  - creditor presumed to discharge retiring partner if he takes firm paper after the retirement, i. 191.
- Of nominal partners*, i. 191, 192.
  - liability of, i. 178, 179, and note 1, 191.
  - one holding himself out to certain persons only as a partner, is liable only to persons dealing with firm in the belief that he is a partner, i. 191.

PARTNERSHIP — *Continued.*

- of incoming partners, i. 196, note 1, 209, 210.
- admissions of, when conclusive, i. 192.
- meaning of "U Co.," i. 188, note (y), 192, note (x), 200.
- Where a joint liability is incurred*, i. 177, 186, note (x), 192, 193.
  - for the stock purchased for the firm, i. 193-195.
  - when the purchasing or borrowing partner is alone liable, i. 192, 193, and notes (i) and (j), 201.
  - for torts, i. 186, note (x), 204.
- Of the authority of each partner*, i. 194-211.
  - how derived, i. 194, 210.
  - how measured, i. 210.
  - each partner agent of all the rest, i. 194, 196, and note 1.
  - admissions of, to bind the firm or prove its existence, i. 192.
  - general powers of partner, i. 194, 196, and note 1.
    - in law firms and non-commercial partnerships, i. 198, 199, and note (x).
    - to submit to arbitration, i. 201, 211.
  - to bind the firm for goods purchased, i. 195, 196, note 1, 202.
  - to sell or assign all the partnership property, i. 196, 197.
  - to assign by sale or mortgage his own interest to his individual creditors, i. 164-174.
  - right acquired by transferee of partner's share, i. 196, note 1.
  - to bind the firm by a deed, i. 123, note (b), 207, and note 1, and *see* 52, note 3.
  - revoked by dissent of his copartners, i. 198.
  - to borrow money, i. 198-201.
  - to sue on the firm's paper after retirement of copartner, i. 17, note (v).
  - to bind the firm for trust-money applied by him to its use, i. 201.
  - not to submit partnership matters to reference, i. 201, 211.
  - not to confess judgment, i. 201, note 1.
  - to indorse the firm's name to a bill of exchange after dissolution, i. 222, note 1.
  - to bind the firm by signature other than the firm name, i. 200, note 2.
  - to purchase and dispose of partnership property, i. 196, 203, and note 1.
  - to sign the firm's name without more, i. 125, and note (e).
  - to render the firm liable for his torts, i. 204, and notes (u), 1.
  - to bind the firm by a guaranty in its name, i. 205.
  - as to ratification, i. 52, note 3, 207, note 1.
  - nor by indorsement of paper not belonging to the firm, i. 207.
  - how knowledge or notice of prior deed affects partners, i. 207.
  - of consideration of note, i. 207.
  - to give a notice to quit, i. 207, 557.
  - to release the debtors of the firm, i. 205.
  - to bind the firm by his signature, admissions, and notice received, i. 194, 195, 207.
- partner, when one will be allowed compensation for services to the firm, i. 225, and note 1.
- what circumstances sufficient to affect a person with the liabilities of a partner, i. 209-211.
- one who permits himself to be regarded as a partner liable as such, i. 176.

PARTNERSHIP — *Continued.*

whether a partnership exists is a question of law, i. 194, note (o), 208, note (r).

where partnership is indebted to a member of the firm, i. 198.

when a new partner is liable for debts of the old firm, i. 209, and note 1.

firm not bound by a submission to arbitration by a partner without special authority, i. 201, 211.

one partner cannot bind firm or transfer its property for his own debt, i. 203, and note 1, 210, note (x).

or for his own exclusive benefit, i. 210.

one partner can bind the firm by a promise to pay a debt barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 86, note 1.

*Power of a majority*, i. 211–213.

generally limit to internal concerns of a firm, i. 212.

presumptions of law when partnership carried on in the name of one partner, i. 199.

*Of dissolution*, i. 213–226.

does not prevent liability on contracts, i. 213, note 1.

unless personal in their nature, i. 213, note 1.

renders partners tenants in common, i. 213.

of stipulations concerning retirement, i. 214.

when may take place at the pleasure of each partner, i. 214, and note 2.

whether a partnership for a specified time is dissoluble at the pleasure of each, i. 244, and note 2.

what circumstances will justify the inference of an agreement to form such a partnership, i. 216.

dissolution by a partner's assignment of his interest, i. 174, 216, 217.

by death, i. 217, and note 1.

by civil incapacity, i. 218.

by insanity, i. 218, 219.

by change of members, i. 219.

by a court of equity, i. 216, 224.

by bankruptcy and insolvency, i. 219, and note 1, 220.

by war, i. 221, and note 1.

continuance of the firm after death of a partner, by express agreement or provision in his will, i. 221, and note (d).

after dissolution no partner can bind his former partners by a new contract, even if it relate to a former transaction, i. 220, and notes.

power of surviving partners upon, i. 222, and note 1.

lien on *choses in action* to settle concern, i. 223.

property vests in surviving partner, i. 223, note 2.

liability if they continue the business, i. 224, and note 1.

settlement of accounts by a court of equity upon, i. 224.

when a receiver will be appointed, i. 224.

partnership of executors carrying on business in pursuance of a will, i. 221, 222.

surviving partner, lien of, i. 174, note (l).

can make no charge for settling partnership concerns, i. 223, and note 1, 225.

when creditor of the firm may proceed against estate of deceased parties, i. 224.

**PARTNERSHIP — Continued.**

of notice in the case of dissolution, i. 226.

*Of the rights of creditors in respect to partnership funds*, i. 170, 226-234.

how partnership funds must be applied, i. 226, 227.

no partner can share in firm property until its debts are paid, i. 227, note 1.

how they may be reached by a private creditor of a partner, i. 227-231, and note 1.

the rights of a creditor of a dormant partner, i. 228.

the attachable interest of a partner, i. 226-231.

whether the sheriff can take possession of the partnership property to satisfy a private debt, i. 226-231.

respective rights of the joint and private creditors of a partner in respect to his private property, i. 231-234.

lien of creditor on property of, iii. 308, 309.

(See LIEN.)

partnership creditors have no preference as to property *bonâ fide* converted into private estate during partnership or upon dissolution, i. 233; iii. 309.

guaranty of the debt of, how discharged, ii. 19-20.

rights of creditors against incoming partners, i. 209, 210.

*Limited partnerships*, i. 234-236.

how constituted, i. 234, 235.

statute provisions relative to, i. 235.

liabilities of special partner, i. 235, 236.

special partner selling his interest to general partners, i. 236.

being general partner of another firm, i. 236.

*Insolvency*, in cases of,

(See BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.)

relief in equity, iii. 333-335.

**PART-OWNERS,**

joint suits by, i. 17, note (v).

(See JOINT PARTIES, *passim*.)

of vessels, whether they can all sue on a policy of insurance effected in the name of one, i. 55, note (x).

of real estate, no lien for excess of purchase-money, iii. 309, and note (a).

have lien for expenditures for improvements, iii. 309, 310, and note (b).

**PART PAYMENT,**

(See PAYMENT.)

when a satisfaction of the whole, i. 474, note 1; ii. 769, 770, 842, and note (t), 843.

effect of suit for, ii. 769, 770, 787, 788; iii. 208-210.

required by the statute of frauds, iii. 58.

effect of, in reviving debts barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 81-87.

by one of several joint debtors, in reviving debts barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 87-92.

(See LIMITATIONS, STATUTE OF.)

of price, does not divest vendor's lien, iii. 283-284.

## PART PERFORMANCE,

(See PERFORMANCE.)

when the contract is severable, ii. 676-680, 770, 771.

entire, ii. 676-680, 770, 771.

a defence to a suit by the party performing in part, ii. 902-904.

the unperformed part is incidental and unimportant, ii. 811, 812.

the failure to complete is not the fault of the employé, ii. 678, 679.

compensation for, may be set off, ii. 900.

cases taken out of the statute of frauds by, iii. 65-67.

what constitutes, iii. 66, 67.

in the conveyance of real estate, damages, iii. 251, 252.

in equity, iii. 360, 366.

(See SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.)

## PASSENGERS,

(See COMMON CARRIERS; LIEN.)

## PATENTS,

*Of patents in general*, ii. 300.*Of the foundation of a patent-right*, ii. 301.*Who may obtain a patent*, ii. 302-304.

when invention patented in a foreign country, ii. 304, 305.

abandonment, what, ii. 305.

caveat, what, and effect of, ii. 305, 306.

*What may be the subject of a patent*, ii. 306-312.

disclaimer, what, and effect of, ii. 307.

reissue, when and to whom granted, ii. 307, 308.

invention must be useful, ii. 308.

patent not granted for property of matter, ii. 309.

may be granted for a "process," ii. 310-312.

*Of an interference*, ii. 312.*Of infringement*, ii. 312-317.

what is an infringement, ii. 312-317.

a mechanical equivalent, what is, ii. 316, note (x).

a purchaser's right to repair a machine, ii. 317.

by agents or officers, i. 113, note (x).

*Of the rights of a purchaser of an interest in a patent*, ii. 317-320.

of his right to the renewal of a patent, ii. 318.

of the right to a specific territory, ii. 320.

conveyance of, to trustee, i. 178, note (x).

*Of the rights of a purchaser of a patented article*, ii. 320-322.

of one who purchases from an infringer, ii. 321.

*Of remedies at law*, ii. 322, 323.*Of remedies in equity*, ii. 323-327.

of injunction, and when it will issue, ii. 323, 324.

*Of damages*, ii. 327-329.

the power of the court to treble the damages, ii. 327.

of the rule as to damages, ii. 328.

when patent right passes to assignee upon insolvency or bankruptcy of patentees, iii. 454, note (e).

## PAYMENT, of negotiable paper, presentment for, i. 307-315.

demand of, i. 315-318.

notice of non-payment, i. 319-330.

protest for non-payment, i. 330-332.

damages for non-payment, i. 332, 333.

PAYMENT — *Continued.*

of another's debt, when the amount may be recovered of the debtor by the party paying, i. 508, 509, note (f).

of rent, place of, i. 540-542.

liability of the lessee to make, i. 540-542.

of fare by a passenger, ii. 192.

*Of money*, ii. 764-769.

when money is voluntarily paid, it cannot be recovered back, i. 503.

when money paid by mistake is recoverable, i. 503.

*Of the party to whom payment should be made*, ii. 764-769.

to an agent, when binding on the principal, ii. 764, and note 1, 765-768.

to an agent, in money, alone binds the principal, ii. 766, and notes 2, 3.

to the debtor's agent, ii. 764.

to an attorney, ii. 765.

to the agent of an agent, i. 765.

to the creditor's wife, ii. 765.

to a partner, ii. 765.

after dissolution, ii. 765, note (e).

to a sheriff employed to serve a writ, ii. 765, note (d).

to an auctioneer, ii. 765.

to one of joint creditors, ii. 765, note (e), 766, 767, and note 1.

to one apparently, though not really, intrusted with creditor's business, ii. 766.

to one of joint depositors of money, ii. 767.

trustees, ii. 767.

assignees, ii. 767.

of several executors, ii. 767.

to a trustee for the *cestui que trust*, ii. 768.

discharge by a nominal plaintiff, ii. 768.

by one of several plaintiffs, ii. 768, note (v).

*Of part payment*, ii. 769-771.

part payment, in general, not a satisfaction of the whole, i. 474; ii. 769, and note 1, 770, 848, *see* 657, note (u).

when part payment is full satisfaction, ii. 770, and note 1, 842, note (t).

suit for a part of a claim, effect of, ii. 770, 771, 788; iii. 208-210.

(*See* PART PAYMENT.)

*Of payment by letter* — at whose risk, ii. 771, and note 1, 772.

direction of the letter, ii. 771, note (e).

payment by express, ii. 771, note 1.

*Of payment in bank-bills*, ii. 772, 773.

in good bank-bills, good if not objected to, ii. 772, 798.

forged bills, or bills of insolvent banks, whose loss, i. 267, note 1; ii. 772.

party receiving, when to return forged bills, or bills of insolvent banks, ii. 772, 773, and notes.

in forged bills of a bank, to its own officers, ii. 772, note (k), 773, note (i).

*Of payment by check*, effect of, ii. 774.

not a discharge of a debt, ii. 774.

when holder must present, ii. 774.

a debtor, drawing a check upon a bank where he has no funds, commits a fraud, and loses his right to presentation and demand, ii. 774.



PAYMENT — *Continued.*

*Of payment by note*, i. 293, and note 1; ii. 774-776.

giving a negotiable promissory note, whether equivalent to, ii. 774, 775, 840.

*Of payment by delegation*, ii. 776, 777.

made, where the debtor directs a person indebted to him to appropriate the debt or a part thereof to the benefit of his creditors, — under what circumstances a payment, ii. 776.

*Of stakeholders and wagers*, ii. 777-780.

rights of parties to the deposit, ii. 777-780.

whether situation of stakeholder is similar to that of arbitrator, so that either party can withdraw the wager before decision, ii. 777, 780, and note (x).

illegal wagers, ii. 777-779, 920-922.

wagers regarded with disfavor by the courts, and made illegal by stats. 8 & 9 Vict., ii. 779.

duty of auctioneer, as stakeholder, ii. 779, 780.

*Of appropriation of payments*, ii. 780-788.

right of debtor to make, ii. 781, and note 1.

of creditor to make when the debtor makes none, ii. 780, 781.

how restricted, ii. 782.

how made by the law, ii. 781, and note 1.

when one debt is due upon specialty, the other not, ii. 781.

is debt of husband, the other of wife, *dum sola*, ii. 781.

is due, the other not, ii. 783.

is debt for which action cannot be maintained, ii. 783.

effect of, when made by the creditor, in reviving debts barred by the statute of limitations, ii. 781, and note 3; iii. 84.

by debtor, when implied, ii. 782.

duty of creditor, where the debtor owes one debt in his own right, and another as executor, ii. 782, 783.

when one debt is due him in his own right, and another as agent, ii. 783, note (s).

when one is a prior legal debt, and the other a subsequent equitable claim, ii. 783.

right of, accrues only where the debtor has had an opportunity to make the appropriation, ii. 783.

how made by the law when the securities are different, ii. 783, 784.

the sum paid will precisely satisfy one debt, ii. 784.

one liability is contingent, ii. 784.

where one debt is a partnership debt, and the payment is made with partnership funds, ii. 784, and note 2, 785.

when the payment is by a firm, after a change of members, ii. 784, 785.

there is a continuous account, ii. 785.

for the benefit of sureties, ii. 785, and note 1.

involuntary, as upon execution, or dividend in insolvency, must be proportionably applied to each of a creditor's claims, ii. 787, and note (h).

method of casting interest, when there have been partial payments on bonds, notes, or other securities, ii. 787, 788.

**PAYMENT — Continued.**

- when suit may be brought for an instalment of interest without suing for the principal, ii. 771, 788.
- of payment of a part of a debt in satisfaction of the whole, i. 474, note 1; ii. 769, 770.
- when no place of payment is mentioned, debtor must seek creditor, ii. 789, notes (*m*) and (*n*).
- of money into court, effect of, ii. 791, note (*s*).
- effect of, in reviving debts barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 81-87.
- place of, governs the contract, ii. 734-739.

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

**PENALTY,**

- money paid by way of, for non-payment of a debt when due, not usurious, iii. 129.
- of a usurious contract, distinction between, and its invalidity, iii. 136-141.
- when the sum stated in a contract as damages for its breach is regarded as, iii. 170-178.

**PENCIL,**

- signature in, iii. 8.

**PENDENCY OF ANOTHER SUIT,**

- when a good cause of abatement, ii. 883-887.
- whether in action against two, prior action against one is good cause of abatement, ii. 884, note (*f*).
- in a *qui tam* action, the parties need not be the same, ii. 886.
- in a foreign tribunal, when a good cause of abatement, ii. 884, note (*h*).
- whether the courts of the States and of the United States are foreign, ii. 884, notes (*h*), 2.
- prior suit must be entered in court and be valid and effectual, ii. 886, note (*l*).
- where party is summoned as trustee in one suit, and principal defendant in another, first is no bar to second, ii. 886, note (*l*).
- suit in equity no bar to a suit at law, and *vice versa*, ii. 886, note (*l*).
- plea of, when must show jurisdiction, ii. 887.

**PENDENS LIS,**

- when a good cause of abatement, ii. 883-886.
- lien by, iii. 310.

(See LIENS.)

**PERFORMANCE,**

- what is necessary to, ii. 788-828.
- must be by party bound to perform, ii. 788.
- readiness merely is not sufficient, ii. 788, 789.
- when no place of payment or performance is mentioned, duty of debtor to seek creditor, ii. 789, notes (*m*) and (*n*).
- Of tender*, ii. 789-798.
- unnecessary after notice that it will not be accepted, ii. 789, note 1.
- legal tender acts constitutional, ii. 789, and note 2.
- when allowed, ii. 789-791.
- plea of, admits the contract, ii. 791.
- effect of, ii. 791.
- when made in court, effect of, ii. 791, note (*s*).

PERFORMANCE — *Continued.*

stops accruing damages and interest, and gives defendant costs, ii. 791, 792.

to whom and by whom to be made, ii. 792, 793, 801.

ratification of, renders good, ii. 792.

in behalf of an idiot or infant, ii. 792.

amount to be tendered, ii. 793, 794.

if an agent at his own risk supplies deficiency in tender, ii. 792.

when to be made at common law, ii. 789, note (n), 794.

by statute, ii. 794.

what constitutes a tender, ii. 795, 796.

must be unconditional, ii. 796.

or on a condition which the debtor may rightfully make, ii. 797, and note 1.

whether a receipt may be required, ii. 796, 797.

cannot be in bank-bills if objected to, ii. 772, 798.

tender of check good if not objected to for that reason, ii. 798, note 1.

may be in the creditor's own overdue notes, ii. 795, note (h).

effect of, defeated by a subsequent demand and refusal, ii. 798.

on the operation of the statute of frauds, iii. 40-44, 65.

*Of the tender of chattels, ii. 799-808.*

what act amounts to, ii. 799-801.

effect of, ii. 801.

what profit necessary, ii. 801.

must be unconditional, ii. 801.

by or to an agent, ii. 801.

time or place of, ii. 802, 803.

if the time fixed fall on Sunday, ii. 802, note (c).

at what time of day, ii. 802, note (c).

when deliverer must seek receiver, he need not follow out of the State, ii. 803.

payee not bound to receive property *before* day of payment, ii. 804, note (n).

when the promisor may elect to tender money or chattels, ii. 804.

of a part, where the contract is entire, ii. 804.

demand for chattels deliverable on demand must be reasonable, ii. 805.

contract to deliver, reasonably construed, ii. 805.

at a certain time and place, when discharged by tender, ii. 805.

when the property passes by the tender, ii. 806, 807.

quality of articles tendered, ii. 808, note (y).

must conform to regulations of law if such exist, ii. 808, note (y); *see also* 656, note (t).

other defences *pro tanto* in the nature of tender, ii. 801.

*Of the kind of performance, ii. 808-810.*

to be reasonable, ii. 808.

of the conveyance of real estate, ii. 808.

when the exact method is prescribed, ii. 808, 809.

what is a "good and sufficient deed," ii. 808, 809.

when the contract is in the alternative, ii. 804, 809, and note 1, 810.

**PERFORMANCE — Continued.**

- if one branch of the alternative becomes impossible, ii. 809, and note 2.
- agreement optional with one party, binding upon the other, ii. 809, 810.
- Of part performance*, ii. 810–812.
  - effect of, when the contract is severable, ii. 676, 810, 811.
    - for labor, ii. 679, note (i), 811, note (i).
    - an entirety, ii. 673–676, 811, 812.
  - part unperformed is incidental and unimportant, ii. 811, 812.
  - when the failure to complete, not the fault of the party whose duty it is to perform, ii. 678, 679.
  - how the entirety or severalty of contracts is determined, ii. 672–677.
  - when cases are taken out of the statute of frauds by equity on account of, iii. 360–366.
  - (See APPORTIONMENT OF CONTRACTS; CONSTRUCTION; ENTIRETY OF CONTRACTS; PART PERFORMANCE.)
- Of the time of performance*, ii. 813–818.
  - reasonable time presumed in the absence of stated time, ii. 813.
    - extrinsic evidence inadmissible to rebut presumption of, ii. 813.
    - question of law, ii. 813.
    - how determined, ii. 814.
    - for notice to a guarantor, ii. 814.
  - whether the day when the contract is made should be excluded or included in the computation, ii. 659, note (a), 814, 815, and note 1.
  - when the date is impossible, or not named, ii. 816.
  - when last day falls on Sunday, ii. 817, 818.
  - when Sunday intervenes, ii. 818.
  - whether a party can be sued for failure to perform before the expiration of the time of performance, who has in the mean time incapacitated himself, ii. 818, and note 1, 829.
- Of notice*, ii. 819–822.
  - necessity of, when created by express terms of the contract, ii. 820, and note 1.
    - by the law, ii. 820–822.
  - by whom to be given, how determined, ii. 822.
  - (See NOTICE.)
- Of impossibility of performance*, i. 598, 599, 602–603, note (v); ii. 823–827.
  - in equity, iii. 373–385.
  - performance of an act made impossible by act of God, excused, ii. 283.
  - aliter*, when it may be substantially carried into effect, ii. 823, and note 1, 824.
  - performance of an act otherwise impossible when excused, ii. 823, 824, and note 1, 827.
  - (See IMPOSSIBILITY.)
- Of illegality of the contract*, ii. 827, 828.
  - illegality of contract, a good defence, ii. 827.
  - subsequent act of legislature rendering act unlawful, good defence, ii. 827.
  - act of legislature, rendering unlawful act lawful, gives no validity to agreement previously entered into, ii. 827.
  - effect of law in suspending an agreement, ii. 828.

**PERFORMANCE — Continued.**

prevention of performance by foreign law, no defence, i. 828.

(See **ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.**)

*Of defences resting upon the acts or omissions of the plaintiff*, ii. 829–836.

failure, or inability, or refusal to perform, a condition precedent, ii. 682, 683, 829, note 1, 833.

declaration of intention to break contract, no breach, ii. 829, 830, *but see* 818.

agreement, when dependent, concurrent, or independent, ii. 831.

rescission of contract, by mutual consent, ii. 831.

when in the power of one party on account of the other's default, ii. 833, and note 1, 834.

must restore both parties to prior condition, ii. 834, and note 2.

under what circumstances allowed, ii. 833–835.

in cases of fraud, ii. 834, note (a), 948–951.

place of, governs the contract, ii. 734, 739.

**PERILS OF THE SEA**, ii. 521–526.

loss by, ii. 436–438.

(See **SHIPPING.**)

**PERSONAL PROPERTY, SALE OF,**

*Essentials of*, i. 562–565.

*Absolute sale of chattels*, i. 565–568.

subject-matter of, i. 566–567.

possibilities, not coupled with an interest, not salable, i. 567, 568.

*Price, and agreement of parties*, i. 568, 569.

consideration of, i. 488.

*The effect of a sale*, i. 570–575, 595, 596.

the property passes by, i. 570, 595, 596.

not until the thing sold is identified, i. 571, and note 1, 572.

lien of vendor, i. 570, 572, note 1, 584, note 1.

*Of possession and delivery*, i. 575–583.

sale without delivery avoided as to third parties by fraud, ii. 575, 579.

constructive delivery, i. 577, 578, 596.

duty of vendor and vendee until delivery, i. 579–583.

time and place of delivery by vendor, i. 579–583.

of payment by vendee, i. 582, 583, and note 1.

in specific articles, i. 583.

*Conditional sales*, i. 584–589, 595–605.

implied condition of payment of price, i. 584, and note 1.

express conditions, i. 584–586, 597, 602–605.

title of vendee from one who bought on condition, ii. 585, and note 1, 585.

contracts of sale or return, i. 587, and note 1.

condition of sales at auction, i. 588.

*Of bought and sold notes*, i. 589–595.

(See **BOUGHT AND SOLD NOTES.**)

*Of sales to arrive*, i. 595–605.

(See **SALES TO ARRIVE.**)

*Mortgages of chattels*, i. 605–607.

of after-acquired chattels, i. 567, note 2.

at common law and by statute, i. 605, 606.

PERSONAL PROPERTY, SALE OF — *Continued.*

distinction between a mortgage and a pledge, i. 605, note (o); ii. 121-129; iii. 300.

possession by the mortgagor, effect of, i. 607.

mortgagor's right of possession, how acquired, i. 607, note (u).  
of ship, ii. 407, 408.

(*See TRUST MORTGAGES.*)

*Warranty of chattels*, i. 609-632.

(*See WARRANTY.*)

whether the presumption that grants carry with them whatever is essential to their use and enjoyment, exists more strongly in respect to real than to personal property, ii. 686, 687.

whether purchaser may go on land of seller for purpose of taking goods bought, ii. 686, 687.

contracts relative thereto, governed by *lex loci contractus*, ii. 723.

whether assignment in insolvency transfers personal property in a foreign State to assignees, as against foreign attaching creditors, ii. 723, note (g).

distribution of,

(*See DISTRIBUTION.*)

prescription of, governed by the *lex loci*, ii. 744.

tender of, ii. 799-808.

notes payable in, damages in suits on, iii. 240-242.

specific performance of contracts relating to,

(*See SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.*)

what insolvency transfers to assignee, iii. 452-471.

## PERSONAL REPRESENTATIVES,

(*See REPRESENTATIVES.*)

## PERSONAL STATUTE,

(*See STATUTE.*)

## PHOTOGRAPH,

printing of copies of, from negative, enjoined, ii. 350, note 1.

## PHYSICIAN,

master's liability for attendance of, on a servant, ii. 45, 46.

compensation of, ii. 61, 62.

## PILOTS, ii. 480-482.

(*See SHIPPING.*)

## PIRACY, ii. 514.

## PLACE,

of presentment for payment of a note or bill, i. 313-318.

when payable at a particular place, i. 313, 314.

of payment by tenant, i. 540-542.

of delivery by vendor, i. 580-583, 598, 599.

of payment by vendee, i. 582, 583.

in specific articles, i. 552, 553.

of delivery by and to a common carrier,

(*See DELIVERY.*)

of chattels, ii. 801-804.

(*See PLACE, LAW OF.*)

## PLACE, LAW OF,

circumstances which give rise to, ii. 719.

*General principles*, ii. 720-725.

PLACE, LAW OF — *Continued.*

- laws of a State have, *proprio vigore*, no extra-territorial force, ii. 720; iii. 302.
  - bind all persons and things within the State, ii. 720.
  - bind its citizens everywhere by such obligations as home tribunals can enforce, ii. 721.
  - govern the construction of contracts construed within its limits, ii. 721.
- foreign laws, force of, by international comity, ii. 721.
  - limitations to this, ii. 721.
  - by special agreement or treaty, ii. 721.
  - by constitutional requirements, as in the United States, ii. 721.
- contract, validity of, determined by the *lex loci contractus*, ii. 721-723.
  - construction of, determined, in case of movables, by the *lex loci contractus*, ii. 723.
    - unless contrary to the policy of the *lex loci rei sitæ*, ii. 723, note 1.
    - determined, in case of immovables, by the *lex loci rei sitæ*, ii. 723, 724, and note 1.
    - whether assignment in bankruptcy transfers personal property in foreign State to assignees, ii. 723, note (g).
  - construction of mortgages of land in another State, ii. 724.
  - effect thereon of foreign laws of usury, ii. 724.
    - as to remedies, ii. 721, note (x), 740, note (x).
- Capacity of parties*, ii. 725-729.
  - presumed, ii. 725, 726.
  - incapacity, natural and artificial, ii. 725, 726.
    - artificial, how determined, ii. 726-729.
  - difficulty of the subject, ii. 728, note (l).
  - State will not suffer foreign laws to operate injuriously upon her citizens, ii. 728, note (l).
- Domicil*, ii. 730-733.
  - nature of, ii. 730.
  - evidence of, what amounts to, ii. 730, 732, note (a).
  - change of, must be both in fact and in intent, ii. 731, and notes 1, 2.
    - how proved, ii. 731, 732.
    - may be inferred against express declarations of party, ii. 731.
  - of foreign ministers, soldiers, and seamen, ii. 732, notes (y) and (a).
  - of party who spends portions of the year at different places, ii. 732.
  - of wife, follows the husband's, ii. 733, and note 1, 752.
    - may be separate for the purposes of divorce, and when parties have been separated by judicial decree, ii. 733, note 1, 752, note (l).
  - of a child, follows the parent's, ii. 733.
  - of a ward, follows the guardian's, ii. 733.
- Place of the contract*, ii. 734-739.
  - oral contract completed, when, ii. 734.
  - written, when, ii. 734.
  - contract by letter, when, ii. 734.
  - validity and construction, generally determined by the place of performance, ii. 734, note 2, 735-737.

PLACE, LAW OF — *Continued.*

- validity, instance of promissory note, ii. 734, 735.
- how affecting the usury laws, ii. 735, and note (h); iii. 126.
- how place of performance determined, ii. 737.
  - instance of promissory note, ii. 738.
- contracts relative to real property governed by the *lex loci rei sitæ*, ii. 723, 724, 735, note (h); iii. 426.
- the *lex loci rei sitæ* may be resorted to for the purpose of determining what is real property, ii. 735, note (h).
- debts may be demanded and collected everywhere, unless special provision to the contrary, ii. 739.
- effect of law of place on remedy for tort, ii. 739.
- Of the law of the forum in respect to process and remedy*, ii. 739-744.
- foreigners may avail themselves of courts in like manner as citizens, ii. 739.
- property of foreigners, how affected by the *lex loci*, ii. 739.
- remedies governed by the *lex fori*, ii. 739, 740.
- whether instrument is a specialty, determined by the *lex fori*, ii. 740.
- whether right of arrest is governed by the *lex loci contractus* or the *lex fori*, ii. 741, 742.
- whether negotiable note be payment, by what law determined, ii. 740.
- interest chargeable by a commission merchant, ii. 740.
- acceptance of a bill, by what law governed, ii. 740.
- effect of, on the limitation of actions, ii. 742.
  - on presumption in the use of personal property, ii. 744.
- the demand of bills and notes and notice thereof, how affected by, i. 299, 300; ii. 737.
- where the question is one of general mercantile law, ii. 744, note 1.
- Of foreign marriages*, ii. 744-752.
- a marriage, valid where contracted, valid everywhere, ii. 93, 744.
  - when voidable in a State where prohibited as incestuous, ii. 746, and note 1, 747, note (y).
  - effect of incestuous marriage, when not avoided, upon the legitimacy of children, ii. 747, note (y).
  - in a State where it is within the prohibited degrees, ii. 746-748.
  - when contracted in a foreign State in order to evade the laws of a State where the parties are domiciled, ii. 745, note (v), 746, and note 1, 747, 749.
  - between foreigners temporarily resident, not affected by law of place prescribing particular form, ii. 749, note (f).
- polygamy valid where entered into, to what extent void elsewhere, ii. 745, note (v), 746-749.
- effect of, upon the legitimacy of children, ii. 745, note (v), 748, note (z).
- marriage void where contracted, void everywhere, ii. 748, 749.
  - exception to this rule, ii. 748, 749.
- marriage settlements, validity of, determined by the law of the place where made, ii. 749, 750.
  - exception to this rule, ii. 749, 750.
- capacity of wife to contract, governed by the *lex loci contractus*, ii. 750, and note 2.



PLACE, LAW OF — *Continued.*

effect of intermarriage of parents after the birth of a child on its legitimacy, and their subsequent removal to another State, ii. 751.

domicil of parties not dependent on the place of their marriage, ii. 751, 752.

wife's domicil conforms to that of husband, ii. 733, and note 1, 751, 752.

ground upon which this rule is based, ii. 752, note (l).

exception to the rule; for the purposes of divorce, wife may have separate domicil, ii. 752, note (l).

so if the parties have been separated by a decree of court, ii. 752, note (l).

*Of foreign divorces*, ii. 753-757.

marriage, whether a sacrament or a civil contract, ii. 753.

divorce granted in the State of the actual domicil of the parties, if also the place of marriage, valid everywhere, ii. 753, 754.

whether the divorce obtained in another State than that where the marriage was contracted will be acknowledged in the State where it was contracted, ii. 754-757.

immaterial where or under what system of divorce laws the offence, which is the ground of divorce, was committed, or where the parties lived when it was committed, ii. 756, note (o).

the provision of the United States Constitution which prohibits the States from passing laws impairing the obligation of contracts, how affecting divorce, ii. 756, note (o).

provision that woman divorced for adultery cannot marry, ii. 757.

*Foreign judgments*, ii. 757-763; iii. 302, 303.

when a bar, ii. 757-760.

when *primâ facie* evidence only, ii. 759.

effect of foreign attachment on a foreign suit pending, ii. 759.

of judgments procured in another State of the Union, ii. 760, note (y).

to be final, must be rendered by a court of competent jurisdiction, ii. 760, 761.

the defendant must have notice, ii. 761.

summons equivalent to personal notice in other States, if so, in State where it is issued, ii. 761.

party who has recovered judgment abroad, may elect to sue upon the judgment, or upon the original cause of action, ii. 762.

whether the States of the Union are foreign as to judgments rendered in any one, ii. 760, notes (x) and (y), 762.

provisions of the Constitution and of the laws of Congress relative to the effect of the judgments of one State in another, ii. 762.

proceedings of a court without a clerk cannot be authenticated, as act of Congress requires, in order to receive "full faith and credit" in other States, ii. 762, 763.

operation of the law of place upon bankruptcy and insolvency,

(*See* BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.)

## PLAINTIFF,

(*See* PARTIES.)

## PLEADING,

what sufficient, of the statute of frauds, iii. 64, note 1, 358, 359.

**PLEDGE,**

- when an agent has power to make a, i. 60, note (h); iii. 301.
  - when a factor, i. 100, note (x), 103, and note (x); iii. 243, 288.
  - is a lien by contract, iii. 299.
  - pledgee's liability, measure of, ii. 122, 123; iii. 299, 300.
    - property in the pledge, ii. 121; iii. 299-302.
    - use of, ii. 122; iii. 263, 264.
    - liability to account for the profits of, ii. 122, 123; iii. 299, 300, and note (c).
    - for the theft of, ii. 123, 124.
  - difference between a pledge and a mortgage, i. 605, note (o); ii. 124-129; iii. 300.
  - of a bill of lading, effect of, on the consignor's right of stoppage in transitu, i. 645.
  - of stocks, ii. 120-131.
  - of rights of pledgee, ii. 122, 123, 132-134; iii. 299-302.
  - of negotiable paper, ii. 131; iii. 301.
  - sale of, ii. 130, 131; iii. 300-302.
  - whether an implied warranty in a sale of, i. 609, note (c).
  - termination of, ii. 134; iii. 301, 302.
- (See LIEN.)

**POLICE REGULATIONS,**

- of a State when consistent with the clause of the United States Constitution, relative to the obligation of contracts, iii. 556-558.

**POLYGAMY,**

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

- validity of, and effect upon the legitimacy of children, ii. 745, note (v), 748, note (z).

**PONE,**

- at common law, iii. 394.

**POSSESSION,**

- generally essential to lien, iii. 260, 268, 269.
- (See DELIVERY ; LIEN.)

**POSTMASTERS,**

- liability of, ii. 156, 157.

**POST OBIT BONDS,**

- when valid, iii. 153.

**POWER OF ATTORNEY,**

- how made and executed, i. 123, 124.
- commonly gives power of substitution, i. 89.

**PRÆCIPE,**

- at common law, iii. 394.

**PREFERRED DEBTS,**

(See BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.)

**PREMIUM,**

- in insurance, ii. 402-494, 639-644.

**PRESCRIPTION,**

- effect of the *lex fori* upon, ii. 742-744.
- in the use of personal property, governed by the *lex fori*, ii. 744.

**PRESENTMENT,**

- of negotiable paper governed by *lex loci solutionis*, ii. 737, note 1.
- for acceptance, i. 307-309.
- for payment, i. 309-315.

**PRESUMPTION,**

- of consideration in negotiable paper, i. 269, 278.
- how rebutted, i. 269, 278.
- of indorsement of negotiable paper before maturity, i. 289, note (n).
- of hirer's negligence, when authorized by his conduct, ii. 138.
- of the negligence of the common carrier, in case of injury, ii. 177, note 1, 240, 249.
- of death after seven years' absence, ii. 637, 638.
- that vendor's lien exists, iii. 805.
- whether the basis of the statute of limitations, iii. 69-78.

**PRESUMPTIONS OF LAW, ii. 684-688.**

(See CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS.)

**PRETIUM AFFECTIONIS,**

- addition to value of property on account of, iii. 218, and note (i).
- influence of, upon decree for specific performance, iii. 342.

**PRICE,**

- lien of vendor for, i. 570; iii. 281, 282.
- time and place of payment of, i. 579-588.
- apportionment of, how affecting the entirety of a contract, ii. 673-676.
- when required to be stated by the statute of frauds, iii. 14, note (v), 15, 16.

**PRINCIPAL,**

- how the liability of, for the acts of a general and special agent, is measured, i. 38-46.
- liable for omission or neglect of agent, i. 41, note (f).
- distinction between *authority* and *appearance of authority*, i. 42.
- bound by authority which he really gives, or which he appears to give, i. 42, 43.
- but not by appearance of authority which agent assumes, i. 44, 45.
- how authority may be derived from, i. 46-48.
- rights and liabilities of, on account of his ratification of unauthorized acts, i. 48-54, 87.
- how authority derived from, to sign a written instrument, must be executed, i. 54, 55.
- liability of, for the sales, pledges, warranties, and representations, and misconduct of his agent, i. 58-64, 76-78.
- right of, to sue on the contracts of his agent, i. 64, 594.
- may revoke at pleasure the authority of the agent, unless coupled with an interest, i. 71-76.
- death, insanity, or bankruptcy of, revokes the authority of the agent, i. 74, note (c), 75, note 2.
- or by misconduct of, i. 76-78.
- how affected by notice to his agent, i. 78-82.
- rights of, not determinable in an action against his agent, i. 84, 85.
- as regards his agent, i. 85-97.
- to a strict conformity to his instructions, i. 85.
- to reject unauthorized acts, i. 87, 590.

**PRINCIPAL — Continued.**

- rights of, to authorize the appointment of sub-agents, i. 88-90.
- to the care, diligence, and skill of his agent, i. 90.
- to indemnity for his misconduct, i. 92.
- to reject the agent's sales to himself and purchases of himself, for the principal, i. 92-95.
- to an account, i. 95.
- to his property when mixed by the agent with his own, i. 95, 96.
- to interest on balances in the agent's hands, i. 96.
- when his agent is a factor or broker, i. 100-111.

(See AGENTS; ATTORNEYS; BOUGHT AND SOLD NOTES; FACTORS AND BROKERS; LIEN; SERVANTS.)

**PRINTED INSTRUMENTS,**

- construction of instruments partly written, partly printed, when the written and printed parts conflict, ii. 672, and note 1.

**PRINTED SIGNATURE,**

- whether complying with statute of frauds, i. 591; iii. 8.

**PRIVILEGED DEBTS,**

(See BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.)

**PRIVILEGES,**

(See EXCLUSIVE PRIVILEGES.)

**PRIVITY OF CONTRACT, i. 103, note (x).**

**PROBATE AND ADMINISTRATION,**

(See EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.)

**PROFERT,**

- when seal of instrument is torn off, ii. 878.

**PROFESSIONAL SERVICES,**

- of an attorney,

(See ATTORNEY.)

**PROFITS,**

- partnership in, i. 169.
- when sharing in, constitutes a partner, i. 176-183.
- whether recoverable as damages, iii. 202-206.
- as to patents, ii. 323, note (x), 328.
- mesne, when recoverable in real actions, iii. 245, 246.

**PROMISE,**

- use of the term, i. 6.
- to pay money, no time being expressed, is promise on demand, i. 298; ii. 705.
- aliud*, if to do other act, ii. 705, note (c).
- new, acceptance of, when equivalent to accord and satisfaction, ii. 838.
- revival of original cause of action after, i. 469, 470; ii. 838-840.
- effect of accepting negotiable paper as, ii. 840.
- what sufficient to revive a debt barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 71, note (f), 72, note (j), 73-80.
- by one of several joint debtors, effect of, in reviving debts barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 87-93.
- of executors and administrators, when within statute of frauds, iii. 8, 21, *see* ii. 500, note (q).

**PROMISE FOR A PROMISE,**

- a valid consideration, i. 486-489.

- PROMISSORY NOTE,  
(See INDORSEMENT; BILLS AND NOTES.)
- PROPERTY,  
by what tenure holden, iii. 513, 514.
- PROTEST,  
for non-acceptance or non-payment of bills, i. 330-332.  
governed by *lex loci solutionis*, ii. 737, note (i).  
(See INDORSEMENT.)
- PROVISION,  
amounting to condition, ii. 681, 682.
- PROVISIONS,  
(See SHIPPING, ii. 473, 474.)
- PROVISO,  
when equivalent to covenant, ii. 667, and note (f).
- PUBLIC AGENTS,  
i. 97-99.  
(See AGENTS.)
- PUBLIC CONTRACTS,  
i. 98, note (x).
- PUBLIC ENEMIES,  
common carrier excused for losses by, ii. 179.  
blockade by, no excuse for breach of contract, i. 603.
- PUBLIC OFFICERS,  
liability of, on their contracts for the public, i. 139-141.  
specific performance, whether decreed against, iii. 318, note (hh).
- PUBLIC POLICY,  
varies, i. 479, note (x); ii. 265, note (x), 909, note (x).  
contracts against, i. 479, note (x), 498, and note (x), ii. 909, note (x).  
commissions, i. 111.  
exempting from one's own negligence, i. 113, note (x); ii. 233, note (x).  
(See DEFENCES; ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.)
- PUBLIC TRUSTEES, i. 139-141.
- PUFFER,  
(See BY-BIDDER.)
- PURCHASER FOR VALUE WITHOUT NOTICE,  
of negotiable instruments, i. 284, 286, 287, 302, note (x).  
from one partner, i. 172.  
donee under a gift is not, i. 259.  
from vendee to whom goods are delivered conditionally, i. 586.  
pledgee for pre-existing debt is not, ii. 130, note.  
payment to, effect, i. 303, note (xx).

## Q.

- QUANTUM MERUIT,  
remedy upon, ii. 678, 679.  
tender pleadable to, ii. 790.  
interest, whether recoverable upon, iii. 116, note (w).
- QUANTUM VALEBAT,  
interest whether recoverable upon, iii. 116, note (w).

## QUASI CONTRACT,

(See IMPLIED CONTRACT.)

## QUIET ENJOYMENT,

covenant for, in a deed, iii. 248-252.

*QUI PRIOR EST TEMPORE POTIOR EST JURE*, ii. 759, note *v*.*QUI TAM* ACTION,

when abated by the pendency of another suit, ii. 886.

arbitrators have no power to order to cease, ii. 845, note (*h*).

## R.

## RAILROAD COMPANIES,

(See COMMON CARRIERS.)

## RATIFICATION,

*Of an agent's authority*, i. 48-54.

expressly and by implication, i. 48-50.

of part of the agency, confirms the whole, i. 51.

once made cannot be disaffirmed, i. 50, note (*h*).by principal unknown when the contract was made, i. 48, and note (*x*).

parol, of a deed, not sufficient, i. 52, 123, notes.

unless the seal was unnecessary to its validity, i. 52.

in what cases a principal may adopt the acts of a person who assumes to act for him, i. 48, notes, 590, 593, 594.

of a trespass, i. 48, note (*g*), 53, note (*p*).to bind the principal, must be with a full knowledge of the facts, i. 50, note (*h*), 52.

does not take away the liability of an agent for unauthorized acts, i. 53.

by a State, 50, note (*h*), 53, note (*p*).

of the appointment and acts of a sub-agent, i. 54, note 1, 87, 88.

of an attorney's execution of his power by a sealed instrument, when valid, i. 52, and notes 2, 3, 123, note (*b*).

by a corporation of an act done in its behalf, i. 156, 157.

by an administrator of an act of the agent, in ignorance of the principal's death, i. 147; iii. 275, note (*l*).*Of a partner's authority*,

to contract for the firm, i. 198.

to make a sealed instrument, i. 123, note (*b*).

(See AGENT; BROKER; FACTORS AND BROKERS; LIEN; PARTNERSHIP; PRINCIPAL.)

*Of an infant's contracts*, i. 340, 368-375, 471, note 1.what contracts of an infant are subject to, i. 340, 341, 356, note (*d*), 368-386.

what amounts to, i. 353, 365.

whether he may ratify a sealed instrument by parol, i. 368, note (*m*), 372.

mere neglect to disaffirm, with other facts, may amount to, i. 372.

mere acquiescence in purchases confirms them, i. 372, 373, and notes (*y*), 1.

in a conveyance of real estate does not, i. 372-374.

disaffirmance by a new conveyance, i. 374.

of a wife's contract by her husband, i. 391-398.

RATIFICATION — *Continued.*

- of contracts of a lunatic, i. 444, note 1.
  - made under duress, i. 456.
  - made during drunkenness, i. 445, note (d)
  - of married women, i. 472, 473.
- (See ACKNOWLEDGMENT.)

## REAL ACTIONS,

- damages in, iii. 245-259.

(See DAMAGES.)

## REAL PROPERTY,

- liability of the owners of, for injuries committed on, i. 120.
  - of a partnership, incidents and liabilities of, i. 169-172.
  - law relative to dormant partners does not extend to sales and purchases of, i. 188, note (x).
  - of a partnership, i. 169.
    - cannot be assigned or sold by one partner without special authority, i. 196, note (t), 202, note (n).
  - covenants annexed to, i. 144, 145.
    - affecting, when assignable, i. 251-253.
  - infant's power to bind himself by sale or purchase of, i. 340, 347, 348, 372-375.
    - liability with respect to, when acquired by contract, i. 378-382.
  - alien cannot hold, i. 458.
  - Purchase and sale of*, i. 528-535.
    - specific performance of contract relative to, when enforced, i. 528, 529.
    - inadequacy of consideration, i. 528.
    - excess or deficiency of quantity, i. 529.
    - no implied warranty in the sale of, i. 610, note (d), 626.
    - delivery requisite, i. 529.
    - of delivery as an escrow, i. 529, 530.
    - of the necessity of record, i. 530.
    - of constructive notice, i. 530.
    - sales of, at auction, effect of misdescription, i. 530, 531, 588.
      - in separate lots, i. 531, 532.
      - when avoided by by-bidding, i. 532, 533, and note 1.
      - retraction of bids, i. 517, and note 1, 533.
      - powers and liabilities of auctioneer, i. 533, and note 2, 534, 535.
  - vendor's lien on, for purchase-money, iii. 304-308.
  - vendee's lien for money paid before conveyance, iii. 306.
  - joint purchaser of, no lien for excess of payment, iii. 308, 309, note (a).
  - joint owner of, lien for expenditures for improvements, iii. 309.
- (See LIEN.)
- sale of, when an entire contract, ii. 674, note (b).
  - conveyance of, when a condition precedent to a right of action for the purchase-money, ii. 688, note (r).
  - grant of, when it carries with it a right of way to, and whatever is necessary to its use and enjoyment, ii. 686, 687.
  - when the purchaser of the owner's goods can enter on his land and take them, ii. 686, 687.
  - contracts relative to, governed by the *lex loci rei sitæ*, ii. 724, 735, note (h).

**REAL PROPERTY — Continued.**

auctioneer employed to sell, no authority to receive payment for, ii. 765, 766.

conveyance of, when sufficient to satisfy a contract, ii. 808.

fraud in sale of, ii. 937, note (o), 946, note (n).

sales of, at auction, the auctioneer the agent of both parties, iii. 11, note (s).

contracts relative to, when within the statute of frauds, iii. 33-40.

damages for breach of covenants in the conveyance of, iii. 245-259.

(See DAMAGES.)

specific performance of contracts relating to,

(See SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.)

what passes to assignees by insolvency, iii. 447-452.

(See BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.)

*Hiring of*, i. 536-561.

effected by a lease, i. 536.

what passes by the description in a lease, i. 536, 537, and notes 1, 2.

where one accepts a lease and occupies the premises without signing the lease, i. 536.

*Of the general liabilities of the lessor*, i. 537-540.

his obligation to put the lessee into possession, i. 537, and note 3.

that the lessee shall quietly enjoy the premises, i. 537, 538, note 1.

to renew, i. 538, and note 2.

to repair, i. 539, and note 1, 540, and notes 1, 2.

of his interruption of his tenant's occupation of the premises without evicting him, i. 538.

effect of neglect to fulfil his obligation on the liability of lessee, i. 539, 540.

*Of the general liability and obligation of the tenant*, i. 540-549.

to pay rent, i. 540, 541.

to pay the taxes, i. 541.

his failure to pay rent does not of itself forfeit the lease, i. 541.

payment of rent, time and place of, i. 541, 542.

suspension of rent while unfit to use, or by reason of eviction, i. 544, and note 1, 548, and notes 1, 2.

to repair, i. 542.

covenant by, not to assign or underlet, i. 545.

what is and is not a breach of this covenant, i. 545, and note 1, 546, and notes 1, 2.

forfeiture by, how caused and waived, i. 546, 547.

may not dispute his landlord's title, i. 547.

unless lease obtained by landlord's fraud, i. 547.

but may show that it has terminated, i. 548, and note 1.

tenant after surrendering his possession may dispute his landlord's title, i. 548.

duty of tenant when stranger intrudes, i. 549.

what is a surrender by the tenant, i. 549.

of surrender before lease terminates, i. 549.

lessee has no estate until entry, iii. 464.

*Of surrender of leases by operation of law*, i. 550, and note 1, 551.

*Of away-going crops, rights of tenant*, i. 551, 552.



**REAL PROPERTY — Continued.**

*Of fixtures*, i. 552, and note 2, 553, and note 1.

*Of notice to quit*, i. 554-557.

who entitled to, i. 554, 555, and note 1.

what is sufficient, i. 556, 557.

must be reasonable certainty, i. 557.

need not state reason, i. 557.

effect of, i. 557.

*Of apportionment of rent*, i. 557-559.

*Of remedy for non-payment of rent*, i. 559-561.

(See NOTICE TO QUIT.)

**REAL STATUTE,**

(See STATUTE.)

**RECEIPT,**

of joint trustees and co-executors, when it may be explained, i. 27-29.

of agent is receipt of principal, i. 46, note (r).

how controlled by extrinsic evidence, ii. 657, note (u), 709, 767, 768, 842, note (t), 870, 871; iii. 328, note (l).

(See PART PAYMENT; RELEASE.)

whether one may be required in a tender, ii. 796-798.

**RECEIVER,**

when equity will appoint, i. 217, 218.

of railroad company, liability of, ii. 188.

**RECITALS,**

effect of, in construing a written instrument, ii. 657, note (u), 658, 666, 667, 870.

how controlled by extrinsic evidence, ii. 708, 716.

**RECORD,**

(See ESTOPPEL; REGISTRATION.)

**RECOUPMENT,**

difference between, and set-off, ii. 900-902.

of damages, i. 599, note (w); ii. 900-902.

**RECOURSE,**

indorsement without, effect of, i. 302, 303.

**RECTOR,**

may enter close, and carry away tithes, ii. 687, note (a).

**REDHIBITION,**

what it is, ii. 836.

**REDUCTION,**

difference between, and set off, ii. 900-902.

**RE-ENTRY,**

for non-payment of rent, how made, i. 542.

**REGISTRATION,**

laws and effect of, iii. 450.

**REINSURANCE,** ii. 507, 508, 609, 610.**RELATIVE WORDS,**

how construed, ii. 669.

**RELEASE,**

what constitutes, and what only agreement not to sue, i. 25.

of damages, effect of, i. 26.

**RELEASE — Continued.**

- of the interest of a witness cannot be made by an attorney, by virtue of his oral authority to appear in a cause, i. 126, note (g).
- by or to one partner, is a release by or of all, i. 205, 206.
- by an infant void, i. 340.
- by or of one of joint partners, i. 24–27.
- by a surety, i. 34.
- deed of, not operative as such, construed as a grant, the reversion, attornment, &c., ii. 659–661.
- in full of all actions, debts, demands, &c., restricted to the amount received, ii. 657, note (u), 768, 842, note (t), 871.  
(See RECEIPT.)
- the rule *falsa demonstratio non nocet*, applied to, ii. 702, note (d).
- suit for part payment releases the whole, ii. 770, 842, and note (t).  
(See PART PAYMENT.)
- of mutual claims, ii. 841.
- mutual power of arbitrator to award, ii. 852, note (i), 856.
- what constitutes a, ii. 868, 869.
- of the rule of common law concerning, ii. 869.
- when a covenant not to sue is equivalent to, ii. 869.
- operative only on a present right, ii. 869, 870.
- how construed; general words in, limited by particular recitals, ii. 657, note (u), 870.
- with reservation of rights against others, ii. 870.
- of part of claim, ii. 870.
- not limited or controlled by extrinsic evidence, ii. 870, 871.
- of the burden of proof, ii. 871.
- by whom to be made, ii. 871.
- by a trustee, when set aside, ii. 871.
- by one of several plaintiffs, ii. 768, note (v).
- by operation of law, ii. 871.
  - by intermarriage of parties, ii. 659, note (a), 871, 872.
  - exception, ii. 872, note (j).
- effect of security in releasing debt, ii. 871.

**REMEDY,**

- For breach of contract,*
  - wholly pecuniary in courts of law, i. 526.
  - not so in equity, i. 526, 527.
  - governed by *lex fori*, ii. 721, note (x), 739, 740, and note (x), 741–744.
  - of parties, when their purpose and language conflict, ii. 650–656.
  - the statute of limitations applies only to, iii. 109, and note (x), 110, 111.
  - distinction between, and the obligation of a contract, iii. 406–409, 528–535.

**REMISSION,**

- of damages, iii. 195, 239.

**RENT,**

- obligation of the lessee or tenant to pay, i. 540–542.
- implication raised, by payment of, i. 548.
  - how rebutted, i. 548.
- apportionment of, i. 557–559.
- remedy for non-payment, i. 559–561.

**RENT** — *Continued.*

interest allowed, in an action for, iii. 113.  
on leases, when apportioned, ii. 811, note (v).

**RENT CHARGE,**

extra interest in the purchase of, iii. 152.

**REPAIR,**

covenant to, in a lease, ii. 823, note (h); iii. 258, 259.  
(*See REAL PROPERTY.*)

**REPLEVIN,**

damages in action of, iii. 224-226.  
(*See DAMAGES.*)  
action on replevin bond defeated by the destruction of the property,  
iii. 225.

**REPRESENTATIONS,**

false, of infants, i. 361-363, and note 1, 364.  
false but innocent, ii. 942, note 1, 953-955.  
(*See FRAUD.*)  
effect of, upon the enforcement of contracts in equity, iii. 384, note (d),  
385, note (e).  
in insurance, ii. 538-543, 573-576, 614-622.

**REPRESENTATIVES,**

presumption of law, that parties to simple contract intend to bind,  
ii. 684-686.

**REPUDIATION,**

of contract, effect of, ii. 818, note 1, 829, 833, and note 1, 834.

**REPUGNANT CLAUSES,**

in deeds and wills, ii. 669, 670.

**RESCISSION,**

whether implied from second contract to do the thing promised in the  
first, i. 475, note 1.  
for breach of warranty, i. 622, note 2, 629, 630.  
what amounts to, ii. 832, note (v).  
of a contract, by mutual consent, ii. 832.  
when in the power of one party on account of the other's default,  
ii. 833, and note 1, 834.  
under what circumstances allowed, ii. 831-835; iii. 231, 232.  
when intention to rescind should be made known, ii. 835.  
effect of, on replevin, ii. 835.  
in cases of fraud, ii. 834, note (a), 949-951.

**RESERVATION AND EXCEPTION,**

words of, construed as words of grant, ii. 667.

**RESIDENCE,**

and domicil, not convertible terms, ii. 730, 731.  
meaning of the word, ii. 730.

**RES JUDICATA,**

when a bar to another suit, ii. 887-893, 958-960.  
(*See ESTOPPEL; JUDGMENT.*)

**RESPONDENTIA,**

transfer by, ii. 413.  
loans on, not usurious, iii. 150-152.

**RESTRAINT OF TRADE,**

contract in, when void, i. 176, note (xx); ii. 909-918.

(See **ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.**)

**RESTRICTIONS,**

in life insurance, ii. 622-626.

**RESTRICTIVE WORDS,**

when rejected, ii. 669, note (o).

**RESTS,**

annual, in merchant's accounts allowed, iii. 164, note (f).

**RETIRING PARTNER,**

liabilities of, until notice, i. 190, 191.

**REVENUE LAWS,**

have no extra-territorial force, ii. 721-723.

of other countries, contracts in violation of, not void, ii. 918, 919.

**REVOCATION,**

*Of an agent's authority,*

may be at the pleasure of the principal, unless coupled with an interest, or given for valuable consideration, i. 72, and note (y).

whether that of factor is revocable after advances by him, i. 72, note (y).

until notice of, continues as regards third persons, i. 42, 72-74.

occasioned by death unless coupled with an interest, i. 74.

by lunacy, i. 74, note (c).

by bankruptcy, i. 74, note (c).

by marriage of *feme sole*, i. 74, note (c).

*Of a partner's authority,*

by dissent of his copartners, i. 198, 211, 212, 213.

by dissolution of the firm, i. 213-220.

by assignment of a partner's interest, i. 174, 216, 217, 218.

by death, i. 217.

by civil incapacity, i. 217.

by insanity, i. 218.

by a court of equity, i. 216, 224.

by bankruptcy and insolvency, i. 219, and note 1, 220.

by war, i. 220, 221, and note 1.

*Of offer*, i. 519, note 2.

*Of guaranty*, ii. 32, 33.

*Of submission to arbitration,*

(See **AWARD.**)

**RIGHT,**

of way, over land granted,

(See **REAL PROPERTY.**)

distinction between, and remedy in regard to contracts,

(See **REMEDY.**)

actions for purpose of establishing, iii. 242, 243.

vested, iii. 528, 529.

**BOWLETT'S TABLES,** iii. 143.

## S.

## SABBATH,

laws relating to the observation of,

(*See* ILLEGAL CONTRACTS; SUNDAY.)

## SAFE DEPOSIT COMPANY,

liability of, ii. 140, note.

## SAILORS,

(*See* SEAMEN.)

## SALE,

contracts of, ii. 679, note (i).

of real property, when enforced in equity, i. 528, 529.

what a defence to a note given for, ii. 738.

no implied warranty in, i. 610, note (d), 626, 627.

within the statute of frauds, iii. 33-40.

at auction, effect of misdescription, i. 530, 531, 588, 589.

in separate lots, i. 531, 532.

when avoided by by-bidding, i. 532, 533.

powers and liabilities of auctioneer, i. 533-535.

conditions of sale, i. 588.

of personal property, i. 562-608.

when within the statute of frauds, i. 600, note (x);  
iii. 40-67.

essentials of, i. 562, 596, 597.

absolute sale of, i. 565-568, 596, 602-605.

by one who had no title, as by a finder or thief,  
i. 563, 564.

by one who has defrauded the owner into parting  
with his property, i. 564.

no one can be made a buyer without his assent,  
i. 565.

thing sold must then exist, i. 566, 567.

need not be in possession of vendor, i. 566, 567.

a mere possibility no subject of sale, i. 567.

subject-matter of, i. 566, 567.

price and agreement of parties, i. 568, and note 1,  
569.

consideration of, i. 487, 488.

effect of, i. 570-575; iii. 260.

on credit, without agreement as to delivery,  
i. 570.

the property in the chattel passes by, i. 570, 577,  
596.

delivery by order on party in possession, i. 577.

not until the thing sold is identified, and com-  
pleted, i. 571, and note 1, 572, and note 1.

without an agreement to that effect, i. 573.

lien of vendor, i. 570-572, note 1, 584, and note 1,  
633; iii. 283-285.

(*See* LIEN.)

**SALE — Continued.**

- of personal property, possession and delivery of, i. 575, and note 1, 575-583.
  - partial setting apart transfers the part, i. 571, 572, 577.
  - sale without delivery avoided as to third parties by fraud, i. 575-577.
  - constructive delivery, i. 577, 578; iii. 284, 285.
  - delivery to a carrier, i. 580, and note 1, 581.
  - duty of vendor and vendee until delivery, i. 579-583.
  - for "cash or credit" election of vendee, i. 581, 582.
  - time and place of delivery by vendor, i. 579-582.
    - of payment by vendee, i. 582, 583, and note 1.
    - of payment in specific articles, i. 583.
  - conditional, i. 584-589, 595-604.
  - implied condition of payment of price, i. 584, and note 1.
  - express conditions, i. 586, 597, 598, 602-605.
  - contracts of sale or return, i. 587, and note 1.
  - conditions of sale at auction, i. 588.
  - sale with future increase or addition, i. 586, 587, 594, 595.
  - mortgages of, i. 605-607.
- (See PERSONAL PROPERTY.)
- warranty of, i. 609-632.
  - (See SALES TO ARRIVE; WARRANTY.)
  - when and how sale may be rescinded, ii. 831, 832.
  - of a pledge by a pledgee, ii. 180, 131; iii. 300, and note (c), 301.
  - agent's power of, how limited, i. 59, 60.
  - no right of, under carrier's or tradesman's lien, iii. 280-282.
  - (See LIEN; STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU.)
  - of ship, i. 628; ii. 401-406.
  - of notes and other *choses in action*, not usurious, iii. 156-162.
  - damages in contracts of, when vendee sues vendor, iii. 227-232.
  - when vendor sues vendee, iii. 232-237.
  - where covenants in sales of real estate are broken, iii. 253-259.

**SALES TO ARRIVE,**

- usually considered as executory contracts, i. 596.
- in some cases, executed contracts, i. 596.
- rules of stoppage *in transitu*, perhaps applicable, i. 596.
- intention as gathered from the contract, to determine, i. 596.
- depend ordinarily upon a double event, i. 597.
- to arrive* and *on arrival*, construed alike, i. 597.
- effect of a negative, as excluding an implied condition, i. 597.
- on arrival*, held to mean of the goods, and not the vessel only, i. 597.
- other implied conditions, i. 598.
- consignment to the vendor, not an implied condition, i. 599, note (v).
- sale at sea, to be paid for on delivery at place of contract, i. 599.

**SALES TO ARRIVE—Continued.**

- no insurable interest in goods to arrive, bought under verbal contract, i. 599, 600, and note 1.
- statement of time of sailing not a condition, i. 600.
- effect of fraud in stating the time of sailing, i. 600.
- implied condition as to merchantable quality in sales to arrive, i. 600.
- rule of *caveat venditor*, rather than *caveat emptor*, i. 600.
- limitation of time of arrival not a warranty as to time, i. 600, 601.
- statement that goods are now on the passage, a warranty, i. 601.
- sale of goods that is conditional on the arrival of the vessel, i. 601.
- contract to take freight by a vessel to arrive, i. 601.
- sale of goods to be shipped by specified vessel at a time certain, i. 601, 602.
- the difference between a day certain for shipment, and a day limited for delivery, i. 602.
- when time is, or is not, of the essence of the contract, i. 602.
- blockade no excuse, when the engagement to deliver is absolute, i. 603.
- only the stipulated exceptions allowed, in a sale of a cargo to be shipped, i. 603, 604.
- effect of a proviso that goods of a certain quality be shipped, i. 604.
- sale at sea subject to the implied conditions of existence *in specie*, and capacity of vendor, i. 604, 605.

**SALVAGE, ii. 445-453.**

(See SHIPPING.)

**SAMPLE,**

- sale by, constructive delivery in, so as to satisfy the requirements of the statute of frauds, iii. 49.
- omission of reference to, in the written contract, i. 593, 594.

(See WARRANTY.)

**SATISFACTION,**

- contract to make article to satisfaction of purchaser, ii. 65, note 1.

(See ACCORD AND PAYMENT.)

**SCRAWL,**

- whether sufficient as a seal, governed by the *lex fori*, ii. 740.

**SEAL,**

- whether sufficient, governed by the *lex fori*, ii. 740.
- when mere surplusage, ii. 878.
- alteration of instrument by adding or tearing off, i. 24; ii. 878.
- how far establishing the presumption of consideration, i. 464, and notes; iii. 322-323.

**SEALED INSTRUMENT,**

- power to execute, i. 123, and note (x).
- what are, i. 273, note (yy); ii. 464, note (x).

(See DEED; SPECIALTY.)

**SEAMEN, i. 451, 452; ii. 468-480.**

(See SHIPPING.)

- contracts in derogation of their general rights, when held void, i. 451, 452.
- forfeiture of the wages of, i. 452, note (s).
- promise to pay extra wages, when void, i. 475, note 1; ii. 472, note (x).
- domicil of,

(See DOMICIL.)

**SEAWORTHINESS,**

implied warranty in charter-party, ii. 431, and note 1.  
in insurance, ii. 543-547.

**SECRET PARTNER, i. 188.**

(*See DORMANT PARTNER.*)

**SEDUCTION,**

when consideration, i. 473.  
action for, requisites of, ii. 76-79.  
punishment and damages for, iii. 187.

(*See MARRIAGE.*)

**SEISIN,**

covenants of, damages for breach of, iii. 249, 250.

**SERVANT BY INDENTURE,**

not assignable, i. 238.

**SERVANTS,**

may be appointed by an agent, i. 88, note (*p*).  
what constitutes the relation of master and servant, i. 112.  
master's responsibility for the servant's acts, how measured, i. 112-116, 121, note 1.  
when he is responsible for the servant's torts, i. 113, 114, note (*c*).  
liability of employer for the torts of contractors, sub-contractors, and their servants, i. 113, note (*x*), 115-119, 122, note.  
of fellow-servants, i. 115, note (*x*).  
when the owners of real estate are liable for injuries committed on it by others, i. 120, and note (*q*).  
master not answerable to one servant for injuries received from another engaged in his service, ii. 47-49.  
when contract for service is entire, ii. 34-47, 679, note (*i*), 818, note (*xx*).  
when stipulations are independent, i. 113, note (*x*).  
right to leave reserved, how exercised, ii. 45.  
contract of service within the statute of frauds, ii. 51, and note 1.

(*See HIRING OF PERSONS.*)

damages in action by, against employer, iii. 213, 214.

**SERVICE, CONTRACTS OF,**

apportionment of, ii. 676, note (*d*), 676-679, and note (*i*), 680  
effect of part performance of, ii. 679, note (*i*), 811, note (*i*).  
what amounts to a day's work, ii. 692, note (*k*).  
not within the statute of frauds, iii. 58-60.  
commission for service, not usurious, iii. 146-149.  
when enforced in equity, iii. 334, 335, 339, 340, 343, note (*p*), 379.  
profits of daily labor do not pass to assignee, upon insolvency, iii. 453, 454, and note (*e*).  
compensation for, when a privileged claim in insolvency, iii. 499, note (*q*).

(*See HIRING OF PERSONS; SERVANTS.*)

**SET-OFF,**

what allowed in the case of negotiable paper, i. 254-294.  
by law of foreign State, ii. 744.  
of demands, when allowed, ii. 893, 894.  
and claims not allowed, ii. 895.  
power of courts of equity to order, independent of statutes, ii. 894.  
similar to the compensation of the civil law, ii. 894.



**SET-OFF — Continued.**

- of judgments, ii. 894-897; iii. 298, 299.
- of costs, ii. 896; iii. 298.
- allowed upon motion, ii. 896, and note (o).
- how affected by attorney's lien, i. 130; ii. 896; iii. 298.
- of a note, ii. 896.
- of a recovered verdict, ii. 896.
- of amount due on a bond, but not the penalty, unless considered as liquidated damages, ii. 896, 897.
- not of unliquidated damages, ii. 897.
- not of a debt which could not have been sued when action was brought, ii. 897.
- when allowed upon motion and when to be pleaded, ii. 895, 896, and note (o).
- allowed only where the party holds the demand in his own right, ii. 897, and note 1.
- of a joint against a separate debt, and of a separate against a joint debt not allowed, ii. 899, and note 1.
- of a demand against the party, having the equitable but not the legal interest, ii. 899.
- when, in an action for the breach of a contract, part-performance may be set off, ii. 900.
- how distinguished from reduction and recoupment, ii. 900-902.
- of counter-claim, ii. 902, and note 1.
- set-off, different from lien, iii. 261.
- defence of, optional, ii. 902.
- whether defendant can set off claim on which suit is pending in his favor, ii. 901, note (f).
- whether plaintiff can file counter set-off to defendant's, ii. 901, note (f).
- what claims cannot be set off, ii. 895, 902, and notes (g) and (h).
- debt, to be subject of, must have existed and belonged to defendant at time of commencement of plaintiff's action, ii. 903.
- time when the debt should be due, to be subject of, ii. 904.
- right of, not taken away by an agreement to pay in a specific way, ii. 903.
- by a purchaser against a factor, i. 107, note (x); ii. 903-906.
  - against a consignor, when factor has lien, ii. 903, 904.
  - against a broker, ii. 904.
  - against a principal, in suit brought by agent, ii. 904, 905.
- by or against a trustee, of money due to or from a *cestui que trust*, ii. 905.
- against an executor, i. 146.
- may exceed the amount due on the original action, ii. 906.
- notice of, ii. 906.
- right of defendant to withdraw, though this exposes plaintiff's claim to statute of limitations, ii. 906.
- a tort can be pleaded in set-off to action for tort, ii. 906.
- right of, not affected by insolvency, iii. 489.
- barred by statute of limitations, iii. 261.
- not allowed to defeat lien, iii. 261.

**SEVERABLE CONTRACTS,**

- damages, and form of action for breach of, ii. 770, 771, 788; iii. 208-210.

SEVERALTY,  
of contracts,

(See ENTIRETY OF CONTRACTS.)

SHERIFF,

payment of money to, ii. 765, note (d).  
sales by, within the statute of frauds, iii. 11, note (s).  
who wrongfully seizes goods, iii. 199, note (w).

SHIP,

(See SHIPPING ; VESSELS.)

SHIPMASTER,

to what extent agent of the owners, i. 43, and note (x).  
powers of, i. 83, 84.  
generally, ii. 464-468.  
allowed the freight on money carried, by usage, ii. 689, note (f).

(See SHIPPING.)

SHIPPING,

I. *Building and ownership of a ship*, ii. 385-401.

1. *Building contract*, ii. 385-387.

vessels built for one of four purposes, ii. 385.  
to be paid for by instalments, ii. 385.  
when superintendent is employed, ii. 386.  
conveyance of keel vests property in vendee, ii. 386, note (a).  
agreement to pledge to cover advances, ii. 386, note (a).  
common-law lien of builder to finish, ii. 386, note (a).  
payment of instalments imposes obligation to deliver the identical vessel, ii. 386.  
grand bill of sale in England, ii. 386, 387.  
builder delivers certificate to first owner, ii. 387.

2. *Lien of material men*, ii. 387-392.  
definition of, ii. 387.  
lien of, ii. 387.  
limited to foreign vessels, ii. 387.  
States of this country considered as foreign to each other, ii. 387.  
no lien for building vessel, ii. 387, note (g).  
lien depends on possession in case of domestic vessel, ii. 387, note (i).  
but not in case of foreign ship, ii. 387, note (i).  
different kinds of liens, ii. 388.  
if supplies could be obtained on credit of owners, no lien, ii. 389.  
but not necessary to make vessel liable in terms, ii. 389.  
no lien if owners are present with funds, ii. 389.  
vessel in home port held out as foreign, ii. 389.  
material men claiming common-law lien, cannot add expense of keeping vessel, ii. 389, note (k).  
residence of owners and not of furnishers looked to, ii. 389.  
State statutes, ii. 389, 390.  
Maine, ii. 389.  
Massachusetts, ii. 390.  
New York, ii. 390.  
Missouri, ii. 390.  
Michigan, ii. 390.  
when vessel is owned by government, ii. 391.  
12th Admiralty rule, ii. 391, note (i).

SHIPPING — *Continued.*

- suit in United States courts in admiralty under State statutes, *in rem*, ii. 391, and note 1.
- wharfinger not material man, ii. 391.
- person lending money, ii. 392.
- stevedores, ii. 392.
- watchmen, ii. 392.
- charges for advertising, ii. 392.
- ship brokers, ii. 392.
- what are necessities, ii. 392.
- 3. *Owners*, ii. 392-394.
  - who may be, ii. 392.
  - ships generally sold by instrument in writing, ii. 392, 393.
  - effect of Registration acts, ii. 393.
  - act of 1850, ii. 393.
    - construction of, ii. 393.
    - constitutionality of, ii. 393.
  - where transfers should be recorded, ii. 393.
  - act of 1850 does not apply to charter-parties, ii. 393, note (v).
    - to lien of material men, ii. 393, note (v).
    - to vessels, not registered, licensed, or enrolled, ii. 393, note (v).
  - when party has notice of sale, ii. 393, 394.
  - transfer by operation of law, ii. 394.
- 4. *Part-owners*, ii. 394-401.
  - (1) *Who are part-owners*, ii. 394.
    - definition of, ii. 394.
    - not partners, ii. 394.
    - when ships owned by partnership, ii. 394.
    - tenants in common, ii. 394.
    - when proportions of ownership not defined, ii. 394.
  - (2) *Powers and duties of part-owners*, ii. 395, 396.
    - part-owner may sell, ii. 395.
    - power to displace master who is part-owner, ii. 395.
    - no such thing in law as "a master's interest," ii. 395.
    - majority controls, ii. 395.
    - when majority do not agree, ii. 395.
    - power of minority, ii. 395, and note 1.
    - security given, ii. 395.
    - power of court of admiralty, ii. 395.
      - of one part-owner to bind another, ii. 396.
  - (3) *Ship's husband*, ii. 396-398.
    - general agent, ii. 396.
    - duties of, ii. 396.
    - acts may be ratified, ii. 397.
    - cannot delegate authority, ii. 397.
    - when credit is given to, ii. 397.
    - commission of, ii. 397.
    - may charge interest on excess of disbursements over amounts received, ii. 397.
    - agent of whaling ship cannot bind owners by accepting bill of exchange, ii. 397.

SHIPPING — *Continued.*

- but may by promise to pay seaman's wages, ii. 397.
- owners liable to, *in solido*, ii. 397.
- otherwise if he is also part-owner, ii. 397.
- if one owner becomes insolvent, ii. 398.
- no lien on vessel for advances, ii. 398.
- (4) *Liens of part-owners*, ii. 398, 399.
- no lien on ship for balances of account, ii. 398.
- unless they are partners, ii. 398.
- where part-owner obtains possession of proceeds of voyage, ii. 398, 399.
- admission of one does not bind others, ii. 399.
- (5) *Remedies against part-owners*, ii. 399–401.
- charge to ship and owners, ii. 399, and note (w).
- action against vessel by laws of States, ii. 399.
- limitation of liability of ship-owner, ii. 400, note 1.
- II. *Transfer of a ship*, ii. 401–413.
- 1. *Sale by the owner*, ii. 401–404.
- (1) *Implied warranty in sale*, ii. 401, 402.
- ship built for particular purpose, ii. 401.
- rule of *caveat emptor*, ii. 401.
- material representations made to affect the sale, ii. 402.
- vessel sold "with all her faults," ii. 402.
- law in Louisiana as to hidden defects, ii. 401, note (n).
- vessel to be planked with pine, ii. 401, note (m).
- what passes by sale of ship, ii. 402.
- ballast, ii. 402, note (p).
- boat, ii. 402, note (p).
- cargo of whaling vessel, ii. 402, note (p).
- chronometer, ii. 402, note (p).
- rudder and cordage of ship, ii. 402, note (p).
- sale vitiated by fraud, ii. 402.
- (2) *Requirement and effect of possession by the purchaser*, ii. 402–404.
- effect of delay of possession, ii. 403.
- sale conveys property, ii. 403, and note (q).
- how far entry of transfer is notice, ii. 403.
- in England, register not public record, ii. 403, 404.
- how far register is evidence, ii. 404.
- 2. *Sale of the ship by the master*, ii. 404–406.
- when sold through necessity, ii. 404.
- what necessity is requisite, i. 43, note; ii. 404, 405.
- sale of derelict in distant ocean, ii. 405, note (a).
- test of prudent owner, ii. 405.
- necessity not determined by subsequent events, ii. 405.
- sale caused by want of funds, ii. 405, 406.
- if master can communicate with owners, ii. 406.
- no difference where ship is wrecked, ii. 406.
- 3. *Sale of a ship under a decree of admiralty*, ii. 406, 407.
- sale by, generally valid, ii. 406.
- when it rests on survey, ii. 406.
- sale for unseaworthiness, ii. 406.
- sufficiency, authority, and jurisdiction of court inquired into, ii. 406.
- consul, or judge, in neutral port, ii. 406, 407.

SHIPPING — *Continued.*4. *Transfer by mortgage*, ii. 407, 408.(1) *How mortgage of ship should be recorded*, ii. 407.

under act of 1850, ii. 407.

when State statute conflicts with United States, ii. 407, and note 1.

(2) *Liability of mortgagees*, ii. 407, 408.

mortgagee not in possession may have title defeated, ii. 408.

when he makes himself liable as owner, ii. 408.

if not in possession, not liable for supplies, ii. 408.

may render himself liable, ii. 408.

5. *Transfer by bottomry*, ii. 408-413.

meaning of bottomry, ii. 408.

originally made by master in foreign port, ii. 408.

jurisdiction of admiralty over, ii. 409, and note (s).

effect of bond, ii. 409.

no change of possession, ii. 409.

interest on, ii. 409, 410.

bond discharged by loss of ship, ii. 410.

other securities may be given, ii. 410.

bonds used to avoid usury laws, ii. 410.

preference given to bond over other liens, ii. 410, 411.

exceptions to this rule, ii. 410, 411.

bonds construed liberally, ii. 411.

bond for simple interest and payable at all events, ii. 411, note (e).

when larger sum is mentioned in bond than is advanced, ii. 411, note (e).

bond payable if voyage is broken up by fault of owner, ii. 411.

power of owner, ii. 411.

of master, ii. 412, notes (j), 1.

what necessity requisite, ii. 411, 412.

if master has funds of owner, ii. 412.

need not take money of shippers, ii. 412.

whether he must take his own money, ii. 412, note (l).

duty of lender, ii. 412, 413.

effect of fraud of master, ii. 413.

*respondentia*, ii. 413.

power of master to hypothecate cargo, ii. 413.

bond depends on safe arrival of goods, ii. 413.

bills of lading given, ii. 413.

III. *Contracts in relation to the use of a ship*, ii. 413-435.1. *Of the use of the ship by the owner*, ii. 413, 414.

*When he carries his own goods*, ii. 413.

meaning of "freight," ii. 413, 414.

2. *Use of a ship by freighters*, ii. 414-428.(1) *Of the reciprocal liens of the ship and cargo*, ii. 414-417.

contract of affreightment, ii. 414.

stipulations on part of ship, ii. 414, 415.

implied warranty of seaworthiness, ii. 414, and see ii. 431, and note 1.

effect of needless deviation, ii. 414, 415.

lien on ship for damage done to goods, ii. 414, 415.

on goods for freight, ii. 415.

waived by unconditional delivery, ii. 415, note (x).

SHIPPING — *Continued.*

- agreement or usage that delivery shall not be waived, ii. 415, note (x).
- when lien for freight commences, ii. 415, note (y).
- effect of advertisements, ii. 416.
- as to sailing with convoy, ii. 416, note (z).
- as to time of sailing, ii. 416, note (z).
- effect of diminution in value on freight, ii. 416, 417.
- freight earned by delivery of goods *in specie*, ii. 417.
- where fluids leak out of casks, ii. 417.
- or solids are washed out, ii. 417.
- (2) *Bill of lading*, ii. 417-422.
  - written receipt and contract, ii. 417.
  - receipt sometimes given before bill of lading, ii. 417.
  - by whom it should be given, ii. 417.
  - master no authority to sign until goods are received, ii. 418.
  - vessel not liable *in rem* in such a case, ii. 418, note (f).
  - where goods are lost after they are received, and before bills are given, ii. 418, note (f).
  - negotiability of bill of lading, i. 834, and notes 1, 2, 835, 643; ii. 418.
  - may be transferred by delivery, ii. 418.
  - in whose name action on, must be brought, ii. 418.
  - in admiralty, assignee of, may sue in his own name, ii. 418, note (h).
  - not conclusive, ii. 418.
  - when owner liable to indorsee of, for decay, ii. 418, 419.
  - consignor and consignee, who are, ii. 419.
  - how consignee may transfer interest, ii. 419.
  - usually signed in sets of three, ii. 419, and note 1.
  - effect of sending, as to passing of property, ii. 420, and note 1.
  - when consignee is agent of consignor, ii. 420.
  - where unindorsed bill is sent to consignee, ii. 420.
  - "contents unknown," ii. 420.
  - "containing" such goods, ii. 420.
  - bill of lading not conclusive as between original parties, ii. 418, 420.
  - may be rebutted by proof of mistake, or fraud, ii. 420.
  - "weight unknown," ii. 420, note (g).
  - law gives lien, ii. 421.
  - master cannot demand freight, without readiness to deliver, ii. 421.
  - shipper cannot demand goods without tender of freight, ii. 421.
  - what amounts to waiver of lien, ii. 421, and note (t).
  - where time and place of payment are inconsistent with lien, ii. 421, note (t).
  - agreement that delivery shall not be waiver, ii. 421, note (t).
  - lien not lost by fraudulent delivery, ii. 421.
  - special stipulations about disposal of goods, ii. 421.
  - contract for freight entire, ii. 422.
  - freight not payable unless whole voyage performed, ii. 422.
  - or unless all goods are delivered, ii. 422.
- (3) *Delivery of the goods*, ii. 422-425.
  - (See CARRIERS, COMMON.)
  - contract of freight may be made separable, ii. 422.
  - freight payable by package, ii. 422.
  - where part of entire cargo is delivered and accepted, ii. 422.

SHIPPING — *Continued.*

- consignee not bound to receive part, ii. 422.
- claim for non-delivery of part offset against freight for part received, ii. 422.
- ship-owner liable for damage done to goods, ii. 422, 423.
- unless loss caused by excepted peril, ii. 422.
- burden of proof in such case, ii. 422, note (c).
- if loss might have been prevented by skill on part of master, ii. 422, 423.
- liable for delivery at unfit place or wharf, ii. 424.
- owner paying shipper full value of goods lost may deduct freight, ii. 423.
- freight not due if goods not tendered, ii. 423.
- delivery prevented by act of government, ii. 423.
  - by blockade, ii. 423.
- place where delivery should be made, ii. 423, 424, and note 1.
- at wharf, ii. 423, 424.
- with notice to consignee, ii. 423, 424.
- usage to receive at quarantine ground, ii. 423, note (i).
- where no port of delivery is mentioned, ii. 423, note (i).
- consignments to different consignees should be arranged separately, ii. 424.
- knowledge of place of delivery without notice, ii. 424.
- notice in newspaper, ii. 424.
- when want of notice is excused, ii. 424.
- when consignee cannot be found, ii. 424.
- ignorance of consignees owing to omission to sign bill of lading, ii. 424.
- omission, fault of shipper, ii. 424.
- duty of master to store goods, ii. 424.
- not bound to give notice to consignor of consignee's refusal to take goods, ii. 424, note (r).
- consignee has time to inspect goods, ii. 424.
- delivery must be on suitable day, ii. 424.
  - on business day and in business hours, ii. 424.
  - reasonable in time, place, and circumstances, ii. 424.
- where goods are marked illegibly, ii. 424, 425.
- consignee not liable for freight, until acceptance, ii. 424, note (s).
- owners liable to shipper for damage done to his goods by other goods, ii. 425.
- if stowed too near damaged goods, ii. 425.
- shipper not bound to state value, but carrier may ask and is entitled true answer, ii. 425.
- shippers answerable to ship-owners for putting on board dangerous to goods, ii. 425.
- (4) *Transshipping and forwarding goods in other vessels*, ii. 425-428.
  - right to carry goods not lost by causes of delay, ii. 425.
  - shipper may obtain goods by discharging lien, ii. 425, 426.
  - not obliged to deliver goods at intermediate port for part freight, ii. 426.
  - may send on goods in other ship, ii. 426.
  - duty to transship, ii. 426.
  - may charge consignee with extra freight, ii. 426.

SHIPPING — *Continued.*

- if master obliged to pay more freight for transshipment than his whole original freight, he acts as agent for shipper, not for ship-owner, ii. 426.
- where master can transship, and will not, ii. 427.
- pro ratâ itineris*, ii. 427.
- what acceptance imposes duty of paying freight, *pro ratâ*, ii. 427.
- acceptance must be voluntary, ii. 427.
- where vessel is captured and condemned, ii. 427.
- "reluctant acquiescence," ii. 428.
- how freight *pro ratâ* should be calculated, ii. 428.
- 3. *Use of the vessel by hirers or charterers*, ii. 428-435.
  - (1) *How charter-parties are made*, ii. 428, 429.
    - need not be in writing, ii. 428.
    - when in writing, parol not admissible, ii. 428.
    - effect of material alteration, ii. 428.
    - stipulation not in charter-party considered as waived, ii. 428, 429.
    - not a conveyance within act of 1850, ii. 429.
    - effect of, when under seal, ii. 429, note (u).
  - (2) *Different kinds of charter-parties*, ii. 429, 430.
    - agreement to make charter-party not charter-party, ii. 429.
    - when it contains all the terms and provisions of the contract, ii. 429.
    - when signed by agent, ii. 429.
    - terms of hire, ii. 429.
    - words of demise not conclusive, ii. 429, note (y).
    - party manning vessel considered in possession, ii. 429.
    - master may hire vessel, ii. 430.
    - effect of hiring on shares, ii. 430.
    - fishing voyage same as any other in this respect, ii. 430.
    - one part-owner may hire, ii. 430.
    - when vessel hired by government, ii. 430-433.
  - (3) *Provisions of a charter-party*, ii. 430-433.
    - may be for voyage or for time certain, ii. 430.
    - how determinable by notice, when without limitation, ii. 430.
    - burden to be stated, ii. 430.
    - owner cannot profit by his fraud, ii. 430.
    - where mistake in regard to burden is innocent, ii. 430.
    - stipulations in respect to seaworthiness, victualling, and manning, keeping in repair, &c., ii. 430, 431, and note 1.
    - charterer unable to use vessel, need not pay, ii. 431.
    - payment by ton, or by gross sum, ii. 431.
    - "dead freight," ii. 431.
    - may load with goods of others, ii. 431, 432.
    - duty of master to take goods of others, ii. 432.
    - stipulation as to binding ship and cargo to performance of contract, implied, ii. 432.
    - lien of owner on goods of charterer, ii. 432, 433.
      - of charterer on goods of others, ii. 433.
    - voyage out and home, ii. 433.
    - when ship is lost on return voyage, ii. 433.
  - (4) *Lay days and demurrage*, ii. 433, 434.
    - lay days belong to charterer, ii. 433.



SHIPPING — *Continued.*

"running days," ii. 433.

"working days," ii. 433.

"lying days," ii. 433, note 1.

"days," ii. 433.

demurrage, ii. 433.

delay by compulsion, ii. 434, and note 1.

"Sundays and holidays," ii. 433, note (q).

(5) *Dissolution of a charter-party*, ii. 434.

how dissolved, ii. 434.

declaration of war by country to which vessel belonged, ii. 435.

embargo, ii. 435.

act of non-intercourse, ii. 435.

blockade, ii. 435, and note 1.

effect of detention, ii. 435.

capture and subsequent restoration, ii. 435.

whether capture and unlivery of cargo terminates contract of  
affreightment, ii. 435, note (z).

IV. *Incidents of the voyage*, ii. 436-463.1. *Perils of the sea*, ii. 436-438.

perils of the sea excepted, ii. 436.

definition of, ii. 436.

vessel must be seaworthy, ii. 436.

whether action of sea must be extraordinary, ii. 436, 437.

fire, whether peril of the sea, ii. 436-437.

statutory provisions, ii. 437.

vessel used in "inland navigation," ii. 437.

loss by fire after goods are on wharf, before delivery, ii. 437.

worms, ii. 437.

rats, ii. 437.

contact with sea-water, ii. 437.

injury by vapor from damaged cargo, ii. 437.

wilful fault of master, ii. 437-438.

when loss presumed by lapse of time, ii. 438.

2. *Collision*, ii. 438-444.

party in fault suffers own loss, ii. 438.

    makes compensation, ii. 438.

inevitable accident, ii. 438, and note (n).

both in fault, ii. 438.

where negligence of plaintiff contributed, ii. 438.

fault inscrutable, ii. 439.

no fault, ii. 439.

fault, with an uncertainty on which side, ii. 439.

rule dividing loss, ii. 439, and note 1.

both wilfully in fault, ii. 440.

collision without voluntary action, ii. 440.

vessel employed by government, ii. 440.

limitation of liability, ii. 440.

burden of proof, ii. 440.

what plaintiff must prove, ii. 440.

if collisions could have been prevented by previous precautions, ii. 440.

rules as to carrying light, ii. 440, 441, and note 1.

SHIPPING — *Continued.*

- sounding horn, or ringing bell, ii. 441.
- watch on deck, ii. 441.
- neither master nor helmsman a competent watch, ii. 441.
- vessel going free and one close-hauled, ii. 441.
- both close-hauled, ii. 441.
- English rule as to vessels meeting, ii. 441, 442.
- "close-hauled," meaning of, ii. 442.
- both going same way, ii. 442.
- two steamboats approaching, ii. 442, 443.
- steamer meeting sailing vessel, ii. 442, note 1, 443.
- steamers to observe great caution, ii. 442, 443, and note 1.
- rate of speed of, 442.
- contract for mails with government no excuse, ii. 443.
- when certain rate allowed by laws of place, ii. 443.
- vessels running in opposition, ii. 443.
- evidence of racing to prove negligence, ii. 443.
- established usages should be followed, ii. 443.
- when departure from rule is justified, ii. 443.
- collision of two American vessels in foreign port, ii. 443.
- ship without fault must assist injured vessel, ii. 443.
- rule of damages, ii. 443, and note (y).
- duration of lien in case of collision, ii. 444, and note (z).
- effect of collision as between ship and owner of cargo, ii. 444.
- when collision is peril of sea, ii. 444.
- 3. *Salvage*, ii. 445-453.
  - (1) *What salvage is*, ii. 445.
    - definition of, ii. 445.
    - confined to sea, ii. 445.
    - no action for, at common law unless contract is proved, ii. 445.
    - lien of salvors, ii. 445.
    - property sometimes sold, ii. 445.
    - returned to owners on bond given, ii. 445.
  - (2) *By what services salvage is earned*, ii. 446.
    - compensation rests on three grounds, ii. 446.
    - marine peril, voluntary service, success, ii. 446.
    - what danger must exist, ii. 446.
    - when master and crew might have saved property, ii. 446.
    - no difference where service is rendered, ii. 446, and note 1.
  - (3) *Derelict*, ii. 446, 447.
    - meaning of, ii. 446.
    - where master and crew remain on board, ii. 446, 447.
    - leaving with intention to send assistance, ii. 447.
    - intention to return, ii. 447.
    - ship or cargo sunk, ii. 447.
    - goods floating on the water, ii. 447.
    - finder has title against all but owner, ii. 447.
    - practice to keep proceeds a year and a day, ii. 447.
  - (4) *Who may be salvors*, ii. 447-450.
    - persons bound to render the services cannot be, ii. 447, and note 1.
    - master and crew of ship, ii. 447, and note 1.
    - when contract of seaman is at an end, ii. 447, and note 1, 448, and note (u).

SHIPPING — *Continued.*

- where service is out of line of duty, ii. 447, and note 1.
- services rendered against will of master, ii. 448.
- crew remaining on own ship share with those who leave, ii. 448.
- passengers, ii. 448.
- pilots, ii. 448, 449, and note 1.
- share of owner of saving vessel, ii. 449, and note (d).
- different sets of salvors, ii. 449.
- all should join in one libel, ii. 450.
- (5) *Salvage compensation*, ii. 450, 451.
  - not merely pay, ii. 450.
  - always reward, ii. 450.
  - elements of amount, ii. 450.
  - precedents of ocean, not applicable to river salvage, ii. 450.
  - in derelict, seldom less than one-half, ii. 450.
  - no compensation for saving life alone, ii. 451.
  - when connected with saving of property, ii. 451.
  - owner of saving ship, ii. 451.
  - master, ii. 451.
  - mates, ii. 451.
  - on what compensation is allowed, ii. 451.
  - ship, cargo, and freight, ii. 451.
  - where government property is saved, ii. 451.
  - mails, ii. 451.
  - ships of war of government, of saving ships, ii. 451.
  - clothing of master and crew, ii. 451.
  - money on person of dead man, ii. 451.
  - bill of exchange, ii. 451.
  - evidences of debt, ii. 451.
  - documents of title, ii. 451.
- (6) *Salvage by public armed ships*, ii. 451.
  - property saved from pirates, ii. 451.
    - from public enemy, ii. 451.
    - by recapture, ii. 451.
  - amount regulated by statute, ii. 451, 452.
  - ships must actually assist, ii. 452.
- (7) *How the claim for salvage compensation may be barred*, ii. 452, 453.
  - custom to render services gratuitously, ii. 452.
    - to draw steamboats off sand-bars, ii. 452.
  - how far custom of port is binding, ii. 452.
  - consorts, ii. 452.
  - both vessels belonging to same owner, ii. 447, note 1, 452.
  - special bargain, ii. 452, and note 1.
  - bargain must be distinct and explicit, ii. 452, 453.
  - embezzlement, effect of, ii. 453.
  - innocent co-salvors not affected by, ii. 453.
  - salvors competent witnesses for each other, ii. 453.
  - claims barred by lapse of time, ii. 453.
- 4. *General average*, ii. 453-463.
  - meaning of, ii. 453, 454.
  - owner of goods sacrificed not repaid full value, ii. 454.

SHIPPING — *Continued.*

mode of contributing, ii. 454.

elements of, ii. 455.

(1) *The sacrifice must be voluntary*, ii. 455-459.

jettison of the cargo, ii. 455.

cutting away masts and sails, ii. 455.

vessel on lee-shore, and sails lost, ii. 455.

anchor lost on rocky bottom, ii. 455.

voluntary stranding of ship, ii. 456.

if vessel is totally lost, ii. 456.

expenses constituting average loss, ii. 456, and note 1.

wages and provisions while seeking repairs, ii. 457.

expenses incurred by seeking repairs, ii. 457, and note 1.

of lighterage, ii. 458, note (d).

goods lost after put in lighters, ii. 458, notes (d), 1.

expense of storage, ii. 458, note (d).

damage to goods while stored, ii. 458, note (d).

pumping out a ship, ii. 458, note (d).

scuttling a vessel, ii. 458, note (d).

ransom, ii. 458, note (d).

delay by embargo, ii. 458, note (d).

expenses after capture, ii. 458, note (d).

part of cargo sold to raise funds, ii. 458, note (d).

carrying goods on deck, ii. 459, and note 1.

if owner consents, ii. 459, note 1.

usage to carry on deck, ii. 459.

loss by decree of salvage compensation, ii. 459.

by collision, ii. 459.

(2) *Sacrifice must be necessary*, ii. 459, 460.

sufficient, if it appeared necessary at time, ii. 459.

consultation with crew, ii. 460.

(3) *Sacrifice must be successful*, ii. 460.

if nothing is benefited, no claim, ii. 460.

vessel on fire, and masts cut away, and fire to cargo caused thereby,

ii. 460, note (m).

expenses for repairs, ii. 460.

for wages and provisions, ii. 460.

to prevent condemnation, ii. 460.

(4) *What constitutes a sacrifice*, ii. 461, 462.

masts blown over and hanging to sides, cut away, ii. 461.

vessel laden with lime, and lime on fire, and vessel scuttled, ii. 461.

on fire scuttled, ii. 461, 462.

effect of sacrifice, ii. 462.

(5) *Value upon which contribution is assessed*, ii. 462, 463.

value of vessel, ii. 462.

of cargo, ii. 462.

government property, ii. 463.

profits, ii. 463.

freight, ii. 463.

loss of freight by jettison, ii. 463.

(6) *Adjustment of general average*, ii. 463.

port of destination, proper place, ii. 463.

adjustment proper where made, binding, ii. 463.

SHIPPING — *Continued.*V. *Persons employed in a ship*, ii. 464-482.1. *Master*, ii. 464-468.(1) *Generally*, ii. 464, 465.

owner bound to provide competent master, ii. 464.

duties of, ii. 464.

powers of, as agent, i. 43, note (x).

privileges of, ii. 464.

primage, ii. 464.

power to sell ship, ii. 464.

to hypothecate, ii. 464.

to repair, ii. 464.

to charter, ii. 464, 465.

may appoint other, ii. 465.

appointed by consul, ii. 465.

lien on ship, ii. 465.

on freight, ii. 465.

liability of owner for torts of, ii. 465.

limitation of liability by statutes, ii. 466, and note (a).

(2) *Power of the master over the cargo*, ii. 467, 468.

to hypothecate cargo, ii. 467.

goods consigned to, for sale and returns, ii. 467, note (b).

power of master through necessity, ii. 467, note (b).

to sell cargo, ii. 467, and note (c).

when cargo belongs to owner of ship, ii. 468.

when to pledge credit of owners, ii. 464, note 1, 468.

2. *Seamen*, ii. 468-480.(1) *Shipping articles*, ii. 468, 469.

regulated by statute, ii. 468, 469, and note 1.

seamen in foreign port, need not sign, ii. 468, note (f).

in construing, seaman has benefit of doubt, ii. 469.

protected against unusual stipulations, ii. 469.

when shipping articles made in home port, ii. 469.

assent of consul to suit, ii. 469, note (j).

when jurisdiction will be taken, ii. 469.

stipulations in derogation of lien, ii. 469.

may be promoted or degraded, ii. 470.

wages when promoted, ii. 470.

degraded, ii. 470.

shipped without articles, ii. 470.

parol evidence to show false statements, ii. 470.

(2) *Wages of seamen*, ii. 470-473.

lien for wages, ii. 470, and note (r).

not lost by receipt of order, ii. 470.

of promissory note, ii. 471.

belongs to fishermen, ii. 471.

to all persons on board, ii. 471.

to pursers, ii. 471.

to stewards, ii. 471.

to cooks, ii. 471.

to ship-carpenters, ii. 471.

to deck-hands, ii. 471.

SHIPPING — *Continued.*

- lien for wages belongs to pilots and firemen, ii. 471.
  - to woman, ii. 471.
  - to all but master, ii. 471.
  - to persons hired principally for their skill as wreckers, ii. 471.
- landsmen, servants, musicians, watchmen in port, have no lien, ii. 174.
- lien exists against government, ii. 471.
  - prevails over bottomry bond, ii. 471.
- when ship is lost before completion of voyage, ii. 471.
- cannot insure wages, ii. 471.
  - or derive benefit from insurance by owner, ii. 471.
- advance wages belong to seamen, ii. 471.
- freight the mother of wages, ii. 471, 472.
- special contract between owner and freighter does not affect, ii. 472.
- when voyage is entire, ii. 472.
- when ship is wrecked, ii. 472.
- whether earned by salvage, ii. 472.
- ship abandoned for original unseaworthiness, ii. 473.
- is entitled to full wages, though sick, ii. 475, note 1.
- (3) *Provisions*, ii. 473, 474.
  - owner bound to supply, by common law, ii. 473.
    - by United States statute, ii. 473.
  - short allowance must be from original insufficiency, ii. 473.
  - less than statute quantity of all three articles is short allowance of all, ii. 474.
  - triple wages then given for each day, ii. 473, note (x).
  - quantity prescribed by law, ii. 474.
  - deficiency of one kind not compensated by excess of other, ii. 474.
  - flour not compensation for want of bread, ii. 274.
  - proper allowance determined by navy ration, ii. 474.
- (4) *Care of seamen in sickness*, ii. 474, 475.
  - medicine-chest, ii. 474.
  - not substitute for obligation of law-merchant, ii. 474.
  - sickness caused by fault of sailor, ii. 475.
  - seaman entitled to full wages, though sick, ii. 475, note 1.
- (5) *Return of the seaman to this country*, ii. 475-477.
  - must produce seamen, or account for their absence, ii. 475.
  - duty on discharging seamen abroad, ii. 475.
  - power of consul, ii. 475, notes (m), 2.
  - when voyage is broken up by disaster, ii. 476, and note (n).
  - in case of capture, ii. 476.
  - when seamen discharged abroad without their consent, ii. 476.
  - desertion caused by cruelty, ii. 476.
  - power to send seamen home in other ships, ii. 476, 477.
  - penalty on master discharging seaman without his consent, ii. 477.
  - what seaman may recover in such case, ii. 477.
- (6) *Punishment of seamen*, ii. 477, 478.
  - for disobedience or misconduct, ii. 477.
  - not for incompetency, ii. 477.
  - how far permitted, ii. 477.
  - flogging prohibited, ii. 477.

SHIPPING — *Continued.*

act of 1850 not penal law, ii. 477, note (a).  
     bearing on act of 1835, ii. 477, note (a).  
 flogging not cruel and unusual punishment, ii. 477, note (a).  
 blow inflicted on an emergency, ii. 477, 478.  
 forfeiture of wages, ii. 478.  
 irons, ii. 478.  
 confinement on board, ii. 478.  
 imprisonment on shore, ii. 478, and note (f).  
 hard labor, ii. 478.  
 imprisonment by consul, ii. 478, note (f).

(7) *Desertion*, ii. 478-480.

reasonable punishment for, ii. 478, note (g).  
 distinguished from absence without leave, ii. 478.  
 for sufficient cause, ii. 478, 479.  
 for cruelty, ii. 479.  
 for unseaworthiness, ii. 479.  
 for no provisions, ii. 479, and note (l).  
 for change of voyage, ii. 479.  
 leaving vessel during collision, ii. 479, note (i).  
 statutory desertion, ii. 479, and note (n), 480.  
 more than forty-eight hours without leave, ii. 479.  
 how far forfeiture of wages, ii. 480.  
 desertion of part of crew, ii. 480.  
 mates regarded as seamen for most part, ii. 480.

8. *Pilots*, ii. 480-482.

States make own pilot laws, ii. 480.  
 except as to steam vessels, ii. 480, note 1.  
 United States statutes respecting, ii. 480, notes (t), 1.  
 United States courts concurrent jurisdiction with State courts, ii. 480, note (t).  
 must be duly appointed, ii. 480.  
 vessel may refuse to take, but must pay fees, ii. 480, 481.  
 have control, ii. 481.  
 master not liable while they are on board, ii. 481.  
 power of master not wholly superseded, ii. 481.  
 servants of ship-owner, ii. 481.  
 when owner is obliged by law to take, ii. 481, 482.  
 owners liable to shippers for damages from refusal to take pilot, ii. 482.  
     for pilot's default, ii. 482, note 1, 444, note (dd).  
     for their own default, ii. 482.

## SHIPPING ARTICLES, ii. 468-470.

## SHIPPING-NOTE,

(See *BILLS OF LADING.*)

## SHIPS, OWNERS OF,

when liable as common carriers, ii. 186-188, 197, 198.  
 agents of, to receive goods, ii. 193, 194.  
 custom of, to pay bills drawn by masters, does not bind them as acceptors, ii. 698, note (v).

## SICKNESS,

care of seamen in, ii. 474, 475.

**SIGNATURE,**

- of an agent, what sufficient to make the principal a party, i. 54-58, 589, 590.
- of a partner, for the firm, to a sealed instrument, i. 123, note (b).
- of an attorney, how it must be made, i. 123-126, 147.
- of an auctioneer, whether it must appear, i. 125, note (e).
- of a trustee, when it binds himself, i. 57, 136.
- of executors and administrators, when it renders them personally liable, i. 142.
- of a partner, when it binds the firm, i. 206, 207.
- of an indorser to a bill or note, i. 265, and note 1.
- of the maker, i. 275.
- by a mark, i. 275.
- by a printed *fac-simile*, i. 274, note 1.
- whether forged, may be ratified, i. 274, note 1.

**SIGNING,**

- required by the statute of frauds, i. 589-594; iii. 4-14.
- when a letter amounts to, iii. 4, and note (c).
- indorsement of unsigned contract for the purpose of transfer, sufficient, iii. 4, note (c).
- writing of the agreement, not sufficient, iii. 4-6.
- place of, iii. 4-8.
- when in printing or pencil, i. 591; iii. 8, 9.
- by an agent, under the statute of frauds, iii. 10, 11.
- authorized by parol, i. 46, note (s); iii. 12, 13.

**SLANDER,**

- in actions for, where other words admissible in evidence, iii. 184.
- what are actionable words, and when damage must be proved, iii. 194, 195.
- action for, whether maintainable on the ground that damage resulted from repetition of defendant's words by third party, iii. 199, note (w).
- nominal damages when given for, iii. 245, note (j).

**SLEEPING-CAR COMPANIES,**

- not innkeepers or common carriers, ii. 158, note 1.

**SOVEREIGN,**

- the rule *contra proferentem*, not applicable to grant of, ii. 662.

**SPECIALTY, CONTRACTS BY,**

- definition of, i. 8.
- consideration of, i. 464, and note 1.
- how proved and varied by parol evidence, i. 466.
- must be sued on in the name of a party to, i. 505.
- form of, ii. 666-668, 739, 740.
- whether they may be accord and satisfaction of, before breach, ii. 844, and note 1.
- fraud, whether bar to action upon, ii. 952.

(See DEED.)

**SPECIFIC ARTICLES,**

- bills and notes payable in, not negotiable, i. 276, and note 1.
- payment in, time and place of, i. 583.
- tender of, ii. 799-808.

(See TENDER.)



SPECIFIC ARTICLES—*Continued.*

notes payable in, ii. 803-805.

damages for non-payment of, iii. 240-241.

## SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE,

of a contract, when enforced by the common law, i. 526.

*Of the origin and purpose of this remedy*, iii. 315-325.

difference between remedies afforded by courts of law and courts of equity, iii. 315.

old action of detinue, iii. 315.

origin and effects of decrees for specific performance, iii. 315, note (a).

to supply insufficiency of the law, iii. 315.

"equity follows the law," by carrying out its principles, iii. 315, note (b), 359, note (o).

conditions which entitle party to decree for specific performance, iii. 316, note (d).

to be granted at the discretion of the court upon the facts of each case, iii. 317, note (f).

what equities are to be inquired into, iii. 317, notes (f) and (g).

"he who asks equity must do equity," meaning and application of the rule, iii. 317, note (f).

if change of circumstances renders specific performance of contract oppressive or inequitable, iii. 317, note (g).

decree of, to be granted when remedy at law is inadequate, iii. 315-318.

whether public convenience a reason for refusing decree, iii. 318.

mandatory injunction not granted, when, iii. 319, note 1.

whether, when plaintiff has lost his remedy at law by negligence, iii. 319, note (kk).

when legal remedy is inadequate by reason of its dependence on the personal responsibility of the creditor, iii. 332.

against corporations and public officers, iii. 318, note (hh).

when land is taken by railroad company, iii. 318, note (hh).

to enforce, against a purchaser, covenants not running with land, iii. 319, note (kk).

to enforce agreement against creditor, ii. 319, note (kk).

what interest will support a bill for, iii. 319, 320.

marriage settlements, when capable of being rescinded, iii. 320, note (l).

concealment by contracting party of his true character, effect of, upon, iii. 320, 384, and note (d), 385, and note (e).

terms of contract and proof, necessary to obtain, iii. 321, note (o).

when bill for, may be amended, iii. 321, note (o).

form of contract immaterial, iii. 322.

of deed unrecorded, iii. 322, note (p).

inoperative, for want of acknowledgment, iii. 322, note (p).

void by matter subsequent, iii. 322, note (p).

agreement to refer and award, iii. 322, note (p), 345, note (z), 364, note (g).

bond with penalty, considered as a contract, iii. 322.

contract must be definite and certain, iii. 322.

when written contract varied orally, iii. 322, 323.

when refusal of wife to sign dower is no defence, iii. 323.

for the performance of work, iii. 339, note (u).

SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE — *Continued.*

- seal, how far establishing presumption of consideration in equity, iii. 322.
- lease, iii. 323, note (*s*), 336, and note 1, 339, note (*u*), *see* 341.
- decree may be obtained by both parties to a contract, if by one, iii. 323, 331, note (*u*), 336, note (*l*), 350, note (*n*).
- whether lapse of time will preclude party from relief, iii. 323, and note 1.
- rules of construction and evidence applied to contracts requiring, the same as at law, iii. 324.
- omission in written agreement, how proved, iii. 324, note (*u*).
- equity will consider that as done, which ought to have been done; meaning and application of the rule, iii. 324.
- who may be compelled to specific performance, iii. 324, notes (*x*), (*y*), 325, notes (*z*), 1.
- where contract is to convey real estate and also stocks, &c., iii. 331.
- how far courts of equity may go in giving full relief, after having taken jurisdiction for the purpose of granting specific performance, iii. 342, 343, note (*p*).
- Of consideration*, iii. 325–330.
  - equitable construction of the rule that promises, without valuable consideration, are void, iii. 325.
  - when promisee has acted upon the faith of such promise, iii. 326, and note 1.
  - a benefit conferred, received, or held, constitutes a valuable consideration, iii. 326, 327.
  - necessity for valuable consideration confined to executory promises, iii. 327.
  - inadequacy of consideration, iii. 327, 328.
    - between near relatives, iii. 327, note (*k*).
  - contract benefiting party collaterally interested, from whom no part of consideration proceeds, when enforced, iii. 328.
  - distinction between promises made before and after consideration is received, iii. 328, 329.
    - between promises before and after marriage, iii. 329.
  - good or meritorious consideration, iii. 329.
- Of contracts relating to personalty*, iii. 330–344.
  - distinction between contracts relating to realty and those relating to personalty; specific performance granted of the former, not, in general, of the latter, iii. 330.
  - ground, force, and scope of this distinction, iii. 331, 332.
  - decree, when granted, to enforce contracts relating to personalty, iii. 330, note (*l*).
  - contract of sale when creating the relation of trustee and *cestui que trust*, between vendor and vendee, iii. 330, note (*l*).
  - if decree would effect only the payment of money or its equivalent, iii. 331.
  - if vendee can avail himself of this remedy, vendor may, iii. 331, note (*u*), *see* 323, 336, note (*l*).
  - if legal remedy is inadequate by reason of its dependence upon the personal responsibility of defendant, iii. 332.
  - if surety has claims for contribution against co-sureties, some of whom are insolvent, iii. 332.

SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE — *Continued.*

- in agreements respecting partnership, iii. 332, 333.
- in agreement by partner not to engage in other business, iii. 333, 334, and note 1.
- contracts for personal services, iii. 334, 335, 339, 340, and notes, 343, note (*p*), 379.
- agreement to sell the good-will of trade, iii. 335.
  - to sell the business of an attorney, iii. 335, note (*h*).
  - for lease, or renewal of lease, iii. 323, note (*s*), 336, and note 1, 339, note (*u*), *see* 341.
  - concerning annuities, iii. 336, 337.
  - for the purchase of debts, iii. 336.
  - to keep banks of river in repair, iii. 337.
  - to pay a specified sum, and an additional sum for article manufactured, iii. 337.
  - for the sale of shares and stock, iii. 337–339, and note 1.
  - for the exclusive property in certain partnership books, iii. 337, note (*s*).
  - of various kinds, iii. 337, note 1.
- distinction between contract to build and to repair a house, iii. 339.
- contract for defined work upon land, iii. 340.
- contracts relating to realty, not enforceable in equity, when breach of, can be adequately compensated for in damages, iii. 340, 341.
- covenants in leases enforced by *injunction*, iii. 341, and notes.
- the breach of *negative covenants* prevented by injunction, iii. 341, note (*w*).
- agreements by tenants to surrender estate to landlord, iii. 341, note (*w*).
- contracts relating to personalty enforced, when the effect of breach of, cannot be estimated with exactness, iii. 341.
- specific performance of personal *acts*, when decreed, iii. 334, note 1, 335, note 1, 341.
  - as indorsement of note, iii. 342.
  - as renewal of lease, iii. 337, note 1, 342.
  - as charging annuity, iii. 342.
  - as investment of money, iii. 342.
- agreement to insure, iii. 342.
- where plaintiff may have other relief if specific performance is impracticable, iii. 342.
- how far *pretium affectionis* influences the court in decreeing specific performance, iii. 342.
- when personal property is detained in breach of trust, iii. 342.
- when breach of contract may be compensated for in damages, as to part only of subject-matter, specific performance granted of entire contract, iii. 342.
- not ground of demurrer to bill, that it seeks specific performance of contract relating to personalty, iii. 342.
- injunction*, when granted, iii. 343, *see* 341, and note (*w*).
- specific performance granted when promise is positive; injunction when negative, — force and limitations of this rule, iii. 343.
- effect of, when in a contract there is an agreement to act, and an agreement of restraint, not the converse of each other, iii. 343, note (*p*).
- when ancillary, iii. 343, note (*p*).

SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE — *Continued.*

- United States Supreme Court less disposed to regard distinction between realty and personality than English courts, iii. 344.
- power given to the State courts as to specific performance, iii. 344.
- Of contracts relating to the conveyance of land*, iii. 344–356.
  - when agreement contemplates another remedy for default, iii. 344, note (y).
  - whether equity will protect vendor less readily than vendee, iii. 344, note (y).
  - when equity will remove an obstacle in the way of a present application for specific performance, iii. 345, note (z).
  - specific performance of an award, when decreed, iii. 331, note 1, 345, note (z), 364, note (g), *see* 322, note (p).
  - when the land is in a foreign country, iii. 345, 346.
  - defect in title, iii. 346–352.
    - title must be merchantable, iii. 347.
    - reference out of court to remove, iii. 346, note (c).
    - waiver of, pleadings, iii. 346, note (d), 347, note (e).
    - costs of suit on account of, iii. 346, note (d).
    - vendor must prove *title not covenant for title*, iii. 347, note (f).
    - unimportant objections to, iii. 347, note (g).
    - unfavorable decision of inferior court does not render title doubtful, iii. 348, note (i).
    - adverse opinions of conveyancers and lawyers, iii. 348.
    - when readily removable, iii. 349.
    - how and when removable so as to perfect the title, effect of removal of, iii. 349, and note (l), 350, note (m).
    - if vendor unfairly conceals defect, which is subsequently removed, iii. 350, note (m).
    - for purchaser, not seller, to object to, iii. 350.
    - when purchaser can insist upon conveyance of part of land, if title to the remainder has failed, iii. 350, 351, and note 1.
    - when encumbrance exists, and decree may be granted with deduction therefor, iii. 350, 351, and note 1.
    - mutuality in contracts, iii. 350, note (o).
- time, when “of the essence of the contract,” iii. 351–355, and note 1.
- change of circumstances, effect of, upon question of time, iii. 352, note (s).
- time, though not originally of the essence of the contract, may become so, iii. 352, note (t).
- different rules at law and in equity, iii. 353, note (v).
- prima facie*, time not essential in equity, iii. 353, note (v).
- otherwise, when property is perishable, or wanted for an immediate purpose, or when vendor has determinable interest only, or by express stipulation, iii. 353, note (v), *ad fin.*
- express agreement of parties upon particular time, what evidence that time is of the essence of the contract, iii. 353.
- modern and American tendency, iii. 354, 355.
- Of the statute of frauds*, iii. 356–369.
  - effect of, in equity upon contracts, iii. 356, 357.

SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE — *Continued.*

- what is a compliance with the statute, iii. 356, note (x).
- parol evidence, when admissible to connect parts of a contract, iii. 356, note (x).
  - when to prove additional consideration, iii. 357, note (c).
- provisions of, iii. 357.
- undelivered deed, iii. 356, note (y).
- when memorandum is lost, iii. 356, note (y).
- agent, signature of, iii. 356, note (z).
- when equity requires the contract to be written, iii. 357.
- when contract in writing is completed, iii. 356, note (y), and 357, note (c).
- parol evidence admissible to rebut, but not to raise an equity, iii. 357.
- when simultaneous parol agreement is entered into in modification of written agreement, iii. 358, note (e), *see* 378, note (k).
- evidence of simultaneous parol agreement, iii. 358, note (h).
- statute of frauds must be pleaded to defeat contract not in writing, iii. 359.
- what constitutes sufficient pleading, iii. 358, note (i).
- exchange of lands as much within the statute as sale, iii. 361, 362.
- principles of equity, how affected by general statute provisions, iii. 359, note (o).
- part performance, iii. 360–366.
  - how pleaded, iii. 360, note (u).
  - what constitutes, iii. 360–366.
  - payment of money not, iii. 363.
  - marriage settlements, when taken out of the statute by, iii. 365, 366.
- instances where equity has disregarded the statute of frauds, iii. 366.
- parol promise of executor, iii. 366.
  - of heir, iii. 366.
- equity will correct a mistake, iii. 367, and note 1.
- parol evidence when admissible to show mistake in writing, iii. 367, and note 1.
- mistake of law; *ignorantia legis neminem excusat*, iii. 368.
- Of compensation*, iii. 351, 369–373, and note 1.
  - when change or mistake renders exact execution of contract impossible, iii. 369, 370.
  - when party is entitled to, iii. 369, 370.
  - amount of, how ascertained at law and in equity, iii. 369, 370.
  - what failure or deficiency will prevent decree for specific performance, iii. 370.
  - compensation not damages, iii. 370.
    - force of this rule, iii. 370.
  - for uncertain and contingent diminution of estate, iii. 370.
  - indemnity as, iii. 370, note (l).
  - purchaser not bound to take property different from what he bargained for, iii. 371.
    - as lease for underlease, iii. 371.
    - as underlease for lease, iii. 371.
    - as life-estate for fee, iii. 371.
    - as lease instead of fee, iii. 371, note 1.
    - as reversion for present estate, iii. 371.

SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE — *Continued.*

purchaser may compel execution and payment of compensation, if estate is less than that bargained for, iii. 371.

whether equity will decree compensation, when it cannot decree specific performance, iii. 372.

*Impossibility and other defences*, iii. 373-391.

impossibility, *on the part of the court*, to enforce its decree, iii. 373, 374.

as to compel stage actor to perform his part, iii. 373, 374.

*on the part of defendant*, iii. 374-377.

as where an act is to be done by some other party before defendant can act, iii. 374, note (a).

when price is to be settled by arbitration, iii. 374, note (a).

where *literal* performance is impossible, iii. 374, note (a).

mere pecuniary impossibility is no defence, iii. 376.

what would not be a defence at law may be in equity, iii. 375.

except by violation of law, iii. 375.

specific performance of an illegal contract not decreed, iii. 375, 376.

representatives of party bound to perform his agreement, iii. 376.

agreement to devise property, iii. 376.

of performing contract, to be distinguished from impossibility of using consideration as contemplated, iii. 377.

*on account of want of mutuality*, iii. 377-379.

when plaintiff *cannot* perform his part of the agreement, iii. 377, 378.

when plaintiff *fails* to perform, and the court cannot compel performance of, his part of the agreement, iii. 378.

in case of lease, iii. 378, note (k), 379.

insolvency of intended lessee, iii. 379.

condition precedent to relief, by specific performance, what court may require, iii. 378, note (k).

parol agreement collateral to written, iii. 378, note (k), *see* 358, note (e).

if infant seeks specific performance, iii. 9, note (l), 378.

agreement to purchase article at particular place only, iii. 378.

probable disability of plaintiff to perform his part of contract, iii. 379.

as insolvency of plaintiff, iii. 379, and note 1.

contracts between servant and employer, iii. 379.

what mutuality of *remedy* is necessary to entitle party to decree for specific performance, iii. 379, note (l).

want of mutuality by act of defendant, iii. 379, note (l).

by act of God, iii. 379, note (l).

infirmity of title, iii. 379, note (l).

where one party only signed agreement, iii. 379, note (l).

waiver of want of mutuality by party entitled to set up this defence, iii. 379, note (l).

SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE — *Continued.*

- impossibility, assent to the modification of agreement by party sought to be charged, iii. 379, note (t).
- in contract of sale of wife's land, iii. 379, note (t).
- what mutuality of *agreement* is necessary to entitle party to decree for specific performance, iii. 379, note (t).
- distinction between want of consideration and want of mutuality, iii. 379, note (t).
- when plaintiff has performed part of his share of the contract, and is prevented from performing the rest, iii. 380-382.
- when specific performance is impossible, but will become possible, iii. 382, 383.
- enforcement of contract with married women, iii. 383, and notes 1 and 2.
- covenant of husband, that wife shall do certain acts, iii. 384, and note 1.
- good faith requisite, iii. 385.
- contract tainted with fraud, iii. 384, 385.
- representations and concealments, iii. 319, 320, 384, and note (d), 385, note (e).
- construction of representations, iii. 385, note (e).
- puffer at auction, iii. 384, note (d).
- promise to alter, and oral waiver of, contract, iii. 385, 386.
- waiver or variation of contract, iii. 382, and note (u), 385, 386, and note (g).
- prevarication in bill, iii. 386, 387.
- delay in filing bill, iii. 387.
- honest misunderstanding, iii. 386, and note 1.
- oppressiveness of bargain, iii. 387, and note 1.
- intoxication of party when agreement was made, iii. 388, and note (n).
- when the rights of parties have been determined at law, iii. 388.
- when contract is illegal, or against the policy of law, iii. 388, and note 1.
- as that business should be carried on in retiring partner's name, iii. 388, note (q).
- when part of a contract only is illegal, iii. 388, 389, and note (r).
- of the new actions of mandamus and injunction of the English Procedure Act, iii. 390, 391.
- Of trust mortgages, so called*, iii. 391-393.
- uses to which they are applied, iii. 391-393.
- power of trustee under, iii. 393.
- how regarded by the courts, iii. 393.

## SPECIFIC TERMS,

- when taking the sense of generic, ii. 651.

## SPENDTHRIFTS,

- under guardianship, by statute, disability of, i. 450.
- incapacity of, ii. 450.

## SPONTANEOUS PRODUCTS OF LAND,

- whether chattels, iii. 33-37.

## STABLER,

- lien of.

(See LIEN.)

**STAGE-COACHES,**

liability of owners of, as common carriers of goods, ii. 184, 196.  
for baggage of passengers, ii. 212, 213.

**STAKEHOLDERS AND WAGERS,**

rights of parties to the deposit, ii. 777-780.  
illegal wagers, ii. 777-779, 920-922.  
whether the situation of a stakeholder is similar to that of an arbitrator, so that either party can withdraw the wager before decision, ii. 777, 778, and note (x).  
wagers regarded with disfavor by the courts, and made illegal by statute 8 & 9 Vict., ii. 778-780.  
duty of auctioneer as stakeholder, ii. 779, 780.  
money lent for the purpose of betting not recoverable by the lender, ii. 922, note (k).  
stakeholders not liable for money paid over on illegal wager, ii. 778, 779.  
law otherwise in New York by statute, ii. 779.

**STATE,**

the rule *contra proferentem*, not applicable to grants by, ii. 662, 663.

**STATES,**

comity of,

(See PLACE, LAW OF.)

whether the States of the Union are foreign as to judgments, ii. 760, note (x), 762, 884, note (h).

as to bankrupt laws, iii. 529, 530.

as to bills of exchange, i. 330, note (n).

contracts between, or between States and individuals, how affected by the United States Constitution, iii. 524, and note (d).

courts of, powers of, in respect to decrees of specific performance, iii. 344.

**STATUTE,**

construction of, much the same as of simple contract and deed, ii. 650.

general, following particular words, applicable to persons *ejusdem generis*, ii. 657, note (u), 923, note (v).

meaning of the term in the civil law, ii. 726, note (k).

relating to the lien of material-men, ii. 389-391.

conveyance of vessels, ii. 392-394.

lien by, iii. 264, 267, 302-304.

**STATUTE OF FRAUDS,**

(See FRAUDS, STATUTE OF.)

**STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS,**

(See LIMITATIONS, STATUTE OF.)

**STATUTES OF USURY,**

(See USURY.)

**STAY-LAWS,**

when constitutional, iii. 526-530.

**STEVEDORES,**

lien of, ii. 392.

**STOCK,**

(See CORPORATION.)

different meanings of the word, ii. 713, note (g).



**STOCK — Continued.**

- how transferred, ii. 724, note (h).
- personal property, though the whole property of the corporation be real, iii. 37, 38.
- contracts relative to, within the statute of frauds, iii. 37, 55, 56.
- agreement for sale of, when enforced in equity, iii. 337-339, and note 1.
- usury in loans on, iii. 122-124.
- damages in debt on bonds for replacement of, iii. 218, note (j), 228, note (i).

**STOLEN GOODS,**

(See AUCTIONEER, FINDER; SALE OF PERSONAL PROPERTY.)

**STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU,**

- What the right of stoppage is, and who has it*, i. 633-639.
- right of, defined, i. 633, and note 1, 636, 637.
- created by the insolvency of vendee, i. 634-637.
- whether discovery of material misrepresentation by buyer, gives the seller the right of, i. 633.
- notice of, to whom to be given, i. 635, and note 2.
- effect of, i. 636-638.
- to whom the right of, belongs, i. 638, 639; iii. 282, and note (s).
- When and how the right may be exercised*, i. 639-646.
- right of, defeated by delivery to the consignee, i. 639-643.
- by indorsement of the bill of lading by consignee, i. 643, 644, and note 1, 645.
- paramount to subsequent general lien, iii. 267.
- effect of, with consent of the consignee or buyer, i. 645.
- attachment in transit by vendee's creditors does not determine, i. 645, note 1.
- by an unauthorized agent, when it may be ratified, i. 48, note (g), 635.
- right of insolvent to, accrues to assignee, iii. 464.
- goods consigned to insolvent with right of stoppage in consignor, do not pass to assignee, iii. 464, note (v).
- distinguished from lien, i. 636, 637.

**STRANGER,**

- to consideration, rights of, i. 503, 504.
- effect of alteration by, ii. 872, and note 1, 875, note 1.
- not affected by award,

(See AWARD.)

**STRICTISSIMI JURIS,**

- whether a contract of guaranty is to be construed as, ii. 665, and note (x).

**STRIKES,**

- impossibility of unloading, due to, ii. 434, note 1.

**SUB-AGENT,**

- notice to, is notice to principal, i. 78, note (m).
- ratification of appointment and acts of, i. 54, note 1, 87, 88.
- when one may be appointed by an agent, i. 88, 89.
- power of substitution given to agent, effect, i. 89, note (x).
- whose agent the substitute is, i. 87-90, 95.
- to whom liable to account, i. 95.

**SUB-CONTRACTORS, i. 117, and note (x).**

**SUBJECT-MATTER,**

of contracts, i. 525-527.

influence of, upon construction, ii. 655.

**SUBMISSION,**

(See AWARD.)

**SUBSCRIPTION AND CONTRIBUTION,**

when a valid consideration, i. 489-493.

effect of seal upon, i. 493.

**SUFFERING,**

mental, disregarded in computing damages, iii. 171, note 1, 183, 184.

**SUICIDE,**

in life insurance, ii. 624, and note 1.

**SUIT,**

notice of, how given to absent defendant, ii. 739, and note (l).

pendency of another, a defence, ii. 883-887.

(See PENDENCY OF ANOTHER SUIT.)

in whose name to be brought in case of insolvency or bankruptcy, iii. 443, 445, and note 1, 448.

for part of claim, as for interest without principal, effect of, ii. 769-771, 788; iii. 208-210.

payment of debt and costs upon one action, will not defeat action for nominal damages, against another party for same cause of action, ii. 769, note (w).

award of discontinuance of, ii. 853.

upon claim submitted to arbitration revokes submission, ii. 867.

at law, does not prejudice lien, iii. 300.

**SUNDAY,**

excluded in the computation of time for the demand of bills and notes, and notice thereof, i. 326.

no obligation to do work on, in execution of a contract, ii. 818.

when last day of performance comes on, or when intervening between first and last days of performance, ii. 818.

**SUNDAY LAW,** ii. 923-932.

(See ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.)

**SUPPRESSIO VERI,** ii. 944-946.**SURETIES,**

contribution between, i. 29-36.

representatives of deceased surety liable for, i. 30, note (e).

(See CONTRIBUTION; JOINT PARTNERS.)

*del credere* factor liable as surety, i. 101, 102, 605, note (n).

rights of, against the principal, on payment of the debt, i. 508.

for the payment of a debt,

(See GUARANTY.)

appropriation of payments for the benefit of, ii. 785.

new promise of one of several, when sufficient to revive a debt against the others, barred by the statute of limitations, iii. 89-92.

when the statute of limitations begins to run against the claims of, iii. 98, 111.

factors as, have lien on goods of principal, iii. 285, 286.

damages in an action by, iii. 207.

when surety can sue principal, iii. 207.

**SURETIES — Continued.**

claim of, for contribution against co-sureties, some of whom are insolvent, how enforced in equity, iii. 332.

may prove claim against insolvent principal, iii. 483, and note (k).

**SURETYSHIP,**

(See GUARANTY AND SURETYSHIP.)

**SURRENDER,**

of leases by operation of law, i. 550, and note 1, 551.

**SWEEPING CLAUSES, ii. 657, note (u).****T.****TAXATION,**

power of, whether alienable by the State, iii. 508, 513, 518, 519, and note (x).

abandonment of, not to be presumed, iii. 520, 521.

lien by, iii. 303.

situs of property for, iii. 303, note (xx).

**TECHNICAL TERMS,**

meaning of, how determined, ii. 648, note (b), 649, 709.

**TELEGRAPH, ii. 274-299.**

*Of telegraphs in general, ii. 274.*

*The legal character of a company working a telegraph, ii. 274.*

how far they may be classed with common carriers, ii. 274-276, and note (b), 277, 278.

are bound to treat all persons alike, ii. 277.

*The obligations and rights of telegraph companies, ii. 278.*

as to instruments, ii. 278.

as to servants and agents, ii. 278.

to take and send all messages offered, ii. 279, 287.

and in the order received, ii. 278.

and forward in reasonable time, ii. 279, note 3.

in the words written, ii. 279, 280, 288.

duty of secrecy, ii. 280, 288.

telegrams not privileged communications, ii. 280.

prompt delivery to the right person, ii. 280, 281.

connected lines, ii. 280, 281, and note 1.

conditions on message blanks, ii. 281, and note 2.

may make reasonable rules, ii. 281, 282, and note 1.

what are reasonable rules, ii. 284-286, and notes.

rule that messages be repeated and returned to sender, ii. 284, and note 1, 285, 286.

who must pay for the message, ii. 286.

*Of the breaches of the contract, ii. 286.*

various kinds and instances of negligence, ii. 286-289.

*Of the contract between the company and the persons to whom messages are sent, ii. 290.*

when there is such a contract, ii. 290-292.

whether the person addressed can sue, ii. 290, note 1.

a principal can sue, ii. 292, note 1.

**TELEGRAPH — Continued.**

*Of contracts made between sender and receiver by telegraph.*

- how far same as by letter mailed, i. 524, note 1; ii. 293, and note 1.
- when a party is bound to give information as soon as possible, ii. 294.
- notices of demand or dishonor, ii. 295.
- how far telegrams satisfy statute of frauds, ii. 295; iii. 14.
- whether sender is bound by mistake of telegraph company, ii. 296, note 1.

*Of the measure of damages, ii. 296-299.*

- rule of proximate cause applied, ii. 296.

**TENANT,**

- liability of, to pay rent and taxes, i. 540-547.
  - to repair, i. 539, 540, and notes 1, 2.
  - on his covenant not to assign or underlet, i. 545.
- cannot recover of his landlord for repairs made by him, i. 543.
- forfeiture by, how caused and waived, i. 546.
- surrender by, i. 550, 551.
- right of, to away-going crops, i. 551, 552.
  - to fixtures, i. 552, 553.
  - to notice to quit, i. 554-557.
- (*See LEASE; REAL PROPERTY.*)
- allowed to take away-going crops, ii. 689, note (f), 699, note (x).
- cannot require landlord to repair from insurance money, ii. 613.

**TENANTS IN COMMON,**

- joint suits by, i. 15, note.
- (*See JOINT PARTIES, passim.*)
- difference between, and partners, i. 172, 183, 194.
- former partners after dissolution, i. 223, and note 2.
- lien of one, for expenditures on estate, i. 31, note; iii. 309.

**TENDER,**

- to agent is tender to the principal, i. 46, note (r).
- by the lessee of rent, i. 557, 558.
- of freight-money to a common carrier, ii. 194.
- when allowed, ii. 789-791.
- plea of, admits the contract, ii. 791.
- effect of, ii. 791; iii. 302.
  - defeated by a subsequent demand and refusal, ii. 798.
- when made in court, effect of, ii. 791, note (s).
- stops accruing damages and interest, and gives defendant costs, ii. 792.
- to whom, and by whom to be made, ii. 792, 801.
- ratification of, renders good, ii. 792.
- in behalf of idiot or infant, ii. 792.
- amount required, ii. 793, 794.
- need not be made for charge of attorney for writing letter, ii. 792, note (y).
- if agent at his own risk supplies deficiency in, ii. 792, 793.
- at common law, ii. 789, note (n), 794.
- by statute, ii. 794.
- what constitutes a, ii. 795, 796, 830, note (g).
- when creditor refuses to receive, take, touch, or count money tendered, ii. 795, 796.

**TENDER — Continued.**

- must be unconditional, ii. 796.
- or on a condition which the debtor may rightfully make, ii. 797, and note 1.
- may be accompanied with explanatory words, ii. 796.
- whether a receipt may be required by the debtor, ii. 796, 797.
- in bank-bills, if objected to, not valid, ii. 772, 798.
- may be in creditor's own overdue notes, ii. 795, note (k).
- may be in check if not objected to for that reason, ii. 798, note 1.
- Of chattels*, ii. 799–808.
  - what acts amount to; ii. 799–801, 804, 805.
  - effect of, ii. 801.
  - what profert necessary, ii. 801.
  - must be unconditional, ii. 801.
  - by or to an agent, ii. 801.
  - time or place of, ii. 801–804.
    - if the time fall on Sunday, ii. 802, note (c).
    - at what time of the day, ii. 802, note (c).
    - when deliverer must seek receiver, he need not follow him out of the State, ii. 803.
    - payee not bound to receive property before day of payment, ii. 804, note (n).
  - of money or chattels, when the promisor may elect, ii. 804.
  - of a part, when the contract is entire, ii. 804, 805.
  - on a contract to deliver, reasonably construed, ii. 805.
  - demand for chattels deliverable on demand must be reasonable, ii. 805.
  - at a certain time or place, when a contract discharged by, ii. 805, 806.
  - when the property passes by, ii. 805–808.
  - of deed, ii. 808, 809, 830, note (g).
  - quality of articles tendered, ii. 808, note (y).
  - must conform to regulations of law, if such exist, ii. 656, note (t), 808, note (y).
  - other defences *pro tanto* in the nature of tender, ii. 801, 802.
  - discharges lien, iii. 302.

**TENURE,**

- of private property, iii. 513, 514.

**TESTATOR,**

- how may sign will,

(See WILL.)

**THEFT,**

- in policies of insurance, ii. 514, 593, note (x).
- thief cannot give title by sale, i. 563, 564.
- liability of bailee for, ii. 138.

**THREATENING LETTER,**

(See LETTER.)

**TICKET,**

- through, effect of, ii. 226–232, 269.
- passenger bound to show, ii. 246, 247, and note 1.

**TIME,**

- when notes on demand become overdue, i. 296–300.
- of presentment of bills for acceptance, i. 307–309.

**TIME—Continued.**

- of presentment of negotiable paper for payment, i. 309.
- of forbearance, as a consideration, i. 481, 482.
- offers on, acceptance of, i. 511-524.
- (See ASSENT.)
- of delivery by vendor, i. 579-583, 600, and note (y), 601-603.
- of payment by vendee, i. 582, 583.
- of the consideration of a contract, i. 506-509.
- reasonable, for performance of contract where none is fixed, ii. 687, 688, 705, and note (e), 813.
- a question of law, ii. 687, 688.
- by what rule determined, ii. 687, 688, 814.
- for limitation of actions and presumption determined by the *lex fori*, i. 742-744.
- when essential in the performance of a contract, i. 602, 603, note (x); ii. 812.
- computation of, when certain days are exclusive or inclusive, ii. 659, note (a), 813-816.
- by fractions of a day, iii. 480, note (x).
- when a suit may be brought for breach of contract before the expiration of the time of performance, ii. 818, and note 1, 829, 830.
- of tender, ii. 789, note (n), 756, 801-804.
- when of the essence of the contract, in equity, iii. 351-356.
- question of, in respect to bankruptcy and insolvency, iii. 477-480.

**TITHES,**

- rector may enter close and carry away, ii. 659, note (a).

**TITLE,**

- assignment of covenants for, i. 251-253.
- of holder of negotiable paper, how impeached, i. 269, 270, 284, 286.
- failure of, iii. 245-249.
- defect in, what constitutes, how affecting decree for specific performance, and how remedied, iii. 346-351, 379, note (t).
- deeds, lien by deposit of, iii. 307, 308.
- one who has no title cannot give title, i. 563.
- (See SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.)

**TORTS,**

- of agent, ratification of, by principal, i. 48, note (g), 53, note (p).
- of servant, responsibility of master for, i. 112-122.
- of partner, responsibility of his copartners for, i. 204.
- of infants, their liability for, i. 360-364.
- of shipmaster, owner's liability for, ii. 465, 466.
- whether a tort founded upon a contract violating the Sunday laws can be redressed, ii. 929, 930.
- promises to answer for another's, within the statute of frauds, iii. 81.
- damages for, iii. 185-195.

**TOTAL LOSS,**

- in insurance, ii. 519-530.
- (See MARINE INSURANCE.)

**TRADE,**

- unfair simulation enjoined, ii. 365, note 1.
- contracts in restraint of, when void, ii. 909-918.

TRADE — *Continued.*

contracts in restraint of, probable ground of considering illegal, ii. 904, 914.

agreements for sale of good-will of, when enforced in equity, iii. 335.

## TRADE-MARKS,

*What a trade-mark is*, ii. 354–360.

United States statute held unconstitutional, ii. 354, note 1.

early cases of trade-marks, ii. 355, 356.

what may be used as a trade-mark, ii. 356–360.

*Of the right which a trade-mark secures*, ii. 360, 361.

that it is a right of property, ii. 360, 361.

*Who may have a trade-mark*, ii. 362–366.

when citizens of foreign countries may have it, ii. 362.

can one who is only a seller have it, ii. 362.

whether a trade-mark may be connected with a place, ii. 364, 365.

trade-marks for other than manufactured articles, ii. 365.

*How this right may be acquired*, ii. 366–374.

cannot be had in one's own name, ii. 367, note 1.

how originally acquired, ii. 366, 367, 362, note 1.

dishonest trade-mark not protected, ii. 368–370.

whether this right may be acquired by inheritance, ii. 370, 371.

statute silent on this question, ii. 370.

of the acquisition of this right by assignment, ii. 371–374.

when connected with the “plant,” ii. 371, 372, and note 1.

with the “good-will,” ii. 371, note 1, 372, 373.

how affected by dissolution of partnership, ii. 374.

*Of the infringement of a right to a trade-mark*, ii. 375–380.

may be by only a colorable and imperfect imitation, ii. 375, and note 1, 376.

questions arising under this, ii. 375–379.

when the imitation is honest, ii. 378, 379.

how far the imitation may be carried, ii. 379, 380.

infringement by one who provides only tools or instruments for infringement, ii. 380.

*Of the remedy for violation of the right to use a trade-mark*, ii. 381–384.

plaintiff may recover damages in action at law, though no actual damage be proved, ii. 381.

if action be in equity, injunction is sought for, ii. 381, 382.

on what grounds injunction is granted, ii. 382.

States in which violation of a trade-mark is prohibited by statute, ii. 383, 384.

## TRADER,

difficulty of defining, iii. 433, notes (n), 2.

## TRADESMAN,

lien of, iii. 281–283.

(See LIEN.)

## TRANSFER,

of bills and notes, i. 300.

of ship, ii. 401–413.

of pledgee's lien, iii. 301, 302.

of pledgor's property in chattels subject to lien, iii. 300.

(See INDORSEMENT.)

**TRESPASS,**

- when tender may be made for, ii. 791.
- when a bar to a real action, ii. 887, note (o).
- for mesne profits, damages for, recoverable, iii. 246, and note (g).

**TROVER,**

- when a bar, ii. 887, note (o).
- damages in action of, iii. 217-224.
- when may be brought for property, under lien without tender, iii. 270.
- lien a good defence in action of, iii. 283, 284.
- may be maintained after tender to pledgee, iii. 302.

**TRUST,**

- breach of,
  - (See BREACH OF TRUST.)
- distinct from an agency, i. 135, note (x).
- property held in, whether passing to assignee upon insolvency of trustee, iii. 452.

**TRUST AND CONFIDENCE,**

- a valid consideration, i. 485.

**TRUSTEE PROCESS,**

- whether it will lie against carrier, ii. 220, note 2.

**TRUSTEES,**

(See EXECUTORS; GUARDIANS.)

- Origin of trusts*, i. 134.
- how administered, i. 134, 135, note (x).
- Classification of trusts*, i. 134-136.
- simple and special, i. 134, 135.
- ministerial and discretionary, i. 135.
- with a power annexed, and a mixture of trust and power, i. 135.
- private and public, i. 135, 139.
- joint trustees, liability for each other, i. 27, 137, 146, note (x).
- Private trustees*, i. 136-139.
- who are, i. 136.
- estate of, i. 136.
- when also executors, i. 136, 137, note (x), 146, note (x).
- may employ agents, i. 137, note (x).
- directors as, i. 158, note (y).
- when personally bound by their contracts as trustees, i. 136.
- when chargeable with simple or compound interest, i. 137, 152.
- must take the greatest care of the trust property, i. 137.
- must not make use of, for their own benefit, i. 137, 138.
- liability of joint, for each other, i. 27, 137, 146, note (x).
- cannot buy the trust property for themselves, or purchase their own for the *cestui que trust*, i. 93, and notes 1 and 2, 138.
- when one buys property with knowledge that a trust attaches to it, i. 139.
- Public trustees*, i. 139-141.
- ordinarily, not personally responsible for their contracts for the public, i. 139.
- when personally responsible, i. 139.
- executors as trustees, i. 146, note (x), 147.
- guardians are trustees, i. 149.



**TRUSTEES — Continued.**

- joint, payment to one of, ii. 767.
- payment to, binds *cestui que trust*, ii. 768.
- release by, when set aside, ii. 871.
- set-off, against, ii. 906.
- fraud by, ii. 942.
- may prove in insolvency for *cestui que trust*, iii. 492, 493.
- have a lien for their expenses, iii. 313.

**TRUST MORTGAGES, iii. 391-393.**

- different forms and purposes of these contracts, iii. 391-393.
- how distinguished from time mortgages, as to equity of redemption, and as to foreclosure, iii. 392.
- power of sale intended to operate as foreclosure, iii. 392.
- these contracts, how treated in equity as trusts, iii. 393.
- no foreclosure, other than that provided by the terms of the contract, iii. 392.
- power and duty of trustee under, iii. 393.

**U.**

**ULTRA VIRES, i. 154, note (x), 159, 160.**

**UNCERTAINTIES,**

- explained by extrinsic evidence, ii. 714.

**UNILATERAL CONTRACT,**

- definition of, i. 486, note 1.
- acceptance inferred from performance, i. 513, note 1.

**UNIMPORTANT PART OF CONTRACT,**

- suppressed to sustain the rest, ii. 661, 662.

**UNLAWFUL CONTRACT,**

(See **ILLEGAL CONTRACT.**)

**USAGE,**

- effect of, in determining the authority of an agent, i. 39, 61, 62, and note 2, 605, 606.
- will not excuse disobedience by an agent to positive instructions by his principal, i. 85, 86.
- may justify an agent in appointing a sub-agent, i. 88, 89.
- sometimes defined by law, i. 90, 91.
- factor must conform to usages of trade, i. 103; iii. 288.
- effect of, in regulating demand of bills and notes, and notice of non-payment, i. 316.
- effect of, in relation to bank-checks and discount of notes by banks, i. 316.
- in determining broker's liability, i. 593, 594.
- rejected to affect warranty, i. 624.
- delivery to a common carrier, how affected by, ii. 196.
- by a common carrier, how affected by, ii. 203, 210, 689, note (f).

(See **CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS.**)

- in notice to life insurance companies, ii. 638.
- in the use of language, ii. 656, note (t), 688-693.

USAGE — *Continued.*

- in policies of insurance and bills of lading, ii. 688, note (e), 689, note (f), 690, note (g), 699, note (x).
- in leases where the custom is local, ii. 689, note (f).
- in delivery of goods by common carrier, ii. 689, note (f).
- in the remission of money by an agent to his principal, ii. 689, note (f).
- in the business of banks, ii. 689, note (f).
- of brokers, i. 593, 594; ii. 689, note (f).
- when the freight of money is allowed to the master of vessel by, ii. 689, note (f).
- influence of, upon the law-merchant, ii. 693.
- basis of the common law, ii. 693, 694; iii. 266, 267.
- must be established, uniform and general, ii. 694, and note 1; iii. 266.
- ambiguities explained by, ii. 695, 696.
- affixes to a word a meaning different from its common one, ii. 689-692, 696.
- difference between custom and usage, ii. 696; iii. 266.
- the existence of, a question of fact, ii. 696.
- how proved, ii. 696, notes 1, (p).
- knowledge of, when a presumption of law, and when to be proved, ii. 697, 698; iii. 266, 267.
- evidence of knowledge, ii. 697, 698.
- illegal customs, not admissible, ii. 698, 699, note (x).
- unreasonable customs not sanctioned by the law, ii. 698; iii. 266.
- unreasonableness of usage, question of law, ii. 698, note (v); iii. 266, note (n).
- may be excluded from a contract, expressly or by implication, ii. 699.
- inconsistent with the terms of a contract, ii. 699, note (x).
- interest allowed by, iii. 112, 143.
- how affected by the *lex loci*, ii. 734-739.
- effect of, in insurance, ii. 491, 492.
- lien by, iii. 265-267.
- generally relied on to sustain general lien, iii. 266.

## USURY,

- lender on, when a partner, i. 180, and note 1.
- (See INTEREST AND USURY.)

*What constitutes*, iii. 117-119.

- form of the contract, immaterial, iii. 119-127.

burden of proof of, iii. 121.

in loans on notes, iii. 120.

of stock, iii. 122-124.

when the contract is contained in separate instruments, iii. 124, 125.

laws against, how evaded, iii. 124, 125.

in foreign contracts, ii. 735, note (h); iii. 125, 126.

intent necessary to constitute, iii. 127.

*the contract itself must be tainted with*, iii. 128-130.

the original contract may be good, and the second void for, iii. 128.

additional interest to be paid as penalty, not amounting to, iii. 129.

agreement for, not conclusively implied from acceptance of, iii. 130.

*Substituted securities are void*, iii. 130-136.

in the inception of a note, effect of, on the rights of indorsees, iii. 130-133.

USURY — *Continued.*

- in the indorsement of a note, effect of, on the liability of the maker, iii. 131, 132.
  - when the new security is purged from, iii. 131-134.
  - against whom the defence of, may be made, iii. 131-136.
  - defence of, may be made by a guarantor, iii. 135, 136.
  - usurious mortgage, iii. 134, 135.
  - Distinction between the invalidity of the contract, and the penalty imposed,* iii. 136-141.
  - when the offence of, is complete, iii. 136-139.
  - how availed of by the debtor, in suits at law and in equity, iii. 139-141.
  - recoverable in a suit, iii. 140, 141.
  - Accidentally included in the contract,* iii. 141-143.
  - contract for, under a mistake of fact, corrected, iii. 141.
  - of law, illegal, iii. 141, 142.
  - by banks in the calculation of interest, doctrine of *cy-près*, iii. 143.
  - In the discount of bills and notes, where the interest is paid in advance,* iii. 144-145.
  - charges for services, by brokers, bankers, and other lenders, not, iii. 146-150.
  - charges for the rates of exchange, not, iii. 149.
  - deduction by the acceptor of a bill paying it before maturity, of a larger sum than the legal interest, not amounting to, iii. 149.
  - Extra interest for risk, or payable on contingencies, not,* iii. 150-153.
  - on loans on bottomry and *respondentia*, iii. 150, 151.
  - in the purchase of annuities and rent-charges, iii. 123, note (g), 152.
  - in loans depending on the life of the parties, iii. 153.
  - in *post obit* bonds, iii. 153.
  - Contracts in which the lender professes to become a partner, when void for,* iii. 154, 156.
  - In the sales of notes and other choses in action,* iii. 156-162.
  - at less than the nominal value, when good, iii. 156-157.
  - how affected by the liability of the indorser in default of the maker, iii. 158-160.
  - indorsement of making of negotiable paper for a premium, iii. 160, 161.
  - cross-notes between parties at different rates of interest, not, iii. 161, 162.
  - Compound interest,* iii. 162-165.
  - not usurious, iii. 162-164.
  - agreement to convert interest into principal, when valid, iii. 162, 163.
  - annual rests in merchants' accounts allowed, iii. 164, note (f).
  - laws against, in the several States, iii. 165-168.
  - how affected by the *lex loci*, ii. 723, 724, 735, and note (h), 740.
  - usurious part of claim not covered by lien, iii. 301.
- UT RES MAGIS VALEAT QUAM PEREAT*, ii. 650, note (g).

## V.

**VALUATION,**

in insurance, ii. 601-603.

**VALUE,**

of property, how measured in computing damages, ii. 211-214.

(See DAMAGES.)

of real estate, whether to be taken at the time of conveyance or of eviction, in assessing damages on real estate, iii. 250-252, and note 1.

**VENDEE,**

damages in suits by, iii. 227-232.

of land, lien of, iii. 306.

(See LIEN; SALE; SALES TO ARRIVE.)

**VENDOR,**

damages in suits by, iii. 232-237.

whether protected in equity more readily than vendee, iii. 344, note (y).

auctioneer agent for both vendor and vendee, iii. 11, and note (s).

damages in suits against, iii. 227-232.

of chattels, lien of, i. 572, note 1, 584, and note 1, 634, 637; iii. 283, 284.

of land, lien of, iii. 304-309.

(See LIEN; SALE; SALES TO ARRIVE.)

whether protected less readily by equity than vendee, iii. 344, note (y).

**VERBA FORTIUS ACCIPIUNTUR CONTRA PROFERENTEM,**

the rule, ii. 662-666.

**VERDICT,**

when set aside for exceeding damages, iii. 193.

(See JUDGMENT.)

**VESSELS,**

special contract for building, is severable, ii. 675, note (c).

injured by collision, iii. 202, note (x).

in port, pass to assignee upon insolvency, iii. 462.

at sea, whether, iii. 462.

effect of bill of sale to transfer, iii. 462.

lien on papers of, for expenses of sale, iii. 287.

(See SHIPPING.)

**VESTED RIGHTS,** iii. 528, 529.**VINDICTIVE DAMAGES,**

(See DAMAGES.)

## W.

**WAGERS,**

(See ILLEGAL CONTRACTS; STAKEHOLDERS.)

**WAGES,**

of seamen, ii. 470-473.

(See SEAMEN.)

assignment of, i. 567, note (x).

**WAIVER,**

- of demand of a note or bill, i. 312, 471, note 1.
- of a right of action; a valid consideration, i. 479-483.
- of forfeiture by the lessor, i. 546.
- of a breach of warranty, i. 623, note 2, 631.
- forfeiture of policy not waived by acceptance of premium in ignorance of facts, ii. 624, note 1.
- of irregularities in arbitration, ii. 854, note 1, 862, note (s).
- of lien, by claim to detain on a different ground, iii. 269, 274, 275, 295, and note (l).
- none by receipting for property when attached, iii. 270.
  - by giving bond for safe-keeping and delivery, iii. 270.
  - by agreement fixing price of service, iii. 271.
- by taking other security, iii. 272.
- principle of, iii. 273, 274.
- special circumstances may prevent waiver by taking other security, iii. 273.

**WAR,**

- liability of public agents for acts during, i. 98, note (x), 140, note (x).
- dissolves partnership, the members of which are of hostile nations, i. 221.
- excuses neglect of notice of non-payment of note, i. 320, note (p).

**WARD,**

(See GUARDIAN.)

**WAREHOUSEMEN,**

- liability of, how measured, ii. 151-156.
  - when extended to that of a common carrier, ii. 152-154, 195, 196.
- delivery by, when the title is in dispute, ii. 196, 218-220.
- when the common carrier is liable as such, ii. 204, note 1, 210, 211.
- lien of, iii. 295.

(See LIEN.)

**WARRANTY,**

- kinds of, i. 609.
- implied, of title to goods in vendor's possession, i. 609-611.
- when action lies for breach of warranty of title, i. 611, note 1.
- what words necessary to create, i. 612, and note 1, 615-617.
- rule of *caveat emptor* established, i. 613, 614.
- purchaser chargeable with notice if put on inquiry, i. 614.
- not permitted to protect fraud, i. 614, 615, and note 1.
- whether description implies warranty, i. 613, 619, and note 1, 623, note 2.
- implied, how far of merchantable quality, i. 619, 620, and note 1, 624, and note 1.
  - of merchantable quality, when sold to arrive, i. 600.
- of title not implied where possession of seller is not of a kind to imply it, i. 611, but see note 1.
- evidence of usage to affect, when rejected, i. 624.
- statements in circulars and advertisements, i. 626.
- buyer may rescind after discovery of a breach, though he has sold a part of what he bought, i. 630.

**WARRANTY — Continued.**

- when breach is a bar to an action for the price, i. 630.
- limitation of time of arrival, not a warranty, i. 600, 601.
- express, i. 612 *et seq.*
- construction of, i. 612.
- general, whether it covers obvious defects, i. 612, note (A).
- of quality must be express, i. 623-626.
- what amounts to, i. 615-618.
- statement that goods are on their passage, a warranty, i. 601.
- implied, when the goods are to be manufactured or cannot be examined by vendee, i. 619, and note 1, 620, note 1.
- when sold by sample, i. 621, and note 2, 623, and note 2.
- when sold to arrive, i. 599.
- from affirmation of quality made during negotiation for sale, i. 615, 616.
- when ordered for a specific purpose, i. 620, note 1, 624, and note 1, 625, 626.
- in the sales of provisions, i. 626, and note 1.
- of the genuineness of a negotiable instrument, i. 267, note 1, 300-303.
- whether buyer must reject goods when opportunity is offered to examine goods, i. 623, note 2.
- none where a warranty is refused or is put in writing, i. 628.
- none where "sold with all faults," i. 628.
- none upon the sale or leasing of real estate, i. 610, note (d), 627.
- except in leasing furnished house, i. 627, note 1.
- none upon judicial sales, i. 632.
- in the sale of ships, i. 628.
- breach of, what amounts to, i. 629, and note 1.
- implied breach of, remedies of vendee, i. 623, note 2, 629-632.
- how waived, i. 623, note 2, 619.
- measure of damages, i. 631.
- authority of an agent to make, when it exists, i. 61, and note 2, 62.
- covenants of, run with the land, i. 251-253.
- in insurance, ii. 534-538, 543-552, 570-580, 614-622.
- damages for breach of, in contracts for personal property, iii. 199, note (w), 235-236.
- for real property, iii. 248-254.

**WARRANTY OF ATTORNEY,**

- to confess judgment, not revocable, i. 74, note (d).
- need not be under seal, i. 123, note (b).
- by an infant authorizing a conveyance, whether void or voidable, i. 340, 341.

**WATER CARRIERS BY,**

- liability of, i. 601, note (g); ii. 179, note 1, 184-188, 197, 198, 205-218.
- (See LIEN.)

**WAY,**

- right of, when granted by implication,
- (See REAL PROPERTY.)

**WHARFINGERS,**

- liability of, ii. 156, 157.
- when not bound by receipt of servant, i. 43-45, note 1.
- lien of, iii. 295.

(See LIEN.)

**WIDOW,**

- her dower in partnership property, i. 170, note 2, 171.
- liability of infant widow for funeral expenses of her deceased husband, i. 343, note (y).
- not liable for the support of her children, i. 351, 352.
- of vendee, dower postponed to vendor's lien, iii. 307.

**WIFE,**

(See MARRIAGE; MARRIED WOMAN, &c.)

**WILL,**

(See DEVISE.)

- construction of, ii. 656, note (t), 661, note (i).
  - rule of *verba fortius accipiuntur contra proferentem*, does not apply to, ii. 662, note (n).
  - of repugnant clauses, the later prevails, ii. 669, 670.
  - admissibility of parol evidence in construction of, ii. 702, note (d), 706, 711, note (e), 713, note (g), 715, note (h), 717, note (l).
- distinction between patent and latent ambiguities in, ii. 711, note (e), 713-715.
- when extrinsic evidence admitted to explain, ii. 716-718.
- alterations in, effect of, ii. 879, note (y).
- made on Sunday, ii. 927.
- signing of, iii. 10, note (n).

(See PROBATE AND ADMINISTRATION.)

**WITNESS,**

(See ATTESTATION.)

- rule that, need not criminate himself, how far applied in examination of insolvent debtor, iii. 494, note (g).

**WORDS,**

- of art, how construed,

(See ART.)

- obscurely written or half erased, ii. 648, 649.
- technical,

(See TECHNICAL TERMS.)

- specific, when used in a generic sense, ii. 651.
- mistake in choice of, but not in their meaning, remedied in a court of equity, ii. 651.
- fixed meaning of, to control intention, ii. 652-655.
- general and particular, in same instrument, ii. 656, 657, note (u).
- repugnant in deeds and wills, ii. 669, 670.
- prevail over figures, i. 278.

(See CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS; MARINE INSURANCE.)

**WORK AND LABOR,**

- a consideration, i. 484.

(See HIRING OF PERSONS; SERVICE, CONTRACTS OF.)

**WRIT,**

- of *estrepement*, iii. 245, 246.

**WRITING,**

- assignment of *choses in action* need not be in, i. 249.
- contracts required to be in, by the statute of frauds,
  - (See FRAUDS, STATUTE OF.)

**WRITING** — *Continued.*

instruments partly in, and partly printed, how construed, when the written and printed parts conflict, ii. 700, and note 1.  
of two contracts in, which controls, ii. 701.  
contemporaneous writings, when deemed part of contract, ii. 706, 707.  
contract in, when made, ii. 734, 735.  
whether part payment to be in, to take a case out of the statute of limitations, iii. 85-87.  
(See CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS; FRAUDS, STATUTE OF.)

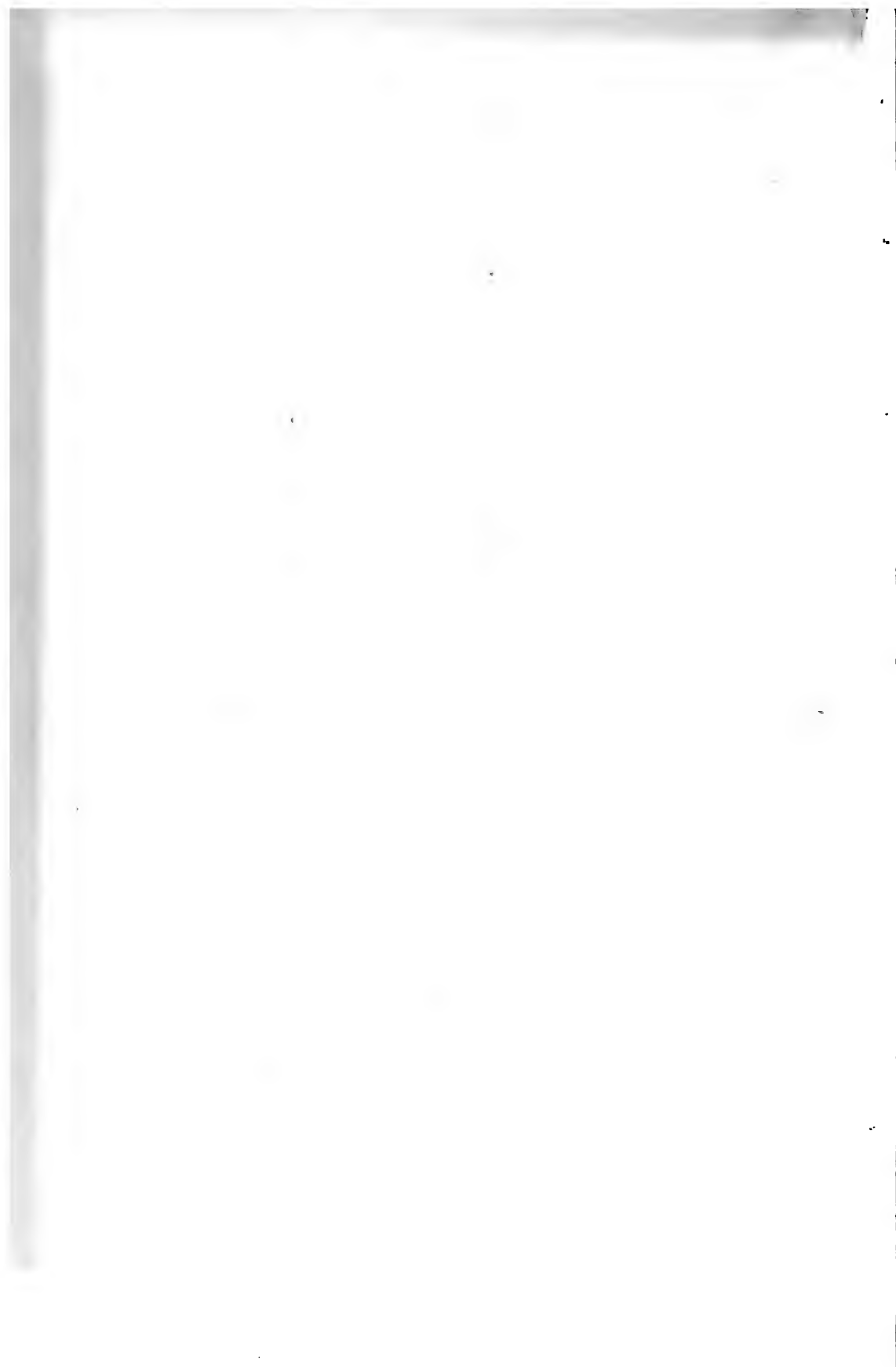
**Y.****YEAR,**

what is, within the statute of frauds, ii. 51, note 1.  
contract of service not to be performed within, must be in writing, ii. 51, and note 1.  
contracts not to be performed within, when within the statute of frauds, iii. 40-44.  
"YEAR AND A DAY," i. 340, note (A).







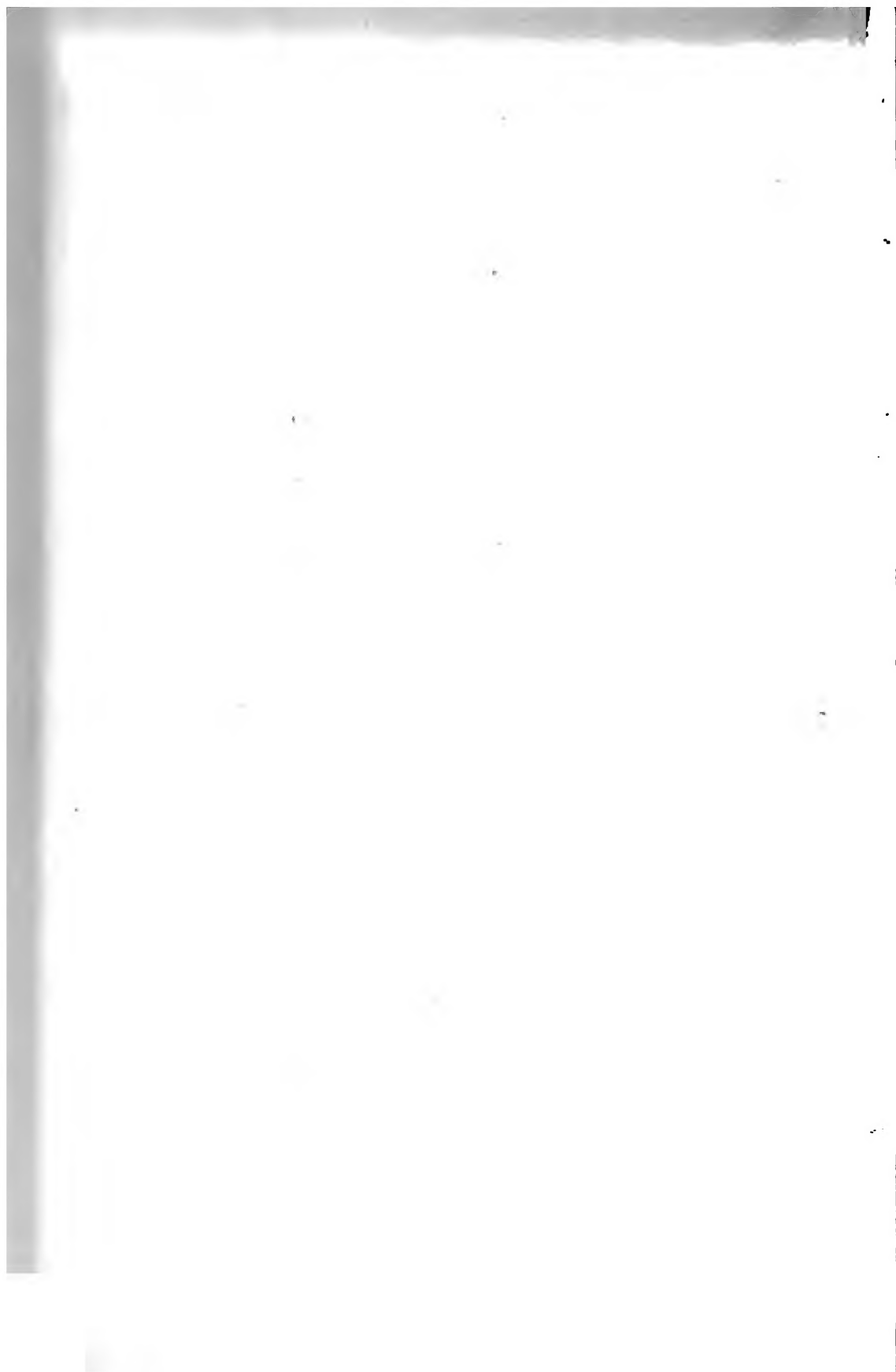


STANFORD UNIVERSITY LAW LIBRARY

Stanford Law Library



3 6105 06 080 669 7



STANFORD UNIVERSITY LAW LIBRARY

Stanford Law Library



3 6105 06 080 669 7

